

Pali Text Society

DĪGHANIKĀY-
AṬṬHAKATHĀṬĪKĀ
LĪNATTHAVANNAṆĀ

VOL. II

Edited by
LILY DE SILVA, M.A., Ph.D.
of the University of Ceylon
Peradeniya

LONDON
Published for the Pali Text Society
by
LUZAC & COMPANY, LTD.
46 Great Russell Street, W.C. 1
1970

SBN 7189 0477 X

All rights reserved

© P.T.S. 1970

Printed in England by Stephen Austin and Sons, Ltd., Hertford

TO
MY BELOVED PARENTS

CONTENTS

	page
XIV Mahāpadānasuttavaṇṇanā . . .	I
XV Mahānidānasuttavaṇṇanā . . .	103
XVI Mahāparinibbānasuttavaṇṇanā . . .	158
XVII Mahāsudassanasuttavaṇṇanā . . .	248
XVIII Janavasabhasuttavaṇṇanā . . .	261
XIX Mahāgovindasuttavaṇṇanā . . .	278
XX Mahāsamayasuttavaṇṇanā . . .	295
XXI Sakkapañhasuttavaṇṇanā . . .	310
XXII Mahāsatipaṭṭhānasuttavaṇṇanā . . .	351
XXIII Pāyāsisuttavaṇṇanā . . .	443

MAHĀVAGGAṬṬANĀYA LĪN'
ATTHAPPAKĀSANA

XIV

Mahāpadānasuttavaṇṇanā

¹ Namo tassa Bhagavato Arahato Sammāsambuddhassa.¹

I, 1. Yathājātānaṃ karerirukkhānaṃ ² ghanapattasākhā-
vitānehi maṇḍapasāṅkhepena ³ sañchanno padeso *Kareri-* 407. 4
maṇḍapo ti adhippeto. *Dvāre* ti dvārasamīpe. Dvāre 407. 4
ṭhitarukkhavasena aññatthāpi samaññā atthīti dassetuṃ
yathā ti ādi vuttaṃ. Kathaṃ pana Bhagavā mahāgandha- 407. 5
kuṭiyaṃ avasitvā tadā karerikuṭikāyaṃ vihasīti? Sā pi
Buddhassa Bhagavato vasanagandhakuṭi ⁴ evāti dassento
Anto Jetavane ti ādiṃ āha. *Salalāgāraṇa* ⁵ ti devadāruruk- 407. 6, 7
khehi katagehaṃ. *Pakatibhattassa pacchato* ti bhikkhūnaṃ 407. 14
pākatikabhattakālato pacchā, ṭhitamajjhantikato ⁶ uparīti
attho. *Piṇḍapātato paṭikkantānaṃ* ⁷ ti piṇḍapātabhojanato 407. 16
apetānaṃ, ten' āha *bhattakiccan* ti ādi. Maṇḍalasaṇṭhānā 407. 16
mālasaṅkhepena katā nisīdanasālā *maṇḍalamālaṇa* ti adhip- 407. 17
petā ⁸ ti āha *nisīdanasālāyāti*.⁹ 407. 18

Pubbenivāsa paṭisaṃyuttā ti ettha pubba- 407. 21
saddo atītavisaṃyayo, nivāsa-saddo kammaśādhano, khandha-
vinimutto ca nivasitadhammo n' atthi, khandhā ca san-
tānavasen' eva ¹⁰ pavattantīti āha *pubbenivuttha* ¹¹-kkhandha- 407. 22
santānasāṅkhātena ¹² *pubbenivāsenāti*. *Yojetvā* ti visaya- 407. 24
bhāvena yojetva. *Pavattitā* ti kathitā. Dhammūpasam- 407. 24
hitattā ¹³ dhammato anapetā ti dhammī,¹⁴ ten' āha *dham-* 407. 24
masaṃyuttā ti.

¹⁻¹ ABGG^mM omit

² AG^m karerikuṭikāyarukkhānaṃ
BG karerukkhānaṃ

³ B^mP °saṅkhepehi

⁴ ABGG^mM vasanaka-

⁵ So all MSS; DA salalagharan

⁶ B^mP °majjhantikato

⁷ BG paṭikkānaṃ

⁸ ABGG^mM adhippetan

⁹ ABGG^mM °sālā ti

¹⁰ ABGG^mM santānaṃ-

¹¹ BGMP °nivutta

¹² AG^m kkhandhā-

BG °saṅkhāte

¹³ AG^m °saṅgahitattā

¹⁴ ABGG^mM nidhammi

407, 25 *U d a p ā d ī* ti pad' uddhāro, tassa uppannā jātā ti iminā sambandho. Taṃ pan' assa¹⁵ uppann' ākāraṃ pāliyaṃ saṅkhepato va¹⁶ dassitaṃ,¹⁶ vitthārato dassetuṃ
407,25; 408,1 *aho acchariyaṃ* ti ādi āraddhaṃ. Tattha *ke anussaranti, ke nānussaranti* ti padadvaye paṭhamam yeva sappapañcaṃ,¹⁷
408, 2 na itaran ti tad eva puggalabhedato, kālavibhāgato, anus-
408, 3 saraṇ' ākāro¹⁸ opammato niddisantena¹⁹ *Titthiyā anus-*
saranti ti ādi vuttaṃ. *Aggappattakammavādino*²⁰ ti sikhāp-
pattakammavādino,²¹

“ Atthi kammaṃ atthi kammavipāko ” ti (a)

408, 4 evaṃ kammassakatañāṇe²² t̥hitā tāpasaparibbājakā. *Cat-*
tālīsaṃ yeva kappe anussaranti ti Brahmajāl' ādisu Bhaga-
vatā tathā paricchijja vuttattā. Tato paraṃ nānussaran-
tīti²³ tathāvacanañ ca diṭṭhigatopaddutassa²⁴ tesam nā-
408, 5 ṇassa paridubbalabhāvato. *Sāvaka* ti mahāsāvaka. Tesam
hi kappasatasahassaṃ pubbābhinihāro. Pakatisāvaka pana
tato ūnakaṃ²⁵ eva anussaranti. Yasmā kappānaṃ lak-
khādhikaṃ ekaṃ dve ca asaṅkheyyānīti kālavasena evaṃ
parimāṇo yathākkamaṃ aggasāvaka-pacceka-buddhānaṃ
puññañāṇābhinihāro,²⁶ sāvaka-bodhi-pacceka-bodhipāramitā-
408, 5-7 sambharaṇaṃ ca, tasmā vuttaṃ *Dve aggasāvaka . . . pe . . .*
kappasatasahassaṃ cāti. Yadi bodhisambhārasambharaṇa-
kālaparicchinno tesam tesam ariyānaṃ abhiññāṇānavi-
bhavo, evaṃ sante²⁷ Buddhānaṃ pi 'ssa saparicchedatā²⁸
408, 7- āpannā ti codanaṃ sandhāy' āha *Buddhānaṃ pana: Etta-*
kan ti paricchedo n' atthi, yāvatakaṃ ākaṅkanti tāvatakaṃ
408, -9 *anussaranti*,

“ Yāvatakaṃ ñeyyaṃ tāvatakaṃ nāṇaṃ ” ti (b)

vacanato. Sabbaññutañāṇassa viya hi Buddhānaṃ abhiññā-
ñāṇaṃ pi savisaye²⁹ paricchedo nāma n' atthi, tasmā

(a) A II 230

(b) Nd² 235

¹⁵ B^mP pan' assā

¹⁶⁻¹⁶ BG vadanti taṃ

¹⁷ AG^m sappapañca; M sappapañca

¹⁸ BG °ssaraṇakālato

¹⁹ BG niddissantena

²⁰ DA °ppattā-

²¹ AG^m sakkhappatta-

²² B^m °katāñāṇe

²³ ABGG^mM °ssarattīti

²⁴ BG °gatopaddātassa

B^mP °gatopattāhakassa

²⁵ P linakam

²⁶ ABGG^mM puññā-

²⁷ AG^m samvutte

²⁸ BG saparicchedanāya

²⁹ P visaye

yaṃ yaṃ nātum icchanti, te taṃ taṃ jānanti eva. Atha vā sati pi kālaparicchede karuṇūpāyakosallapariggah' ādinam³⁰ sātisayattā³¹ mahābodhisambhārānam paññāpāramitāya pavatti-ānubhāvassa paricchedo nāma n' atthi, kuto tan-nimittakānam abhiññāñānan ti vuttam *Buddhānam* ... 408, 7-8
pe ... n' atthīti.

*Khandhapaṭipāṭiyā*³² ti yathāpaccayaṃ anupubbam³³ 408, 10
 pavattamānānam khandhānam anupubbiyā. *Khandhapa-* 408, 12
*vattan*³⁴ ti vedanādikhandhappavattiṃ.³⁵ Tesam hi anubha-
 van' ādi-ākāragahaṇam³⁶ assa sātisayaṃ, taṃ³⁷ saññā-
 bhava³⁸ tattha tattha anussaraṇavasena gahetvā gac-
 chantā³⁹ ekavokārabhava⁴⁰ alabhantā na *passantīti* vuttā, 408, 13
jāle patitā viya sakunā, macchā viya cāti adhippāyo. 408, 13
*Kuṇṭhā*⁴¹ *viyāti* khañjā⁴² viya. *Paṅgulā viyāti* pīṭhasap- 408, 13
 pino⁴³ viya.⁴⁴ *Diṭṭhiṃ gaṇhanīti* adhiccasaṃuppannikadiṭ- 408, 15
 ṭhiṃ gaṇhanti. Yaṭṭhikoṭinetukaṃ⁴⁵ gamanaṃ *yaṭṭhikoṭi-* 408, 16
gamaṇam khandhapaṭipāṭiyā amuñcanato. *Evam sante pīti* 408, 21
 kāmam Buddhasāvaka pi asaññābhava khandhappavat-
 tam⁴⁶ na passanti, evam sante pi *te* Buddhasāvaka asañ- 408, 22
 ñābhavaṃ laṅghitvā parato anussaranti. *Vatṭe*⁴⁷ ti ādi 408, 22
 tathā tesam anussaraṇ' ākāradassanaṃ⁴⁸ *Buddhehi din-* 408, 24
nanaye thatvā ti

“Yattha pañcakappasatāni rūpappavatti yeva, na arū-
 pappavatti, so⁴⁹ asaññābhavo” ti (c)

evam Sammāsambuddhehi desitāyaṃ dhammanītiyaṃ⁵⁰
 thatvā. Evam hi antarā cutipaṭisandhiyo apossantā *parato* 408, 25
anussaranti, seyyathā pi āyasmā Sobhito ti. So kira pub-
 benivāse ciṇṇavasī hutvā anupaṭipāṭiyā attano nibbattaṭ-

(c) ?

³⁰ BB^mGP °ādinā
 M °pariggāh' ādinā
³¹ AG^m sātisayasayattā
³² BG °paṭipattiyā
³³ B^mP °pubba
³⁴ B^mP °ppavattin
³⁵ ABGG^mM °ppavatti
³⁶ BG °gahaṇām
³⁷ AG^m ta; B te
³⁸ ABGG^mM °bhāve
³⁹ ABGG^mM gacchanto
⁴⁰ BGM °bhāve

⁴¹ P kuṇḍā
⁴² B^m dandhā
 P khandhā
⁴³ A °samappino
 A °sappino
⁴⁴ ABGG^mM omīti
⁴⁵ B^mP °koṭihetukaṃ
⁴⁶ B^mP °ppavattiṃ
⁴⁷ DA vatṭa
⁴⁸ G^m anussaraṇakāraṇa-
⁴⁹ ABGG^mM yo
⁵⁰ B^mP °nettiyaṃ

- ṭhānaṃ anussaranto yāva asaṇṇabhavo attano acittakapa-
ṭisandhi, tāva addasa, tato paraṃ pañcakappasataparimāṇe
kāle cutipaṭisandhiyo adisvā avasāne cutiṃ disvā “ Kin
nām’ etan ” ti āvajjamāno ⁵¹ nayavasena : Asaṇṇabhavo ⁵²
bhavissatīti niṭṭhaṃ agamāsi. Atha naṃ Bhagavā taṃ
kāraṇaṃ aṭṭh’ uppattiṃ katvā pubbenivāsaṃ anussarantā-
naṃ aggaṭṭhāne ṭhapesi. ^(d) *Cutipaṭisandhiṃ oloketvā* ti
idaṃ cutipaṭisandhivasena tesam nāṇassa saṅkamanadassa-
naṃ, ⁵³ tena sabbaso bhavo anāmasitvā gantuṃ na sak-
kontīti dasseti. *Taṃ tad eva passantīti* yathā nāma sarada-
samaye ṭhitamajjhantikavelāya ⁵⁴ caturatanike gehe cak-
khumato purisassa rūpagataṃ supākaṭaṃ eva hotīti lokasid-
dham eva, siyā pana tassa sukhumataratirohit’ ādibhedassa
rūpagatassa agocaratā. Na tveva Buddhānaṃ nātum
icchitassa ñeyyassa agocaratā, atha kho taṃ nān’ ālokena ⁵⁵
obhāsitaṃ hatthatale āmalakaṃ viya supākaṭaṃ suvibhū-
taṃ eva hoti tathā ñeyy’ āvaraṇassa suppahīnattā. Ten’
āha *Buddhā* ⁵⁶ *pana attanā vā* ⁵⁷ *parehi vā diṭṭhakatasutam*, ⁵⁸
saradasuriyamaṇḍal’ obhāsasadisā ⁵⁹ ti ca ādi.
Tathā sāvakā ca paccekabuddhā cāti ettha tathā-saddena
attanā diṭṭhakatasutam eva anussarantīti idaṃ upasaṃ-
harati, tena sappadesam eva nesaṃ anussaraṇaṃ, na ⁶⁰
nippadesan ti dasseti. ⁶¹
Khajjopanakakimi-obhāsasadisā ⁶² nāṇassa ativiya-app’
ānubhāvatāya. *Sāvakānaṃ* ti ettha pakatisāvakānaṃ pāka-
tikaṇḍīp’ *obhāsasadisā*. ⁶³ Mahāsāvakānaṃ mahāpadīp’
obhāsasadisā. Ten’ āha Visuddhimagge
“ Ukkāpabhāsadisā ⁶⁴ ” ti. ^(e)

(d) AA I 172; ThagA II 41 (e) VSM⁴412

⁵¹ B^mP āvajjayamāno
⁵² BG °bhāvo
⁵³ BG °dassanā
⁵⁴ B^mP °majjhanhika-
⁵⁵ ABGG^mM nāṇaṃ lokena
⁵⁶ ABGG^mM Buddhānaṃ
⁵⁷ BG *omit*
⁵⁸ AG^m diṭṭhikataṃ-
BG °katā-
M °kataṃ-

⁵⁹ B^mP *omit* sarada
AM °obhāsasan
BGG^m °maṇḍalebhāsasan
⁶⁰ A *omits*
BGM nā
G^m naṃ
⁶¹ B^mP nidasseti
⁶² ABGG^mM khajjupanaka-
B^m *omits* kimi
DA khajjopanakā-
⁶³ ABGG^mM pākatikadīp’-
⁶⁴ P ukkābhāsasadisā

Osadhitāraḥ' obhāsasādisan ti ussannā ⁶⁵ pabhā etāya 409, 5
 dhīyati, ⁶⁶ osadhīnaṃ vā anubalappadāyakattā ⁶⁷ osadhīti
 evaṃ laddhanāmāya tārakāya pabhāsādisaṃ. *Saradasuri-* 409, 6
yamaṇḍal' obhāsasādisaṃ sabbaso andhakāravidhamanato.
 Apaṭubhāvahetuko visayagahaṇe cañcalabhāvo *khalitaṃ*, 409, 10
 kuṇṭhabhāvahetuko ⁶⁸ visayassa anabhisamayo *paṭighāto*. 409, 10
Āvajjanapaṭibaddham evāti āvajjanamattādhīnaṃ, āvajjita- 409, 10
 matte eva yath' icchitassa paṭivijjhanakan ti attho. Sesapa-
 dattaye ⁶⁹ pi es' eva nayo. Asaṅgaṃ ⁷⁰ appaṭihatam pavat-
 tamānaṃ Bhagavato nāṇaṃ lahutare pi visaye, garutare ca
 ekasādisaṃ evāti dassetuṃ *Dubbalaṭṭapaṭe* ⁷¹ ti ādinā 409, 12
 upamādvayaṃ vuttaṃ.

Dhammakāyattā Bhagavato guṇaṃ ⁷² ārabba pavattā
Bhagavantaṃ yeva ārabba uppannā ti vuttā. *Taṃ sabbam* 409, 16, 17
pīti taṃ yathāvuttaṃ sabbam pi pubbenivāsapaṭisaṃ-
 yuttaṃ kathaṃ. Tittiyānaṃ sāvakanāṃ ca pubbenivāsā-
 nussaraṇaṃ Bhagavato pubbenivāsānussaraṇassa hīn' udā-
 haraṇadassanavasena' ettha kathitaṃ. Evaṃ hi Bhagavato
 mahantabhāvo visesato pakāsito hotīti. *Saṅkhepato* ti 409, 17
 samāsato. Yattako ⁷³ hi ⁷⁴ pubbenivāsānussatiñāṇassa pa-
 vattibhedo attano nāṇassa visayabhūto, taṃ sabbam tadā
 yathākathitaṃ, te bhikkhū saṅkhipitvā *iti pīti* āhaṃsu. 409, 17
 Tassa ca anek' ākāratāya āmeṇḍitavacanāṃ ⁷⁵ pi-saddo
 sampiṇḍan' attho.

“ Iti kho bhikkhave sappātibhaya bālo ” ti ⁽¹⁾

ādisu viya ākāra' attho iti-saddo ti dassento *evaṃ pīti* tad 409, 18, 19
 attham āha.

2. *Vuttam evāti* ettha ca idha pāṭhe yaṃ vattabbaṃ tena 409, 21
 pāṭhena sādharmaṇaṃ, taṃ ⁷⁶ vuttam evāti adhippetam.
 Na asādharaṇaṃ apubbapadavaṇṇanāya adhikattā ⁷⁷ ti taṃ

(1) M III 61; A I 101

⁶⁵ ABGG^mM usantaṃ
 P osanta
⁶⁶ G^mM diyati
 P miyati
⁶⁷ ABGG^m °dāyikattā
 M °dāsikattā
⁶⁸ B^mP kuṇṭhi-
⁶⁹ B^mP °padadvaye

⁷⁰ B^mP asaṅga
⁷¹ ABGG^mM °patti-
⁷² ABGG^mM guṇā
⁷³ ABGG^mM sattako; P yatthako
⁷⁴ B^mP pi
⁷⁵ B^mP āmedita-
⁷⁶ ABGG^mM omī
⁷⁷ AB^mMP adhikatattā

409, 22, 20 dassento. *Ayam eva hi viseso* ti ādim āha. *Assosī* ti idam savanakiccanipphattiyā⁷⁸ vuttam saddagahaṇamu-khena tad atthāvabodhassa siddhattā. Tattha pana pāliyam

“ Imaṃ saṅkhiyadhammaṃ⁷⁹ viditvā⁸⁰ ” (g)

409, 26 icceva vuttam. Ime bhikkhū mamaguṇe thomenti. Katham? Mama pubbenivāsaṇaṇaṃ ārabhāti yoyanā. *Nippattin*⁸¹ ti kiccanipphattiṃ,⁸² tena kātābbakiccasiddhan⁸³ ti attho. *No* ti pucchāvācī, nu-iti iminā samān’ attho nipāto ti vuttam *iccheyyātha nūti*.

410, 3 3. *Nan* ti Bhagavantam. *Yaṃ Bhagavā* ti ettha
410, 3 yaṃ-saddena kiriyāparāmasanabhūtena dhammiṃ
410, 5 katham kareyyāti evaṃ vuttam dhammikathā-karaṇaṃ parāmattham; etassāti padassa attho ti
410, 6 āha *etassa dhammikathākaraṇassāti*, ādaravasena pana tam
410, 8 dvikkhattuṃ vuttam. *Suṇāthā* ti ettha itisaddo ādi-attho, pakār’ attho vā, tena⁸⁴ manasi*karothāti
410, 8 padaṃ saṅgaṇhāti. *Sotādvadhānam* sotassa odahanam, sus-sūsā ti attho. Chinnaṃ upacchinnaṃ vaṭumaṃ saṃsāra-
410, 9 vaṭṭam etesan ti *chinnavaṭumakā* sammāsambuddhā, aññe ca khīṇ’ āsavā; idha pana Sammāsambuddhā adhippetā. Tesam hi sabbaso anussaraṇaṃ itaresam avisayo. Ten’
410, 9 āha *aññesaṃ asādhāraṇaṃ* ti.

410, 15 4. *Paccattavacane dissati* yaṃ-saddo kattu-atthadīpanato.⁸⁵ *Upayogavacane* dissati yaṃ-saddo pucchanakiriyāya* kamm’ atthadīpanato. *Tan* ti ca upayogavacanam
410, 17 eva pucchatī-saddassa dvikammakabhāvato. *Yan* ti yena
410, 18 kāraṇenāti ayam ettha attho ti āha *karaṇavacane dissatīti*.
410, 18 *Bhumme*⁸⁶ ti *daṭṭhabbo* ti yathā yaṃ-saddo na kevalam
410, 19 paccatta-upayogesu eva, atha kho karaṇe pi dissati, evaṃ
410, 20 idha bhumme ti *daṭṭhabbo*. *Dasasahassilokadhātun* ti
410, 20 jātikkhettabhūtam dasasahassacakkavālam. *Unnādentō up-*

(g) D I 2

⁷⁸ BGP nippattiyā
⁷⁹ ABGG^mM saṅkhiyā-
⁸⁰ BG vidhitvā
⁸¹ BGM nippattin
⁸² ABGG^mM kiccam-

⁸³ B^mP kātābbasiddhin
⁸⁴ B^m etena; P sotena
⁸⁵ B^mP kamm’ attha-
* ... * AG^m omit
⁸⁶ So all MSS; DA bhumme’ atthe

pajji anek' acchariyapātubhāvapaṭimaṇḍitattā⁸⁷ buddh' uppādassa. Kālassa bhaddatā nāma tattha sattānaṃ guṇavibhūtiyā, Buddh' uppādaparamā ca guṇavibhūti tabbahulatā⁸⁸ yassa kappassa bhaddatā ti āha *pañca-Buddh' uppādapatiṇḍitattā*⁸⁹ *sundarakappe* ti, tathā sārabhūtaguṇavasena sārakappe ti. *Imaṃ kappam thomento*^{410, 21} *evam āhāti* vatvā imassa kappassa tathā thometabbatā anaññasādhāraṇā⁹⁰ ti dassetuṃ yato *paṭṭhāyāti* ādi vuttaṃ.^{410, 22}

Tattha yato *paṭṭhāyāti* yato pabhuti. *Abhinīhāro kato* ti^{410, 24} manussatt' ādi-aṭṭh' aṅgasamannāgato abhinīhāro pavatitō. Samsārassa anādibhāvato imassa Bhagavato abhinīhārato puretaram uppannā Sammāsambuddhā anantā aparimeyyā ti tehi uppannakappe nivattento *etasmiṃ*⁹¹ *antare* ti āha. Kāmaṃ Dīpaṅkarabuddh' uppāde ayaṃ Bhagavā abhinīhāram akāsi, tassa pana Bhagavato nibbatti imassa abhinīhārato purimatarā ti vuttaṃ *Amhākaṃ*^{410, 26} ... *pe* ... *nibbattiṃsūti*.⁹² *Asaṅkheyyakappapariyosāne* ti^{410, 29} mahākappānaṃ asaṅkheyyapariyosāne. Esa nayo ito⁹³ paresu pi. *Ito tiṃsakappasahassānaṃ uparīti* etena Padumuttarassa Bhagavato, Sumedhassa ca Bhagavato antare ek' ūnasattatikappasahassāni buddhasuññāni ahesun ti dasseti. *Ito aṭṭhārasannaṃ kappasahassānaṃ uparīti* iminā^{411, 7} Sujātassa ca⁹⁴ Bhagavato Atthadassissa ca Bhagavato antare eken' ūnāni dvādasakappasahassāni buddhasuññāni ahesun ti dasseti. *Ito catunavute kappe* ti iminā Dhammadassissa ca⁹⁴ Bhagavato Siddh' atthassa ca Bhagavato antare chādhiakanavasat' uttarāni sattarasakappasahassāni⁹⁵ buddhasuññāni ahesun ti dasseti. *Ekatimse kappe*^{411, 14} ti iminā Vipassissa ca⁹⁴ Bhagavato Sikhissa ca Bhagavato antare saṭṭhi kappā⁹⁶ buddhasuññā⁹⁶ ahesun ti dasseti.⁹⁷ Te sabbe pi Padumuttarassa Bhagavato oraṃ Sumedh' ādīhi uppannakappehi saddhiṃ samodhāniyamānā satasahassam⁹⁸ kappā⁹⁸ honti, yattha mahāsāvaka' ādayo vivaṭ-

⁸⁷ ABGG^mM °patimaṇḍitattā⁸⁸ AG^m tabbā-

BGM tabbahulatā

⁸⁹ ABGG^mM °uppādā-AG^mM °patimaṇḍi-⁹⁰ ABGG^mM °sādhāraṇam⁹¹ So all MSS; DA tasmiṃ⁹² B abhinibbattiṃsūti⁹³ ABGG^mM itaro⁹⁴ B^mP omi⁹⁵ BG °kappasata-⁹⁶ B^mP kappāni ... suññāni⁹⁷ ABGG^mM omi⁹⁸ B^mP °sahassā⁹⁹ AG^m kappo

- tūpanissayāni kusālanī sambharim̐su. Buddhasuññe hi ¹⁰⁰ loke paccekabuddhā uppajjitvā tesam purisavisesānam puññābhisandābhivuddhiyā ¹⁰¹ paccayā honti. *Evam*: *Ayan* ti ādi vuttam ev' attham nigamanavasena vadati.
- ^{411, 18} *Kim paṇ' etan* ti ādi pubbanimittavibhāvan' atthāya āraddham. Tattha *etan* ti Buddhānam uppajjanam.
- ^{411, 22} *Kappasaññhānakālasmin* ti vivaṭṭakappassa saññhahana-kāle. *Ekam asaṅkheyyan* ti samvattāṭṭhāyim̐ ¹⁰² sandhāy' āha. *Ek' aṅganam hutvā ṭhite* ti pabbatarukkhagacch' ādīnam, megh' ādīnañ ca abhāvena vivaṭ' aṅganam ¹⁰³ hutvā ṭhite. *Lokasannivāse* ti bhājanalokena sannivisitabbaṭṭhāne. Visati yaṭṭhiyo *usabham*. Usabhamattā, dve usabhamattā ti ādinā paccekam mattā-saddo yojetabbo. *Yojanasahasamattā* ¹⁰⁴ *hutvā* ti patamānā va udakadhārā ¹⁰⁵ yojanasahasamattam ākāsaṭṭhānam pharivā ¹⁰⁶ pavattiyā yojanasahasamattā ¹⁰⁷ hutvā. *Yāva Akaniṭṭhakabrahmalokā* ¹⁰⁸ ti yāva Ābhassarabrahmalokā, yāva Subhakiṇṇabrahmalokā, ¹⁰⁹ yāva Vehapphalabrahmalokā ¹¹⁰ ti attho.
- ^{412, 8} *Vātavasenāti* saṭṭhisahasasādhika - navayojanasatasahasas' ubbedhassa ¹¹¹ sandhārakavātamaṇḍalassa ¹¹² vasena. *Mahābodhipallaṅko* ti mahābodhipallaṅkappadesam ¹¹³ āha. Tassa pacchā vināso, paṭhamam saññhānañ ca dhammatāvasena vedittabbam. ¹¹⁴ *Tatthāti* tasmim̐ padese. *Pubbanimittam hutvā* ti buddh' uppādassa pubbanimittam hutvā. Pubbanimittasannissayo hi ¹¹⁵ gaccho nissitavohārena tathā vutto. Ten' āha *Tassāti* ādi. *Kaṇṇikābaddhāni hutvā* ti ābaddhakaṇṇikā viya hutvā. Suddh' āvāsabrahmāno attamanā . . . pe . . . gacchantīti yojanā. Vehapphale pi Subhakiṇṇhe ¹¹⁶ saṅgahetvā *nava brahmalokā* ti vuttam. Tathā hi
- ^{412, 12, 17}
- ^{412, 22}

¹⁰⁰ B^mP pi
¹⁰¹ ABGG^mM puññābhisuññābhi-
 vuddhiyā
 B^mP °ābhivuddhiyā
¹⁰² AG^mM samvattāyī
 BG °ṭṭhāyī
¹⁰³ ABGG^m vivat' aṅgam
 B^m vivatam aṅganam
 M vivat'
¹⁰⁴ ABGG^m °matvā
 DA sahasayojanamattā
¹⁰⁵ ABGG^mM °dhāta
¹⁰⁶ ABGG^m paritvā
¹⁰⁷ A °mattam

¹⁰⁸ AG^m Avaniṭṭhabrahma-
 BGM Aviniṭṭhabrahma-
 B^m Aviniṭṭhabrahma-
¹⁰⁹ B^mP Subhakiṇṇa-
¹¹⁰ P Vehapphalā-
¹¹¹ BG °yojanasatta-
¹¹² AG^m sabbāraṇavāta-
 BGM sandhāraṇa-
 P samhāra-
¹¹³ ABGG^mM °pallaṅkappamā-
 desanam
¹¹⁴ AG^m °tabbā
¹¹⁵ AG^m hoti
¹¹⁶ So all MSS

te catutthiṃ yeva viññāṇaṭṭhitiṃ bhajanti. Nikkhamante-
sūti¹¹⁷ mahābhinnikkhamanaṃ¹¹⁸ abhinikkhamantesu. Abhi-
jāti paṇ' ettha jātibhāvasāmaññena gabbh' okkantiyā va
saṅgahitā. Nimīyati anumīyati¹¹⁹ phalaṃ etenāti *nimittam*,^{413, 18}
kāraṇaṃ. Nāpakam pi¹²⁰ kāraṇaṃ disvā tassa avyabhi-
cāribhāvena¹²¹ phalaṃ siddham eva katvā gaṇhanti,¹²²
yathā taṃ Asito isi abhijātiyaṃ mahāpurisassa lakkhaṇāni
disvā tesam avyabhi-cāribhāvena¹²³ buddhagūṇe siddhe eva
katvā gaṇhi, evaṃ pana gayhamānaṃ tannimittakaṃ¹²⁴
phalaṃ tad ānubhāvena siddham viya voharīyati tabbhāva-
bhavato.¹²⁵ Ten' āha *Tesam nimittānaṃ ānubhāvenāti* ādi.^{413, 32}
Tathā c' āha Bhagava

“So tena lakkhaṇena samannāgato . . . pe . . . Rājā
samāno kiṃ labhati? . . . Buddho samāno kiṃ labhati”
ti^(h)

ca evaṃ ādi. *Imam atthan* ti pañca Buddhā imasmim^{413, 1}
kappe uppajjissantīti imam atthaṃ yathāvato¹²⁶ *jānimsu*.^{413, 1}

Kappaparicchedavasenāti I to so ekaṇavuto¹²⁷ *413, 3*
kappo¹²⁷ ti ādinā yattha yattha kappe te te Buddhā
uppannā, tassa tassa kappassa paricchindanavasena¹²⁸
parijānanavasena. Idan tan ti hi niyametvā paricchijja
jānaṃ paricchindanaṃ *paricchedo*.

7. *Parittan* ti ittaraṃ.¹²⁹ *Lahusaṇ*¹³⁰ ti salla-^{413, 7}
hukaṃ, āyuno¹³¹ adhippetattā¹³² rassan ti vuttaṃ hoti.
Ten' āha *ubhayam etaṃ appakass' eva vevacanan* ti.^{413, 7}

A p p a m v ā b h i y y o ti avisesajotanaṃ¹³³ *v i s a m*^{413, 10}
*v ā*¹³⁴ *t i m s a m*¹³⁴ *v ā* ti ādinā aniyamitavasen' eva¹³⁵

(h) D III 146

117 ABGG^mM nikkhantesūti
118 BG °nikkham
119 ABGG^mM twice
120 B^mP add hi
121 B vyābhi-
122 B^mP gaṇhi
123 ABGG^mM avyābhi-
B^mP °cāri-
124 AG^m taṃ nimittaṃ
B tā nimittaṃ kaṃ
125 B^m tabbhāve-
126 B^mP yāthā-

127 B^mMP °navute kappe
128 ABGG^mM °cchinnavasena
129 ABGG^mM itaraṃ
130 B^mP lahukaṃ
131 BG āsuno
132 AG^m abhippe-
133 A avisesacodanaṃ
G^m avasesacodanaṃ
BGM avasesacodana
134 AG^m vā tisaṃ
BGM omi
135 ABGG^mMP aniyāmita-

- 413, 12 yathālābhato vavatthapetvā¹³⁶ ayañ ca nayo apacuro ti dassento *Evaṃ*¹³⁷ *dīgh' āyuko atidullabho* ti āha. Idaṃ taṃ visesavavatthāpanaṃ puggalesu pakkhipitvā dassento tattha
- 413, 14 *Visākhā* ti ādim āha. Yadi evaṃ kasmā amhākaṃ Bhagavā¹³⁸ tattakam¹³⁹ pi kālaṃ na jīvi? Nanu mahābodhisattā carimabhava ativiya-ulāratamena puññābhisaṅkhārena paṭi-sandhiṃ gaṇhantīti? Saccam¹⁴⁰ etan ti tattha kāraṇaṃ dassetuṃ *Vipassī-ādayo paṇāti* ādi vuttaṃ. Tattha abhijā-tiyā mettāthānatāya abhisaṅkhāraviññāṇassa mettāpub-babhāgatā,¹⁴¹ tad anuṇaṃ¹⁴² hi tesam¹⁴³ visesato paṭisan-dhiviññāṇaṃ. Tassa visesato bahulaṃ khemavitakkūpa-nissayatāya¹⁴⁴ somanassasahagatatā,¹⁴⁵ anaññasādhāraṇa-paropadesarahita-ñāṇavisesūpanissayatāya¹⁴⁶ ñāṇasampayut-tatā, asaṅkhārikatā ca veditabbā. *Asaṅkheyyaṃ*¹⁴⁷ *āyu*¹⁴⁷ ādhāravisesato, nissayavisesato, paṭipakkhadūribhāvato,¹⁴⁸ pavatti-ākāravisesato¹⁴⁹ ca aparimeyy' ānubhāvatāya kāra-ṇassa. Tattha cirataraṃ kālaṃ santānassa pāramitā-paribhāvitatā¹⁵⁰ ādhāravisesatā.¹⁵¹ Alobh' ajjhāsay' ādi-āsayasampadā nissayavisesatā. Lobhamacchariy' ādipāpa-dhammavikkhambhanaṃ¹⁵² paṭipakkhadūribhāvo. Sab-basattānaṃ sakalavaṭṭadukkhānissaraṇ' atthāya āyūhanā pavatti-ākāraviseso veditabbo.

- 413, 24 Ayañ ca nayo sabbesaṃ mahābodhisattānaṃ carima-bhavābhiniḃbattakakamm' āyūhane sādharmaṇo ti tassa phalenāpi ekasādisen' eva bhavitabban ti āha *Iti sabbe*¹⁵³ *Buddhā asaṅkheyy' āyukā* ti, asaṅkheyyakālāvasān' āyukā¹⁵⁴ ti attho. Asaṅkheyy' āyukatāsaṃvattanasamatthaṃ¹⁵⁵ yadi¹⁵⁶ pi¹⁵⁶ kammaṃ hoti, Buddhā pana tadā manus-

¹³⁶ ABGG^mM pavattha-

¹³⁷ AG^m *omit*

¹³⁸ BG bhagavatā

¹³⁹ G^mMP tatthakam

¹⁴⁰ ABGG^mM sabbam

¹⁴¹ P °bhāgatāya

¹⁴² AM anuṇā

¹⁴³ BG putesaṃ

¹⁴⁴ P khemaṃ-

AG^m °nissayatā

¹⁴⁵ ABGG^m °sahagatatā

M °sahagatatthā

¹⁴⁶ AG^m °kheyyā

¹⁴⁷ B ayyaṃyu

G ayya

¹⁴⁸ BGM °pūribhāvato

¹⁴⁹ AG^m pavattiyā-akāra-

¹⁵⁰ BM °bhāvitattā

G °bhāvittā

¹⁵¹ ABGG^mM °visayato

¹⁵² B^m lābha-

ABGG^mM °vikkhambhanā

¹⁵³ ABGG^mM sabba

¹⁵⁴ AG^m asaṅkheyyakālāvatthān'-

B °kālānuvasān' āyukā

B^m °kālāvatthān'-

P °kālāvatthān'-

¹⁵⁵ B^mP °āyukasamvattana-

¹⁵⁶ B^mP paricitaṃ

sānaṃ param' āyupamānānurūpaṃ eva kālaṃ tathā
 parinibbāyanti tato paraṃ tathā sādhetabbapayojanābhā-
 vato; dhammatā 'v' esāti vā veditabbam.¹⁵⁷ Aṭṭhaka-
 thāyaṃ pana tato paraṃ¹⁵⁸ aṭṭhānassa *Utubhojanavipattiya* 413, 25
 ti kāraṇaṃ vuttaṃ. Taṃ¹⁵⁹ lokasādhāraṇaṃ loke jātasaṃ-
 vaddhānaṃ¹⁶⁰ Tathāgatānaṃ nahotīti na sakkā vuttuṃ.
 Tathā hi nesaṃ rogakilamath' ādayo honti yeva. *Utubho-* 413, 25
*janavaseṇā*ti asampannassa¹⁶¹ sampannassa ca utuno, bho-
 janassa ca vasena yathākkamaṃ *āyu hāyati pi vadḍhati pi*. 413, 26
*Āyūti*¹⁶² ca param' āyu¹⁶² adhippetam. Tattha yaṃ 413, 26
 vattabbam, taṃ Brahmajālaṭikāyaṃ¹⁶³ vuttam eva.
 Idāni taṃ atthaṃ samudāgamato paṭṭhāya dassetuṃ
Tattha yadā ti ādi vuttaṃ. Dhamme niyuttā dhammikā, na 413, 27
 dhammikā *adhammikā*, hiṃs' ādi-adhammapasutā. *Adham-* 413, 27, 28
mikam eva hoti issarajanānaṃ anuvattanena, paresaṃ
 diṭṭhānugati-āpajjanena ca. *Unhavalāhakā devatā* ti unḥa- 413, 31
 utuno paccayabhūta - meghamālāsamuṭṭhāpakā¹⁶⁴ deva-
 puttā. Tesam kira tathā citt' uppādasamakālam eva yath'
 icchitaṭṭhānaṃ unḥam pharamānā¹⁶⁵ valāhakamālā nāti-
 bahalā¹⁶⁶ ito c' ito¹⁶⁷ nabham chādentī¹⁶⁷ vitanoti.¹⁶⁸
 Esa nayo *sītaṃvalāhakavassavalāhakāsu*. *Abbhavalāhakā* pana 413, 32
devatā sīt' unḥavassehi vinā kevalaṃ abbhapaṭalass' eva
 samuṭṭhāpakā veditabbā. *Tāsaṃ* ti ettha mittā ti padaṃ 413, 32
 ānetvā yojanā.¹⁶⁹ Kāmaṃ heṭṭhā vuttā sattavidhā pi
 devatā Cātummahārājikā¹⁷⁰ va, tā pana tena tena visesena
 vatvā idāni tad aññe paṭṭhamabhūmike Kāmaṇḍaradeve
 sāmāññato gaṇhanto *Cātummahārājikā*¹⁷⁰ ti āha. *Tāsaṃ* 414, 1, 4
*adhammikā*ti yāti rājūnaṃ adhammikabhāvamūlakena upa-
 rāj' ādi-adhammikabhāvaparamparāgatena¹⁷¹ tāsaṃ deva-
 tānaṃ adhammikabhāvena. *Visamaṃ candimasuriyā pari-* 414, 4

157 B^mP °tabbā158 BG *omit*; B^mP *add* pana159 ABGG^mM *omit*

160 A °saṃvatṭhānaṃ

B^mP °saṃvuddhānaṃ161 ABGG^mM ayampanassa162-163 ABGG^mM āyuna ti ca param'
āyuna163 B^mP °jāl' ādiṭṭikāyaṃ164 ABGG^mM °samuṭṭhāpakāya

165 A paramāna

BGM paramānā

G^m parama

166 B °bahulā

167-168 AG^m nabhajādevanti

BG nabhañjādevanti

M nahañjādevanti

168 ABGG^mM citanoti

169 See DA 413 footnote 6

170 B^mP Cātummahā-171 B^mP °paramparābhateṇa

- harantīti* bavhābādhatādi ¹⁷²-anīṭṭhaphalūpanissayabhūtas-
 sa yathāvuttassa ¹⁷³ adhammikatāsaññitassa sādharmaṇassa
 pāpakammasa balena visamaṃ vāyantena ¹⁷⁴ vāyunā
 pīḷiyamānā ¹⁷⁵ candimasuriyā sineruṃ parikkhipantā visa-
 maṃ parivattanti yathāmaggena nappavattanti. ¹⁷⁶ Ta-y-
 idaṃ ¹⁷⁷ yathā ¹⁷⁸ candimasuriyānaṃ visamaparivatta-
 naṃ ¹⁷⁹ visamavātasāṅkhobhahetukaṃ, evaṃ utu-vass' ādi-
 visamappavatti pīti ¹⁸⁰ dassetuṃ vāto yathāmaggena na
 vāyatīti ādi vuttaṃ. *Devatānaṃ* ti sītavalāhakadevatā-
 didevatānaṃ. Ten' āha sīl' unhabhedo utūti ādi. *Tas-
 miṃ asampajjante* ti tasmiṃ yathāvutte vassabījabhūte ¹⁸¹
 utumhi yathākālaṃ sampattiṃ anupagacchante. *Na sammā
 devo vassatīti* saṅkhepato vuttam atthaṃ vivaranto ¹⁸²
kadācīti ādim āha. Tattha *kadāci vassatīti* kadāci avas-
 sanakāle vassati. ¹⁸³ *Kadāci na vassatīti* kadāci vassitab-
 bakāle na vassati. *Katthaci vassati, katthaci na vassatīti*
 padasavassam ¹⁸⁴ āha. *Vassanto pīti* ādi *kadāci vassati,
 kadāci na vassatīti* padadvayass' eva atthavivaraṇaṃ.
Vigatagandhavaṇṇaras' ādīti ¹⁸⁵ ādi-saddena ni-r-ojataṃ
 saṅgaṇhāti. *Ekasmiṃ padese* ti bhattapacanaabhājanassa
 ekapasse. *Uttanḍulan* ti pākato ukkantataṇḍulaṃ. *Tīh'
 ākārehīti* ¹⁸⁶ sabbaso aparīṇataṃ, ekadesena pariṇataṃ,
 dupparīṇataṃ ¹⁸⁷ cāti evaṃ tīhi ¹⁸⁸ pakārehi ¹⁸⁸ paccati, pakk'
 āsayam upagacchati. *App' āyukā* ti ettha dubbhaṇṇā cāti pi
 vattabbaṃ. *Evaṃ utu-bhojanavasena āyu hāyati* hetumhi
 aparikkhiṇe pi paccayassa paridubbhalattā.
Yadā paṇāti ādi sukkapakkhassa ¹⁸⁹ attho vuttavipari-
 yāyena ¹⁹⁰ veditabbo.

¹⁷² A bāhambādhātādi
 B^mP bahvā-
 G^m bahambādhātādi
 M bahyābādha-

¹⁷³ B^mP °vutta
¹⁷⁴ A vāyamantena
 BG vāyante tena
¹⁷⁵ ABGG^mM pelliya-

¹⁷⁶ B^mP add ti

¹⁷⁷ B^mP assidaṃ

¹⁷⁸ ABGG^mM omīti

¹⁷⁹ ABGG^mM visamaṃ parivattan-
 tānaṃ

¹⁸⁰ ABGG^mM omīti pi

¹⁸¹ ABGG^mM °bhūta

¹⁸² ABGG^mM vicaranto

¹⁸³ ABGG^mM add kadāci vassatīti

¹⁸⁴ B^mP padesaṃ

¹⁸⁵ ABGG^mM omīti vaṇṇa

¹⁸⁶ AG^mM nīhārekārehīti

BG tīhārekārehīti

DA tīh' eva ākārehi

¹⁸⁷ B^m dupari-

¹⁸⁸ B^mP tīh' ākārehi

¹⁸⁹ ABGG^mM dukkhapakkhassa

P sukkha-

¹⁹⁰ ABGG^mM °vipariyayena

Vaḍḍhitvā vaḍḍhitvā parihīnan ti veditabbaṃ. Kasmā? 415, 6
 Na hi ekasmiṃ antarakappe aneke Buddhā uppajjanti, eko
 eva pana uppajjatīti. Idāni tam atthaṃ vitthārato das-
 setuṃ *Kathan* ti ādi vuttaṃ. *Cattāro* ¹⁹¹ *thatvā* ti accan- 415, 7, 9
 tasamyoge upayogavacanāṃ. *Yaṃ yaṃ āyuparimāṇesūti* 415, 21
 yattaka - yattaka - param' āyupparimāṇesu. *Tesam pīti* 415, 22
 Buddhānaṃ. Tad eva ¹⁹² āyuparimāṇaṃ ¹⁹³ hoti, tattha
 kāraṇaṃ heṭṭhā vuttaṃ eva.

Āyuparicchedakathā. ¹⁹⁴

8. *Mūle* ti mūlāvayavassa samīpe. Taṃ pana tassa 415, 24
 heṭṭhāpadeso hotīti āha *pālalirukkhassa heṭṭhā* ti. *Taṃ* 415, 24, 25
divasaṃ ti attanā jātadivase, *taṃ divasaṃ* ti vā ¹⁹⁵ Bhagavato 415, 25
 abhisambodhidivase. So kira bodhirukkho sālakalyāṇi ¹⁹⁶
 viya paṭhaviyā abbhantare eva puretaraṃ vaḍḍhento
 abhisambodhidivase paṭhaviṃ ¹⁹⁷ ubbhijjivā utṭhito rata-
 nasataṃ ucco, tāvad eva ca vitthato hutvā nabhaṃ pūret-
 vā ¹⁹⁸ atṭhāsi. Ayam pi kir' etassa rukkhabhāvena viya
 aññehi vemattatā. Ghanasamhataṇḍavaṇṇatāya *kaññi-* 415, 27
kaḍḍhehi ¹⁹⁹ *viya pupphehi*. *Ekasañchannā* ti pupphānaṃ 415, 28
 ni-r-antaratāya ekajjhaṃ sañchannā. *Tattha tattha nibad-* 416, 4
dha . . . pe . . . samujjālan ti taṃ taṃ olambitakusuma-
 dāmehi c' eva taṃ taṃ khittamālāpiṇḍiḥi ca ito c' ito
 vippakiṇṇā ²⁰⁰ vividhavaṇṇamuttapupphehi ²⁰¹ ca samma-
 d-eva ujjālaṃ. *Añña-mañña-sirisampannānīti* ²⁰² añña-mañ- 416, 10
 ñassa siriyā sobhāya sambaddhāni. ²⁰³

Buddhagūṇavibhavasirīn ti Sammāsambuddhehi adhigan- 416, 12
 tabbagūṇavibhūtisobhaṃ. *Paṭivijjhamāno* ²⁰⁴ ti adhigac- 416, 12
 chanto.

Set' ambarukkho ti setavaṇṇaphalo ambarukkho. *Tad* 416, 16

¹⁹¹ B^m cattāri
 P catvāri
 DA cattāri with v.l. cattāro
¹⁹² B^m tam tad eva
 B eva twice
¹⁹³ BG °parimāṇaṃ
¹⁹⁴ B^m jātiparicched' ādivaṇṇanā
 niṭṭhitā
¹⁹⁵ B^mP add taṃ
¹⁹⁶ B^m °kalyāṇi
¹⁹⁷ B^mP pathaviṃ
¹⁹⁸ B^mP pūrento

¹⁹⁹ M karāṇṇika-
 DA kaṇṇikā-
²⁰⁰ B^m °kiṇṇa
 P °kiṇṇaṃ
²⁰¹ B^mP vividhavaṇṇamuttā-
²⁰² ABGG^mM °sirisamsattānīti
 B^m °sirisampattānīti
 P añña-m-añña-
²⁰³ BG sambandhāni
 B^mP sampannāni
²⁰⁴ ABGG^mM °vijjamāno

- 416, 19 *evāti pāṭaliyā*²⁰⁵ vuttappamāṇam eva. *Ekato* ti ekapasse.
 416, 21 *Surasānīti* sumadhurarasāni.
 416, 28, 30 *Eko va pallaṅko* ti eko va pallaṅkapadeso. *So*²⁰⁶ so
 416, 30 rukkho *Bodhīti vuccati* bujjhanti etthāti katvā.
 416, 33 9. *Sāvaka-paricchede* ti sāvakayugaparicchede. *Khaṇ-*
 416, 33 *ḍa*²⁰⁷ *Tissaṇ* ti dve pi ekajjhaṃ gahetvā ekatta-
 416, 34 vasena vuttan ti āha *Khaṇḍo ca Tisso cāti*. Buddhānaṃ
 417, 3 sahodaro vemātiko²⁰⁸ pi vā jeṭṭhabhātā na hotīti *ekapitiko*
 417, 6 *kaniṭṭhabhātā* ti vuttam. *Avasesehi* sattehi.²⁰⁹
 417, 6 *Paññāpāramiyā matthakaṃ patto* ti vatvā tassa mat-
 417, 6 thakappattaṃ guṇavisesaṃ dassetuṃ *Sikhinā Bhagavatā* ti
 ādi vuttam.
 417, 15 *Uttaro* ti uttamo. Puna *Uttaro* ti theram nāmena vadati.
 417, 28 *Pāraṇ*²¹⁰ ti²¹⁰ parakoṭimattthakaṃ.²¹¹
 417, 31 *Paññāvisaye*²¹² ti paññādhikāre. Pavattiṭṭhānasīsena²¹³
 hi pavattiṃ vadati.
 418, 5 10. *Uposathan* ti āṇāpātīmokkhaṃ. *Dutiya-tatiyesūti*²¹⁴
 418, 6 dutiye tatiye ca sāvakasannipāte. *Es' eva*²¹⁵ *nayo* ti
 catu-r-aṅgikataṃ atidisati.²¹⁶
 418, 14 *Abhinīhārato paṭṭhāya vatthum kathetvā pabbajjā dīpetabbā*
 ti,²¹⁷ sā pana yasmā Manorathapūraṇiyaṃ Aṇḍ' uttar'
 aṭṭhakathāyaṃ vitthārato āgatā, tasmā tattha vuttanayen'
 eva veditabbā ti.
 418, 28 11. *Nibaddh' upaṭṭhākabhāvan*²¹⁸ ti ārambhato paṭṭhāya
 yāva parinibbānā niyata-upaṭṭhākabhāvaṃ. Aniyata-upaṭ-
 418, 29 ṭhākā pana Bhagavato paṭhamabodhiyaṃ bahu ahesuṃ,
 ten' āha *Bhagavato hīti* ādi.
 Idāni Ānandatthero yena kāraṇena Satthu nibaddh'
 upaṭṭhākabhāvaṃ upagato,²¹⁹ yathā ca upagato,²¹⁹ taṃ
 419, 1, 3 dassetuṃ *Tattha ekadā* ti ādi vuttam. *Ahaṃ iminā maggena*
gacchāmīti āha anayavyasan' āpādakena kammanā²²⁰ codi-

205 ABGG^mM omit
 206 ABGG^mM once only
 207 G Buddha-
 208 AG^mM vemātuko
 BG memātuko
 M dvemātuko
 209 B^mP puttehi
 210 AG^m omit
 211 AG^m parakoṭim-
 BGM °koṭim-

212 AG^m °viseso
 BGM °visayo
 213 B^mP °ṭṭhānavasena
 214 DA dutiye-
 215 ABGG^mM so eva
 216 P °dissati
 217 B^mP omit
 218 ABGG^mM buddh' upaṭṭhāka-
 219-219 BG omit
 220 B^mP kammanā

yamāno. Atha naṃ Bhagavā tam atthaṃ anāroce tvā ²²¹
 va khemaṃ maggaṃ sandhāya *Ehi bhikkhu, iminā gac-* 419, 4
chāmāti āha. Kasmā pan' assa Bhagavā tam atthaṃ n'
 ārocesīti? Ārocite pi asaddahanto ²²² n' ādiyatīti. Taṃ hi
 tassa hoti dīgharattim ahitāya dukkhāyāti. *Te ti te gama-* 419, 14
naṃ, tan ti vā pātho.

Anvāsatto ²²³ ti anubaddho, upadduto vā. 419, 22

Dhammagāraṇissito saṃvego *dhammasaṃvego*: Amhesu 419, 30
 nāma tiṭṭhantesu Bhagavato pi idisaṃ jātan ti. *Ahaṃ* 419, 34
upaṭṭhahissāmīti vadanto dhammasenāpati atthato evaṃ
 vadanto nāma hotīti *Ahaṃ bhante tumhe* ti ādi vuttaṃ. 419, 32
Asuññam eva ²³⁴ *sā disā* ti asuññā yeva mama sā disā. 420, 1
 Tattha kāraṇam āha *tava ovādo Buddhānaṃ ovādasadisō* ti. 420, 1

Vasitum na dassatīti ²³⁵ ekagandhakuṭiyam vāsam n' 420, 18
 āṇāpessatīti ²³⁶ adhippāyo.

Parammukhā desitassāpi dhammassatī suttantadesanaṃ ²³⁷ 421, 12
 sandhāya vuttaṃ. Abhidhammadesanā pan' assa param-
 mukhā va pavattā pageva yācanāya. Tassā vācanāmaggo
 pi Sāriputtattherappabhavo. Kasmā? ²³⁸ So Niddesa-
 Paṭisambhidā viya therassa bhikkhuno gahitadhammak-
 khandhapakkhiyo. ²³⁹ Apare pana: Dhammabhaṇḍāgāriko
 paṭipāṭiyā tikadukesu devasikaṃ kat' okāso Bhagavantam
 pañhaṃ pucchi, Bhagavā pi 'ssa pucchitapucchitaṃ naya-
 dānavasena vissajjesi. Evaṃ abhidhammo pi satthārā
 parammukhā desito pi therena sammukhā paṭiggahito va
 ahoṣīti vadanti. Sabbaṃ vīmaṃsitvā gaheṭabbam.

Agg' upaṭṭhāko ti upaṭṭhāne sakkaccakāritāya 421, 18
 aggabhūto upaṭṭhāko. Thero hi upaṭṭhākaṭṭhānaṃ lad-
 dhakālato paṭṭhāya Bhagavantam duvidhena udakena,
 tividhena dantakaṭṭhena, pādaparikammena, piṭṭhiparikam-
 mena, ²⁴⁰ gandhakuṭi-pariveṇasammajjanenāti evam ādīhi
 kiccehi upaṭṭhahanto: Imāya nāma velāya satthu idaṃ
 nāma ²⁴¹ laddhum vaṭṭati, idaṃ nāma kātum vaṭṭatīti

²²¹ A anāretvā
 BGM anāropetvā
²²² P assaddahanto
²²³ ABGG^mM anvāsato
 DA anvāsanno
²²⁴ B^mP add me
²²⁵ P dassetīti

²³⁶ BG tānapessetīti
 B^mP na labhissatīti
²³⁷ AG^m vuttanta-
²³⁸ ABGG^mM tasmā
²³⁹ A 'paṭikkhiyo
²⁴⁰ B^mP omīti
²⁴¹ ABGG^mM nāmaṃ

cintetvā taṃ taṃ nipphādentō ²⁴³ mahatiṃ daṇḍadīpikaṃ ²⁴⁴ gahetvā ekarattiṃ gandhakuṭipariveṇaṃ ²⁴⁵ nava vāre anupariyāyati. ²⁴⁶ Evaṃ hi 'ssa ahosi: Sace me thīnamid-dhaṃ okkameyya, Bhagavati pakkosante paṭivacanāṃ dātuṃ nāhaṃ sakkuṇeyyaṃ ti; tasmā sabbarattiṃ daṇḍadīpikaṃ hatthēna na muñcati. Tena vuttaṃ agg' upatṭhāko ti.

421, 21

421, 22

12. Pitu-mātu-jātanagarapariṇchedo pitumukhena āga-tattā *Pitipariṇchedo* ti vutto. *Vihāraṃ pāvīsī* ti gandhakuṭiṃ pāvīsī. *Ettakaṃ* ²⁴⁷ *kathetvā* ti kappapa-ricched' ādi - navavārapatimaṇḍitaṃ ²⁴⁸ Vipassi - ādīnaṃ sattannaṃ Buddhānaṃ pubbenivāsapaṭisaṃyuttaṃ ettā-vatiṃ ²⁴⁹ desanaṃ desetvā. Kasmā pan' ettha Bhagavā Vipassi-ādīnaṃ sattannaṃ yeva Buddhānaṃ pubbenivāsaṃ kathesi, na Buddhavaṃsadesanāyaṃ viya pañcavīsatiyā Buddhānaṃ, tato vā pana bhiyyo ti? Anadhikārato, payojanābhāvato ca. Buddhavaṃsadesanāyaṃ hi:

“ Kīdiso te mahāvīra abhinīhāro nar' uttama
kamhi kāle tayā vīra patthitā bodhi-m-uttamā ” ti ⁽¹⁾

ādīnā pavattitaṃ ²⁴⁹ pucchaṃ adhikāraṃ atṭh' uppattiṃ katvā yassa Sammāsambuddhassa pādamūle attanā mahā-bhinīhāro kato, taṃ Dīpaṅkaraṃ Bhagavantam ādiṃ katvā yesaṃ catuvīsatiyā Buddhānaṃ santike ²⁵⁰ bodhiyā ²⁵¹ laddhabyākaraṇo hutvā tattha tattha pāramiyo pūresi, tesam paṭipattisaṅkhāto pubbenivāso, attano ca paṭipatti kathitā. Idha pana tādiso adhikāro n' atthi, yena Dīpaṅka-rato paṭṭhāya, tato vā pana parato Buddhē ārabbha pub-benivāsaṃ katheyya. Tasmā na ettha Buddhavaṃsadesa-nāyaṃ viya pubbenivāso vitthārato. Yasmā ca Bud-dhānaṃ desanā nāma desanāya bhājanabhūtānaṃ pug-galānaṃ nāṇabalānurūpā, na attano nāṇabalānurūpā; tasmā tattha aggasāvakānaṃ, mahāsāvakānaṃ, tādīsānaṃ

(1) Buddhavaṃsa I 75

²⁴³ BM nippā-

G uppādentō

²⁴⁴ P dantadīpikaṃ

²⁴⁵ ABGG^m M °kuṭiṃ-

²⁴⁶ BGM °pariyāyati

²⁴⁷ ABGG^m M etthakaṃ

²⁴⁷ B °ādīnaṃ navavārapatimaṇḍitaṃ

AGG^m M °patimaṇḍitaṃ

²⁴⁸ B^m P ettāvatā

²⁴⁹ B^m pavattaṃ taṃ

²⁵⁰ B^m P santikā

²⁵¹ ABGG^m M bodhāya

ca devabrahmānaṃ vasena sā ²⁵² desanā vitthāritā. Idha pana pakatisāvakaṇaṃ tādīsānaṃ ca devatānaṃ vasena pubbenivāsaṃ kathento sattannaṃ eva Buddhānaṃ pubbenivāsaṃ kathesi. Tathā hi ne Bhagavā palobhanavasena samuttejetuṃ sappapañcatāya kathāya desanaṃ matthakaṃ apāpetvā va gandhakuṭiṃ pāvisi. Tathā ²⁵³ imissā eva desanāya anusārato Āṭṇāṭṭiyaparittadesanādayo pavattā.

Api c' ettha Bhagavā attano suddh' āvāsacārikāvibhāvinīyā ²⁵⁴ uparidesanāya saṅgah' atthaṃ Vipassi-ādīnaṃ eva sattannaṃ Sammāsambuddhānaṃ pubbenivāsaṃ kathesi. Tesam yeva hi sāvakaṃ tadā c' eva etarahi ca suddh' āvāsabhūmiyaṃ ṭhitā, na aññesaṃ parinibbutattā. Siddh' attha-Tissa-Phussānaṃ ²⁵⁵ kira Buddhānaṃ sāvakaṃ suddh' āvāsesu uppannā ²⁵⁶ uppattisamanantaram eva imasmim sāsane Upak' ādayo viya arahattaṃ adhigantvā na cirass' eva parinibbāyimsu, na tattha tattha ²⁵⁷ yāvatāyukaṃ atṭhamsūti vadanti. Tathā yesaṃ Sammāsambuddhānaṃ paṭivedhasāsaṇaṃ ek' amsato nicchayena ²⁵⁸ ajjāpi dharati, na antarahitaṃ, ²⁵⁹ te eva kittento Vipassi-ādīnaṃ yeva Bhagavantānaṃ pubbenivāsaṃ imasmim sutte kathesi veneyy' ajjhāsaya vasena. ²⁶⁰ Apubbācarimaniyamo pana aparāparaṃ saṃsaraṇakasatt' āvāsavasena ²⁶¹ ekissā lokadhātuyā icchito ti na ten' etaṃ virujjhatīti daṭṭhabbaṃ. *Ni-r-antaram matthakaṃ pāpetvā* ti abhijātito paṭṭhāya ^{421, 26} yāva pātimokkha' uddesā, ²⁶² yāva ²⁶³ Buddhakiccasiddhi, tāva naṃ ²⁶⁴ matthakaṃ sikkhaṃ pāpetvā. Na tāva kathito ti yojanā.

Tantī ti dhammatantiṃ, ²⁶⁵ pariyattin ti attho. Putta- ^{421, 29} puttamātu-yāna-vihāra-dhanavīhāradāyak' ādīnaṃ sambahulānaṃ atthānaṃ vibhāvanavasena pavattavāro *sam-* ^{421, 33} *bahulavāro.* ²⁶⁶

Kāmaṇ cāyaṃ pāliyaṃ anāgato, atṭhakathāsu āgatattā ²⁶⁷

²⁵² B^mP omit
²⁵³ B^mP add ca
²⁵⁴ ABGG^mMP °vibhāvanīyā
²⁵⁵ P Phuss' ādīnaṃ
²⁵⁶ B^mP upapannā
²⁵⁷ AG^mP once only
²⁵⁸ P niccayena
²⁵⁹ P anantara-

²⁶⁰ ABGG^mM viney'-
²⁶¹ B^mP °sattavāsa-
²⁶² B^m °uddeso
²⁶³ B^mP yāvatā
²⁶⁴ B^mP omit
²⁶⁵ ABGG^mMP °tanti
²⁶⁶ AG^m °bahulā-
²⁶⁷ BG āgatattaṃ

- 422, 1 ānetvā ²⁶⁸ pana ²⁶⁸ dīpetabbo ti taṃ dīpento *Sabba-bodhisat-*
 422, 1, 3 *lānaṃ hīti* ādim āha. *Kulavamso* kulānukkamo. *Paveṇīti*
 422, 3 paramparā. *Kasmā* ti putt' uppattiyā kāraṇaṃ pucchitvā
 422, 3 taṃ vissajjento *Sabbaññubodhisattānaṃ hīti* ādim āha, tena
 tesam jātanagar' ādi ²⁶⁹ paññāyanaṃ ²⁷⁰ ek' amsato manus-
 sabhāvasañjānaṃ' atthaṃ icchitabbam, aññathā yathādhip-
 peta-Buddhakiccasiddhi eva na siyā ti dasseti, yato mahā-
 sattānaṃ carimabhava manussaloke eva pātubhavo, na
 aññattha.
- 422, 24, 25 Cand' ādinaṃ sobhāvisesaṃ raheti ²⁷¹ cajāpetitī Rāhu,
 Rāhuggaho. Idha pana Rāhuviyāti *Rāhu*. *Bandhanan* ti
 ca anatth' uppattiṭṭhānaṃ ²⁷² taṃ sandhāya vuttaṃ.
 Tathā mahāsattena vuttavacanam eva gahetvā kumārassa
 Rāhulo ti nāmam akaṃsu.
- 422, 28 *Athāti* nipātamattaṃ. *Rocanīti* ²⁷³ rocanasilā, ujjala-
 422, 29 rūpā ²⁷⁴ ti attho. *Rucaggaṭīti* ²⁷⁵ rucam pabhātaṃ ²⁷⁶
 āgatibhūtā, ²⁷⁷ ga-kār' āgamaṃ katvā vuttaṃ. Itthirātana-
 bhāvato manussaloke sabbāsaṃ bimbapaṭicchannabhūtā ²⁷⁸
 ti *Bimbā*.
- 422, 29 *Jhānā vuṭṭhāyāti* pāda-kajjhānato vuṭṭhāya.
 423, 6 *Aṭṭh' aṅgul' ubbedhā* ti aṭṭh' aṅgulappamāṇa ²⁷⁹-bahala-
 423, 24 bhāvā. *Cūl' amsena chādetvā* ti tiriya-bhāgena ṭhapanavasena
 423, 24 sabbam vihāraṭṭhānaṃ chādetvā. *Suvannayaṭṭhiphālehīti* ²⁸⁰
 423, 25 phālaṃ pāmāṇāhi ²⁸¹ suvaṇṇayaṭṭhihi. *Suvannahatthipādānīti*
 423, 26 pakatihatthipādaparimāṇāni suvaṇṇakhandhāni. ²⁸² *Vutta-*
 423, 28 *nayen' evāti* cūl' amsen' eva. *Suvannakattihīti* ²⁸³ suvaṇ-
 423, 31 ṇakhandhehi. ²⁸⁴ *Salakkhaṇānan* ²⁸⁵ ti lakkaṇasampan-
 nānaṃ samasārānaṃ. ²⁸⁶
- 424, 9 *Bodhipallāṅko* ti abhisambujjhanakāle nisajjaṭṭhānaṃ.

²⁶⁸ B^mP pana ānetvā
²⁶⁹ AG^m sañjāta-
²⁷⁰ B^mP paññāyamānaṃ
²⁷¹ A rahoti
 BG rahe
²⁷² B^mP °ṭṭhāna
²⁷³ B^mP rocinīti
²⁷⁴ B uppalarūpā
²⁷⁵ So all MSS; DA Rucaggatti
²⁷⁶ A pabhānaṃ
 B pahānaṃ
 G pahanam
²⁷⁷ AG^m agatibhūto
 BGM agati-

²⁷⁸ ABGG^mM bimbāpaṭicchanda-
²⁷⁹ ABGG^mM °aṅgulu-
²⁸⁰ ABGG^mM °pālehīti
 DA suvaṇṇ' itthikākapālehi
 with v.l. suvaṇṇayaṭṭhiphālehi
²⁸¹ M pāla- For tāla- ?
²⁸² B^mP °khaṇḍāni
²⁸³ BG suvaṇṇatṭhitikāhīti
 B^mP °kattihīti
²⁸⁴ B^mP °khaṇḍehi
²⁸⁵ AG^mM sallakkha-
 B sallakkhetan
 G sallakkhetan
²⁸⁶ B^mP sahaṣṣārānaṃ

Avijahilo ti Buddhānaṃ tathānisajjāya anaññatthabhāvi- 424, 9
bhāvato apariccatto. Ten' āha *ekasmiṃ yeva thāne hotīti*. 424, 9
Paṭhamapaḍaṇṭhīti ²⁸⁷ pacchime sopānaphalake thatvā 424, 12
ṭhapiyamānassa dakkhiṇapādassa paṭiṭṭhāpanaṭṭhānaṃ. ²⁸⁸
Taṃ pana yasmā dalhaṃ thiraṃ kenaci abhejjaṃ hoti,
tasmā *paḍaṇṭhīti* vuttaṃ. Yasmīṃ bhūmibhāge idāni 424, 12
Jetavanamahāvihāro, tattha yasmīṃ thāne purimānaṃ
sabbabuddhānaṃ mañcā paññattā, tasmīṃ yeva padese
amhākam pi Bhagavato mañco paññatto ti katvā *cattāri* 424, 13
mañcapāḍaṭṭhānāni avijahitāni' eva hontīti vuttaṃ. Mañ-
cānaṃ pana mahantakhuḍḍakabhāvena ²⁸⁹ mañcapaññāpa-
napadesassa mahantāmahantatā appamānaṃ, Buddh' ānu-
bhāvena pana ²⁹⁰ so padeso sabbadā ekappamāno yeva
hotīti *cattāri mañcapāḍaṭṭhānāni avijahitāni' eva hontīti* 424, 13
vuttan ti daṭṭhabbaṃ. *Vihāro pi na vijahati* ²⁹¹ evāti etthāpi 424, 14
es' eva nayo. Purimaṃ vihāraṭṭhānaṃ na paricajati
attho.

Visiṭṭhā mattā vimattā, ²⁹² vimattā va *vemattaṃ*, visa- 424, 20
disatā ²⁹³ ti attho. *Pamāṇaṃ* āroho. ²⁹⁴ *Padhānaṃ* duk- 424, 20, 21
karakiriya. *Rasmīti* sarīrappabhā. 424, 21

Sattānaṃ pākatikahatthena ²⁹⁵ cha-hattho majjhima-
puriso, tato ²⁹⁶ tiguṇaṃ Bhagavato sarīrappamāṇan ti
Bhagavā aṭṭhārasa-hattho ti vadanti. Apare pana bha-
ṇanti: Manussānaṃ pākatikahatthena ²⁹⁷ catu-hattho maj-
jhimapuriso, tato tiguṇaṃ Bhagavato sarīrappamaṇan ti
Bhagavā dvādasa-hattho upādinnakarūpadhammasena;
samantato pana byāmamattaṃ byāmappabhā pharati
upari cha-hatthaṃ abbhuggatā, ²⁹⁸ bahalatarapabhā rūpena
saddhiṃ aṭṭhārasa-hattho hotīti.

Addhaniyan ti dīghakālaṃ. ²⁹⁹ *Ajjhāsayaapaṭibaddhan* ³⁰⁰ 424, 30; 425, 1
ti bodhisambhārasambharaṇakāle tathāpavatt' ajjhāsaya-
dhīnaṃ, tathāpavattapattathanānurūpaṃ ³⁰¹ vipulaṃ vipula-

²⁸⁷ All MSS °pada-
DA °pada with v.l. °pada-

B^mP °gaṇṭhikā ti

²⁸⁸ B^mP paṭiṭṭhahanaṭṭhānaṃ

²⁸⁹ P °khuddakā-

²⁹⁰ AG^m dvā; BGM vā

²⁹¹ B^mP vijahito

²⁹² M adds mattā

²⁹³ AG^m °satisatāni

²⁹⁴ AG^mM ārogo

²⁹⁵ BG pakatika-

²⁹⁶ A tena; G^m teno

²⁹⁷ AG^m pakatihatthena

BG pakatika-

²⁹⁸ B^mP °ggato

²⁹⁹ ABGG^mM °kāla

³⁰⁰ P °paribaddhan

³⁰¹ P tathāpavattapavatta-
pavattanānurūpaṃ

425, 4

tarāṇ ca hotīti attho. Svāyaṃ attho Cariyāpiṭakavaṇ-
ṇanāyaṃ vuttanāyaṃ' eva veditabbo. Ettha ca yasmā
sarīrappamāṇaṃ, padhānaṃ, sarīrappabhā ca Buddhānaṃ
visadisā ti idha pāliyaṃ anāgatā ti, tasmā tehi saddhiṃ
vemattatāsāmaññaṇa āyu-kulāni pi idha āharitvā dīpitāni.
Paṭividdhagūṇesūti ³⁰³ adhigatasabbaññugūṇesu. Nanu ca
bodhisambhāresu, veneyyapuggalaparimāṇe ³⁰³ ca vematt-
taṃ ³⁰⁴ n' atthīti? Saccam, ³⁰⁵ n' atthi. Tad ubhayaṃ pana
Buddhagūṇagahaṇena gahitam eva hotīti na uddhaṭaṃ.
Yad aggena hi sabbabuddhānaṃ Buddhagūṇesu vemattaṃ
n' atthi, ³⁰⁶ tad aggena nesaṃ bodhisambhāresu ³⁰⁷ pi
vemattaṃ n' atthīti. ³⁰⁸ Kasmā? Hetu-anurūpatāya pha-
lassa, eten' eva ³⁰⁹ veneyyapuggalaparimāṇe ³¹⁰ vematta-
bhāvo ³¹¹ vibhāvito. Mahābodhisattānaṃ hi hetu-avatthā-
yaṃ sambhatūpanissay' indriyaparipākā veneyyapuggalā ³¹⁰
carimabhāve arahattasampattiya ³¹² paripositāni ³¹³ kama-
lavanāni suriyarasmisamphassena viya Tathāgatagūṇ' ānu-
bhāvasamphassena vibodham ³¹⁴ upagacchantīti ³¹⁴ dīpesuṃ
aṭṭhakathācariyā.

425, 9

425, 13

Nidhikumbhīti ³¹⁵ cattāro mahānidhaya ³¹⁶ sandhāya va-
dati. *Jāto cāti ca-saddena katamahābhinihāro cāti* ayam
pi attho saṅgahito ti daṭṭhabbo. Vuttaṃ h' etaṃ Bud-
dhavaṃse

“Tārāgaṇā virocanti nakkhattā ³¹⁷ gaganamaṇḍale, ³¹⁸
visākhā candimāyuttā, ³¹⁹ dhuvam Buddhō bhavissatī”
ti. ⁽¹⁾

Eten' eva ca sabbabuddhānaṃ visākhanakkhatte ³²⁰ yeva ³²¹
mahābhinihāro hotīti ca vadanti.

(1) Buddhavaṃsa II 96

- ³⁰³ ABGG^m paṭividdham-
M °vidham-
³⁰³ ABGG^m vinayapuggala-
M vineya-; P vineyya-
³⁰⁴ BG vemattam
³⁰⁵ ABGG^m sabbam
³⁰⁶ BG ti only
³⁰⁷ B^mP sambodhi-
³⁰⁸ ABGG^m n' atthi
³⁰⁹ B^mP ek' anten' eva
³¹⁰ AG^m vinaya-; BGM vineya-
³¹¹ BGM vemattā-

- ³¹² ABGG^m rahadasampattiya
³¹³ ABGG^m pariposagatāni
³¹⁴ BG vibodhamukhagacchantīti
³¹⁵ B^m °kumbho
³¹⁶ ABGG^m °nidhi
³¹⁷ ABGG^mMP nakkhattam
³¹⁸ AG^m gahaṇa-
³¹⁹ BG candimāyattā
³²⁰ ABGG^m vesākhavisākha-
B^m °nakkhatten' eva
P vesākhanakkhatten' eva
³²¹ B^mP omit

13. *Ayaṃ galīti* ayaṃ pavatti * pavattan' ākāro, aññe 425, 19
pubbenivāsaṃ anussarantā iminā ākārena anussarantīti
attho. Yasmā cutito paṭṭhāya yāva paṭisandhi, tāva
anussaraṇaṃ ārohanaṃ atītata³²² atītataṃ' ādijātisaṅ-
khāte³²³ pubbenivāse nāṇassa abhimukhabhāvena pavattīti
katvā; tasmā paṭisandhito paṭṭhāya yāva cuti, tāva
anussaraṇaṃ orohanaṃ pubbenivāse paṭimukhabhāvena
nāṇassa pavattīti * āha *pacchāmukhaṃ nāṇaṃ pesetvā* ti. 425, 21
Cutigantabbaṃ ³²⁴ ti *yaṃ pana idaṃ* cutiyā nāṇagatiyā 425, 20
gantabbaṃ taṃ gamaṇaṃ bujjhantīti attho. *Garukaṇ* ti 425, 22
bhāriyaṃ dukkaraṃ, ten' āha *ākāse padaṃ dassento viyāti*. 425, 22
Aparaṃ pi kāraṇaṇ ti chinnavatūmānussaraṇaṃ pacchā- 425, 24
mukhaṃ nāṇaṃ ³²⁵ pesanato aparaṃ acchariy' abbhutakā-
raṇaṃ.

Yatrāti paccatt' atthe, *nāma* ti acchariy' atthe 425, 26
nipāto, *hi-saddo* anattako. Ten' āha ³²⁶ *yo nāma Tathā-* 425, 26
gato ³²⁶ ti. Evaṇ ca katvā *yatrāti* nipātavasenāti ³²⁷ *visuṃ* 425, 26
yatra-saddagahaṇaṃ samatthitaṃ hoti. Papañcenti sat-
tasantānaṃ saṃsāre vitthārentīti *papañcaṃ*. *Kammavattaṃ* 425, 27, 29
vuccati kilesavaṭṭassa papañcagahaṇena, vipākavaṭṭassa
dukkhagahaṇena gahitattā. *Pariyādinnavatṭe* ³²⁸ 425, 30
ti sabbaso khepitavatṭe.³²⁹

Maggasīlena phalasīlenāti vatvā ta-y-idaṃ maggaphala- 426, 1
silaṃ lokiyasīlapubbakaṃ, Buddhānaṃ ca lokiyasīlaṃ pi
lok' uttarasīlaṃ viya anaññasādhāraṇaṃ evāti dassetuṃ
lokiya-lok' uttarasīlenāti vuttaṃ. Samādhipaṇṇāsu pi es' 426, 1
eva nayo. *Samādhipakkhā* ti samādhi ca samādhipakkhā ca 426, 2
samādhipakkhā ³³⁰ ti ekadesasarūp' ekaseso ³³¹ datṭhabbo.
Ten' āha *Maggasamādhinā* ti ādi, *vihāro gahito vāti* ca. 426, 3, 8
Samādhipakkhā nāma viriya-sati-ādayo.³³² 426, 7

Sayan ti attanā. *Nivaraṇ' ādihīti* nīvaraṇehi c' eva tad 426, 16
ekaṭṭhehi ca pāpadhammehi, vitakkavicār' ādīhi ca. *Vimut-* 426, 16

* . . . AG^m omit

³²¹ B^m atīta-atītataṃ

³²² BG atītamājāti-

M atītamādi-jāti-

³²³ So all MSS; DA cutiṃ-

³²⁴ B^m P nāṇa

³²⁵⁻³²⁶ AG^m yo janāmatagato

BG yo janāmatthāgato

M yo janāmatthāgato

³²⁷ B^m P °vasena

³²⁸ ABGG^m M parivatṭe

³²⁹ A °vagge

³³⁰ AG^m sakkhā

³³¹ ABGG^m M °ekasese

³³² ABGG^m M add nāma

- tattā vimuttīti*³²³ *saṅkhaṃ gacchanīti* iminā vimutti-saddassa kammasāadhanatam āha aṭṭhasamāpatti-ādivisayattā tassa. Vimuttattā ti ca: Vikkhambhanavasena vimuttattā ti
- 426, 18 *ādinā* yojetabbam. *Tassa tassāti* aniccānupassan' ādikassa.
- 426, 18 *Paccanīk' aṅgavasenāti* pahātabbapaṭipakkha-aṅgavaseṇa.
- 426, 23 *Paṭippassaddh' ante uppannattā*³²⁴ ti kilesānaṃ paṭippasam-
- 426, 23 bhanam paṭippassaddham, so eva *anto* pariyoṣānabhāvato, tasmim sādhetabbe³²⁵ nibbattattā; taṃ-taṃ-maggavaj-jhakilesānaṃ paṭippassambhanavasena pavattattā ti attho. Kilesehi nissatātā,³²⁶ apagamo ca³²⁷ nibbānassa tehi vivit-tattā³²⁸ evāti āha *dūre* *thitattā* ti.
- 426, 25
- 426, 30 16. *Dhammadhātūti* dhammānaṃ sabhāvo, atthato³²⁹
- 426, 30 cattāri ariyasaccāni. *Suppaṭividdhā* ti suṭṭhu paṭividdhā sa-vāsaṇaṃ sabbesaṃ kilesānaṃ pajahanato. Evaṃ hi sabbañ-ñutā dasabalapaññādayo³⁴⁰ cāti sabbabuddhagunā³⁴¹ Bha-gavatā adhigatā ahesuṃ.³⁴² Arahattaṃ dhammadhātūti keci.
- 426, 32 Sabbaññutaññāṇaṃ ti apare. *Dvīhi padehīti* dvīhi vākyehi.³⁴³
- 426, 32 *Ābaddhan* ti paṭibaddham, taṃ-mūlakattā uparidesanāya.
- 426, 33 *Devacārikakolāhalaṇ*³⁴⁴ ti attano devalokacārikāyaṃ³⁴⁵
- 426, 33 Suddh' āvāsadevānaṃ kutūhalappavattiṃ *dassento* suttanta-pariyoṣāne *vicāressati*, atthato vibhāvēssatīti yojanā. *Ayaṃ*
- 427, 1 *desanā* ti Ito so bhikkhave ti ādinā vitthārato pavattitadesanam āha.
- 427, 3 *Nidānakaṇḍe* ti ādito desitam uddesadesanam³⁴⁶ āha. Sā hi imissā desanāya nidānaṭṭhāniyattā tathā vuttā.
- 427, 6 17. *Vipassīti tassa nāman* ti vatvā tassa anvatthataṃ
- 427, 6 dassetuṃ *tañ ca kho* ti ādi vuttaṃ. *Vividhe atthe* ti tirohita-vidūradesagat' ādike nīl' ādivasena³⁴⁷ nānāvidhe,³⁴⁸ tad aññe ca³⁴⁹ indriyagocarabhūte³⁴⁹ te ca³⁵⁰ yathūpagate, vohāraviniicchaye cāti nānāvidhe atthe. *Passanakusalatā-yāti* dassane nipuṇabhāvena.

323 ABGG^mM vimuttin ti
 324 P upapannā
 325 AG^m saddhetabbe
 326 AG^mM nissavanā; BG nissavatā
 327 BG ti
 328 ABGG^mM vivittatā
 329 ABGG^mM add ti
 340 ABGG^m 'paññāñādayo
 B^mP 'ñāñ' ādayo
 341 B^mP sabbe-
 342 ABGG^mM ahetuṃ

343 ABGG^m vākkehi
 344 ABGG^mMP °cāriya-
 DA °cārikāya-
 345 BG °cārikāyaṃ
 B^mP °loke; M omits loka
 346 ABGG^mM uddesanam ādesanam
 347 ABGG^m nivalādivasena
 M nivalādivasena
 348-349 BG tidaññe va
 349 BG °gocaraṃ-
 350 ABGG^mM add te

Yāthāvato ñeyyaṃ bujjhatīti *bodhi*, so eva sattayogato
bodhisatto ti āha *paṇḍitasatto bujjhanakasatto* ti. 427, 8
 Sucintitacintit' ādinā pana vattabbam eva n' atthi. Yādā
 ca tena ³⁵¹ mahābhinihāro kato, tato ³⁵² paṭṭhāya mahābo-
 dhiyaṃ ek' antaninnattā bodhimhi satto ³⁵³ *bodhisatto* ³⁵⁴ 427, 8
 ti ³⁵⁴ āha *bodhisāṅkhālesūti* ādi. Maggañānapadaṭṭhānaṃ 427, 8
 hi sabbaññutañānaṃ, ³⁵⁵ sabbaññutañānapadaṭṭhānaṃ ca
 maggañānaṃ bodhīti ³⁵⁶ vuccati. *Sato sampajāno* 427, 10
 ti iminā catutthāya gabbhāvakkantiyā okkamīti dasseti.
 Catasso hi gabbhāvakkantiyo, idh' ekacco gabbhe ³⁵⁷
 mātukucchiyaṃ okkamane, ṭhite, nikkhamane ti tīsu pi ³⁵⁸
 ṭhānesu asampajāno hoti; ekacco paṭhame ṭhāne sam-
 pajāno, na itaresu; ³⁵⁹ ekacco paṭhame dutiye ca ṭhāne
 sampajāno, na tatiye; ekacco tīsu pi ṭhānesu sampajāno
 hoti. Tattha paṭhamā gabbhāvakkanti ³⁶⁰ lokiyamahā-
 janassa vasena vuttā, dutiyā asītimahāsāvakānaṃ vasena,
 tatiyā dvinnāṃ aggasāvakānaṃ paccekabuddhānaṃ ca
 vasena. Te kira kammajavātehi uddhampādā ³⁶¹ adho-
 sirā ³⁶² anekasataporise papāte viya yonimukhe khittā,
 tālacchiggalena ³⁶³ hatthī viya, sambādhena yonimukhena
 nikkhamantā mahantaṃ dukkhaṃ pāpuṇanti, tena tesam :
 Mayaṃ nikkhamāmāti sampajāññaṃ na hoti. Catutthā ³⁶⁴
 sabbaññubodhisattānaṃ ³⁶⁵ vasena. Te hi mātukucchi-
 miṃ ³⁶⁶ paṭisandhiṃ gaṇhantā pi pajānanti, tattha vasantā
 pi pajānanti, nikkhamanakale pi pajānanti. Na hi te ³⁶⁷
 kammajavātā ³⁶⁷ uddhampāde adhosire ³⁶⁸ katvā khipitum
 sakkonti, dve hatthe pasāretvā ³⁶⁹ akkhīni ummīletvā
 ṭhitakā va nikkhamantīti. *Nānena paricchinditvā* ti pub- 427, 11
 babhāge pañcamahāvilokanañāṇehi c' eva : Idāni cavāmīti
 cutiparicchindanañāṇena ca, aparabhāge : Idha mayā paṭi-
 sandhi gahitā ti paṭisandhiparicchindanañāṇena ca paric-
 chijja jānitvā.

³⁵¹ B^mP panānena

³⁵² ABGG^mM omit

³⁵³ ABGG^mM add ti

³⁵⁴ AG^m omit

³⁵⁵ AG^m omit

P sabbañānaṃ

³⁵⁶ ABGG^mMP mahābodhīti

³⁵⁷ B^mP gabbho

³⁵⁸ B^mP omit

³⁵⁹ ABGG^mM add pi

³⁶⁰ ABGG^mM gabbh' okkanti

³⁶¹ ABGG^mMP °pādaṃ

³⁶² BG °siraṃ

³⁶³ AG^m kāla-

³⁶⁴ AG^m catutthāya

³⁶⁵ G sabbaññuta-

³⁶⁶ B^mP °kucchimhi

³⁶⁷ AG^m nekkhammajavātā

³⁶⁸ AG^m adho pi sire

³⁶⁹ B^mP pasāritvā

- Pañcannaṃ mahāpariccāgānaṃ, ñāt' atthacariyādīnaṃ
 ca satī pi pāramīpariyāpannabhāve ³⁷⁰ sambhāravisesa-
 bhāvadassan' atthaṃ visuṃ gahaṇaṃ. Tattha ³⁷¹ aṅgaparic-
 cāgo, nayanapariccāgo, attapariccāgo, rajjapariccāgo, put-
 tadārapariccāgo ti ime *pañcamahāpariccāgā*.³⁷² Tatthāpi
 427, 16 kāmāṃ aṅgapariccāg' ādayo pi dānapāramī yeva, tathā pi
 pariccāgavisesabhāvadassan' atthañ c' eva sudukkarabhā-
 vadassan' atthañ ca mahāpariccāgānaṃ visuṃ gahaṇaṃ.
 Tato eva ca aṅgapariccāgato ³⁷³ visuṃ nayanapariccāgaga-
 haṇaṃ, pariccāgabhāvasāmaññe pi rajjapariccāgaputta-
 dārapariccāgagahaṇaṃ ca kataṃ. Nātināṃ atthacariyā *ñāt'*
 427, 17 *atthacariyā*, sā ca kho karuṇāyanavasena. Tathā sattalo-
 kassa diṭṭhadhammikasamparāyikaparam' atthānaṃ vasena
 hitakiriya ³⁷⁴ *lok' atthacariyā*. Kammassakataññāvasena,
 427, 17 anavajjakamm' āyatana-sipp' āyatana-vijjāṭṭhānavasena,³⁷⁵
 khandh' āyatan' ādivasena,³⁷⁶ lakkhaṇattay' āditiraṇa-
 vasena ³⁷⁷ ca attano paresaṃ ca tattha satipaṭṭhānena
 427, 18 ñāṇacāro *buddhicariyā*,³⁷⁸ sā pan' atthato paññāpāramī
 yeva,³⁷⁹ ñāṇasambhāravisesatādassan' atthaṃ pana visuṃ
 427, 18 gahaṇaṃ. *Buddhicariyānaṃ* ³⁸⁰ ti bahuvačanāniddesena
 pubbayoga-pubbacariyā-dhamm' akkhān' ādīnaṃ ³⁸¹ saṅ-
 gaho daṭṭhabbo. Tattha gatapaccāgatika-vattasaṅkhā-
 tāya ³⁸² pubbhāgapaṭipadāya ³⁸³ saddhiṃ abhiññāsa-
 mātāpattinipphādanāṃ ³⁸⁴ pubbayogo,³⁸⁵ Dān' ādisu yeva
 sātisaṃyapaṭipatti pubbacariyā. Yāva ³⁸⁶ Cariyāpiṭakasaṅ-
 gahitā abhinīhāro pubbayogo, kāy' ādivivekavasena ekacari-
 yāpubbacariyā ti keci. Dān' ādīnaṃ c' eva app' icchatādi-
 naṃ ca saṃsāranibbānesu ādīnav' ānisaṃsānaṃ ca vibhā-
 vanavasena,³⁸⁷ sattānaṃ ³⁸⁸ bodhittaye ³⁸⁹ patiṭṭhāpana-

370 B^mP pāramiyā-371 AG^m na tattha372 ABGG^mM °pariccāgo373 B^mP *add* pi374 B^mP hitacariyā375 B^m vijjāthāna-
P °sibbāyatana-sippaṭṭhāna-

376 A khandh' āyatan'-

G^m baddh' āyatan'-377 AGG^m lakkhaṇatthāyānītiṇa-

B lakkhaṇatthāyānītiṇa-

M lakkhaṇatthāyānītiṇa-

378 B^m buddha-

P buddhatta-

379 AG^m yena ca380 B^m buddha-381 ABGG^mM °dhammakkhān-
ādīnaṃ382 B^m °paccāgata-383 AG^mM paṭipadāya *only*
BG pubbapaṭipadāya384 AG^m °samāpattinapapphā-

dānaṃ

385 ABGG^mM pubbayogo386 ABGG^mM yā vā387 ABGG^mM vibhāva *only*388 AG^m yattānaṃ389 ABGG^mM bodhisattaye

paripācanavasena ca pavattā kathā dhamm' akkhānaṃ.
Koṭiṃ patvā ³⁹⁰ ti paraṃ ³⁹¹ pariyantaṃ paraṃ' ukkaṃsaṃ ^{427, 18}
 pāpunivā. *Sattamahādānānīti* ³⁹² atthavassikakāle : Hada- ^{427, 19}
 yamaṃs' ādini pi yācakānaṃ dadeyyan ³⁹³ ti ajjhāsayaṃ
 uppādetvā dinnadānaṃ, maṅgalahatthidānaṃ, gamanakāle
 dinnaṃ sattaṣaṭṭakamahādānaṃ, maggaṃ gacchantena din-
 naṃ assadānaṃ, rathadānaṃ, puttadānaṃ, ³⁹⁴ bhariyādānaṃ
 ti imāni sattaṃmahādānāni datvā. ³⁹⁵

Idān' eva me maraṇaṃ hotūti adhimuccitvā ³⁹⁶ kālaka-
 raṇaṃ *adhimuttikālakiriya*, taṃ bodhisattānaṃ yeva, na ^{427, 26}
 aññesaṃ. Bodhisattā kira dīgh' āyukadevaloke tthitā :
 Idha tthitassa me bodhisambhārasambharaṇaṃ na sam-
 bhavatīti ³⁹⁷ tattha vāsato nibbinnaṃānāsā honti, tadā
 vimānaṃ pavisitvā akkhīni nimmiḍetvā : ³⁹⁸ Ito uddhaṃ me
 jīvitam nappavattatūti cittaṃ adhiṭṭhāya nisīdanti ; citta-
 dhiṭṭhānasamanantaram eva maraṇaṃ hoti. Pāramidham-
 mānaṃ hi ukkaṃsappattiyā ³⁹⁹ tasmaṃ tasmaṃ attabhāve
 abhiññāsamāpattīhi santānassa visesitattā attasinehassa
 patanubhāvena, ⁴⁰⁰ sattesu ca mahākaruṇāya ulārabhāvena,
 adhiṭṭhānassa tikkhavisadabhāv' āpattiyā bodhisattānaṃ
 adhippāyā ⁴⁰¹ samijjhanti. Citte viya kammesu ca nesam
 vasībhāvo, tasmā yattha uppannānaṃ ⁴⁰² pāramiyo samma-
 d-eva paribhūhanti. ⁴⁰³ Vuttanayena kālaṃ katvā tattha
 uppajjanti. ⁴⁰⁴ Tathā hi amhākaṃ mahāsatto ⁴⁰⁵ imasmiṃ
 yeva kappe nānājātisu aparihīnājjhāno kālaṃ katvā brah-
 maloke nibbatto, appakam eva kālaṃ tattha tthavā tato
 cavitvā manussaloke nibbatto, pāramisambharaṇapasuto ⁴⁰⁶
 ahosi. Tena vuttaṃ — bodhisattānaṃ yeva, na aññesaṃ ti.
Eken' attabhāvena antarena pāramiṇaṃ *sabbaso pūritattā* ^{427, 28, 29}
 ti iminā payoṇābhāvato tattha tthavā adhimuttikāla-

³⁹⁰ ABGG^mM pattā

³⁹¹ B^mP para

³⁹² ABGG^mM dān' ādīnīti

³⁹³ P dadeyyun

³⁹⁴ AG^m *add* sambhavatīti tattha
vāsato nibbinna

³⁹⁵ B^m katvā

³⁹⁶ AG^m adhipucchitvā
BGM adhimucchitvā

³⁹⁷ B^mP *add* katvā

³⁹⁸ B^m nimmiḍetvā

³⁹⁹ B^mP ukkaṃsappavattiyā

⁴⁰⁰ BG patānu- ; B^mP tanubhāvena

⁴⁰¹ BG *add* ti

⁴⁰² BG uppajjanānaṃ

B^mP upapannānaṃ

⁴⁰³ P *corrected to* paribhūhanti

⁴⁰⁴ B^mP upapajjanti

⁴⁰⁵ AG^m mahācarimabhāve aneka-
mahanidānasamuttāhanapubbi-
kāya dibbasampattisādisāya
mahāsampattiṃ yā nibbatim
viya bodhisatto

⁴⁰⁶ AG^m pāramisambhānā-

kiriya nāma ⁴⁰⁷ nāhositi ⁴⁰⁷ dasseti. Api ca tattha yāvatā-yukam ⁴⁰⁸ avatthānam ⁴⁰⁹ carimabhava anekamahānidhānasamutthānapubbikāya ⁴¹⁰ dibbasampattisadisāya mahā-sampattiyā nibbatti ⁴¹¹ viya, Buddhabūtassa ca asadisadān' ādivasena anañāsādhāraṇalābh' uppatti viya ca: Ito param mahāpurisassa dibbasampatti-anubhavanam nāma n' atthīti ussāhajātassa puññasambhārassa vasenāti daṭṭhabbam. Ayaṃ h' ettha ⁴¹² dhammatā.

427, 31 *Manussagaṇanavasena*, ⁴¹³ na ⁴¹⁴ devagaṇanavasena. ⁴¹⁵
427, 32 *Pubbanimittānīti* cutiyā pubbanimittāni.

428, 3 *Amilāyivā* ti ettha amilātagahaṇen' eva ⁴¹⁶ tāsam mālānam vaṇṇasampadāya pi gandhasampadāya pi sobhāsampadāya pi avināso dassito ti daṭṭhabbam. Bāhir' abbhantarānam rajojallānam lesassa ⁴¹⁷ pi abhāvato devānam sarīragatāni vatthāni sabbakālam parisuddhapabhassarān' eva hutvā
428, 3, 4 tiṭṭhantīti āha *Vatthesu pi es' eva nayo* ti. *N' eva* ⁴¹⁸ *sītaṃ na uñhan* ti yassa sītassa paṭikāravasena ⁴¹⁹ adhiṇam seviyamānam uñham, sayam eva vā kharataram ⁴²⁰ hutvā abhibhavantam sarīre sedam uppādeyya, tādisam n' eva
428, 4 sitam, na uñham vā ⁴²¹ hoti. *Tasmim kāle* ti yathāvutte ⁴²²
428, 5 maraṇ' āsannakāle. *Bindu-binduvasenāti* chinnaśuttāya āmuttamutt' āvaliyā ⁴²³ nipatantā ⁴²⁴ muttāgulikā ⁴²⁵ viya bindu bindu hutvā. *Sedā* ti sedadhārā ⁴²⁶ *muccanti*. Dantānam khaṇḍitabhāvo ⁴²⁷ *khaṇḍiccam*. Kesānam palitabhāvo ⁴²⁸ *pāliccam*. *Ādi-saddena* valittacatam saṅgaṇhāti. *Kilantarūpo attabhāvo* ⁴²⁹ *hoti*, na pana khaṇḍiccapālicc' ādinīti ⁴³⁰ adhippāyo. *Ukkaṇṭhitā* hi ⁴³¹ anabhirati. Sā n'

⁴⁰⁷ ABGG^mM nam hosti

⁴⁰⁸ B^m āyuka

⁴⁰⁹ B^m thānam

P adhiṭṭhānam

⁴¹⁰ B^m nidhi for nidhāna

P nidāna for nidhāna

⁴¹¹ AG^mM nibbattim

⁴¹² P c' ettha

⁴¹³ AG^m °ganavasena

B^mP °gaṇanā-

DA manussānam gaṇanavasena

⁴¹⁴ ABGG^mM omīti

⁴¹⁵ AG^m °ganavasena

B^mP °gaṇanā-

⁴¹⁶ AG^m °gahane ca

⁴¹⁷ B^mP lepassa

⁴¹⁸ DA na with v.l. n' eva

⁴¹⁹ ABGG^mM pati-

P paṭihāra-

⁴²⁰ AG^m kharatanam

⁴²¹ B^mP omīti

⁴²² B^mP °vutta

⁴²³ AG^m āmuttā only

⁴²⁴ AG^m omīti

⁴²⁵ B^mP mutta-

⁴²⁶ AG^m sedajalla vā

BGM sedajale vā

⁴²⁷ AG^m omīti

⁴²⁸ ABGG^m phalita-

⁴²⁹ ABG^m attā na

G atha na; M attā na

⁴³⁰ B^mP °āditi

ABGG^mM °ādini

⁴³¹ B^mP ti

atthi uparūpari ulāra-ulārānaṃ ⁴³² yeva bhogānaṃ visesato rucijananānaṃ ⁴³³ upatitṭhanato. ⁴³⁴ *Nissasanti* ⁴³⁵ uṇhaṃ ^{428, 10} nissasanti. ⁴³⁵ *Vijambhantīti* anabhirativasena vijambhanaṃ ^{428, 11} karonti. *Paṇḍitā evāti* buddhisampannā eva devatā. ^{428, 17} Yathā devatā sampatijātā : ⁴³⁶ Kīdisena puññakammena idha nibbattā ti cintetvā : Iminā nāma puññakammena idha nibbattā ti jānanti, evaṃ atītabhave attanā kataṃ, aññadā pi vā ekaccaṃ puññakammaṃ jānanti yeva mahāpuññā ti āha *Ye mahāpuññā* ti ādi. ^{428, 20}

* *Na* ⁴³⁷ *paññāyanti* ciratarakālattā param' āyuno ti. ⁴³⁸ *Aniyyānikan* ti na niyyān' āvahaṃ sattānaṃ abhājana- ^{429, 3} bhāvato. Sattānaṃ ⁴³⁹ param' āyuno parittatā ⁴⁴⁰ nāma pāp' ussannatāyāti āha * *Tadā hi* ⁴⁴¹ *sattā ussannakilesā* ^{429, 8} *hontīti*. Etth' āha : Kasmā Sammāsambuddhā manussaloke eva uppajjanti, na devabrahmalokesūti? Devaloke tāva n' uppujanti brahmacariyavāsassa anokāsabhavato, tathā anacchariyabhavato. Acchariyadhammā hi Buddhā Bhagavanto, tesam sā acchariyadhammatā dev' attabhāve tṭhitānaṃ na ⁴⁴² pākaṭā hoti, yathā manussabhūtānaṃ, devabhūte hi Sammāsambuddhe ⁴⁴³ dissamānaṃ Buddh' ānubhāvaṃ dev' ānubhāvato ⁴⁴⁴ loko dahati, na Buddh' ānubhāvato. Tathā sati Sammāsambuddho ti nādhimuccati, na sampasīdati, issarakuttagāhaṃ na vissajjeti, dev' attabhāvassa ca cirakālāvaṭṭhanato ⁴⁴⁵ ekaccasassatavādato na parimuccati. Brahmaloce n' uppajjantīti etthāpi ⁴⁴⁶ es' eva nayo. Sattānaṃ tādīsagāhavinimocan' atthaṃ hi ⁴⁴⁷ Buddhā Bhagavanto manussasugatiyaṃ yeva uppajjanti, na devasugatiyaṃ. Manussasugatiyaṃ uppajjantā pi opapātikā na honti, sati ca opapātikūpapattiyaṃ ⁴⁴⁸ vuttado- ⁴⁴⁹ sānavattanato, ⁴⁴⁹ dhammaveneyyānaṃ dhammatantiyā

⁴³² ABGG^m ulārānaṃ
⁴³³ B^mP duvijānanānaṃ
⁴³⁴ B^mP °tiṭṭhanato
⁴³⁵ ABGG^mM nissayantīti
 P nissamantīti
⁴³⁶ ABGG^mM sampatti-
 * ... * P omits
⁴³⁷ P pana
⁴³⁸ B^m omits
⁴³⁹ B^m sattā na
⁴⁴⁰ AG^m parittatā
 B^m honti instead

⁴⁴¹ ABGG^mMP omit
⁴⁴² BG omit
⁴⁴³ AG^m °buddho hi
⁴⁴⁴ AG^m add va
 BG °bhāvatāvatova
⁴⁴⁵ B^mP °kālādhiṭṭhānato
⁴⁴⁶ ABGG^mM etthāti
⁴⁴⁷ ABGG^mM omit
⁴⁴⁸ AG^m °pattiyā
⁴⁴⁹ AG^m vuttadesānavattanato

ṭhapanassa viya dhātuveneyyānaṃ dhātūnaṃ ṭhapanassa icchitabbattā ca. Na hi opapātikānaṃ parinibbānato ud-dhaṃ sariradhātuyo tiṭṭhanti. Manussaloke uppajjantā pi ⁴⁵⁰ mahābodhisattā carimabhava ⁴⁵¹ manussabhāvassa ⁴⁵² pākāṭabhāvakaraṇāya ⁴⁵³ dāraḥapariggaham pi karonti, ⁴⁵⁴ yāva puttamukhadassanā agāramajjhe tiṭṭhanti, ⁴⁵⁵ paripākagatasīlanekkhammaṇṇādīpāramitā ⁴⁵⁶ pi na abhinikkhamanti. ⁴⁵⁷ Kiṃ vā etāya kāraṇacintāya? Sabbabuddhehi ⁴⁵⁸ āciṇṇasamāciṇṇo ⁴⁵⁹ 'yaṃ ⁴⁶⁰ kamo, ⁴⁶⁰ yad idaṃ manussabhūtānaṃ yeva abhisambujjhanā, na devabhūtānaṃ ti. Ayam ettha dhammatā. Tathā hi tad attho mahābhinihāro pi manussabhūtānaṃ yeva ijjhati, na devabhūtānaṃ.

Kasmā pana Sammāsambuddhā Jambudīpe eva uppajjanti, na sesadīpesu? Keci tāva āhu: Yasmā paṭhaviyā nābhibhūtā Buddhabhāvasahācalaṭṭhānabhūtā ⁴⁶¹ bodhimāṇḍabhūmi Jambudīpe eva, tasmā Jambudīpe eva uppajjantīti; tathā: Itaresam pi avijahitaṭṭhānānaṃ ⁴⁶² tatth' eva labbhanato ti. Ayam pan' ettha amhākaṃ khanti: Yasmā purimabuddhānaṃ, mahābodhisattānaṃ, ⁴⁶³ paccekabuddhānaṃ ca nibbattiyā sāvakaḥbodhisattānaṃ sāvakaḥbodhiyā abhinihāro, sāvakaḥpāramiyā sambharaṇaṃ, paripācanaṃ ca Buddhakhettabhūte imasmim cakkavāle Jambudīpe eva ijjhati, na aññattha. Veneyyānaṃ ⁴⁶⁴ vinayan' attho ca Buddh' uppādo ti ⁴⁶⁵ aggasāvakamahāsāvak' ādi veneyyavisesāpekkhāya ⁴⁶⁶ etasmim Jambudīpe eva Buddhā nibbattanti, na sesadīpesu. Ayaṇ ca nayo sabbabuddhānaṃ āciṇṇasamāciṇṇo ti. Tesam uttamapurisānaṃ tatth' eva uppatti sampatticakkānaṃ viya aññamaññūpanissayato ⁴⁶⁷

⁴⁵⁰ AG^mM ca

BG va

⁴⁵¹ GM °bhāve

⁴⁵² ABGG^mM °bhāva

⁴⁵³ BGM °kāraṇāya

⁴⁵⁴ B^mP karontā

⁴⁵⁵ AG^m tiṭṭhantā

⁴⁵⁶ AG^m °nekkhammaṃ-

B^m °pāramikā

⁴⁵⁷ B^mP add ti

⁴⁵⁸ BG^m sambuddhehi

⁴⁵⁹ B^m °ciṇṇā

P °samāpatti

⁴⁶⁰ B^m omits

⁴⁶¹ B^m Buddh' ānubhāvasahitā
acala-

P °bhāvamahā acala-

⁴⁶² AG^mM °ṭṭhānā

BG °jahitattā na

⁴⁶³ AG^m attānaṃ only

BG omi; M sattānaṃ only

⁴⁶⁴ ABGG^mM vineyya

P vineyyānaṃ

⁴⁶⁵ BGM cāti

⁴⁶⁶ AG^m vinayapekkhāya

BGM vineyapekkhāya

P vinayāvisesā-

⁴⁶⁷ ABGG^mM añña-m-aññaṃ
panissayato

aparāparaṃ pavattatīti daṭṭhabbaṃ. Eten' eva imaṃ cakkavāḷaṃ majjhe katvā iminā saddhiṃ cakkavāḷānaṃ dasasahassass' eva jātikkhettabhāvo ⁴⁶⁸ dīpito, ito aññassa Buddhānaṃ uppattiṭṭhānassa Tepiṭake Buddhavacane anupalabbhanato. Ten' āha *Tīsu dīpesu Buddhā na nibbattanti, Jambudīpe yeva nibbattantīti dīpaṃ passīti*. Iminā nayena desaniyāme pi kāraṇaṃ nīharitvā vattabbaṃ. 429, 16

Idāni ⁴⁶⁹ *khattiyakulaṃ* ⁴⁷⁰ *lokasammataṃ*, brāhmaṇānaṃ pi pūjanīyabhāvato. *Rājā pitā bhavissatīti* kulaṃ passi, pituvasena kulassa niddisittabato. 429, 30 429, 31

Dasannaṃ ⁴⁷¹ *māsānaṃ upari satta divasāni* ⁴⁷² passi, tena attano antarāyābhāvaṃ aññāsi, tassā ca Tusitabhavā dibbasampattipaccanubhavanaṃ. 430, 5

Tā devatā ti dasasahassacakkavāḷadevatā. ⁴⁷³ Kathaṃ pana tā devatā tadā bodhisattassa pūritapāramībhaṃ, bhāvitaṃ ⁴⁷⁴ c' assa Buddhābhāvaṃ jānantīti? Mahesakkhānaṃ ⁴⁷⁵ devatānaṃ vasena, yebhuyyena ca tā ⁴⁷⁶ devatā abhisamayabhāgino. Tathā hi Bhagavato dhammasaṃvibhāge ⁴⁷⁷ anekavāraṃ dasasahassacakkavāḷadevatāsannipāto ⁴⁷⁸ ahosi. *Cavāmīti* ⁴⁷⁹ *jānāti* cuti-āsannajavanehi nāṇasahitehi cutiyā upaṭṭhitabhāvassa paṭisaṃvidittatā. *Cuticittā na jānāti* cuticittakkhaṇassa ⁴⁸⁰ ittarabhāvato. Tathā hi taṃ cutūpapātānāssa pi avisayo va. Paṭisandhicitte pi es' eva nayo. 430, 9 430, 15 430, 15

Āvajjanapariyāyo ti āvajjanakkamo. Yasmā ⁴⁸¹ ekavāraṃ āvajjitamattena ārammaṇaṃ nicchinituṃ ⁴⁸² na sakkā, tasmā ⁴⁸³ tam ev' ārammaṇaṃ dutiyaṃ tatiyaṃ ca āvajjitvā nicchayati. ⁴⁸⁴ *Āvajjanasīsenā c' ettha javanavāro gahito*. Ten' āha *dutiya-tatiya-cittavāre* ⁴⁸⁵ *eva* ⁴⁸⁶ *jānissatīti*. Cutiyā puretaraṃ katipayacittavārato paṭṭhāya: Maraṇaṃ me 430, 18 430, 19

⁴⁶⁸ B^mP khettabhāvo

⁴⁶⁹ B^m adds ca

⁴⁷⁰ A °kule

G^m °kula

⁴⁷¹ AG^m dassannaṃ

⁴⁷² B^m adds ti

⁴⁷³ ABGG^mM °sahassa-

⁴⁷⁴ B^m kathaṃ

P taṃ

⁴⁷⁵ BGM °sakkānaṃ

⁴⁷⁶ AG^m omit

⁴⁷⁷ AG^m dhammaṃ saṃvibhāgo

B^m dhammadāna-

⁴⁷⁸ P °sannipatitā

⁴⁷⁹ AG^m bhavāmīti

BGM byāmīti

⁴⁸⁰ ABGG^mM omit cuti

⁴⁸¹ P yathā

⁴⁸² P nicchindituṃ

⁴⁸³ P omits

⁴⁸⁴ AG^m ti nicchayati

⁴⁸⁵ P omits citta

⁴⁸⁶ So all MSS; DA evaṃ

- 430, 23 āsannan ti jānanato *cutikkhaṇe pi: Cavāmīti* ⁴⁸⁷ jānāṭīti
 430, 24 vuttam. Paṭisandhiyā pana apubbabhāvato ⁴⁸⁸ *paṭisandhi-*
cittam na ⁴⁸⁹ *jānāti*. Cittanikantiyā ⁴⁹⁰ uppattito parato
 430, 24 *Asukasmim thāne* ⁴⁹¹ *mayā* ⁴⁹¹ *paṭisandhi gahitā ti jānāti*.
 430, 25 *Tasmim kāle* ti paṭisandhigahaṇakāle. *Dasasahassiloka-*
dhātu ⁴⁹² *kampatīti* ettha kampanakāraṇam heṭṭhā Brah-
 majālavaṇṇanāyam vuttam eva. Atthato pan' ettha yaṃ
 vattabbam, taṃ parato Mahāparinibbānavaṇṇanāyam āga-
 missati. Mahākāruṇikā Buddhā Bhagavanto sattānam
 hitasukhavidhānatapparātāya bahulam somanassitā va hon-
 hīti tesam paṭhamamahāvīpākacittena paṭisandhigahaṇam
 aṭṭhakathāyam ^(k) vuttam. Mahāsīvattothero pana yadi pi
 mahākāruṇikā Buddhā Bhagavanto sattānam hitasukha-
 vidhānatapparā ⁴⁹³ va, ⁴⁹⁴ vivek' ajjhāsayā pana visaṅkhā-
 raninnā sabbasaṅkhāresu ajjupekkhanabahulā ti pañca-
 mamahāvīpākacittena paṭisandhigahaṇam āha.

- 431, 3 *Pure punṇamāya sattamadivasato paṭṭhāyāti* punṇamāya
 pure sattamadivasato paṭṭhāya, sukkapakkhe navamito
 paṭṭhāyāti attho. *Sattame* ⁴⁹⁵ *divase* ti navamito sattame
 431, 9 divase āsāhipunṇamāya. ⁴⁹⁶ *Idam* ⁴⁹⁷ *supinan* ti idāni
 vuccamān' ākāraṃ supinaṃ. ⁴⁹⁸ *Majjhim'* aṭṭhakathāyam
 pana

“Anotattadahaṃ netvā ekam antaṃ aṭṭhaṃsu. Atha
 nesam deviyo ⁴⁹⁹ āgantvā manussamalaharaṇ' atthaṃ ⁵⁰⁰
 nahāpetvā ⁵⁰¹ ” ti ⁽¹⁾

- vuttam. Tattha ⁵⁰² nesam deviyo ti mahārājūnaṃ deviyo.
 431, 15 *Caritvā* ti gocaraṃ caritvā.

- 431, 21 *Haritupattāyāti* ⁵⁰³ haritena gomayena kataparibhaṇḍāya.
 431, 29 *So ca kho purisagabbho, na itthigabbho, putto te bhavissatīti*

(k) Cp MA IV 174

(1) MA IV 175; J I 50

⁴⁸⁷ DA adds na, but v.l. shows that
 certain traditions omit it even
 there.

⁴⁸⁸ P abuddhabhāvato

⁴⁸⁹ P omits

⁴⁹⁰ B^mP omits citta

⁴⁹¹ B^m and DA me thāne

⁴⁹² ABGG^mMP omits lokadhātu

⁴⁹³ AG^m vidhānaparā

⁴⁹⁴ ABGG^mM omits

⁴⁹⁵ BGP sattama

⁴⁹⁶ B^mP °punṇamāyam

⁴⁹⁷ B^mP idam

⁴⁹⁸ B^mP omits

⁴⁹⁹ M corrected to devatā

⁵⁰⁰ BG mānusa-

⁵⁰¹ B^m nhāpetvā; P nyāpitvā

⁵⁰² P tassa

⁵⁰³ AG^m haritu-

B^mP haritūpalittāyāti

ettakam eva te brāhmaṇā attano supinasatthanayena ⁵⁰⁴
kathesum. *Sace agāraṃ ajjhāvasissatīti* ādi pana ⁵⁰⁵ devatā- ^{431, 30}
dhiggahena ⁵⁰⁶ bhāvīnam ⁵⁰⁷ atthaṃ yāthāvato ⁵⁰⁸ pave-
desum.

D h a m m a t ā ti ettha dhamma-saddo ^{432, 1}

“ Jātidhammānaṃ bhikkhave sattānaṃ ” ti (m)

ādisu viya pakatipariyāyo, dhammo eva dhammatā yathā
devo eva devatā ti āha *ayaṃ sabhāvo* ti, ayaṃ pakatīti ^{432, 2}
attho. Svāyaṃ sabhāvo atthato tathā niyatabhāvo ti āha
ayaṃ niyāmo ⁵⁰⁹ *ti vuttaṃ hotīti*. Niyāmo pana bahuvividho ti ^{432, 2}
te sabbe atth’ uddhāranayena uddharitvā idhāhippetani-
yāmaṃ eva dassetuṃ *Niyāmo* ⁵¹⁰ *ca nāmāti* ādi vuttaṃ. ^{432, 2}
Tattha kammānaṃ niyāmo *kammaniyāmo*. ⁵¹⁰ Esa nayo ^{432, 3}
utuniyāma’ ādisu tīsu. Itaro pana dhammo eva niyāmo
dhammaniyāmo, ⁵¹⁰ dhammatā. ⁵¹¹ *Kusalassa* kammassa. ^{432, 4}
Nisento ⁵¹² tikhiṇaṃ ⁵¹³ karonto. ^{432, 9}

Anūp’ ādibhūmibhāgavisesavasena ⁵¹⁴ utuvisesassa ⁵¹⁵ das-
sanato utuvasena ⁵¹⁶ sijjhamānaṃ ⁵¹⁷ rukkh’ ādīnaṃ puppha-
phal’ ādigahaṇaṃ *Tesu tesu janapadesūti* visesetvā vuttaṃ. ^{432, 14}
Tasmiṃ tasmiṃ kāle ti tasmiṃ tasmiṃ vasant’ ādi kāle. ^{432, 14}

Madhurato bijato, *tittato* bijato ti yojanā. ^{432, 19, 20}

Vattamānasamīpe vattamāne viya voharitabban ti *o k -* ^{432, 31}
k a m a t ī ti vuttan ti āha *okkanto* ⁵¹⁸ *hotīti attho* ⁵¹⁹ ti.
Evam hotīti evaṃ vuttappakāren’ assa sampajānanā hoti. ^{433, 1}
Na okkamamāne ⁵²⁰ paṭisandhikkhaṇassa duviññeyyatāya, ^{433, 1}
yathā ⁵²¹ ca vuttaṃ *paṭisandhicittam na jānātīti*. ^{430, 24}

(m) A V 216

⁵⁰⁴ BGM supināna-

⁵⁰⁵ ABGG^mM jana

⁵⁰⁶ B^mP devatāviggahena

⁵⁰⁷ B^mP tam instead

⁵⁰⁸ M corrected to yathā-

⁵⁰⁹ DA and ABGG^mM use niyama
and niyāma synonymously with-
out discrimination. B^m uses
niyāma throughout. In this
passage too niyāma is adopted
throughout.

⁵¹⁰ ABGG^mMP niyamo

⁵¹¹ AG^m dhammaniyatā

⁵¹² ABGG^mM nisedhento

⁵¹³ ABGM ticīnaṃ; G^m ticīnaṃ

⁵¹⁴ B^mP arūp’ ādi-

Anūpo salilappāyo

kacchaṃ puma-napumsake

saddalo harite dese

tiṇenābbhinavena hi.

Abh 187; Cp J IV 381

⁵¹⁵ B^mP °visesa

⁵¹⁶ B^mP utuvisesena

⁵¹⁷ B^mP sijjhamānaṃ

⁵¹⁸ P okkamanto

⁵¹⁹ B^m ayam ev’ attho

DA ayam attho

⁵²⁰ AG^m okkamāvāte

DA okkamamane

⁵²¹ B^mP tathā

- 433, 2 Dasasahassacakkavālapattharaṇena vā *Appamāṇo*.
 433, 3, 7 Ativiya samujjalanabhāvena *uḷāro*. *Dev'ānubhā-*
van ti devānaṃ pabhānubhāvaṃ.⁵²² Devānaṃ⁵²³ hi
 pabhaṃ so obhāso adhibhavati,⁵²⁴ na tesam āhipaccaṃ.
 433, 8 Ten' āha *nivatthavatthassāti* ādi.
 Lokānaṃ lokadhātūnaṃ antaro vivaro lok' antaro, so
 433, 11 eva⁵²⁵ itthiliṅgavasena⁵²⁶ *lok' antarikā* ti vutto.
 433, 15 Rukkhagacch' ādinā kenaci⁵²⁷ na⁵²⁸ haññantīti⁵²⁹ *Aghā*,
 433, 15 asambādhā. Ten' āha niccavivaṭṭa ti. *Asamvutā* ti
 433, 16 *heṭṭhā pi appatitṭhā* ti. Tattha *pi*-saddena yathā heṭṭhā
 udakassa⁵³¹ pidhāyikā⁵³² paṭhavi n' atthīti asamvutā lok'
 antarikā, evaṃ upari pi cakkavālesu viya devavimānā-
 433, 16 naṃ abhāvato asamvutā appatitṭhā ti dasseti. Andhakāro
 ettha atthīti *andhakārā*. Cakkhuviññāṇānaṃ⁵³³ na,⁵³³ ālo-
 kassa⁵³⁴ abhāvato;⁵³⁴ na cakkhuno. Tathā hi tena
 obhāsenā aññamaññaṃ sañjānantīti vuttaṃ.
 Jambudīpe tṭhitamajjhantikavelāyaṃ⁵³⁵ Pubbavidehavāsī-
 naṃ atthaṅgamanavasena⁵³⁶ upaḍḍhaṃ⁵³⁷ suriyamaṇḍa-
 laṃ paññāyati, Aparagodhānavāsīnaṃ⁵³⁸ uggamanavasena,
 433, 20 evaṃ sesadīpesu pīti āha *ekappahārena' eva tisu dīpesu pañ-*
ñāyanti.⁵³⁹ Ito aññathā pana dvīsu eva dīpesu ekappa-
 hārena paññāyanti.⁵³⁹ Ek' ekāya disāya nava nava yojana-
 satasahassāni andhakāraviddhamanā pi iminā va nayena
 433, 24 daṭṭhabbaṃ. *Pabhāya nappahontīti* attano pabhāya obhā-
 situṃ na⁵⁴⁰ abhisambhūnanti.⁵⁴⁰ Yugandharapabbatasa-
 433, 24 mappamāṇe⁵⁴¹ ākāse vicaraṇato *cakkavālapabbatassa vemaj-*
jhena vicaranti ti vuttaṃ.

⁵²² B pabhānuvāna
 G pabhānubhāna
 M pathānuvānaṃ

⁵²³ ABGG^mM omit

⁵²⁴ B^mP abhibhavati

⁵²⁵ AG^m evaṃ

⁵²⁶ A itthiṃ miṅgavasena

G^m itthimiga-

⁵²⁷ AG^m keci

⁵²⁸ AG^mM omit

⁵²⁹ BG hantīti

⁵³⁰⁻⁵³⁹ AG^m ce kenaci pihitā

BGM ekenaci pihitā

For c' ettha kenaci na
 pihitā?

⁵³¹ ABGG^mM udakassā

⁵³² A pidāsikā

G pidhāpikā

G^mM pidhasikā

⁵³³ AG^m °viññāṇānaṃ

B^mP °viññāṇaṃ na jāyati

⁵³⁴ BGM lokassa bhāvato

⁵³⁵ B^mP °majjhanhika-

⁵³⁶ ABGG^mM atthagamana-

⁵³⁷ AG^m upatṭhaḍḍhaṃ

⁵³⁸ B^mP °goyāna-

⁵³⁹ P paññāyati

⁵⁴⁰ B^mP anabhisambhūnanti

⁵⁴¹ B^mP °pabbatappamāṇe

Vāvaḷā ⁵⁴² ti khādan' atthaṃ gaṇhituṃ upakkamantā. 434, 3
Viparivattitvā ⁵⁴³ ti vivatṭitvā. ⁵⁴⁴ *Chijjivā* ti mucchāpattiyā 434, 3, 4
 viya tṭhitatṭhānato muñcitvā, ⁵⁴⁵ aṅgapaccaṅgachedanena vā
 chijjivā. *Accantakhāre* ti ātāpasantāpābhāvena atisīta- 434, 5
 bhāvam eva sandhāya accantakhāratā vuttā siyā. Na hi taṃ
 kappasaṅṭhahana-udakaṃ ⁵⁴⁶ sampattikaramahāmeghavaṭ-
 ṭaṃ ⁵⁴⁷ paṭhavisandhārakaṃ kappavināsakaṃ ⁵⁴⁸ udakaṃ
 viya khāraṃ bhavituṃ arahati. Tathā hi sati paṭhavīpi
 viliyeyya, tesam vā pāpakammabalena petānam pakati-
 udakassa ⁵⁴⁹ pubba-khelabhāv' āpatti viya tassa udakassa
 tadā khārabhāv' āpatti hotīti vuttaṃ *accantakhāre udake* ti. 434, 5
Ekayāgupānamattam pīti patt' ādibhājanagataṃ ⁵⁵⁰ yāguṃ 434, 9
 galoci-ādi-uddharaniyā gahetvā pivanamattam pi kālaṃ.

Samantato ti sabbabhāgato, chappakāram pi. 434, 13

Catunnaṃ mahārājānaṃ vassenāti Vessavaṇ' ādicatumahā- 434, 17
 rājabhāvasāmaññena. ⁵⁵¹

Yathāvihāraṇ ti yathāsakaṃ vihāraṃ. 434, 32

18. *Pakatiyā* ti attano pakatiyā eva, ten' āha 435, 15
sabhāven' evāti. Parassa santike gahaṇena ⁵⁵² vinā attano 435, 15
sabhāven' eva ⁵⁵³ sayam eva adhiṭṭhahitvā ⁵⁵⁴ *sīlasampannā*. 435, 15
Bodhisattamātā pīti amhākaṃ bodhisattassa mātā pi. 435, 17
Kāladevalassāti ⁵⁵⁵ yathā Kāladevalassa ⁵⁵⁵ santike aññadā 435, 18
 gaṇhāti, *Bodhisatte pana . . . pe . . . sayam eva sīlaṃ agga-* 435, 18
hesi, tathā Vipassībodhisattassa ⁵⁵⁶ mātāpīti adhippāyo.

19. *Manussesūti* idam pakaticārittavasena vuttaṃ, ma- 435, 24
 nuss' itthiyā nāma manussapurisesu purisādhippāyacittaṃ
 uppajjeyyāti, bodhisattamātuyā ⁵⁵⁷ pana devesu pi tādisaṃ
 cittaṃ nūppajjat' eva. Yathā bodhisattassa ānubhāvena
 bodhisattamātu purisādhippāyacittaṃ nūppajjati, evaṃ
 tassa ānubhāven' eva sā kenaci purisena anadhibhava-
 niyā ⁵⁵⁸ ti āha *pādā na vahanti dibbasāṅkhalikāya viya* ⁵⁵⁹ 435, 28
bajjhantīti.

⁵⁴² So all MSS; DA vyāvātā

⁵⁴³ P °vattitvā

⁵⁴⁴ B^m °vattitvā

⁵⁴⁵ B^mP mucchitvā

⁵⁴⁶ B^mP °udaka

⁵⁴⁷ B^mP °meghavatṭhaṃ

⁵⁴⁸ BG °vināsaka

⁵⁴⁹ B^mP omit pakati

⁵⁵⁰ AG^m °bhājanam-

⁵⁵¹ P Vessavaṇ' ādi-

⁵⁵² AG^m gahane jāna

BGM gahanehi na

⁵⁵³ BG saḥāyen'

⁵⁵⁴ AG^m adhiṭṭhaṃ-

⁵⁵⁵ B^mP Kāladevila-

⁵⁵⁶ B^mP °satta

⁵⁵⁷ B^mP bodhisattassa mātuyā

⁵⁵⁸ B^mP anabhibhava-

⁵⁵⁹ ABGG^mM omit

20. Pubbe, kāmagaṇūpasamhitam cittam nūppajjatīti ⁵⁶⁰ vuttam, ⁵⁶⁰ puna pañcahi kāmagaṇehi samappitā samaṅgībhūtā parivāretīti ⁵⁶¹ ca vuttam. Katham idam aññamaññaṃ na virujjhatīti āha ^{435, 30, 31} *pubbe* ti ādi. *Vatthupaṭikkhepo* ti abrahmacariyavatthupa-
^{435, 31, 32} ṭisedho, ⁵⁶² ten' āha *purisādhippāyavasenāti*. *Ārammaṇa-
 paṭilābho* ti rūp' ādipaṇcakāmagaṇ' ārammaṇass' eva
 paṭilābho.
21. *Kilamatho* ti khedo, kāyassa garubhāva-thīnasabhāv' ^{436, 7} ādayo pi ⁵⁶³ 'ssā ⁵⁶³ tadā na honti eva. ⁵⁶⁴ Tirokuc-
 chigataṃ passatīti vuttam, kadā paṭṭhāya pas-
^{436, 8} satīti āha *kalal' ādikālam* ⁵⁶⁵ *atikkamitvā* ti ādi. Dassane
 payojanam sayam eva vadati. Tassa abhāvato kalal'
^{436, 11} ādikāle na passatī. *Puttana* daharena mandena ⁵⁶⁶ uttāna-
^{436, 11, 14} seyyakena *saddhim*. *Yaṃ taṃ mātūti* ādi pakaticāritta-
 vasena vuttam. Cakkavattigabbhato pi hi savisesam bodhi-
 sattagabbho parihāram labhati puññasambhārassa sātisa-
 yattā. Tasmā bodhisattamātā ativiya sappāy' āhār' ācārā ⁵⁶⁷
^{436, 13} ca hutvā sakkaccaṃ taṃ ⁵⁶⁸ pariharati. *Sukhavās' atthan* ti
^{436, 25} bodhisattassa sukhavās' attham. *Puratthimābhimukho* ⁵⁶⁹ ti
 mātu ⁵⁷⁰ purimabhāgābhimukho. Idāni tirokucchigatassa
 dissamānatāya abbhantaram bāhirañ ca kāraṇam dassetuṃ
^{436, 25, 26} *Pubbekatākammaṃ* ti ādi vuttam. *Assā* ⁵⁷¹ ti deviyā. *Vat-
 thun* ti kucchiṃ. Phalikagabbhapaṭal' ādino ⁵⁷² viya
 bodhisattamātukucchittacassa patanubhāvena ālokassa vi-
 bandhābhāvato yathā bodhisattamātā ⁵⁷³ kucchigataṃ bo-
 dhisattam passati, kim evaṃ bodhisatto pi mātaram aññañ
^{436, 29} ca parato ṭhitam rūpagataṃ passatīti? No ti āha *Bodhisatto
 paṇāti* ādi. Kasmā pana sati cakkhumhi, āloke ca na
^{436, 30} passatīti āha *Na hi anto-kucchiyaṃ cakkhuviññāṇam uppa-
 jatīti*. Assāsapassāsā ⁵⁷⁴ viya hi tattha cakkhuviññāṇam pi
 na uppajjati tajjassa samannāhārassa abhāvato.

⁵⁶⁰ BG *omit*
⁵⁶¹ B^m *paricāretīti*
⁵⁶² BG °*cariye-*
⁵⁶³ B^m pi *tassā*; P *siyā*
⁵⁶⁴ ABGG^mM evaṃ
⁵⁶⁵ BGM *kalalam* ādi-
⁵⁶⁶ ABGG^mM *manona*
⁵⁶⁷ AG^m *sappāyābhārācārā*
 BGM *sappāyābhārācārā*

⁵⁶⁸ AG^mM *naṃ*; B^mP *omit*
⁵⁶⁹ B^m *puratthābhimukho*
 P *purattābhi-*
⁵⁷⁰ ABGG^mM *māti*
⁵⁷¹ *So all MSS*; DA *assa*
⁵⁷² AG^m *phalikā-*
 B^m *phalika-abbha-*
⁵⁷³ AGP °*mātu*
⁵⁷⁴ AG^m *assapasassā*

22. Yathā aññā itthiyo vijātapaccayā tādiseṇa rogeṇa abhibhūtā⁵⁷⁵ hutvā maranti, bodhisattamātu pana bodhisatte kucchigate tassa vijāyananimittam vā na koci rogo uppajjati, kevalam āyuparikkhayen' eva kalam karoti. Svāyam attho heṭṭhā vutto eva. *Bodhisattena vasitaṭṭhānam* 436, 33
hīti ādi tassa kāraṇavacanam. *Aññesaṃ aparibhogan* 576 ti 436, 34
 aññehi na paribhuñjitabbam, na paribhogayogyā ti attho. Tathā sati bodhisattapitu aññāya aggamaheṣiyā bhavitabbam. Tad 577 api 577 bodhisattamātari dharantiyā avijjamānakan 578 ti āha *Na ca sakkā* ti ādi. *Apanetvā* ti 436, 34; 437, 1
 aggamaheṣiṭṭhānato 579 niharitvā.

Attani chandarāgavaseṇa' eva bahiddhā ārammaṇapariyesanā ti visayini 580 sārāgo sattānam visayesu sārāgassa balavakāraṇan ti dassento āha *sattānam attabhāve* 581 *chandarāgo balavā hotīti*. *Anurakkhitum na sakkolīti* 582 sammā 437, 5
 gabbhaparihāram nānuyūñjati. Tena 583 *gabbho* 584 *bahvābādho* 585 *hoti*. *Vatthu visadam hotīti* gabbh' āsāyo visuddho 437, 7
 hoti. Mātu majjhimavayassa 586 tatiyamajjhimakoṭṭhāse 587 bodhisattassa 588 gabbh' okkamanam pi tassā āyuparimāṇavilokanena' eva saṅgahitam, vayovasena uppajjanakavikārassa parivajjanato. Itthisabhāvena uppajjanakavikāro pana bodhisattassa ānubhāven' eva vūpasammati. 589

23. *Sattamāsajāto* ti paṭisandhigahaṇato sattame māse 437, 15
 jāto. So *si'* *unhakkhamo na hoti* ativiya sukhumālākāyātāya. 590 *Aṭṭhamāsajāto* kāmam sattamāsajātato vuddhāvayavo, 591 ekacce pana cammapadesā 592 vuddhim pāpuṇantā ghaṭṭanam na saṇanti, 593 tena so *na jīvati*. *Sattamāsajātassa* pana na tāva te jātā ti vadanti. 437, 16

575 B^mP add pi

576 DA aparibhogārahaṃ with v.l. aparibhogam

577 B^mP tathā pi

578 ABGG^mM āyu vijjamānakan

B^mP ayujjamānakan

These are perhaps corrupted forms for the above reading.

579 ABGG^mM mahesiyā tato

580 P visarini

Cp Sk viṣayin = sensualist

581 AG^m āhabhāve

582 G sakko hotīti

583 ABGG^mM te

584 ABGG^mM omīti

585 ABM bahyābādho

G^m bavhyābādho

586 AG^mM °vayavassa; P °vayasā

587 B^mP tatiyakotṭhāse

588 B^mP °satta

589 B^mP °samati

590 AG^m sukhumāra-

BG sukhumārakāratāya

B^m sukhumālatāya

M sukhumārakāratāya

P sukhumārātāya

591 B^mP buddhivayavā

592 AG^m sampadesā

BGM jammāpadesā

593 AGG^mM yehanti; B ye haṇati

- 437, 18 : 25. *Devā paṭhamam paṭiggaṇhantī* ti ⁵⁹⁴
 “Lokanātham mahāpurisaṃ mayam ⁵⁹⁵ eva paṭhamam
 paṭigaṇhāmā” ⁵⁹⁶ ti sañjātagāravabahumānā attano pītiṃ
 pavedentā ⁵⁹⁷ *khin’ āsavā suddh’ āvāsabrahmāno ādito* ⁵⁹⁸
 437, 18 *paṭigaṇhanti. Sūtivesan* ti sūtijagganadhātivesaṃ. ⁵⁹⁹ *Eke*
 437, 19, 20 ti Abhayagirivāsino. *Macch’ akkhisadisam* chavivasena.
 437, 21 *Aṭṭhāsi* na nisīdi, na nipajji ⁶⁰⁰ vā. Tena vuttaṃ ṭhitā
 437, 23 va bodhisattam ⁶⁰¹ bodhisattamātā vijā-
 yatīti. Niddukkhātāya ṭhitā eva hutvā vijāyati.
 Dukkhasa hi balavabhāvato taṃ dukkhaṃ asahamānā
 aññā itthiyo nisinnā vā nipannā vā vijāyanti.
 437, 31 26. *Ajinappaveniyā* ti ajinacammehi sibbetvā ⁶⁰² kata-
 437, 32 pavēniyā. *Mahātejo* ti mahānubhāvo. *Mahāyaso* ti mahā-
 parivāro, vipulakittighoso ca.
 437, 3, 4 27. *Bhaggavibhaggā* ti sambādhaṭṭhānato nikkhamanena
 vibādhitattā ⁶⁰³ bhaggā vibhaggā viya ca hutvā, tena
 438, 1 nesam aṇisaḍḍhāvam eva dasseti. *Alaggo hutvā* ti gabbh’
 āsaye yonipadese ca katthaci alaggo asatto hutvā, yato
 “Dhammakarakato ⁶⁰⁴ udakanikkhamanasadisān” ti (n)
 438, 1 vuttaṃ. *Udakenāti* gabbh’ āsayagatena udakena. Amak-
 khito va nikkhamati sammakkhitassa ⁶⁰⁵ tādisassa ⁶⁰⁵ udaka-
 semh’ ādikass’ eva ⁶⁰⁶ tattha abhāvato. Bodhisattassa hi
 puññ’ ānubhāvato paṭisandhigahaṇato paṭṭhāya taṃ ⁶⁰⁷
 ṭhānaṃ ⁶⁰⁷ pubbe pi visuddham visesato paramasugandha-
 gandhakuṭi viya candanagandham vāyantaṃ ⁷⁰⁸ tiṭṭhati.
 438, 12 28. *Udakavattīyo* ⁷⁰⁹ ti ⁷⁰⁹ udakakkhandhā.
 438, 19 *Muhuttajāto* ti muhuttana jāto, ⁷¹⁰ jāto ⁷¹⁰ hutvā muhut-
 tamatto va.

(n) DA II 437

⁵⁹⁴ AG^mM pati-
⁵⁹⁵ B^mP sayam
⁵⁹⁶ B^mP paṭiggaṇha- throughout this
 passage.
⁵⁹⁷ ABGG^mM pavedenti
⁵⁹⁸ ABGG^mM atito; DA omits
⁵⁹⁹ ABGG^mM sūtijaggadhānā-
 tivesam
⁶⁰⁰ ABGG^mM nipajjitvā
⁶⁰¹ BB^mGMP omī
⁶⁰² B^m sibbitvā
⁶⁰³ B^mP vibhāvitattā

⁶⁰⁴ AG^m °karakato
 B^m dhamakaraṇato
 P dhammakaraṇato
⁶⁰⁵ ABGG^mM sammakkhatassa
 tādiyassa
⁶⁰⁶ ABG uddesamahādikass’ eva
 G^mM uddesemh’-
⁶⁰⁷ P saṇṭhānaṃ
⁷⁰⁸ AG^mM vāsantaṃ
 BG vāsaṃ taṃ
⁷⁰⁹ AG^m omī; BGM °vattīyā ti
⁷¹⁰ B^mP once only

29. *Anuhīramāne* ⁷¹¹ ti anukūlavasena niyyamāne. ⁷¹² 438, 26
Āgatān' evāti taṃ ṭhānaṃ upagatāni eva. 438, 28

Anekasākhan ti ratanamayānekasatatiṭṭhanahīrakam. ⁷¹³ 439, 1
Sahassamaṇḍalan ti tesam upari patiṭṭhita ⁷¹⁴-anekasahas- 439, 1
samaṇḍalahīrakam. ⁷¹⁵ *Marū* ti devā. 439, 2

Na kho pana ⁷¹⁶ *evaṃ datṭhabbam* padavītihārato * ca pa- 439, 6
geva disānuvilokanassa ⁷¹⁷ katattā. Ten' āha *Mahā*satto* 439, 7
hīti ādi. *Ek' aṅgaṇānīti* vivaṭabhāvena vihar' aṅgaṇa- 439, 9
pariven' aṅgaṇāni viya ek' aṅgaṇasadisāni ⁷¹⁸ *ahesum*. 439, 9
Sadiso pi n' atthīti tumhākam idaṃ vilokanam viṣiṭṭhe 439, 11
passitum *idha tumhehi sadiso pi n' atthi, kuto uttarītaro* ti 439, 10
āhaṃsu.

A g g o ti padhāno, ⁷¹⁹ kena pan' assa padhānatā ti āha 439, 16
gunehīti. Paṭhama-saddo c' ettha padhānapariyāyo. Bodhi- 439, 16
sattassa ca ⁷²⁰ padhānatā anaññasādhāraṇā ti āha *sabba-* 439, 16
paṭhamo ti, sabbapadhāno ti attho. *Etass' evāti* ⁷²¹ agga- 439, 17
saddass' eva. Ettha ca mahesakkhā tāva devatā tathā ⁷²²
vadanti, ⁷²³ itare pana kathan ti? Mahāsattassa ānubhā-
vadassan' ādinā. Mahesakkhānaṃ hi devānaṃ mahāsat-
tassa ānubhāvo viya tena sadisānam pi abhāvo ⁷²⁴ paccak-
kho ahosi, ⁷²⁵ itare pana tesam vacanam sutvā saddahantā
anuminantā ⁷²⁶ tathā āhaṃsu. Paripākagatapubbahetusam-
siddhāya ⁷²⁷ dhammatāya codiyamāno *imasmim . . . pe . . .* 439, 18
vyākāsi.

Jātamattass' eva bodhisattassa ṭhān' ādini ⁷²⁸ yesam ⁷²⁸
visesādhigamānaṃ pubbanimittabhūtānīti ⁷²⁹ te niddhāret-
vā dassento *Ettha cāti* ādim āha. Tattha *patiṭṭhānaṃ* 439, 20
catu-r-iddhipādapaṭilābhassa ⁷³⁰ *pubbanimittam* iddhipādava-
sena lok' uttaradhammesu suppatiṭṭhitabhāvasamijjhanato.

⁷¹¹ AG^m anubhīra-
B^m anudhāriyamāne
P anudhārayamāne
⁷¹² ABGG^mM °māno
B^m niyamāne
⁷¹³ B^m °satapatiṭṭhāna-
P °patiṭṭhana-
⁷¹⁴ B^mP tṭhitam
⁷¹⁵ AG^m °maṇḍalabhīrakam
⁷¹⁶ DA pan' etam
* . . . * P omits
⁷¹⁷ B^m disāvilokanassa
⁷¹⁸ ABGG^mM ek' aṅgaṇā-

⁷¹⁹ P patṭhāna for padhāna through-
out.
⁷²⁰ B^mP pana
⁷²¹ DA tass' eva with v.l. etass'-
⁷²² B^mP add ca
⁷²³ ABGG^mM vadantu
⁷²⁴ B^mP ānubhāvo
⁷²⁵ B^mP add ti
⁷²⁶ P anudhinantā
⁷²⁷ AG^m °gatabuddhahetusamvid-
dhāya
⁷²⁸ AG^m ṭhān' ādi sesam
⁷²⁹ ABGG^mM omit ti
⁷³⁰ ABBG^mM catu iddhi-

- 439, 21 *Uttarābhimukhabhāvo* lokassa uttaraṇavasena gamanassa
pubbanimittam. Tena hi Bhagavā sadevakassa lokassa
439, 22 abhibhū, ⁷³¹ kenaci ⁷³² anabhibhūto ⁷³³ ahosi. Ten' āha *ma-*
hājanam ajjhottharivā abhibhavitvā ⁷³⁴ *gamanassa pubba-*
nimittan ti. Tathā sattapadagamanam sattapadabojjhaṅga-
sammaṇṇa ⁷³⁵ ariyamaggagamanassa; suvisuddhasetacchat-
tadhāraṇam suvisuddhvimutticchattadhāraṇassa; pañ-
carājakakudhabhaṇḍasamāyogo ⁷³⁶ pañcavidhvimuttiguṇa-
samāyogassa; anāvaṭṭadisānuvilokanam anāvaṭṭanāṇatāya;
439, 28 Aggo 'ham a s m ī ti ādinā āsabhīvācābhāsanam ⁷³⁷
kenaci avibandhaniyatāya appativattiyassa ⁷³⁸ saddhamma-
cakkappavattanassa; *Ayam antima jātīti* āya-
439, 29 tiṃ ⁷³⁹ jātiyā abhāvakkittanā *anupādi ... pe ... pubba-*
439, 30 *nimittan* ti veditabbā, tassa tassa anāgate laddhabbavise-
sassa tam tam nimittam avyabhicārīti katvā.
440, 1 *Na āgato* ti imasmim sutte, aññattha ca vakkhamānāya ⁷⁴⁰
440, 2 anupubbiyā na āgato. *Āharivā* ti tasmim tasmim sutte,
440, 2 aṭṭhakathāsu ca āgatanayena āharivā *dīpetabbo*.
440, 3 [30] *Dasasahassilokadhātu kampīti* idam sati pi idha
pāliyam āgat' atthe ⁷⁴¹ vakkhamānānam acchariyānam ⁷⁴²
mūlabhūtam ⁷⁴³ dassetum vuttam, evam aññam pi evarū-
440, 6 pam daṭṭhabbam. *Tantibaddhā vīṇā cammabaddhā bheriyo*
440, 6 ti pañc' aṅgikaturiyassa nidassanamattam, ca-saddena vā
itaresam pi saṅgaho daṭṭhabbo. Andubandhan' ādini
taṅkhaṇe eva chijjivā puna pākatikān' eva honti, tathā
jaccandh' ādinam cakkhusot' ādini tathārūpakammapp-
paccayā tasmim yeva khaṇe uppajjivā ⁷⁴⁴ * tāvad eva
440, 8 vigacchantīti vadanti. *Chijjimsūti* ca pādesu baddhaṭṭhā-
440, 9, 13 nesu ⁷⁴⁵ chijjimsu. *Vigacchimsūti* vūpasamimsu. *Ākāsa-*
ṭhakaratānāni nāma tam-tam-vimānagatamaṇiratan' ādini.

⁷³¹ B^mP abhibhūto
⁷³² AG^m tena; BGM tenaci
⁷³³ ABGG^m anadhibhūto
⁷³⁴ ABGG^mM āvibhavitvā
⁷³⁵ ABGG^mM padambojjhaṅga-
⁷³⁶ ABGG^mM °bhaṇḍassa-
⁷³⁷ ABGG^mM °bhāsati
B^m acchambhitavācā-
P asaṃhitavācā-
⁷³⁸ B^m appavattiyassa
P appatipatti-

⁷³⁹ ABGG^mM āyati
⁷⁴⁰ A pavakkha-
⁷⁴¹ ABB^mGG^mP āgatatte
⁷⁴² AG^m acchariyanam
BGM acchiyanam
⁷⁴³ ABGG^mM °bhūta
⁷⁴⁴ AG^m add tā na
* ... * AG^m omī
⁷⁴⁵ B^mP bandha-

Sakatej' obhāsabhāsikānīti ⁷⁴⁶ ativiya samujjalāya attano 440, 13
 pabhāya ⁷⁴⁷ obhāsītāni *ahesum*. *Nappavattīti* na sanditthā. ⁷⁴⁸ 440, 14, 16
Vāto na vāyīti kharo vāto na vāyi. Mudu sukho pana sattā-
 nam * sukh' āvaho vāyi. *Paṭhavigatā ahesum* uccaṭṭhāne 440, 17
 ṭhātum avisahantā. *Utusampanno* ti anuṇhāsītātāsāṅkhā-
 tena ⁷⁴⁹ utunā sampanno. Apphoṭanam ⁷⁵⁰ vuccati bhuja-
 hatthasaṅghaṭṭanasaddo, atthato ⁷⁵¹ pana vāmahattham ure
 ṭhapetvā dakkhiṇena puthupāṇinā tattha ⁷⁵² tālanena sad-
 dakaraṇam. Mukhena usselanasaddapamuñcanam ⁷⁵³ *sela-* 440, 21
nam. *Ekadhajamālā ahosi* nirantaram dhajamālāsamo-
 dhānatāya. ⁷⁵⁴ Na kevalaṇ ca etāni eva, atha kho aññāni
 pi vicittapupphasugandham ⁷⁵⁵ pupphavassam ⁷⁵⁶ devo
 pavassi; ⁷⁵⁷ suriye dippamāne ⁷⁵⁸ eva tārakā obhāsiṃsu;
 accham vippassannam ⁷⁵⁹ udakam paṭhavito ubbhijji; bil'
 āsayā darisayā ⁷⁶⁰ ca tiracchānā āsayato nikkhamiṃsu;
 rāgadosamohā patanu ⁷⁶¹ bhaviṃsu; paṭhaviyam rajo
 vūpasami; aññagandho vigañchi; ⁷⁶² dibbagandho vāyi;
 rūpino devā sarūpen' eva manussānam āpātham aga-
 mamṣu; sattānam cutūpapātā nāhesun ti evam ādīni yāni
 tāni ⁷⁶³ mahābhinihārasamaye uppannāni dvattiṃsapub-
 banimittāni, tāni anavasesato tadā ahesun ti.
Tatrāpīti ⁷⁶⁴ tesu pi paṭhavikamp' ādisu ⁷⁶⁵ pubbanimit- 440, 26
 tabhāvo veditabbo. Na ⁷⁶⁶ kevalam sampatiyātassa ⁷⁶⁷
 ṭhān' ādisu evāti adhippāyo. *Sabbaññutanānapaṭilābhassa* 440, 26
pubbanimittam sabbassa ñeyyassa, titthakaramatassa ca
 cālanato. Kenaci anussāhitānam yeva imasmim yeva
ekacakkavāle sannipāto kenaci anussāhitānam yeva *ekap-* 440, 27, 28

⁷⁴⁶ BGM sakatejabhāsabhāsitanīti

B^m °tej' obhāsītānīti
 P °tejabhāv' obhāsītānīti

⁷⁴⁷ BGM pabhāva

⁷⁴⁸ BG sandhitta

B^m sannipāto

P sannivāto

⁷⁴⁹ ABGG^mM anuṇha-

⁷⁵⁰ ABGG^mM appota-

⁷⁵¹ BG ato

⁷⁵² B^mP hattha

M tatta-

⁷⁵³ B^mP usselanam saddassa-

⁷⁵⁴ AG^m °mālāpamotatāya

BGM °mālāsamotatāya

B^mP °samodhānatāya

⁷⁵⁵ BGM °puppham-

B^mP °sugandha

⁷⁵⁶ AG^mM °vasayam; B^mP vassa

⁷⁵⁷ A pavāyasi

⁷⁵⁸ B^mP dissamāne

⁷⁵⁹ AG^m vipassannam

⁷⁶⁰ B^mP omit

⁷⁶¹ B^mP pi tanu

⁷⁶² AG^m viga

B^mP vigacchi

⁷⁶³ B^mP omit

⁷⁶⁴ AG^m tatrāsa pīti

BGM tatrāsu pīti

⁷⁶⁵ B^mP add evam

⁷⁶⁶ ABGG^mM omit

⁷⁶⁷ AG^mM sampatti-

- 440, 30 *pubbanimittam. Paṭhamam devānam paṭiggahanam dībbavi-*
 440, 31 *hārapaṭilābhassa, pacchā manussānam paṭiggahanam tatth'*
 441, 1, 2 *eva ṭhānassa niccalābhāvato* ⁷⁷⁰ *āneñjavihārapaṭilābhassa* ⁷⁷¹
 441, 2 *pubbanimittam. Vinānam sayam vajjanam parūpadesena*
 441, 3 *vinā sayam eva anupubbavīhārapaṭilābhassa pubbanimittam.*
 441, 4 *Bherīnam vajjanam cakkavālapariyantāya pi parisāya pave-*
 441, 5 *dandasamattassa dhammabheriyā anusāvanassa* ⁷⁷² *amata-*
 441, 6 *dundubhighosanassa pubbanimittam. Andubandhan' ādi-*
 441, 6 *nam* ⁷⁷³ *chedo mānavinibandhacchedassa* ⁷⁷⁴ *pubbanimittam.*
 441, 6 *Mahājanassa rogavigamo tass' eva sakalavaṭṭadukkhā-*
 441, 6 *rogavigamabhūtassa saccapaṭilābhassa* ⁷⁷⁵ *pubbanimittam.*
 441, 6 ⁷⁷⁶ *Mahājanassāti padam* ⁷⁷⁶ *mahājanassa dībbacakkhu-*
 441, 9 *paṭilābhassa, mahājanassa dībbasotadhātupaṭilābhassāti*
 441, 10 *ādinā tattha tattha ānetvā sambandhitabbam. Iddhipāda-*
 441, 13 *bhāvanāvasena sātisayaññājavasampattisiddhīti āha pīṭha-*
 441, 14 *sappīnam jvasampadā caturiddhipādavegassa* ⁷⁷⁷ *pubbani-*
 441, 15 *mittam ti. Supaṭṭanasampāpūnanam catupaṭisambhīdādh-*
 441, 16 *gamassa pubbanimittam; atth' ādi-anurūpam atth' ādisu*
 441, 17 *samapattibhāvato. Ratanānam sakatej' obhāsabhāsita-*
 441, 19 *tam* ⁷⁷⁸ *yam veneyyalokassa* ⁷⁷⁹ *dhamm' obhāsam dassessati,*
 441, 21 *ten' assa* ⁷⁸⁰ *sakatejabhāvato* ⁷⁸¹ *bhāsītattassa pubbanimit-*
 441, 21 *tam. Catubrahmavīhārapaṭilābhassa pubbanimittam tassa*
 441, 21 *sabbaso veravūpasamanato. Ekādas' agginibbānassa* ⁷⁸² *pub-*
 441, 21 *banimittam dunnibbāpananibbānabhāvato.* ⁷⁸³ *Nān' āloka-*
 441, 21 *dassanassa* ⁷⁸⁴ *pubbanimittam anāloke ālokadassanabhāvato.*
 441, 21 *Nibbānārasenāti kilesānam nibbānārasena.* ⁷⁸⁵ *Ekarasabhā-*
 441, 21 *vassāti sāsanassa sabbattha ekarasabhāvassa, tañ ca kho*

⁷⁶⁸ ABGG^m M 'hārena
⁷⁶⁹ DA °paṭiggahanassa
⁷⁷⁰ AGG^m niccalābhāvato
 B^m niccalasabhāvato
 M niccabhāvato
⁷⁷¹ ABGG^m ānañja-
 M anāñja-
⁷⁷² DA anussāvanassa
⁷⁷³ AG^m anabandhan'-
 BGM anubandhan'-
⁷⁷⁴ B^m P °bandhabhedassa
⁷⁷⁵ AG^m M sabbapaṭi-
 BG saddhāpaṭi-
⁷⁷⁶⁻⁷⁷⁶ AG^m omit

⁷⁷⁷ B^m P °pādapāṭilābhassa
 DA °pādapāṭilābhassa with v.l.
 °pādavegassa
⁷⁷⁸ AG^m M °tejabhāso-
 BG °tejabhāsā
 B^m °tejobhāsītattam
 P °tejabhāvobhāsītattam
⁷⁷⁹ B^m omits veneyya
 DA omits veneyya
⁷⁸⁰ B^m tena tassa
⁷⁸¹ B^m sakatejo; P °tejabhāso
⁷⁸² B^m P °nibbāpanassa
⁷⁸³ G^m dunnibbānabhāvato
⁷⁸⁴ B^m P °lokā-
⁷⁸⁵ B^m P nibbāyana-

amadhurassa lokassa sabbaso madhurabhāv' āpādanena.⁷⁸⁶
Dvāsaṭṭhiḍḍiṭṭhigatabhindanassa ⁷⁸⁷ *pubbanimittam* sabbaso 441, 22
 diṭṭhigatavātāvāyanavasena.⁷⁸⁸ Ākās' ādi-appatiṭṭhavisama-
 cañcalaṭṭhānam pahāya *sakuṇānam paṭhavigamanam* tādi- 441, 23
 sam micchāgāham pahāya sattānam *pāṇehi* ratanattaya- 441, 24
saraṇāgamanassa ⁷⁸⁹ *pubbanimittam*. *Bahujanakantatāyāti* 441, 24, 25,
 candassa viya bahuno ⁷⁹⁰ janassa kantatāya. *Suriyassa* ⁷⁹¹ 441, 26
unhasītavivajjita-utusukhatā pariḷāhavivajjitakāyikacetasika- 441, 26
sukh' uppatiyā pubbanimittam. *Devatānam apphoṭan' ādhi* 441, 27
kīlanam pamod' uppatti bhav' antagamanena, dhammasa-
 bhāvabodhanena ca udānavasena ⁷⁹² pamodavibhāvanassa
pubbanimittam. *Dhammavegavassanassāti* ⁷⁹³ dhammave- 441, 30
 gena ⁷⁹⁴ vassanassa ⁷⁹⁴ desanāññāvegena dhammāmatassa
 vassanassa.⁷⁹⁵ Kāyagatānussativasena ⁷⁹⁶ laddhajjhānam
 pādakam katvā uppāditamaggaphalasukhānubhavo ⁷⁹⁷
kāyagatāsati-amatapaṭilābho, tassa pana kāyassāpi appaka- 441, 31
 sukh' āvahattā ⁷⁹⁸ khudāpipāsāpīlanābhāvo ⁷⁹⁹ pubbani-
 mittam vutto. Atṭhakathāyam pana khudam pipāsā ca
 bhinditvā vuttam. Tattha pubbanimittānam ⁸⁰⁰ bhedo
 visesasāmaññavibhāgena, gobalivaddaṇāyena ca gahetabbo.
Sayam evāti padam atṭh' *āṅgikadvāravivaraṇassāti* etthāpi 442, 2
 ānetvā sambandhitabbam. *Bharitabhāvassāti* paripuṇṇa- 442, 4
 bhāvassa. *Ariyadhajamālāmālītāyāti* kāsāyadhajamālāvan- 442, 6
 tatāyāti keci; sadevakassa lokassa pana ariyamaggabo-
 jhaṇadhajamālāhi mālābhāvassa ⁸⁰¹ *pubbanimittam*. Yam ⁸⁰² 442, 6
 pan' ettha ⁸⁰³ anuddhaṭam tam suviññeyyam eva.
Etthāti S a m p a t i j ā t o t i ādinā āgate imasmim 442, 10; 438, 19
 vāre. *Vissajjito va*, tasmā amhehi idha ⁸⁰⁴ apubbam vattab- 442, 15
 bam n' atthīti adhippāyo.

786 AG^m °bhāvapāda-787 AG^o °gatahinānassa

M °gatahiñānassa

788 B^m °vātāpanayanavasena

P °vāthāyāyana-

789 B^mP saraṇa-790 B^mP bahu791 ABGG^mM omit792 ABGG^mM udānana-793 ABGG^mM °vassassāti

Dā megga for vega

794 B^mP omit795 B^m add s pubbanimittam796 B^mP °gatāsativasena797 AG^m °bhāvena

BGM °bhāvo

798 B^mP atappakasukh'-799 B^mP pīlābhāvo

P khuddā- for khudā here and below.

800 ABGG^mM nimittanimitta801 B^mP māli-802 B^mP ayam803 B^mP omit804 AG^m add pana

- Tadā paṭhaviyaṃ gacchanto pi ⁸⁰⁵ mahāsatto ākāseṇa gacchanto viya mahājanassa ⁸⁰⁶ upaṭṭhāsīti ayam ettha niyati dhammaniyāmo bodhisattānaṃ dhammatā ti idaṃ ^{442, 16} *niyativādavasena* kathanāṃ. Pubbe purimajātisu tādisassa puññasambhārakammassa katattā upacitattā mahājanassa ^{442, 16} tathā upaṭṭhāsīti idaṃ *pubbekatakammavādavasena* kathanāṃ. Imesaṃ sattānaṃ upari isanasīlatāya ⁸⁰⁷ yathāsakaṃ ⁸⁰⁸ kammam eva issaro nāma, tassa ⁸⁰⁹ nimmānaṃ attano phalassa nibbattaṇaṃ, mahāpuriso pi sadevakaṃ lokam abhibhavituṃ samatthena uḷarena puñṇakammena nibbattito, tena issareṇa nimmito nāma, tassa cāyaṃ ⁸¹⁰ nimmānaviseso, ⁸¹¹ yad idaṃ mahānubhāvata, yāya mahājanassa kathā ⁸¹² upaṭṭhāsīti idaṃ *issaranimmānavasena* ⁸¹³ ^{442, 16} ^{442, 17} kathanāṃ. ⁸¹³ ⁸¹⁴ Evaṃ *taṃ taṃ* ⁸¹⁴ *bahuṃ vatvā* kiṃ imāya pariyaṃyakathāyāti avasāne ujukam eva byākari. Sampati-jāto ⁸¹⁵ paṭhaviyaṃ katham padasā gacchati, ⁸¹⁶ evaṃ mahānubhāvo ākāseṇa maññe gacchatīti parikkappanavasena ākāseṇa gacchanto viya ahosi. Sighataraṃ pana sattapa-davītiḥāre ⁸¹⁷ gatattā dissamānarūpo pi mahājanassa adis-samāno viya ahosi. Acelakabhāvo khuddakasarīratā ⁸¹⁸ ca tādisassa iriyāpathassa na anucchavikā ti kamm' ānubhā-vasaṇjanitapāṭihāriyavasena ⁸¹⁹ alaṅkatapaṭiyatto viya soḷa-savass' uddesiko viya *ca* mahājanassa upaṭṭhāsīti veditab-baṃ. Mahāsattassa puñṇ' ānubhāvena ⁸²⁰ mahājanassa ⁸²¹ ^{442, 22} tadā tathā upaṭṭhānamattam ev' etan ti. *Pacchā bālādā-rako va ahosi, na tādiso* bhavi. ⁸²² Buddhabhāvānucchavi-kassa bodhisatt' ānubhāvassa yathāvato ⁸²³ paveditattā ^{442, 23} *parisā c' assa* vyākaraṇena *Buddhena viya ... pe ... attamanā ahosi.* ^{442, 26} *Sabbadhammatā* ti sabbā soḷasavidhā pi yathāvuttā

⁸⁰⁵ ABGG^mM ti
⁸⁰⁶ B^mP add tathā
⁸⁰⁷ P uḷārasīlatāya
⁸⁰⁸ AG^m saka
⁸⁰⁹ ABGG^mM tassā
⁸¹⁰ P vasaṃ
⁸¹¹ P nibbāna for nimmāna
⁸¹² B^mP tathā
⁸¹³ A katham
⁸¹⁴ G^m katham taṃ

⁸¹⁴⁻⁸¹⁴ A bhavantaṃ
⁸¹⁵ G^m bhagavantaṃ
⁸¹⁶ BGM sampatti-
⁸¹⁷ AG^m gammatīti
⁸¹⁸ B^mP °hārena
⁸¹⁹ AG^m °sarīrataṇ
⁸²⁰ A dhamm' ānubhāva-
⁸²¹ BGM °bhāvavasena
⁸²² B^mP omit
⁸²³ B^mP ti instead
⁸²⁴ B^mP yāthā-

dhammatā sabbabodhisattānaṃ hontīti veditabbā puñña- 442, 26
ñāṇasambhāraṣsa ⁸²⁴ nesam ekasadisattā.

31. *Dukūlacumbaṭake* ⁸²⁵ ti daharassa nipajjanayogyatā- 442, 28
vasena paṭisaṃhaṭṭadukūlasukhume. Khatṭiyo brāhmaṇo ti
evam ādi *jāti*. Koṇḍañño Gotamo ti evam ādi *gottam*. 442, 29
Poṇikā ⁸²⁶ cikkhallikā Sākiyā Koliyā ti evam ādi *kulāpa-* 442, 29
deso. ⁸²⁷ *Ādi*-saddena rūp' issariyaparivār' ādisampattiyo ⁸²⁸ 442, 29
saṅgaṇhāti. *Mahantassāti* vipulassa, uḷārassāti attho. *Nip-* 442, 30, 31
phattiyo ⁸²⁹ ti siddhiyo. *Gantabbagatiyā* ti *gati*-sadassa 442, 32
kammaśādhanaṭṭam āha. Uppajjanavasena ⁸³⁰ hi sucarita-
duccaritehi gantabbā ti *gatiyo*, uppattibhavaṇṇesā. ⁸³¹ Gac- 443, 1
chatī yathārucci ⁸³² pavattatīti ⁸³³ *gati*, ajjhāsāyo. *Paṭisaraṇe* 443, 2, 4
ti parāyane apassāye. ⁸³⁴ Sabbasaṅkhataṇṇiyuttassa hi
arahato nibbānaṃ ev' ekaṃ ⁸³⁵ paṭisaraṇaṃ. *Tyāhan* ti te 443, 4
ahaṃ.

Dasavidhe kusalaḍḍhamme, agarahite ca rājadhamme
niyutto ⁸³⁶ ti *dhammiko*. Tena ca dhammena sakalaṃ 443, 8
lokaṃ rañjetīti *dhammarājā*. Yasmā cakkavattī 443, 10
dhammena nāyena rajjaṃ adhigacchati, na adhammena,
tasmā vuttaṃ *dhammena laddharajjattā dhammarājā* ti. 443, 10
Catusu disāsu samuddapariyosānatāya caturantā nāma
tattha tattha ⁸³⁷ dīpe mahāpaṭhavīti āha *puratthima* ... 443, 11
pe ... issaro ti. *Vijitāvī* ti vijetabbassa vijitavā; ⁸³⁸ 443, 13
kāmakodh' ādikassa abbhantarassa, paṭirājabhūṭassa ⁸³⁹
bāhirassa ca ariyaṇassa ⁸⁴⁰ vijayi, vijetvā tṭhito ti attho.
Kāmaṃ cakkavattino kenaci yuddhaṃ nāma n' atthi,
yuddhena pana sādhetabbassa vijayassa siddhiyā *vijita-* 443, 13
saṅgāmo ti vuttaṃ. Janapado ⁸⁴¹ vā ⁸⁴² catubbidha-acchari-
yadhamm' ādisamannāgate asmiṃ rājini ⁸⁴³ thāvariyaṃ
kenaci asaṃhāriyaṃ dalhaṃ bhattabhāvaṃ ⁸⁴⁴ patto, jana-

⁸²⁴ ABGG^m puñña-
B^mP °sambhāradassanena
⁸²⁵ ABGG^mM °cumbaṭe
⁸²⁶ ABGG^mM poṇikāyo
⁸²⁷ B^mM kulapadeso
P kulappa-
⁸²⁸ B^m °ādisabbasampattiyo
⁸²⁹ ABGG^mM nippa-
⁸³⁰ B^mP upapajjana-
⁸³¹ B^mP upapatti-
⁸³² ABGG^mM yathārupi
⁸³³ ABGG^mM pavattitī

⁸³⁴ B^m avassāye
⁸³⁵ B^mP eva
⁸³⁶ BG niyuttato
⁸³⁷ P *once only*
⁸³⁸ ABGG^mM vijita
⁸³⁹ ABGG^mM °rājā-
⁸⁴⁰ ABGG^mM ariyamaggassa
⁸⁴¹ ABGG^mM °pade
⁸⁴² B^mP vā
⁸⁴³ A rāja; BGG^mM rājani
⁸⁴⁴ B hatthabhāvaṃ
G tatthabhāvaṃ

- 443, 15 pade vā attano dhammikāya⁸⁴⁵ paṭipattiyā thāvāriyaṃ
thirabhāvaṃ patto ti *janapadattāvariya-p-*
443, 18 *patto*. Manussānaṃ ure satthaṃ ṭhapetvā icchitadha-
443, 24 naharaṇ' ādinā pāpassa⁸⁴⁶ sahasā⁸⁴⁶ kārītāya sāhasikā.⁸⁴⁷
443, 25 *Ratijanan' atthenāti* atappakapītisomanass' uppāda-
443, 26 nena.⁸⁴⁸ Sadd' atthato pana ramatīti⁸⁴⁹ *ratanaṃ*. Aho
manoharan⁸⁵⁰ ti citte kattabbatāya *cittikataṃ*.⁸⁵¹ Svāyaṃ
cittikāro tassa pūjanīyatāyāti, cittikatan ti pūjanīyan ti
atthaṃ vadanti. Mahantaṃ vipulaṃ aparimitaṃ⁸⁵² mū-
443, 26 laṃ⁸⁵² agghatīti⁸⁵³ *mahagghaṃ*. N' atthi etassa tulā upamā
443, 26 ti *atulaṃ*, asadisam. Kadācid⁸⁵⁴ eva uppajjanato dukkhena
443, 26 laddhabbattā *dullabhadassanaṃ*. Anomehi ulāraguṇeh'
443, 27 eva⁸⁵⁵ sattehi paribhuñjitabbato *anomasattaparibhogaṃ*.
Idāni nesam cittikat' ādi-atthānaṃ⁸⁵⁶ savisesam cacka-
ratane labbhamānataṃ dassetvā⁸⁵⁷ itaresu pi te atidisitum
443, 28 *Cakkaratanassa cāti āradhamaṃ*. *Aññaṃ*⁸⁵⁸ *devatthānaṃ*
nāma na hoti rañño anaññasādhāraṇ' issariy' ādisampatti-
paṭilābhahetuto, sattānaṃ ca yath' icchit' atthapaṭilābha-
444, 1 hetuto⁸⁵⁹ ca.⁸⁶⁰ *Aggho n' atthi* ativiya ulārasamujjalasat-
taratanamayattā, acchariy' abbhutamahānubhāvātāya ca.
444, 2 Yad aggena mahagghaṃ tad aggena *atulaṃ*. Sattānaṃ
pāpajigucchanaena vigatakalaṅko⁸⁶¹ puññapasutatāya maṇ-
ḍabhūto yādiso kālo Buddh' uppādāraho, tādise⁸⁶² eva
444, 3 cakkavattīnaṃ pi sambhavo ti āha *Yasmā*⁸⁶³ *panāti* ādi.
Upamāvasena c' etaṃ vuttaṃ, upamopameyānaṃ⁸⁶⁴ ca na
accantaṃ eva sadisatā. Tasmā yathā Buddhā kadāci
karahaci uppajjanti, na tathā cakkavattino, evaṃ sante pi
cakkavattivattaparipūraṇassāpi⁸⁶⁵ dukkarabhāvato pi dul-

⁸⁴⁵ BG dhammiyā⁸⁴⁶ B^mP parasāhasa⁸⁴⁷ AG^m sāhasikārītāya
BGM *omit*⁸⁴⁸ BG anappikapīti-⁸⁴⁹ B parametīti⁸⁵⁰ AG^m manoharaman
M manoharaman *corrected to*
manoraman⁸⁵¹ B^mP citti-⁸⁵² ABGG^mM aparimitamūlyam⁸⁵³ A agghatā ti; G agghitīti⁸⁵⁴ B^mP kadāci⁸⁵⁵ AB °guṇehema
G °guṇehi mahā⁸⁵⁶ M atthattānaṃ⁸⁵⁷ ABGG^mM dassetum⁸⁵⁸ ABGG^mM aña⁸⁵⁹ ABGG^mM yad icchit'-⁸⁶⁰ B^m *omits*⁸⁶¹ B^mP vigatakāḷako⁸⁶² AG^m tādiso⁸⁶³ B^m *adds* ca⁸⁶⁴ ABGG^mM upam' upameyānaṃB^mP °meyyānaṃ⁸⁶⁵ A cakkavattivattaparipunṇassa
piBG cakkavattivatipavattapari-
G^mM cakkavattī-

labh' uppādā yevāti, iminā dullabh' uppādatāsāmañña-
tesaṃ dullabhadassanatā vuttā ti veditabbaṃ. Kāmaṃ
cakkaratan' ānubhāvena sijjhamāno guṇo cakkavattipari-
vārasādhāraṇo, tathā pi Cakkavatti⁸⁶⁶ eva naṃ sāmibhā-
vena visavitāya⁸⁶⁷ paribhuñjatīti vattabbaṃ⁸⁶⁸ arahati
tad atthaṃ uppajjanato⁸⁶⁹ ti dassento *Tad etan*⁸⁷⁰ ti ādim 444. 6
āha.

Yathāvuttānaṃ pañcannaṃ, channaṃ pi vā atthānaṃ
itararatanesu pi labbhanato *evaṃ sesāni pīti* vuttaṃ. 444. 9
Hatthi-assa-pariñāyakaratanēhi ajitavijayato cakkarata-
nena ca parivārabhāvena, sesehi paribhogūpakaraṇabhāvena
samannāgato. Hatthi-assa-maṇi-itthiratanēhi paribhogū-
pakaraṇabhāvena sesehi parivārabhāvenāti yojanā.

Catunnaṃ mahādīpānaṃ sirivibhavan ti tattha laddhab- 444. 14
baṃ⁸⁷¹ sirisampattiṃ⁸⁷² c' eva bhogasampattiṃ⁸⁷³ ca.
Tādisaṃ evāti purebhattam evāti ādinā vutt' ānubhāvam 444. 18
eva. Yojanappamānaṃ padesaṃ byāpanena *yojanappa-* 444. 19
mānaṃ andhakāraṃ. Atidighatādi-*Chabbidhadosa*parivajji- 444. 20
taṃ.

Sū r ā ti sattivanto,⁸⁷³ nibbhayā ti attho ti āha 444. 25
*abhīruno*⁸⁷⁴ ti. 444. 25

Āṅgaṇ ti kāraṇaṃ, yena kāraṇena vīrā ti vucceyyuṃ,⁸⁷⁵ 444. 26
taṃ vīr' āṅgaṃ.⁸⁷⁶ Ten' āha viriyass' *etaṃ nāmaṇ* ti. Yāva 444. 26
cakkavālapabbatā⁸⁷⁷ cakkassa⁸⁷⁷ vattanato⁸⁷⁷ *cakkavāla-* 444. 30
pabbataṃ sīmaṃ katvā *thitaṃ*⁸⁷⁸ *samuddapariyantān* ti
vuttaṃ. *A d a ṇ ḍ e n ā* ti iminā dhanadaṇḍassa⁸⁷⁹ sarī- 444. 31
radaṇḍassa ca akaraṇaṃ vuttaṃ, *A s a t t h e n ā* ti iminā 445. 1
parasenāya⁸⁸⁰ yujjhanassāti tad ubhayaṃ dassetuṃ *ye* 444. 31
katāparādhe ti ādi vuttaṃ. *Vuttappakāraṇ*⁸⁸¹ ti sāgara- 445. 5
pariyantaṃ.

Raṇjan' atthēna *rāgo*, taṇhāyan' atthēna *taṇhā* ti pavatti- 445. 9, 10

⁸⁶⁶ B^mP °vatti

⁸⁶⁷ P vitāya

⁸⁶⁸ ABGG^mM vattabbaṃ

⁸⁶⁹ AG^m uppanato

⁸⁷⁰ ABGG^mM eva tan

⁸⁷¹ B^mP laddhaṃ

⁸⁷² ABGG^mM °sompatti

⁸⁷³ ABGG^mM satvavanto

G satvanto

⁸⁷⁴ B^m abhīrukā

DA abhīrukā *with* v.l. abhīruno

⁸⁷⁵ P vucceyyaṃ

⁸⁷⁶ ABGG^mM viriy' āṅgaṃ

⁸⁷⁷ AG^m omī

⁸⁷⁸ AG^mM thitaṭhita

B^m *and* DA thita

⁸⁷⁹ ABGG^mM dana-

⁸⁸⁰ B^mP pana senāya

⁸⁸¹ BG vuttappakāraṇaṃ

ākārabhedena lobho eva dvidhā vutto. Tathā hi 'ssa dvidhā pi chādan' aṭṭho ⁸⁸² ek' antiko. Yathāha :

“ Andhaṃ tamaṃ tadā hoti
yaṃ rāgo sahate naran ” ti (o)

“ Taṇhāchadanachādītā ⁸⁸³ ” ti (p)

- ca.⁸⁸⁴ Iminā nayena dos' ādinam pi chādan' aṭṭho ⁸⁸⁵ vat-
445, 10 tabbo. *Kilesagahaṇena* vicikicchādayo sesakilesā vuttā.
Yasmā te sabbe pāpadhammā uppajjamānā va sattasantā-
nam chādetvā pariyonandhitvā ⁸⁸⁶ tiṭṭhanti kusalappavat-
tiṃ nivārenti, tasmā te chadanā chādā ⁸⁸⁷ ti ca vuttā.
445, 11 *Vivattacchādā* ⁸⁸⁸ ti ca o-kārassa ā-kāraṃ katvā niddeso.
445, 13 *Tāsan* ti dvinnam pi nipphattinam. *Nimittabhūtānī*
nāpakakāraṇabhūtāni. Tathā hi lakkhiyati mahāpuri-
445, 14 sabhāvo etehīti *lakkhaṇāni*.
32. *Thānagaman'* ādisu bhūmiyaṃ suṭṭhu samaṃ paṭi-
445, 15 ṭhitā pādā etassāti *suppaṭiṭṭhitapādo*. Taṃ
⁸⁸⁹ pan' assa suppaṭiṭṭhitapādatam ⁸⁸⁹ vyatirekamukhena
445, 15, 16 vibhāvetuṃ *yathā* ti ādi vuttam. Tattha *aggatalan* ti
445, 16 aggapādatalam. *Paṇhīti* ⁸⁹⁰ paṇhitalam. ⁸⁹¹ *Passan* ti pāda-
talassa dvīsu passesu ⁸⁹² ek' ekam, ubhayam eva vā pari-
445, 19 yantam passam. ⁸⁹³ *Assa* ⁸⁹⁴ *panāti* ādi anvayato tad ⁸⁹⁵
atthavibhāvanam. *Suvaṇṇapāṇikātalam* ⁸⁹⁶ iva ujukaṃ
445, 19 nikkhiyiyamānam. *Ekaṇṇapāṇen'* evāti ekakkhaṇe yeva.
445, 20 *Sakalam pādatalam bhūmiṃ phusati* nikkhipane. Eka-
pāṇen' eva sakalam pādatalam bhūmito uṭṭahatīti
445, 21 yojanā. Tasmā *ayaṃ suppaṭiṭṭhitapādo* ti
nigamanam. Yaṃ pan' ettha vattabbam anupubbaninn'

(o) Iti 84

(p) Ud 76

⁸⁸² B^m chadan'-; P chadan' attho
⁸⁸³ ABGG^mM taṇhācchadanacchā-
ditā
⁸⁸⁴ ABGG^mM omit
⁸⁸⁵ B^m chadan'-
⁸⁸⁶ AG^m pariyosandhitvā
⁸⁸⁷ AG^m omit
⁸⁸⁸ B^mP vivatta-
DA °cchaddā
⁸⁸⁹⁻⁸⁸⁹ BG omit

⁸⁹⁰ BG omit
⁸⁹¹ BG panihitalam
⁸⁹² ABGG^mM phassesu
⁸⁹³ ABGG^m phassam
M corrected to passam
⁸⁹⁴ AG^mM apassanāti
B appasānāti
G appasānānti
⁸⁹⁵ B^mP omit
⁸⁹⁶ B^mP °pādukatalam

ādi ⁸⁹⁷-acchariy' abbhutaṃ nissandaphalaṃ, ⁸⁹⁸ taṃ parato
Lakkhaṇasuttavaṇṇanāyaṃ āvibhavissati. ⁸⁹⁹

Nābhi dissatīti lakkhaṇacakkassa nābhi parimaṇḍala- 445. 25
saṇṭhānā supariyattā hutvā dissati, labbhatīti adhippāyo.
Nābhīparicchinā ti tassa ⁹⁰⁰ nābhiyaṃ paricchinā paric- 445. 25
chedavasena ṭhitā. *Nābhīmukhaparikkhepapaṭṭo* ⁹⁰¹ ti paka- 445. 26
ticakkassa akkhabādhāpariharaṇ' atthaṃ ⁹⁰² nābhīmukhe
ṭhapetabbaṃ ⁹⁰³ parikkhepapaṭṭo, ⁹⁰⁴ tappaṭṭicchanno ⁹⁰⁵ idha
adhippeto. *Nemimanikā* ti nemiyaṃ āvalibhāvena ṭhita- 445. 28
manikā ⁹⁰⁶ lekḥā. *Sambahulavāro* ti bahuvīdhalekh' aṅkavi- 445. 29
bhāvanavāro. ⁹⁰⁷ *Sattīti* ⁹⁰⁸ āvudhasatti. *Sirivaccho* ti ⁹⁰⁹ siri- 445. 30
aṅgā. *Nandīti* ⁹⁰⁹ dakkhiṇāvattaṃ. *Sovatthiko* ⁹¹⁰ ti sovat- 445. 30
thi-aṅgo. ⁹¹¹ *Vaṭṭasako* ti āvelaṃ. ⁹¹² *Vaddhamānakan* ⁹¹³ 445. 30, 31
ti purisabhāri ⁹¹⁴ puris' aṅkaṃ. ⁹¹⁵ (?) *Morahatthako* ti 445. 32
morapiṇṇakalāpo, ⁹¹⁶ morapiṇṇapatisibbito ⁹¹⁷ vā bijanavi-
seso. ⁹¹⁸ *Vālavijānīti* cāmaraṃ. ⁹¹⁹ *Siddhatt'* ādi *puṇṇagha-* 445.33: 446.1
ṭapūṇṇapāṭiyo. *Cakkavālo* ⁹²⁰ ti vatvā tassa padhānāva- 446. 1
yave dassetuṃ *Himavā Sineru ... pe ... saḥassānīti* vut- 446. 1-3
taṃ. *Cakkavattiraṇṇo* *parisaṃ upādāyāti* idam hatthiratan' 446. 3
ādinam ⁹²¹ pi tattha labbhamānabhāvadassan' atthaṃ.
Sabbo ⁹²² ti ⁹²² satti-ādiko yathāvutto aṅgaviseso ⁹²³ *cakka-* 446. 4
lakkhaṇass' eva parivāro ti veditabbo.

Āy a t a p a ṇ h ī ti idam aññesaṃ paṇhito dighataṃ 446. 5

- ⁸⁹⁷ ABGG^m anunipphādi
M anunippādi
⁸⁹⁸ ABGG^m M nissaraṇaphalaṃ
⁸⁹⁹ B^m P add ti
⁹⁰⁰ B^m P tassaṃ
⁹⁰¹ A pabbā for paṭṭo
G^m pabbo for paṭṭo
DA vaṭṭo for paṭṭo
⁹⁰² B^m akkhabbhāhata-
P akkhabhāhata-
⁹⁰³ B^m *tabba
⁹⁰⁴ P parikkhepato
⁹⁰⁵ AGG^m M *cchinno
⁹⁰⁶ P *manikāra
⁹⁰⁷ A *lokaṇkavinavāro
G^m *lokaṇkavidhāravāro
⁹⁰⁸ AG^m santilabjanīti
BG santivījanīti
M corrected to santabajanīti
⁹⁰⁹⁻⁹⁰⁹ AG^m siri akandati
BM siri ākaṃḍīti
G siri ākaṃḍīti
For siri-aṅkaṃ. Nandīti ?

- ⁹¹⁰ B^m P sovattiko
⁹¹¹ AG^m sotthīti ākaṃ
BGM sotthīti ākaṃ
B^m P sovatti-
For sovatti-aṅkaṃ ?
⁹¹² AG^m apīlanaṃ
BGM apīlanaṃ
⁹¹³ DA vaddha-
⁹¹⁴ B^m P purimahādīsu
⁹¹⁵ B^m P dip' aṅkaṃ
M purisakaṃ
⁹¹⁶ B^m piñcha-
⁹¹⁷ AG^m *piṇṇapasibbito
B^m *piñchapatisibbito
⁹¹⁸ B^m P bijanī-
⁹¹⁹ B^m P cāmariyālaṃ
⁹²⁰ AG^m cāleti va
⁹²¹ ABGG^m M *ratanak' ādinam
⁹²² AG^m sambodhi
⁹²³ ABGG^m aṅka-
M akaviseso

- 446, 5 sandhāya vuttam, na pana atidighatan ti āha *paripun-*
napanḥīti. Yathā pana paṇhilakkhaṇaparipunnam ⁹²⁴ nāma
 446, 6 hoti, tam vyatirekamukhena dassetuṃ *Yathā hīti* ādi
 446, 10 vuttam. *Ār' aggenāti* maṇḍal' āre ⁹²⁵ sikhāya. ⁹²⁶ *Vaṭṭetvā*
 446, 11 ti yathā suvaṭṭam hoti, evam vaṭṭetvā. *Rattakambala-*
geṇḍukasadisā ⁹²⁷ ti rattakambalamayakandukasadisā. ⁹²⁸
 446, 14 *Makkaṭass' evāti* dīghabhāvaṃ samatañ ca sandhāy'
 446, 15 etaṃ vuttam. *Niyyāsateḷenāti* chaddarikaniyyās' ādi ⁹²⁹.
 niyyāsarasavisesena ⁹³⁰ telena, yaṃ surabhiniyyāsan ti pi
 vadanti. Niyyāsateḷagahaṇaṃ c' ettha haritālavaṭṭiyā gha-
 nasiniddhabhāvadassan' attham.
 Yathā sattakkhattuṃ ⁹³¹ pavihatam ⁹³² kappāsapaṭalam
 sappimaṇḍe ca ⁹³³ osāditam ⁹³⁴ ativiya muduṃ ⁹³⁵ hoti, evam
 446, 17 mahāpurisassa hatthapādā ti dassento *sappimaṇḍe* ti ādim
 446, 19 āha. *Taluṇā* ⁹³⁶ ti sukhumā. ⁹³⁷
 446, 21 *Cammenāti* aṅgul' antarā ⁹³⁸ vaḍḍhitacammena. ⁹³⁹ *Pari-*
 446, 21 *baddha* ⁹⁴⁰ aṅgul' antaro ti ekato sambaddha ⁹⁴¹ aṅgul' an-
 446, 24 taro na hoti. *Ekappamāṇā* ti dīghato samānappamāṇā. ⁹⁴²
 446, 25 *Yavalakkhaṇan* ⁹⁴³ ti abbhantarato aṅgulipabbesu ṭhitam
 446, 25 yavalakkhaṇam. ⁹⁴⁴ *Paṭivijjhivā* ti taṃtamabbānam samā-
 nadesatāya ⁹⁴⁵ aṅgulinaṃ pasāritakāle pi añña-maññaṃ
 vijjhītāni viya phusitvā tiṭṭhanti.
 Saṅkhā vuccanti gopphakā, uddham saṅkhā etesan ti
 446, 28, 29 *ussaṅkhā*, ⁹⁴⁵ pādā. *Piṭṭhipāde* ti piṭṭhipādasamīpe. *Tenāti*
 piṭṭhipāde ṭhitagopphakabhāvena thaddhā ⁹⁴⁶ hontīti yo-
 janā. Ta-y-idam tenāti padaṃ uparipadadvaye pi yojetab-

⁹²⁴ B^mP °lakkhaṇam

⁹²⁵ BG maṇḍalāyara
M °āra

⁹²⁶ BGM sikāya

⁹²⁷ ABGG^mM °bheṇḍuka-

⁹²⁸ AG^m ratana-
ABGG^mM °kannukasadisā
B^mP °geṇḍukasadisā

⁹²⁹ B^mP chattirita-

⁹³⁰ B^mP niyyāsasammissena

⁹³¹ BG sata-

⁹³² AM paṭihatam

B^m vihatam

P vihatam

⁹³³ B^mP omī

⁹³⁴ B^mP osāritam

⁹³⁵ B^mP mudu

⁹³⁶ P taruṇā

⁹³⁷ AG^m sukumāra

BGM sukhumāra

P sukhumāra

⁹³⁸ B^mP °antara

⁹³⁹ B^mP vethita cammena

⁹⁴⁰ B^m paṭibaddha

P paṭibandha

DA parinaddha-

⁹⁴¹ ABGG^mM sambandha-

⁹⁴²⁻⁹⁴³ ABGG^m °ppamāṇāya ca
lakkhaṇam

DA jāla for yava with v.l. ca

⁹⁴³ AG^m yāva-

⁹⁴⁴ AG^mM °desanāya

BG samānādesanāya

⁹⁴⁵ ABGG^mM ussaṅkha

⁹⁴⁶ B^m baddhā

P saddhā

baṃ, tena thaddhabhāvena ⁹⁴⁷ na ⁹⁴⁸ yathāsukhaṃ parivat- 446, 30
 tanti, ⁹⁴⁹ tena yathāsukhaṃ na parivattanena gacchanānaṃ 446, 31
 pādatalāni ⁹⁵⁰ na dissanāti. Uparīti piṭṭhipādato dvitti ⁹⁵¹ 446, 32
 aṅgulamattaṃ ⁹⁵² uddhaṃ, catu-r-aṅgulamattan ti ca va-
 danti. Nigūḥhāni ca honti, na ⁹⁵³ aññesaṃ viya paññā-
 yamānāni. Tenāti gopphakānaṃ upari patiṭṭhitabhāvena. 446, 32
 Assāti mahāpurisassa. Sati pi des' antarappattiyam ⁹⁵⁴ 446, 33
 niccalo ti dassan' atthaṃ nāvāgahaṇaṃ. ⁹⁵⁵ Adharakāyo ⁹⁵⁶ 446, 34
 va iñjati idam purimapadassa kāraṇavacanaṃ. ⁹⁵⁷ Yasmā
 adharakāyo va iñjati, tasmā nābhito . . . pe . . . niccalo 446, 33-34
 hoti. Sukhena pādā parivattantīti idam pana purimassa, 446, 34
 pacchimassa ca kāraṇavacanaṃ. Yasmā sukhena pādā
 parivattanti, tasmā adharakāyo va iñjati, yasmā sukhena
 pādā parivattanti, tasmā purato pi . . . pe . . . pacchato 447, 1-3
 yevāti.

Yasmā enīmigassa samantato ekasadisamaṃsā anuk-
 kamena uddhaṃ thūlā jaṅghā honti, tathā mahāpurisas-
 sāpi, tasmā vuttaṃ enīmigasadisajaṅgho ti. Paripuṇṇa- 447, 4
 jaṅgho ti samantato maṃsūpacayena paripuṇṇajaṅgho. ⁹⁵⁸
 Ten' āha na ekato ti ādi. 447, 5

Etenāti a n o n a m a n t o ti ādivacanena, ājānubāhu- 447, 8
 bhāvadīpanenāti ⁹⁵⁹ attho. Avasesajanā ti iminā lak- 447, 9
 khaṇena rahitajanā. ⁹⁶⁰ Khujjā ⁹⁶¹ vā honti heṭṭhimakāyato 447, 9
 uparimakāyassa rassatāya, vāmanā vā uparimakāyato heṭ- 447, 9
 ṭhimakāyassa rassatāya; etena ṭhapetvā Sammāsambud-
 dhaṃ cakkavattinaṃ ca itare sattā khujjapakkhikā, vāma-
 napakkhikā ⁹⁶² vā ⁹⁶³ ti ⁹⁶³ dasseti.

Kāmaṃ sabbā pi padumakaṇṇikā suvaṇṇavaṇṇā va,
 kañcanapadumakaṇṇikā pana pabhassarabhāvena tato sāti-

⁹⁴⁷ B^mP baddhabhāvena

⁹⁴⁸ ABGG^mM omit

⁹⁴⁹ B^mP vatta for vatta here and below.

⁹⁵⁰ ABGG^mMP °talā

B^m adds pi

⁹⁵¹ ABG^mM dvatti

B^mP dviti

⁹⁵² ABG^mMP aṅguli-

⁹⁵³ ABGG^mM omit

⁹⁵⁴ B^mP °ppavattiyam

⁹⁵⁵ B^mP nābhiggahaṇaṃ

⁹⁵⁶ B^m adho for adhara throughout the passage.

⁹⁵⁷ P kāraṇaṃ-

⁹⁵⁸ ABGG^mM omit pari

⁹⁵⁹ AG^m ājānubhāvadīpanenāti

BGM ājānubhābhāva-

B^mP jānuphāsabhāva-

⁹⁶⁰ AG^m rahijānā

BG rabhijānā

M hajanā

⁹⁶¹ ABGG^mM khujjāṃ

⁹⁶² BGG^mM vāmanaka-

⁹⁶³ B^mP cāti

- 447, 14, 15 sayā ti āha *suvanṇapadumakaṇṇikasadiṣe* ⁹⁶⁴ ti. ⁹⁶⁵ *Ohitan* ⁹⁶⁶ ti samohitaṃ antogataṃ. Tathābhūtaṃ pana taṃ tena channaṃ hotīti āha *paṭicchanna* ti.
- 447, 15 *S u v a ṇ ṇ a v a v a ṇ ṇ o* ti suvaṇṇavaṇṇavaṇṇo ⁹⁶⁷ ti ⁹⁶⁸
- 447, 18 ayam ettha attho ti āha *jātihiṅgulakenāti* ⁹⁶⁹ ādi, svāyam
- 447, 18 attho āvuttiṇāyena ⁹⁷⁰ veditabbo. Sarīrapariyāyo idha vaṇṇa-saddo ti adhippāyo. Paṭhamavikappaṃ vatvā yathārūpāya ⁹⁷¹ pana rūlhiyā abhāvaṃ manasi katvā vaṇṇadhātupariyāyam eva vaṇṇasaddaṃ gahetvā duttiyavikappo vutto. Tasmā padadvāyenaṇṇi sudhantasupari-suddhasuvaṇṇasadisachavivaṇṇo ⁹⁷² ti vuttaṃ hoti.
- 447, 23 *Rajo* ti sukhumarajo. *Jallan* ti malinabhāv' āvaho reṇusaṇcayo. Ten' āha *malaṃ vā* ti. Yadi vivatṭati ⁹⁷³
- 447, 23 katham' nahān' ādinīti ⁹⁷⁴ āha *Hatthadhovan' ādinīti* ādi.
- 447, 25 *Āvattapariyosāne* ti padakkhiṇ' āvattanavasena pavat-
- 447, 29 tassa ⁹⁷⁵ āvattassa ante. ⁹⁷⁶
- Brahmuno ⁹⁷⁷ sarīraṃ purato vā ⁹⁷⁸ pacchato vā ⁹⁷⁸
- 447, 32 anonamitvā ujukaṃ eva uggatan ti āha *brahmā viya ujugat-*
- 447, 32 *to* ⁹⁷⁹ ti. Sā ⁹⁸⁰ panāyaṃ ujugattatā ⁹⁸¹ avayavesu vuddhip-
- 448, 2 pattesu daṭṭhabbā, na daharakāle ti vuttaṃ *uggata-dīgha-*
- 448, 2 *sarīro bhavissatīti*. *Itaresūti* khandha-jānusūti imesu dvīsu ṭhānesu namantā purato namantīti ānetvā sambandho.
- 448, 3 *Passavaṇkā* ⁹⁸² ti dakkhiṇapassena vā vāmapassena vā
- 448, 5 vaṇkā. *Sūlasadisā* ti potthakarūpakaraṇe ⁹⁸³ ṭhapitasūla-pādasadisā. ⁹⁸⁴
- Hatthapiṭṭhi-ādivasena ⁹⁸⁵ satta sarīravayavā ussādā
- 448, 11 upacitamamsā etassāti *s a t t' u s s a d o*. Aṭṭhikoṭṭiyo
- 448, 17 paññāyantiyo yojanā. *Nigūlhasirājālehīti* lakkhaṇavacanam etan ti, tena nigūlha-aṭṭhikoṭṭihīti ⁹⁸⁶ pi vuttam eva hotīti.

⁹⁶⁴ B^mP °sadiṣeḥ
DA °kaṇṇikāsadisam
⁹⁶⁵ BG na
⁹⁶⁶ AG^m bbahinan (*graphic corrup-*
tion)
⁹⁶⁷ BG suvaṇṇavaṇṇo
⁹⁶⁸ ABGG^m omit
⁹⁶⁹ AG^m °hiṅgulitto
⁹⁷⁰ B^mP add ca
⁹⁷¹ B^m tathā-
⁹⁷² B^mP suniddhantasuvaṇṇa-
ABGG^mM vaṇṇa for suvaṇṇa
⁹⁷³ B^mP vivattati

⁹⁷⁴ P nyāditi
⁹⁷⁵ ABGG^mM pavatta
⁹⁷⁶ BG āvante
⁹⁷⁷ BG brahmunā
⁹⁷⁸ ABGG^mM omit
⁹⁷⁹ M ujuka-; DA ujju-
⁹⁸⁰ BGM yā
⁹⁸¹ AG^m °gatto; BGM °gattā
⁹⁸² BG passamvākā
⁹⁸³ ABGG^mM votthaka-
⁹⁸⁴ BG omit pāda
⁹⁸⁵ A hatthi-
⁹⁸⁶ ABGG^mM he gūlha-aṭṭhikoṭṭi

Haṭṭhapitṭh' ādīhīti ettha ādi-saddena aṃsakūṭa-khandha- 448, 17
 kūṭānaṃ saṅgahe siddhe taṃ ekadesena dassento *vaṭṭetvā* 448, 17
 ... *pe* ... *khandhenāti* āha. *Silārūpakam viyāti* ādinā vā 448, 18
 nigūḷha-aṃsakūṭatā pi vibhāvitā yevāti daṭṭhabbam.

Sihassa pubb' addham sihapubb' addham,⁹⁸⁷ paripuṇ-
 ṇāvayavatāya sihapubb' addham viya⁹⁸⁸ sakalo⁹⁸⁹ kāyo⁹⁸⁹
 assāti *s i h a p u b b' a d d h a k ā y o*.⁹⁹⁰ Ten' āha *sihassa* 448, 20, 22
pubb' addhakāyo viya sabbo kāyo paripuṇṇo ti. *Sihass'* 448, 23
evāti sihassa viya. *Dussañṭhitavisañṭhito na hotīti* duṭṭhasaṅ- 448, 24
 ṭhito,⁹⁹¹ virūpasañṭhito ca na hoti, tesam tesam avaya-
 vānaṃ ayuttabhāvena, virūpabhāvena ca saṅṭhiti⁹⁹² upa-
 gato na hotīti attho. *Sañṭhanṭīti*⁹⁹³ saṅṭhahanti. *Dighehīti* 448, 29, 28
 aṅguli-nās' ādīhi. *Rassehīti* gīv' ādīhi. *Thūlehīti* ūru-bāhu- 448, 29, 30
 ādīhi. *Kisehīti* kesa-loma-majjh' ādīhi. *Puthulehīti* akkhi- 448, 31, 32
 hatthatal' ādīhi. *Vaṭṭehīti* jaṅgh' agga-hatth' ādīhi.⁹⁹⁴ 449, 1
 Satapuññalakkhaṇatāya nānacittena⁹⁹⁵ puññacittena cit-
 titō⁹⁹⁶ sañjātacittabhāvo "Idiso eva Buddhānaṃ dham-
 makāyassa adhiṭṭhānaṃ bhavitum yutto" ti dasahi pāra-
 mihi *sajjito* abhisankhaṭo.⁹⁹⁷ Dānacittena puññacittena⁹⁹⁸ 449, 3
⁹⁹⁸ vā pāṭho, dānavasena sīl' ādivasena ca pavattapuñña-
 cittenāti⁹⁹⁸ attho.

*Dvinnaṃ koṭṭhāsānaṃ*¹ antaran ti dvinnaṃ piṭṭhibāhū- 449, 6
 naṃ² vemajjhaṃ piṭṭhimajjhassa uparibhāgo. *Citaṃ*³ 449, 7
paripuṇṇan ti aninnabhāvena citaṃ, dvīhi koṭṭhehi⁴
 samatalatāya⁵ paripuṇṇaṃ. *Uggammāti* uggantvā, anin- 449, 10
 naṃ samatalaṃ hutvā ti adhippāyo. Ten' āha *suvanna-* 449, 10
phalakaṃ viyāti.

* *Nigrodho viya parimaṇḍalo* ti * *parimaṇḍalanigrodho* ⁷ 449, 12

⁹⁸⁷ AM *omit*

⁹⁸⁸ ABGG^mM *omit*

⁹⁸⁹ AG^m sākalokiyo ti

BG saṃkalokiyo ti

M saṃsalokiya ti

⁹⁹⁰ DA *addha for addha here and below.*

⁹⁹¹ B^mP duṭṭhu-

⁹⁹² A saṅṭhito

BGM saṅṭhitā

G^m saṭṭhito

⁹⁹³ DA saṅṭhahanti

⁹⁹⁴ B^mP jaṅghahatth'-

B^mP *add* ti

⁹⁹⁵ P dānacittena

⁹⁹⁶ BGM cittite

⁹⁹⁷ B^mP °khato

⁹⁹⁸⁻⁹⁹⁸ AG^m *omit*

¹ AG^m koṭṭhāsānaṃ

BGM koṭṭhānaṃ

B^mP koṭṭānaṃ

² B^mP °bāhānaṃ

³ ABG^mM etam; G ekam

⁴ B^m koṭṭhehi

P koṭṭeti

⁵ AG^m °talāya

⁶⁻⁶ AG^m *omit*

⁷ ABGG^m *omit* parimaṇḍala

- viya parimaṇḍalo : ⁸ Nigrodhaparimaṇḍalaparimaṇḍalo ti ⁹ vattabbe ¹⁰ ekassa parimaṇḍala-saddassa lopaṃ katvā
 449, 12, 13 *nigrodha parimaṇḍalo* ti vutto. Ten' āha *samak-*
khandhasākho nigrodho ti ādi. Na hi sabbo nigrodho
 parimaṇḍalo ti ¹¹ parimaṇḍalasaddassa ¹² sannidhānena vā
 449, 12 parimaṇḍalo va nigrodho gayhatīti ekassa parimaṇḍala-
 449, 18 saddassa lopena vinā pi ayam attho labbhatīti āha *nigrodho*
viya parimaṇḍalo ti. *Yāvatako assāti yāvatakv' assa*, o-kārassa
 v-kār' ādesaṃ katvā.
 449, 19 *Samavattitakkhandho* ti samaṃ suvattitakkhandho. Koñ-
 cā viya dīghagalā, vakā viya vaṅkagalā, varāhā viya
 449, 23 puthulagalā ti yojanā. *Suvaṇṇ' ālīngasadiṣo* ti suvaṇṇama-
 yakhuddakamudiṅgasadiṣo.¹³
 449, 26 *Rasaṃ* ¹⁴ *gasantīti* ¹⁴ madhur' ādibhedam rasaṃ ¹⁵ gi-
 lanti,¹⁶ anto pavesentīti ¹⁷ rasa-ggasā, ¹⁸ rasa-ggasānaṃ
 449, 27 aggā ¹⁸ rasa-ggas' aggā, tā etassa santīti *rasa-ggas' aggā*.
 449, 33 *Tenāti* ojāya apharaṇena ¹⁹ hīnadhātukattā *te bahvābādhā* ²⁰
honti.
 450, 1 *Hanūti* sanissayassa ²¹ dant' ādhārassa ²² samaññā, tam
 450, 1 Bhagavato siḥassa ²³ viya, tasmā Bhagavā *sīhāhanu*.
 Tattha yasmā Buddhānaṃ rūpakāyassa, dhammakāyassa ca
 upamā nāma nihinūpamā ²⁴ va, n' atthi samānūpamā, kuto
 adhikūpamā, tasmā ayam pi nihinūpamā ²⁴ ti dassetuṃ
 450, 1 *Tatthāti* ādi vuttaṃ. Yasmā mahāpurisassa heṭṭhimā-
 nurūpavaseṇ' eva uparimam pi saṇṭhitam, tasmā vuttaṃ
 450, 3 *dve pi paripunnānīti*. Tañ ca kho na sabbaso parimaṇḍa-
 450, 3 latāya, atha kho tibhāgāvasesamaṇḍalatāyāti āha *dvāda-*
 450, 7 *siyā* ²⁵ *pakkhassa candasadisānīti*.²⁶ *Sallakkhetvā* ti attano

⁸ M twice⁹ ABGG^mM hi¹⁰ ABGG^mM omit¹¹ ABGG^mM va¹² B^mP °sadda¹³ ABGG^mM °mutiṅga-¹⁴ B^mP rasaggasaggīti¹⁵ AG^m rasa¹⁶ AG^m līnganti¹⁷ B^mP gasanti¹⁸ AG^m pavesintīti¹⁹ B^mP pavesantīti²⁰⁻²⁶ P rasaggasā rasaggasāraggasā¹⁹ AG^m aparenena ; BG aparāṇena ;
M apanena²⁰ AG^mM bahyābādhā

B bahabādhā

G bavubhābādhā

B^mP bahvābādhā²¹ B^mP sannissaya²² AG^m dantādhārassa²³ B^mP add hanu²⁴ B^mP hīnūpamā²⁵ BG °dasi

P dvādasamiyā

²⁶ A vanāsadisā-
G^mM canāsadisā-

lakkhaṇasatthānusārena upadhāretvā. Dantānaṃ uccanīcatā abbhantarabāhirapassavasena pi veditabbā, na aggasvasen' eva. Ten' āha *ayopattacchinnaśāṅkhapaṭalaṃ* ²⁷ 450, 11 *viyāti*. Ayapattan' ²⁸ ti ²⁹ kakacaṃ ³⁰ adhippetam. *Samā* ^{450, 12} *bhavissanti*, na visamā avisamasanṭhānā ³¹ ti attho.

Sātisayaṃ dīghaputhulatādippakāraguṇā ³² hutvā bhūtā jātā ti pabhūtā, bha-kārassa ha-kāraṃ katvā pahūtā jivhā etassāti *pa h ū t a j i v h o*. ³³ 450, 20

Vicchinditvā ³⁴ vicchinditvā ³⁴ pavattasaratāya *chinna-sarā pi*. * Anek' ākārātāya *bhinnassarā* ³⁵ *pi*. * Kākassa viya amanuññassarātāya *kākassarā pi*. *Apalibuddhattā* ti ³⁶ 450, 31, 33 anupaddutavattukattā, vattun' ³⁷ ti ca akkhar' uppattiṭṭhānaṃ veditabbaṃ. *Aṭṭh' āngasamannāgato* ti ettha aṭṭh' ^{451, 1} āngāni ³⁸ parato āgamissanti. *Mañjuḥso* ti madhurassaro. ^{451, 3}

Abhinīlanetto ti adhikanīlanetto, adhikatā ca sātisayaṃ ^{451, 4} nīlabhāvena veditabbo, na ³⁹ nettanīlabhāvass' eva adhikabhāvato ti āha *na sakalanīlanetto vāti* ⁴⁰ ādi. Pītalohita- ^{451, 4} vaṇṇā ⁴¹ setamaṇḍalagatarājivasena. ⁴² Nīlasetakāḷavaṇṇā pana taṃ-taṃ-maṇḍalavasen' eva veditabbā.

Cakkhugaṇḍan ⁴³ ti akkhidalan ti keci. Akkhidalavaṭṭu- ^{451, 12} man ⁴⁴ ti aññe. Dalehi ⁴⁵ pana saddhiṃ akkhibimban ti veditabbaṃ. Evaṃ hi viniggaṭagambhīracodanā pi yuttā hoti. *Adhippetan* ti iminā ayam ettha adhippāyo ekade- ^{451, 13} sena samudāyūpalakkhaṇañāyenāti ⁴⁶ dasseti. Yasmā pak- ⁴⁷ khuma ⁴⁷-saddo loke akkhidalalomesu nirūḷho, ⁴⁸ ten' ev' āha *mudusiniddha-nīla-sukhuma-pakhum' ācitāni* ⁴⁹ *akkhīnīti*. ^{451, 19}

Kiñcāpi uṇṇa-saddo loke avisesato lomapariyāyo, idha pana lomavisesavācako ti āha *uṇṇā loman* ti. ^{451, 21}

²⁷ A ayopata-; G^m ayopatha-
M ayopattha-; B^m °pattakena
P °patta-; DA °cchinnaṃ

²⁸ B^mP °pattakan

²⁹ B^mP add ca

³⁰ AG^m kkaccaṃ

³¹ AG^m avisamā-
B^m sama-; P asama-

³² B^mP mududīgha-

³³ AG^mM °jivhā

BG pasutajivhā

³⁴ ABGG^mM once only

*... * B omits

³⁵ AG^mM chinna-sarā
G chinna-saru

³⁶ ABGG^mM sati

³⁷ B^mP vatthū

³⁸ B^mP āngāni only

³⁹ ABGG^mM omit

⁴⁰ B^m ti

⁴¹ AG^m °suvaṇṇa

⁴² ABGG^mM °rāja-

⁴³ ABGG^mM °gandhan

⁴⁴ ABGG^mM omit akkhi

⁴⁵ B^mP akkhidalehi

⁴⁶ ABGG^mM samudayūpa-

⁴⁷ ABGG^mM pamukha

⁴⁸ AG^m nirūḷho

BGM nirūṭṭho

⁴⁹ BGM °pakhumāni citāni

- 451, 23 *Nalāṭamajjhe* ⁵⁰ *jālū* ti nalāṭamajjhagatā jātā.⁵¹
 Odātātāya upamā, na mudutāya. Uṇṇā hi tato pi
 451, 25 sātisayaṃ mudutarā.⁵² Ten' āha *sappimaṇḍe* ⁵³ ti ādi.
 451, 31 *Rajatabbubbulakan* ⁵⁴ ti rajatamayātārakam ⁵⁵ āha.⁵⁵
 452, 2 *Dve* ⁵⁶ *atthavase paṭicca vuttan* ti, yasmā Buddhā cak-
 kavattino ca ⁵⁷ paripuṇṇanalāṭātāya paripuṇṇabimbasisa-
 tāya ⁵⁸ ca uṇḥisasīsā ti vuccanti, tasmā te dve atthavase
 452, 2 paṭicca uṇḥisasīsō ti idaṃ vuttaṃ. Idāni taṃ atthadvayaṃ
 mahāpurise suppatiṭṭhitan ti *Mahāpurisassa hīti* ādi vuttaṃ.
 452, 5 Saṇhatamatāya, suvvaṇṇavaṇṇatāya, pabhassaratāya, pari-
 452, 8, 9 puṇṇatāya ca *rañño* ⁵⁹ *baddha* ⁶⁰ *uṇḥisapaṭṭo viya virocāli*.
Kapīsīsā ti dvidhābhūtasīsā.⁶¹ *Phalasīsā* ti phalitisīsā.
Aṭṭhisīsā ⁶² ti maṃsassa abhāvato ativiya aṭṭhitāya,⁶³
 452, 9 patanubhāvato vā tac' onaddha-aṭṭhimattasīsā. *Tumbasīsā* ⁶⁴
 452, 9 ti lābusadisāsīsā. *Pabbhārasīsā* ti piṭṭhibhāgena olamba-
 452, 11, 12 mānasīsā. *Purimanaye* ⁶⁵ ti paripuṇṇa-nalāṭatāpakke.⁶⁶
 452, 12 *Uṇḥisaveṭṭhisīsō viyāti* uṇḥisapaṭṭena veṭṭhisāsapadeso
 452, 12 viya. *Uṇḥisaṃ viyāti* chekena sippinā viracita-uṇḥisamaṇ-
 ḍalaṃ viya.
 452, 17 33. *Tassa vitthāro* ti tassa lakkhaṇapaṭigaṇhananemit-
 452, 17 takānaṃ ⁶⁷ santappanassa vitthāro vitthārakathā. *Gabbh'*
okkantiyaṃ ti ⁶⁸ *gabbh' okkantiyā* ⁶⁹ nimittabhūta ⁷⁰ supina-
 paṭiggāhakasantappane ⁷⁰ vutto yeva.
 452, 19, 20 34. *Niddosenāti* ⁷¹ khārika-loṇik' ādidosaarahitena. *Dhātiyo*
 ti thaṇṇapāyikā dhātiyo. Tā hi dhāpenti, thaṇṇaṃ pāyen-
 452, 21 titi dhātiyo. *Tathā* ti ⁷² iminā saṭṭhin ⁷³ ti padaṃ upasaṃ-

⁵⁰ B^mP °vemajje⁵¹ AG^m omit⁵² AG^m muduttamā

BGM mudutamā

⁵³ AG^m sappivaṭṭo⁵⁴ P rajatapupphulakan⁵⁵ AGG^mM rajatamayāmatārakā-

māha

B rajatamayāmatāmatārakā-

māha

⁵⁶ AG^m bhavē⁵⁷ P adds na⁵⁸ B^mP °puṇṇasīsabimbatāya⁵⁹ DA rañṇā⁶⁰ B^mP bandha⁶¹ A viddhāsīsabhūta-BGG^mM °sīhabhūtā sīsā⁶² DA omits this category. It has only four, i.e. kapi-, phala-, tumba- and pabbhāra.⁶³ ABGG^mM omit⁶⁴ BG omit⁶⁵ B^mP °nayanā⁶⁶ B^mP °pakkhena⁶⁷ B^mP °paṭiggāṇhane nemitta-⁶⁸ B^mP omit⁶⁹ A nimittam bhūtaG^m nimittam bhūtam⁷⁰ AG^m surinapaggāhanasantapane

BG °paṭiggāhanasantapane

M °paṭiggāhanasantapane

⁷¹ ABGG^mM niddesenāti⁷² ABGG^mM omit⁷³ AGG^mM saddhin ; B sabbhin

harati. *Sesā pīti nahāpikā* ⁷⁴ dhārikā parihārikā ti imā ^{452, 21}
tividhā pi. ⁷⁵ Tā ⁷⁶ dahanti ⁷⁷ vidahanti nahānaṃ dahanti
dhārenti ⁷⁸ pariharanti ⁷⁹ cāti ⁷⁹ dhātiyo t' eva ⁸⁰ vuccanti.
Tattha dhāraṇaṃ urasā, ūrunā, hatthehi vā suciraṃ velaṃ
sandhāraṇaṃ. Pariharaṇaṃ aññassa aṅkato ⁸¹ attano aṅ-
kaṃ, ⁸² aññassa ⁸³ bāhuto attano bāhuṃ upasaṃharanti ⁸⁴
haraṇaṃ sampāpanaṃ.

35. *Mañjussaro* ti saṇhassaro. Yo hi saṇho so ^{452, 32}
kharo na hotīti āha *akharassaro* ti. *Vaggussaro* ti ^{452, 32}
manoramassaro, ⁸⁵ manorammatā ⁸⁶ c' assa cāturiya-nepuṇ-
ñayogato ti āha *chekanipūṇassaro* ti. *Madhurasaro* ^{452, 32, 33}
ti sotasukhassaro, sotasukhatā c' assa ativiya itṭhabhāve-
nāti āha *sālassaro* ti. *Pemānīyassaro* ti piyāyita- ^{452, 33}
bassaro, piyāyitabbatā c' assa suṇantānaṃ attani bhattisa-
muppādanenāti ⁸⁷ āha *pemajanakassaro* ti. ^{452, 34}

⁸⁸ Karavīkasaddo yesaṃ sattānaṃ sotapatham upagac-
chati, te attano sarasampattiyā pakatiṃ jahāpetvā avase
karonto attano ⁸⁹ vase vatteti, ⁹⁰ evaṃ madhuro ti dassento
Tatr' idan ti ādim āha. Tattha *karavīkasakūṇe* ti ādi tassa ^{453, 1}
sabhāvakathanāṃ. *Lalitan* ti pītivegasamuṭṭhitāṃ ⁹¹ līlaṃ. ^{453, 4}
Chaddetvā ti samādanam ⁹² pi madhurasaddasavaṇ' antarā- ^{453, 5}
yakaraṇ ⁹³ ti *tiṇāni* apanetvā. *Anikkhipitvā* ti bhūmiyaṃ ^{453, 5, 6}
anikkhipitvā ākāśagatam eva katvā. *Anubaddhamigā* ^{453, 7}
vālamigehi. Tato *maranabhayaṃ hitvā*. *Pakkhe pasāretvā* ti ^{453, 7, 8}
pakkhe yathāpasārite katvā apalantā *tiṭṭhanti*. ^{453, 9}

Suvaṇṇapañjaraṃ vissajjesi yojanappamāṇe ākāse attano ^{453, 17}
āñāya ⁹⁴ vattanato. ⁹⁵ Ten' āha *So: Rāj' āñāyāti* ādi. ^{453, 19}
Paḷaḷimsūti ⁹⁶ līlaṃ ⁹⁷ lalitaṃ kātuṃ ārabhimsu. *Taṃ* ^{453, 26, 29}

⁷⁴ B^mP nhāpikā

⁷⁵ B^mP omit

⁷⁶ A kā; B^mP tā pi

⁷⁷ AG^mM hadanti

⁷⁸ B^mP add ti

⁷⁹ B^mP omit

⁸⁰ B^mP tveva

⁸¹ ABGG^mM aññato; P saṅgaho

⁸² BG akaṃ; P aṅgaṃ

⁸³ BG aññassā

⁸⁴ ABGG^mM upaharantihi

B^mP °harantehi

⁸⁵ B^mP °ramma-

⁸⁶ AG^m °ramantāya

BGM °ramatāya

⁸⁷ AG^m gatti-

M gattanigatti-

⁸⁸ B^mP add karavīkassaro ti

⁸⁹ ABGG^mM attanā

⁹⁰ ABGG^mM vattati

⁹¹ ABGG^mM pīti twice

⁹² B^m saṅkhāraṇaṃ

P saṅkharanaṃ

⁹³ AG^m °kara

G °karanan

M °makaran

⁹⁴ A ānaya; BG ānāsa

⁹⁵ B^mP pavattanato

⁹⁶ B^mP lāḷimsūti

⁹⁷ B^mP omit

- pīti* ti taṃ Buddhaguṇ' ārammaṇaṃ pītiṃ; ten' eva
 nīhārena punappunaṃ⁹⁸ pavattenti⁹⁹ avijahitvā vikkham-
 bhitakilesā therānaṃ santike laddhadhammasavanasap-
 453, 30 pāyā¹⁰⁰ upanissayasampattiyā paripakkañāpatāya *sattahi* ...
pe ... *paṭiṭṭhāsi*.¹⁰¹ Sattasatamattena orodhena saddhiṃ
 453, 30 padasā va therānaṃ santikaṃ upagatattā *sattahi jaṅghasatehi*
 453, 31 *saddhi* ti vuttaṃ. *Tato* ti karavīkasaddato. Satabhāgena
 ... *pe* ... veditabbo anekakappakoṭisatasambhūta-puñña-
 sambhārasamudāgata-vatthusampattibhāvato.
 453, 34 36. *K a m m a v i p ā k a j a n* ti sātisayasucaritakam-
 manibbattaṃ pittasemharuhir' ādihi apalibuddhaṃ dūre pi
 ārammaṇaṃ¹⁰² sampañicchanasamatthaṃ kammavipākena
 sahaajātaṃ, kammaṃsa paṭipākabhāvena¹⁰³ jātaṃ pasāda-
 cakkhuṃ.¹⁰⁴ Duvidhaṃ hi dibbacakkhuṃ¹⁰⁴ kammamayaṃ
 453, 34 bhāvanāmayan ti. Tatr' idaṃ kammamayan ti āha *na*
bhāvanāmayan ti. Bhāvanāmayam pana bodhimūle uppaj-
 jissati. Ayaṃ so ti sallakkhaṇaṃ kāmam manoviññāṇena
 hoti, cakkhuviññāṇena pana tassa¹⁰⁵ tathā bhāvitattā¹⁰⁶
 454, 1 manoviññāṇassa tattha tathāpavattīti āha *yena nimittaṃ*
 ... *pe* ... *sakkotīti*.
 454, 3 37. *Vacan' attho* ti sadd' attho. Nimīlan' antaritaṃ¹⁰⁷
 mīlanaṃ¹⁰⁸ dassanaṃ na visuddhaṃ, tathā¹⁰⁹ akkhīni
 pi¹¹⁰ na¹¹⁰ vivaṭāni,¹¹¹ nimīlanassa¹¹² dassana¹¹³-vibandhi-
 bhāvato.¹¹⁴ Tabbipariyāyato pana dassanaṃ visuddhaṃ,
 454, 3 vivaṭānā cāti āha *Antar' antarā* ti ādi. Nī-iti jānan' atthaṃ
 454, 6 dhātuṃ gahetvā āha *panāyati*¹¹⁵ *jānātīti*. Yato vuttaṃ

“ Animittā na¹¹⁵ nāyare,¹¹⁶ ” (q)

(q) Vsm 236; SA I 40

⁹⁸ ABGG^mM °ppuna

⁹⁹ B^m pavattaṃ pītiṃ

P pavatti

¹⁰⁰ ABGG^mM °savanaṃ-

¹⁰¹ P paṭiṭṭhāti

¹⁰² B^mP ārammaṇa

¹⁰³ A paṭipakkha-

B^mP vā vipākabhāvena

¹⁰⁴ B^m °cakkhu

¹⁰⁵ BG tassā

¹⁰⁶ B^mP vibhāvi-

¹⁰⁷ ABGG^mM nimīlanaṃtaritaṃ

B^mP nimīlanaṃ ti

¹⁰⁸ B^mP nimīlana

¹⁰⁹ B^mP add ca

¹¹⁰ B^mP omit

¹¹¹ B^mP avivaṭāni

¹¹² B^mP nimīlana

¹¹³ AG^m padassana

B^mP dassanassa

¹¹⁴ B^m na visuddhibhāvato

P visuddhibhāvato

¹¹⁵ B^mP panayati; DA adds ti

¹¹⁶ B^mP nāyare

“ Vidūhi ñeyyaṃ ¹¹⁷ naravarassā ” ti (r)

ca. ¹¹⁸ Nī-iti pana ¹¹⁹ dhātuṃ gahetvā vuttaṃ ¹²⁰ *nayati* ¹²¹ 454, 7
pavetteḷīti. ¹²²

Appamatto ahosi tesu tesu kiccakaraṇīyesu. 454, 18

38. Vass' āvāso vassaṃ uttarapadalopena, tasmā vassaṃ
¹²³ vass' āvāsaṃ, nivāsaphāsutāya ¹²³ arahatīti *vassiko*. 454, 22

Itaresūti hemantikam ¹²⁴ gimhikan ti imesu. *Es' eva nayo* ti 454, 23

uttarapadalopena niddesaṃ atidisati. *Nāti-ucco* ¹²⁵ *hoti* 454, 23

nātinīco ti gimhiko viya ucco, hemantiko viya nīco ca na

hoti, atha kho tad ubhayavemajjhalakkhaṇatāya nāti-

ucco hoti nātinīco. *Assāti* pāsādassa. *Nātibahūnīti* gimhi- 454, 24

kassa viya na atibahūni. *Nātitanūnīti* hemantikassa viya 454, 24

na khuddakāni, tanutarajālāni ca. *Missakān' evāti* ¹²⁶ 454, 26

hemantike viya na uṇhaviyān' eva, ¹²⁷ gimhike viya na ¹²⁸

ca ¹²⁸ sītaviyān' eva, ¹²⁹ atha kho ubhayamissakān' eva.

Tanukānīti na puthulāni. * *Sukhumacchiddānīti* khuddaka- 454, 27

jālāni. ¹³⁰ * *Uṇhapavesan' atthāyāti* suriyasantāpānuppave- 454, 27

sāya. ¹³¹ *Bhittiniyyūhānīti* ¹³² dakkhiṇapasse bhittisu niy- 454, 28

yūhāni. ¹³³ *Siniddhan* ti sinehavantam, siniddhagahaṇen' 454, 30

eva c' assa garukatā pi vuttā eva. *Kaṭukasannissitan* ti 454, 31

tikaṭuk' ādi-kaṭukaddabbasahitam. ¹³⁴ *Udakayantānīti* ¹³⁵ 455, 2

udakavissandanayantāni. ¹³⁶ Yathā ca jalayantāni, evaṃ

himayantāni pi tattha karonti eva. Tasmā yato ¹³⁷ hemante

viya himāni patantāni hontīti ca veditabbaṃ.

(r) Netti I

¹¹⁷ AB^mGP neyyaṃ; M neyaṃ

¹¹⁸ ABGG^mM omīti

¹¹⁹ B^m adds pavattan' atthaṃ

¹²⁰ B^mP omīti

¹²¹ ABGG^mM panayatīti

P adds ti; DA nāyati vā

¹²² ABGG^mMP omīti

¹²³ B^mP vasse vā sannivāsaphāsu-

tāya

¹²⁴ B^mP °tika

¹²⁵ AG^m unāticco

M unātico

¹²⁶ DA omīti eva, but v.l. gives it.

¹²⁷ BG °viriyāne

B^mP uṇhaniyān'

¹²⁸ B^mP ca na

¹²⁹ B^mP sītaniyān' eva

* ... * B^mP omīti

¹³⁰ AG^m muddajālāni

M corrected to khuddaka-

¹³¹ P suriyasambhāvānuppa-

¹³² B^mP °niyūhānīti

¹³³ B niyyunahāni

G niyyunhāni

B^mP niyūhāni

¹³⁴ BG °samhitam

B^mP °kaṭukadrabbūpasaṇhitam

¹³⁵ AG^m udakasantā-

BG udakasattā-

¹³⁶ AG^mM udakavissanānāyantāni

B udakavissanāyantāni

G udakavissanāyantāni

B^mP udakadhārāvissandayan-

tāni

¹³⁷ B^mP omīti

455. 5 *Sabbatthānāni pīti* ¹³⁸ sabbāni paṭikiriyaṃ nahāna-bhojana-kilā-sañcaran' ādiṭṭhānāni pi, na nivāsaṭṭhānāni yeva. Ten' āha *Dovārikā pīti* ādi. Tattha kāraṇam āha *Rājā kirāti* ¹³⁹ ādinā. ¹⁴⁰

* Paṭhamabhāṇavāravaṇṇanā niṭṭhitā. ¹⁴¹ *

455. 11 2. 2. *Gopānasivaṇkan* ¹ ti vaṅkagopānasi viya vaṅkaṃ, ² na ³ hi ⁴ vaṅkabhāvassa nidassan' atthaṃ avaṇkā ⁵ gopānasi ⁶ gayhati.
455. 13 *Abhoggaṇṇaṇṇa* ti ādito paṭṭhāya bhoggaṇṇa ⁷ kuṭṭha-sarīratāya vaṅkaṃ. Ten' āha *Khandhe* ti ādi. Daṇḍaparam ⁸
455. 14 daṇḍagahaṇaparam ayanam gamanam etassāti *daṇḍa-parāyanam*; daṇḍo vā param ayanam ⁹ gamana-kāraṇam ¹⁰ etassāti *daṇḍa-parāyanam*. Thān' ādisu daṇḍo gati apassayo ¹¹ etassa tena vinā appavattanato ti *daṇḍagatikam*. ¹² Gacchati etena vā ti gati, daṇḍo gati ¹³
455. 14 ti *daṇḍagatikam*. ¹⁴ Gacchati etena vā ti gati, daṇḍo gati ¹⁵
455. 14 gamana-kāraṇam etassāti *daṇḍagatikam*. ¹⁶ *Daṇḍapaṭisaranan* ti etthāpi es' eva nayo. *Jarāturan* ti jarāya kilantaṃ assavasam.
455. 18 *Yadā* ¹⁷ *ratho purato hoti* ti dvedhāpathe sampatte purato gacchante balakāye tattha ekaṃ panthānam ¹⁸ ārūlho, ¹⁹
455. 19 majjhe gacchanto bodhisattena ārūlho ratho itaram panthānam ²⁰ gacchanto yadā purato hoti. *Pacchā balakāyo*
455. 19 ti tadā pacchā hoti sabbo balakāyo. *Tādise okāse* ti tādise vuttappakāre maggapadese. *Tam purisan* ti tam jīṇṇa-purisaṃ. *Suddh' āvāsā* ti Siddhatth' ādinam ²¹ tiṇṇam
455. 21 Sammāsambuddhānam sāsane brahmacariyam caritvā suddh' āvāsabhūmiyam nibbattabrahmāno. Te hi tadā tattha tiṭṭhanti. ²²

¹³⁸ ABGG^mM omit
¹³⁹ ABGG^mM kitti
¹⁴⁰ B^mP ādi
* ... * ABGG^mM omit
¹⁴¹ P omits
¹ DA gopānasika-
² AG^m vaṅkānabhā
³ B^mP vaṅkānam hi
⁴ B^mP avaṇkā
⁵ B^mP add pi
⁶ B^mP abbhugga-
⁷ AG^m para
BG daṇḍamparā
M daṇḍamparam

⁷ B^mP āyanam
⁸ ABGG^mM gamanam-
⁹ B^mP avassayo
¹⁰ AG^mM gatikā
BG gahitakā
¹¹ BG gahita
¹² AG^m gatikā
BGM daṇḍagatika
¹³ ABGG^mM yathā
¹⁴ B^mP santhānam
¹⁵ BB^mGMP ārūlho
¹⁶ ABGG^mMP Siddhattādinam
¹⁷ B patthanti
¹⁸ G pitthanti

Kim pan' eso jiṇṇo nāmāti eso tayā vuc- 455, 26
camāno kiṃ atthato, taṃ me niddhāretvā kathehīti dasseti.
Aniddhāritasārūpatā hi tassa attano bodhisatto liṅgasab-
banāmena taṃ vadanto ¹⁸ kin ti āha. Yathā : Kiṃ te jātan
ti dvayam eva hi loke yebhuyyato jāyati itthi vā puriso vā,
tathā pi taṃ liṅgasabbanāmena vuccati, evaṃ sampadam
idaṃ datṭhabbaṃ. *Kiṃ vuttaṃ hotīti* ādi tassa aniddhārīta- 455, 26
sarūpatam yeva vibhāveti.

Tena hīti ādi : Ayaṇ ca jiṇṇabhāvo sabbasādhāra- 455, 28
nattā mayham pi upari āpatito ¹⁹ evāti mahāsattassa saṃ-
vijjan' ākāravibhāvanam. Ratham sāretīti *sārathī*. Kīlā- 455, 29
vihār' attham uyyuttā yanti upagacchanti etan ti *uyyānam*. 455, 31
Alan ti paṭikkhepavacanam. *Nāmā* ti garahane nipāto 455, 31, 35

“ Katham hi nāmā ” ti (a)

ādisu viya.

Jātiyā ādinavadassanam tammūlassa ummūlanam ²⁰ vi-
ya hoti, ²¹ tassa ca avassam-bhāvavibhāvato ²² *jātiyā* ²³ *mūlam* 456, 1
khaṇanto ²⁴ *nisīdīti* ²⁵ āha. Siddhe hi kāraṇe phalam sid-
dham eva hotīti. Pīlam janetvā anto-tudanavasena sab-
bapathamam hadayam anupavissa tthitattā *paṭhamena* 456, 2
sallena hadaye ²⁶ *viddho viya nisīdīti* yojanā.

6. *Pubbe vuttanayen' evāti* suddh' āvāsā kirāti ādinā 456, 10
pubbe vutten' eva nayena. *Ābādhikan* ti ābādha- 456, 11
vantam. *Dukkhitān* ti sañjātadukkham. *Ajātan* ti 456, 12, 16
ajātabhāvo, nibbānam vā.

10. Bhantanettakuppal' ādiṃ ²⁷ vividham katvā lātab-
bato *vilāto*, ²⁸ vayham sivikā cāti āha *Vilātan ti* 456, 18
sivikan ti. Sivikāya diṭṭhapubbattā mahāsatto citakapañ-
jaram ²⁹ sivikan ti āha. *Ito paṭigatan* ti ito bhavato apa- 456, 18

(a) Vin I 45; II 105

¹⁸ BGM vadento

¹⁹ A apatito

²⁰ B^mP āpatito

²¹ P ummathanam

²² B^mP add ti

²³ AG^m avassā-

BGM avassabhāvi-

B^mP avassitabhāvato

²⁴ AG^m jātisa; M jātisā

²⁵ ABGG^m khaṇanto

²⁶ AG^m nisīdanti; BG nisīdati

²⁷ ABGG^mM hadayo

²⁸ So all MSS.

For 'nett' uppal' ādiṃ ?

²⁹ So all MSS.

DA milāta

D milāta with v.l. vilāta

³⁰ AG^m vināpañjara

BGM citāpañjara

- 456, 19 gatam. *Katakālan* ti pariyosāpitajīvanakālam. Ten' āha
 456, 19 *yattakan* ti ādi.
 456, 27 14. Dhammam caratīti dhammacaraṇo, tassa bhāvo *dham-*
macaraṇabhāvo ti dhammacariyam eva vadati.
 456, 28 *Evaṃ ek' ekassa* ³⁰ *padassāti* yathā ³¹: Sādhudham-
 macariyā ³² ti pabbajito ti yojana, evaṃ Sādhusamacariyā
 456, 29, 30 ti pabbajito ti ādinā ek' ekassa ³³ *yojanā veditabbā*. *Sab-*
bānīti Sādhudhammacariyā ti ādisu āgatāni
 456, 30 sabbāni dhammasamakusalapuññapadāni. *Dasakusalaveva-*
canānīti ³⁴ dān' ādidasakusaladhammapariyāyapadāni. ³⁵
 15. Pabbajitassa dhammiṃ ³⁶ katham sutvā ti sam-
 457, 2 bandho. *Aññāṇ ca* saṅgīti-anārūlham, tena tadā vuttam
 bahum ³⁷ dhammiṃ ³⁸ kathan ti yojanā.
 457, 9 *Vaṇso vāti* padattayena dhammatā evāti ³⁸ dasseti.
 457, 10 *Cirassam* ³⁹ *cirassam* ³⁹ *passanti* dīgh' āyukabhāvato. Tathā
 hi vuttam bahunnam vassānam ... pe ...
 457, 13 accayenāti. Ten' evāti na cirassa diṭṭhabhāven' eva.
 457, 16- Acirakāl' antarikam eva pubbakālakiriyaṃ dassento *Jiṇṇaṇ*
ca disvā ... pe ... *pabbajitaṇ ca disvā, tasmā ahaṃ pab-*
 457, -19 *bajito 'mhi rājā* ti āha, yathā: Nahātvā vattham parida-
 hitvā gandham vilimpitvā mālam pilandhitvā bhutto ti.
 457, 22 16. *Kasmā paṇ' etthāti* ādinā tesam caturāsītiyā paṇasa-
 hassānam mahāsatte sambhattatam ⁴⁰ samvegabahulataṇ ⁴¹
 457, 30 ca dasseti, yato *sutaṭṭhāne yeva* thatvā nātimitt' ādisu
 kañci ⁴² anāmantetvā mattavaravāraṇo viya ayomayaban-
 dhanam gharabandhanam ⁴³ chinditvā pabbajjam upagac-
 chipsu. ⁴⁴
 458, 3 *Cattāro māse cārikaṃ cari* ⁴⁵ na tāva nāpassa paripākam ⁴⁶
 gatattā.
 17. Yadā pana nāṇam paripākam gatam, tam dassento
 458, 4, 10 *Ayam paṇāti* ādim āha. *Sabbe p' ime* ⁴⁷ pabbajitā mama

³⁰ ABGG^mM etassa

DA ekam-ekassa

³¹ ABGG^mM omīti

³² ABGG^mM omīti sādhu

³³ B^m *adās* padassa

³⁴ B^mP °kusalakammapatha-

³⁵ B^m dān' ādīni-

P dānānīdasa-

³⁶ ABGG^mMP dhamma

³⁷ B^mP omīti

³⁸ B^mP esā ti

³⁹ ABGG^mM cirassa

⁴⁰ AG^m °bhattam tam

⁴¹ AG^m samdevabahulam taṇ

BGM samvedabahulanaṇ

⁴² B^mP kiñci

⁴³ B^mP ghana for ghara

⁴⁴ BGM °gañchipsu

⁴⁵ DA carati

⁴⁶ B^m °pāka

⁴⁷ B^m va ime

gamanam jānissantīti, jānantā ca maṃ anubandhissantīti 458, 10
adhippāyo.

Sannisīvesūti ⁴⁸ sannilīnesu. ⁴⁹ *Sanat' evāti* ⁵⁰ saṇati viya 458, 19, 20
saddam karoti viya.

Avivek' āramānan ⁵¹ ti anabhiratavivekānam. ⁵² *Ayam* 458, 21, 22
kālo ti ayam tesam pabbajitānam mama gamanassa ajānana-
kālo. *Nikkhamitvā* ti paṇṇasālāya ⁵³ niggantvā, mahābhini- 458, 22
khamanam pana pageva nikkhanto. ⁵⁴ Pāramitānubhāvena
uṭṭhitam upari devatāhi dibbapaccattharaṇehi paññattam ⁵⁵
pi mahāsattassa puññānubhāvena siddhattā tena paññat-
tam viya hotīti vuttam *pallaṅkam paññāpetvā* ⁵⁶ ti. 458, 29

“ Kāmam taco ca nahāru ⁵⁷ ca aṭṭhi ca avasissatū ⁵⁸ ”
ti (b)

ādi-nayappavattam *caturaṅgaviriyaṃ adhiṭṭhahitvā*. *Vūpa-* 458, 29, 31
kāsan ti vivekapāsam.

A ñ ñ e n' evāti yattha ⁵⁹ mahāpuriso tadā viharati, 459, 1
tato aññen' eva disābhāgena. Kāmam bodhimando Jam-
budīpassa majjhe nābhīṭṭhāniyo, tadā pana brahāraṇṇo ⁶⁰
vivitto ⁶¹ yogīnam paṭisallīnasāruppo hutvā tiṭṭhati, tad
añño pana Jambudīpapadeso yubhuyyena bahujaṇo ākiṇ-
ṇamanusso iddho phīto ahosi. Tena te tam tam janapada-
padesam uddissa gatā *anto Jambudīpābhīmukhā cārikam* 459, 6
pakkantā ti vuccati; ⁶² *anto Jambudīpābhīmukhā*, na Hima- 459, 6
vant' ādi-pabbatābhīmukhā ti attho.

18. Kāmam Bhagavā Buddho hutvā sattasattāhāni tatth'
eva vasi, sabbapaṭhamam pana Visākhapunnānam san-
dhāya *ekarattivāsam upagatassāti* vuttam. *R a h o g a t a s -* 459, 7, 8
s ā ti raho janavivittam ṭhanam upagatassa, tena gaṇa-
saṅgaṇikābhāvena mahāsattassa kāyavivekam āhā. *Paṭi-* 459, 8

(b) A I 50

⁴⁸ So all MSS; DA sannisinnesu

⁴⁹ B^mP sannisinnesu

⁵⁰ AG^m sāsaṇe vāti

BGM sānat' evāti

⁵¹ AGG^m avivekatvānan

BM avivekatavānan

DA pavivek'-

⁵² B^mP anabhirati-

⁵³ AG^m tiṇṇasālāya

⁵⁴ AG^m nikkhamanto

⁵⁵ B^mP supaññattam

⁵⁶ BB^mGMP pañña-

⁵⁷ BG naharu

⁵⁸ M corrected to avasussatū

P avasussatū

⁵⁹ ABGG^mM yathā

⁶⁰ AG^m brahmarañño

B^mP °raññe

⁶¹ BG vicinto; B^mP vivitte

⁶² B^mP vuttā

- 459, 9 *sallīnassā* ti ⁶³ nānārammaṇacārato cittassa nivattiya pati ⁶⁴ pati ⁶⁴ samma-d-eva līnassa ⁶⁵ tattha avisaṭacittassa, tena cittasaṅgaṇikābhāven' assa pubbabhāgiyaṃ cittavivekam āha. *Dukkhan* ti jāti-ādimūlakam dukkham. Kāmaṃ cutūpapātā ti ⁶⁶ maraṇāni ⁶⁷ eva, maraṇā ⁶⁸ jātiyo ca, ⁶⁹ jāyati miyatīti pana vatvā cavati up-pajjati vacanaṃ na ekabhavapariyāpannānaṃ nesaṃ gahaṇaṃ, atha kho nānābhavapariyāpannānaṃ ekajjhaṃ gahaṇaṃ ti dassento āha *idaṃ dvayaṃ ... pe ... vuttan* ti. Kasmā pana lokassa kicch' āpattiparivitakkane jarāmarasāti jarāmarāvasena niyamaṇaṃ katan ti āha *yasmā* ti ādi. *Jarāmarāṇaṃ eva upatthāti* ⁷⁰ ādito ti adhippāyo. *Abhinivittassāti* āradhassa. Paṭicca-samuppādamukhena vipassanārambhe tassa jarāmarāṇato paṭṭhāya abhiniveso aggato yāva mūlā ⁷¹ otaraṇaṃ viyāti āha *bhav' aggato otarantassa viyāti*.
- 459, 10-
459, -11 *Upāyamanasikārā* ti upāyena manasikaraṇato ⁷² manasikārassa pavattanato. Idāni taṃ upāyamanasikārapariyāyaṃ yonisomanasikāraṃ sarūpato pavatti-ākārato va ⁷³ dassetuṃ *Anicc' ādīni hīti* ādi vuttaṃ. *Yonisomanasikāro nāma* pathamanasikāro ⁷⁴ nāma ⁷⁴ hoti ⁷⁵ yathāvato ⁷⁶ manasikārabhāvato. *Anicc' ādīnīti ādi-saddena* dukkhānata-asubh' ādīnaṃ gahaṇaṃ. *Ayan* ti etad aho sīti evaṃ vutto kim hi nu kho satīti ādinayappavatto manasikāro. *Tesaṃ aññataro* ti tesu anicc' ādimanasikāresu ⁷⁷ aññataro eko. Ko pana so ti? Aniccamanasikāro va, tattha kāraṇaṃ āha *udayabbayānupassanāvasena pavattatā* ⁷⁸ ti. ⁷⁹ Yaṃ hi uppajjati c' eva cavati ⁸⁰ ca, taṃ aniccaṃ udayabbayaparicchinnaṭṭā ⁸¹ addhuvan ti katvā. Tassa pana tabbhāvadassanaṃ yāthāvamanasikāratāya ⁸² yoni-

⁶³ ABGG^mM pati-
⁶⁴ B^m *once only*; P pati *only*
⁶⁵ B^mP nilīnassa
⁶⁶ BB^mGP pi
⁶⁷ BG jāti pi maraṇāni
B^mP jātimaraṇāni
⁶⁸ B^mP maraṇa
⁶⁹ BB^mGMP va
⁷⁰ ABG^mM upatthāsi
G utthāsi
⁷¹ B^mP mūlaṃ
⁷² BG °kāraṇato

⁷³ B^m ca
⁷⁴ B^mP *omit*
⁷⁵ B^mP hotīti
⁷⁶ AG^m yāvathāvato
B^mP yāthā-
⁷⁷ AG^m °kāre tassa
⁷⁸ AG^m pavattati
⁷⁹ ABG^mM *omit*
⁸⁰ ABG^mM ceti
⁸¹ B^mP udayavaya-
⁸² AG^m yāthāva-

somanasikāro. *Ito yonisomanasikārā* ti hetumhi nissakka- 459, 21
vacanan ti tassa *iminā upāyamanasikārenāti* ⁸³ hetumhi 459, 21
karaṇavacanena attham āha.

Samāgamo ahoṣīti yāthāvato paṭivijjhanavasena saṅgamo 459, 25
ahosi. *Kim pana tan* ti kim pana taṃ jarāmarañakāraṇan ti 459, 25
āha *Jāṭīti*.⁸⁴ *Jāṭiyā kho* ⁸⁵ ti ādisu ayaṃ saṅkhep' 459, 25
attho:—Kimhi nu kho sati jarāmarañam
hoti, kim paccayā jarāmarañan ti jarāmarā-
ṇakāraṇam parigaṇhantassa bodhisattassa: Yasmiṃ sati
yaṃ hoti, asati ca na hoti, taṃ tassa kāraṇan ti evaṃ
avyabhicārikāraṇaparigaṇhane Jāṭiyā kho sati ja-
rāmarañam hoti, jātipaccayā jarāmarā-
ṇan ti yā jarāmarāṇassa kāraṇapariggāhikā paññā
uppañji,⁸⁶ tāya uppañjantiyā ⁸⁷ samāgamo ahoṣīti. *Sabba-* 459, 28
padānāni kimhi nu kho sati jāti hotīti ādinā
āgatāni jāti-ādīni viññānapariyosānāni⁸⁸ navapadāni.
Dvādasapadike paṭiccasamuppāde idha yāni dve padāni
agahitāni tesam agahaṇe ⁸⁹ kāraṇam pucchitvā vissajjetu-
kāmo tesam gahetabb' ākāraṇam tāva dassento *Ettha paṇāti* 459, 29
ādim āha. Paccakkhabhūtaṃ paccuppannabhavaṃ paṭha-
nam gahetvā tad anantaram anāgatan dutiyan ti gahaṇe
atīto tatiyo hotīti āha *Avijjā saṅkhārā hi atīto* ⁹⁰ bhavo ti. 459, 32
Nanu c' ettha anāgatassāpi bhavassa gahaṇam na sam-
bhavati paccuppannavasena abhinivesassa coditattā ⁹¹?
Saccam ⁹² etaṃ, kāraṇe pana gahite phalaṃ gahitam eva
hotīti tathā vuttan ti daṭṭhabbam. Api c' ettha anāgato pi
addhā atthato saṅgahito ⁹³ eva, yato parato nāmarūpapac-
cayā saṅyatanan ti ādinā anāgat' addhasaṅgāhikā ⁹⁴
desanā pavattā. *Tehīti* avijjāsaṅkhārehi ārammaṇabhūtehi. 459, 32
Na ghaṭṭiyati na sambajjhati. ⁹⁵ *Mahāpuriso hi paccuppanna-* 459, 33
vasena abhinivīṭṭho ⁹⁵ ti aghaṭṭane kāraṇam āha. *Adiṭṭhehīti* 459, 34
anavabuddhehi, itthambhūtalakkhaṇaṃ c' etaṃ karaṇa-
vacanam. Sati anubodhe paṭivedhena bhavitabban ti āha

⁸³ DA upāyena-

⁸⁴ ABGG^mM omīti

⁸⁵ ABGG^mM cā

P vā

⁸⁶ B^mP uppañjati

⁸⁷ ABGG^mM uppañjanā ti yāvassa

⁸⁸ ABGG^mM pi ṇānapariyosānāni

⁸⁹ AG^m aghaṇena

⁹⁰ ABGG^mM tatiyo

⁹¹ B^m jotitattā ti

P adds ti

⁹² ABGG^mM sabbam

⁹³ A sahinito

BGG^mM saṅgītito

⁹⁴ B^mP °saṅgahitā

⁹⁵ B^mP mahā ... pe ... abhi-

- 459, 35, 36 *na sakkā Buddhena lhavitun ti. Iminā ti mahāsattena. Te*
 459, 36 *ti avijjā-saṅkhārā. Bhava* ⁹⁶ *-upādāna-taṇhā-vasen' evāti*
 459, 36 *bhava-upādāna-taṇhādassanavasen' eva. Diṭṭhā taṃsa-*
bhāva-taṃsahagatatā ⁹⁷ *hi tehi samānayogakkhemattā.* ⁹⁸
 460, 2 *Visuddhimagge kathitā va, tasmā na idha kathetabbā ti*
adhippāyo.
 460, 5 *19. Paccayato* ⁹⁹ *ti hetuto, saṅkhārato ti attho. Kim hi*
nu kho sati jarā maraṇaṃ hotīti ādinā hi
hetuparamparāvasena phalaparamparāya vuccamānāya
kimhi nu kho sati viññāṇaṃ hotīti vicāra-
ṇāya saṅkhāre kho sati ¹⁰⁰ *viññāṇaṃ hotīti*
viññāṇassa visesakāraṇabhūte saṅkhāre agahite ¹⁰¹ *tato*
viññāṇaṃ paṭinivattati ¹⁰² *nāma, na sabbapaccayato. Ten'*
ev' āha Nāmarūpe kho sati viññāṇaṃ
hotīti. Kāmaṃ pi c' ettha sahaṇāt' ādivasen' eva ¹⁰³
paccayabhūtaṃ adhippetam, na kammūpanissayavasena
paccuppannavasena abhinivesassa ¹⁰⁴ *coditattā.* ¹⁰⁵ *Āram-*
maṇato ti avijjā-saṅkhārasaṅkhāta-ārammaṇato, atītabhava-
saṅkhāta-ārammaṇato vā. Atīt' addhapariyāpannā hi ¹⁰⁶
avijjāsaṅkhārā. Tato ¹⁰⁷ *paṭinivattamānaṃ viññāṇaṃ atīta-*
 460, 6 *bhavato pi paṭinivattati* ¹⁰⁸ *nāma. Ubhayam pīti paṭisandhi-*
 460, 7 *viññāṇaṃ pi vipassanāviññāṇaṃ pi. Nāmarūpaṃ nātikka-*
matīti paccayabhūtaṃ ārammaṇabhūtaṃ ¹⁰⁹ *ca nāmarūpaṃ*
 460, 7 *na atikkamati, tena vinā avattanato. Ten' āha nāmarūpato*
paraṃ na gacchatīti.
 460, 8 *Viññāṇe nāmarūpassa paccaye honte ti viññāṇe nāmassa,*
 460, 9 *rūpassa, nāmarūpassa ca paccaye honte. Nāmarūpe viñ-*
ñāṇassa paccaye honte ti tathā nāme rūpe nāmarūpe ca
viññāṇassa paccaye honte ti catuvokāra-ekavokāra ¹¹⁰
pañcavokārabhavavasena yathārahaṃ yojanā veditabbā.
 460, 9 *Dvīsu pi* ¹¹¹ *aññamaññapaccayesu* ¹¹² *hontesūti pana pañca-*
 460, 10 *vokārabhavavasen' eva. Ettekenāti viññāṇa* ¹¹³ *-nāmarū-*

⁹⁶ BG omit

⁹⁷ B^mP °sahagate

⁹⁸ B^m °yogakkhamattā

⁹⁹ AG^m paccayāto

¹⁰⁰ ABGG^mM add pi

¹⁰¹ P gahite

¹⁰² BG °vatteti

¹⁰³ BG °jātivasen'-

¹⁰⁴ B^mP °nivasassa

¹⁰⁵ B^m jotitattā

¹⁰⁶ P ti

¹⁰⁷ B^mP yato

¹⁰⁸ ABGG^mM °vattā ti

¹⁰⁹ BG ārammaṇarūpaṃ

¹¹⁰ BG omit

¹¹¹ DA omits, but v.l. gives it

¹¹² ABGG^mM °maññaṃ paccaye

¹¹³ ABGG^mM viññāṇaṃ

pānaṃ¹¹⁴ aññaṃaññaṃ¹¹⁵ upatthambhanavasena pavattiya. Jāyetha vā ... pe ... uppajjetha vā ti: Satto jāyati ... pe ... uppajjati vā ti samañña¹¹⁶ hoti, viññāṇanāmarūpavinimuttassa sattapaññattiyā upādāna-bhūtaṃ dhammassa abhāvato. Ten' āha *Ito hīti ādi. Etad* 460, 11
evāti viññāṇaṃ nāmarūpan ti etadvayam eva. Pañcapadā- 460, 13
nīti jāyetha vā ti ādīni pañcapadāni. Nanu tat-
tha paṭhamatatiye 117 *catutthapañcamāni atthato abhin-*
nānīti āha saddhiṃ aparāparaṃ cutipaṭisandhīti. Puna 460, 12, 13
taṃ ettāvatā ti vuttam atthan ti yo ettāvatā ti
padena pubbe vutto, tam eva yathāvuttam atthaṃ ya d i- 460, 14
d a n ti ādinā niyyātentō 118 *nidassento puna vatvā.* 460, 15
Anulomapaccay' ākāravasenāti paccayadhammadassanapub- 460, 16
bakaṃ 119 *paccay' uppannadhammadassanavasena. Pac-*
cayadhammānaṃ hi attano paccay' uppannassa paccaya-
bhāvo idappaccayatā paccay' ākāro, so ca avijjāpaccayā
saṅkhārā ti ādinā vutto. Saṃsārappavattiyā anulomanato
anulomapaccay' ākāro. Jāti-ādikaṃ sabbam vaṭṭadukkhaṃ 460, 16
cittena samīhitena 120 *kattabbam* 121 *samūhavasena gahetvā*
pāliyaṃ dukkhakkhandhassa āti vuttan ti āha
jāti ... pe ... dukkharāsissāti. 460, 20-21

Dukkhaṃkhandhassa anekavāraṃ samudayaḍassanava-sena¹²² viññāṇassa pavattattā *s a m u d a y o s a m u-* 460, 23
d a y o 123 *ti āmeṇḍitavacanāṃ.* 124 *Atha vā evaṃ samu-*
d a y o h o t i t i i d a m n a k e v a l a m n i b b a t t i d a s s a n a -
paraṃ, 125 *atha kho paṭiccasamuppāda-saddo viya samup-*
pādamukhena idha samudaya-saddo nibbattimukhena pac-
cayattaṃ 126 *vadati. Viññāṇ' ādayo* 127 *bhav' antā* 128
idha 129 *paccayadhammā* 129 *niddiṭṭhā, te sāmāññārūpena*
vyāpan' icchāvasena 130 *gaṇhanto s a m u d a y o s a m u -*
d a y o 131 *ti āha, evaṃ ca katvā yaṃ vakkhati Imasmim* 461, 1

114 ABGG^mM add etaṃ115 B^mP °mañña116 ABGG^mM sāmāñña

117 BG tatiye

118 DA niyyādentō with v.l. niyyā-

tentō

119 B^mP °pubbaka120 ABGG^mM °hite121 AG^mM kattaṃB^mP kattaṃ122 AG^m °dassanaṃ-

123 AM once only

124 B^m āmeḍita-B^mP add avoca125 B^mP °dassanapadaṃ

126 P paccay' atthaṃ

127 G nibbān' ādayo

128 AG^m vayāvanetā

BG cayāvanto; M vayāvanto

129 A idappaccaya-

130 ABGG^m vyapan'-131 AG^mM once only

- 460, 25 *sati idaṃ hotīti paccayasañjānanamattaṃ kathitaṃ* ti, taṃ samatthitaṃ hoti. Yadi evaṃ, *Udayadassanapaññā v' esā* ¹³² ti idaṃ kathan ti? Nāyaṃ ¹³³ doso, paccayato udayadassanamukhena nibbattilakkhaṇadassanassa sam-
- 460, 25 bhavato. *Dassan' atthena cakkhuṃ* ¹³⁴ ti samudayassa paccakkhato dassanabhāvena cakkhuṃ ¹³⁴ viyāti cak-
- 460, 26 kkuṃ. ¹³⁴ *Nātakaraṇ' atthenāti* ¹³⁵ yathā samudayo samma-d-
- 460, 26 eva ñāto hoti avabuddho, evaṃ karaṇ' atthena. *Pajānan' atthenāti* viññāṇ' ādi-taṃtampaccay' uppattiyā ¹³⁶ etassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti pakārato jānan' atthena. *Nibbijjhivā paṭivijjhivā uppann' atthenāti* anib-
- 460, 27 bijjha ¹³⁷ pubbe udayadassanapaññāya paṭipakkhadamme nibbijjhivā: Ayaṃ samudayo ti paccayato khaṇato ca sarūpato paṭivijjhivā uppannabhāvena ¹³⁸ nibbijjhan' atthena paṭivijjhan' atthena ca ¹³⁹ vijjā ti vuttaṃ hoti.
- 460, 28 *Obhāsan' atthenāti* samudayasabhāvapaṭicchādanakassa moh' andhakārassa kiles' andhakārassa ca vidhamanavasena avabhāsakabhāvena. Idāni yathāvuttam atthaṃ pāliyā ¹⁴⁰
- 460, 28 vibhāvetuṃ *yathāhāti* ādi vuttaṃ. Tattha *c a k k h u ṃ u d a p ā d ī* ti pāliyaṃ pad' uddhāro. Kathaṃ udapādīti ce ti āha *dassan' atthenāti*. Samudayo ¹⁴¹ ti ¹⁴¹ paccakkhato dassan' atthenāti ¹⁴² vutto vāyam attho. Iminā nayena sesapadesu pi attho veditabbo. *Cakkhudhammo* ¹⁴³ ti cak-
- 460, 31 khun ¹⁴⁴ ti pālidhammo. *Dassan' attho attho* ti dassanasa-
- 460, 32 bhāvo tena pakāsetabbo attho. Sesapadesu pi es' eva nayo.
- 460,34; 461, I *Ettakehi padehīti* imehi pañcahi padehi. *Kiṃ kathitaṃ* ti piṇḍ' atthaṃ pucchati. *Paccayasañjānanamattaṃ* ti viññāṇ' ādinaṃ paccayadhammānaṃ nāmarūp' ādipaccay' uppan-
- 461, I nassa paccayabhāvasañjānanamattaṃ ¹⁴⁵ kathitaṃ avisesato paccayabhāvasallakkhaṇassa ¹⁴⁶ coditattā. ¹⁴⁷ Saṅkhārānaṃ

¹³² So all MSS; DA c' esā

¹³³ P ayaṃ

¹³⁴ B^mP cakkhu

DA dassan' atthena, cakkhu-

ñānakāraṇ' atthena ñānaṃ

This should be corrected to

dassan' atthena cakkhuṃ, nāta-

karaṇ' atthena ñānaṃ,

¹³⁵ AG^m ñānata-

DA ñānakāraṇ'-

¹³⁶ AG^m tampaṭampaccay'-

¹³⁷ B^mP anibbijjhivā; M anibbijja

¹³⁸ AG^m add nibbijjhi-uppanna-

bhāvena

¹³⁹ B^mP omit

¹⁴⁰ B^m paṭipāṭiyā; P pāṭiyā

¹⁴¹ B^m samudayassa

¹⁴² B^m dassanabhāvenāti

¹⁴³ ABGG^mM cakkhuṃ-

¹⁴⁴ B^mP cakkhu

¹⁴⁵ BGP °jānanam atthaṃ

B^mP paccayasabhāva-

¹⁴⁶ B^mP paccayasabhāva-

¹⁴⁷ B^m jotitattā

samma-d-eva udayadassanassa coditattā ¹⁴⁷ *vīlhipaṭipannā* ^{461, 2}
taruṇavipassanā kathitā ti ca vuttaṃ.

21. Attanā adhigatattā ¹⁴⁸ āsannapaccakkhatāya *ayan* ti ^{461, 4}
vuttaṃ, ariyamagg' ādināṃ ¹⁴⁹ maggan' aṭṭhena *maggo* ti. ^{461, 4}
Pubbabhāgavipassanā h' esā. ¹⁵⁰ Ten' āha *b o d h ā y ā* ti. ^{461, 5}
Bodha-saddassa ¹⁵¹ bhāvasādhanaṃ sandhāy' āha *catusac-*
cabujjhan' atthāyāti. Pariññāpahāna-bhāvanābhisamayā
yāvad eva sacchikiriyābhisamay' atthā nibbānādhigam'
atthā ¹⁵² brahmacariyavāsassāti vuttaṃ *nibbānabujjhan'* ^{461, 6}
atthāya eva vā ti.

“ Nibbānaṃ paramaṃ ¹⁵³ sukhaṃ ” ti (c)

hi vuttaṃ. *Bujjhatīti* cattāri ariyasaccani ekapaṭivedhena ^{461, 6}
paṭivijjhati, tena bodha-saddassa kattusādhanaṃ ¹⁵⁴ āha.
Paccattapadehīti ¹⁵⁵ paṭhamāvibhattidīpakehi padehi. *Nib-* ^{461, 10}
bānaṃ eva kathitaṃ viññāṇ' ādi nirujjhati etthāti katvā.
Anibbattinirodhan ti sabbaso paccayanirodhena anup- ^{461, 11}
pādanirodhaṃ accantanirodhaṃ.

Sabbe' eva etehi padehīti cakkhun ¹⁵⁶ ti ādīhi pañcahi ^{461, 14}
padehi. *Nirodhasañjānanamattam* evāti *N i r o d h o* ^{461, 15}
nirodhi ti kho ti ādinā nirodhassa sañjānanamattam
eva *kathitaṃ* pubb' ārambhābhāvato, na tassa paṭivijjha- ^{461, 16}
vasena paccakkhato dassanaṃ ¹⁵⁷ ariyamaggassa anadhi-
gatattā. Saṅkhārānaṃ samma-d-eva nirodhadassanaṃ
nāma sikhāppattāya vipassanāya vasena icchitabban ti
vuṭṭhānagāminī balavavipassanā ¹⁵⁸ *kathitā* ti ca vuttaṃ. ^{461, 16}

22. *Viditvā* ti pubbhāgiyena ñāṇena jānitvā. *Tato apa-* ^{461, 19}
rabhāge ti vuttanayena paccayanirodhajānanato pacchā. ¹⁵⁹
Upādānassa paccayabhūtesūti catubbidhassa pi upādānassa ^{461, 19}
ārammaṇapaccay' ādinā paccayabhūtesu, upādāniyesūti

(c) Dh 203, 204

¹⁴⁷ B^m jotitattā

¹⁴⁸ ABGG^m adhigattā

¹⁴⁹ AG^m °maggāyamagg' ādināṃ

¹⁵⁰ AG^m h' esaṃ; BGM bhedaṃ

¹⁵¹ B^mP bodhapadassa

¹⁵² ABGG^mM °gamattā

B^m °ādhigamatthattā

P °ādhigamatthattā

¹⁵³ ABGG^mM parama

¹⁵⁴ BGM °sādhanaṃ

B^m °sādhanattaṃ

¹⁵⁵ A paccakkantaṃ-

G^m pakkaccantaṃ-

DA paccanta-

¹⁵⁶ B^mP cakkhu

¹⁵⁷ BG dassanaṃ

¹⁵⁸ ABGG^mMP *omi* balava

¹⁵⁹ B^mP pacchābhāge

- 461, 23 attho. *Vahanto*¹⁶⁰ ti pavattento.¹⁶¹ *Idan* ti A p a r e n a
 461, 23 s a m a y e n ā ti ādi vacanaṃ. *Kasmā vuttan* ti yāya
 paṭipattiyā sabbe pi mahābodhisattā carimabhavē bodhāya
 paṭipajjanti, vipassanāya mahābodhisattena tath' eva paṭi-
 pannaṃ ti kathetukamyatāvasena pucchāvacanaṃ. Ten'
 461, 24 āha *Sabbe yeva hīti* ādi. Tattha vuttassa jātadivase abhi-
 nikkhamanaṃ,¹⁶² padhānānuyogo ca dhammatāvasena vedi-
 tabbo, itaraṃ iti-kattabbatāvasena. Tatthāpi cirakāla-
 paribhāvanāya¹⁶³ laddh' āsevanāya mahākaraṇāya sañ-
 coditamānasattā

“ Kiccham¹⁶⁴ vatāyaṃ loko āpanno¹⁶⁵ ” ti (d)

- ādinā saṃsāradukkhato mocetuṃ¹⁶⁶ icchitassa sattalokassa
 kicch' āpattidassanamukhena jarāmaraṇato paṭṭhāya pac-
 cay' ākārasammasanaṃ pi dhammatā va. Tathā attādhi-
 natāya,¹⁶⁷ kenaci anupakkhatattā¹⁶⁸ asevanakasukhavi-
 hāra¹⁶⁹-catutthajjhānikatāya ca ānāpānakammaṭṭhānā-
 nuyogo. *Pañcasu khandhesu abhinivisitvā* ti viññāṇanā-
 461, 29 marūp' ādipariyāyena gahitesu pañcasu upādānakkhandhesu
 vipassanābhinivesavasena¹⁷⁰ abhinivisitvā paṭipattiṃ āra-
 461, 34 bhutvā. *Anukkaman* ti anu anu kamitabbato paṭipajjitab-
 bato anukkamaṃ ti laddhanāmaṃ anupubbapaṭipattiṃ.
 461, 34 *Katvā* ti¹⁷¹ puna¹⁷² paṭipajjitvā.¹⁷³
 462, 1 *Iti rūpaṃ* ti ettha dutiyo *iti-saddo* nidassan' attho,
 tena paṭhamo *iti-saddo* sarūpassa parimāṇassa¹⁷³ ca bo-
 dhako, anek' atthattā nipātānaṃ āvutti-ādivasena vāyaṃ
 attho veditabbo. Antogadhāvadhāraṇaṃ ca vākyam das-
 462, 1 sento *Idaṃ rūpaṃ, ettakaṃ rūpaṃ, ito uddham rūpaṃ n'*

(d) D II 30; S II 5

¹⁶⁰ AG^m vāhento
 B vāhonte
 G vāhente
 M vā bhonto
 DA vaddhento with vv.ll.
 vahanto, vā bhanto
¹⁶¹ AG^m pavatte tena
 BGM pavattente
¹⁶² B^m mahābhi-
¹⁶³ ABGM °bhāvanā ca
 G^m °bhāvanā
¹⁶⁴ ABGM^m kicchā
 G kiccā

¹⁶⁵ AG^m ācinno
¹⁶⁶ ABGG^mM mocituṃ
¹⁶⁷ AG^m attatathāya
¹⁶⁸ ABGG^mM °kkhattā
 B^m anupakkhatattā
 P anupakkhatattā
¹⁶⁹ B^mP asecanakasukhavihāratāya
¹⁷⁰ ABGG^mM °nivesana-
¹⁷¹ AG^m omit
 B^mP omit puna
¹⁷² AG^m omit
¹⁷³ ABGG^mM parināmassa

atthīti ādim āha. Tattha *ruppanasabhāvan* ti iminā sāmañ- 462, 2
 ñato rūpassa sabhāvo dassito, *bhūtūpādāya bhedan* ti ādinā 462, 2
 visesato, tad ubhayenāpi *I d a ṇ r ū p a n* ti padassa attho 462, 1
 niddiṭṭho. Tattha *lakkhaṇaṃ* nāma tassa tassa rūpavisesassa 462, 3
 anaññasādhāraṇo sabhāvo. *Raso* tass' eva attano phalaṃ 462, 3
 pati paccayabhāvo. *Paccupaṭṭhānaṃ* tassa ¹⁷⁴ param' at- 462, 3
 thato vijjamānattā yathāvato ¹⁷⁵ ñāṇassa gocarabhāvo. ¹⁷⁶
Padatṭhānaṃ āsannakāraṇaṃ, ten' assa paccy' āyattavutti- 462, 3
 tā ¹⁷⁷ dassitā. *Anavasesarūpapariggaho* ti iminā pana 462, 4
ettakaṃ rūpaṃ, ito uddhaṃ, rūpaṃ n' atthīti padadvayassāpi 462, 1
 attho niddiṭṭho, rūpassa sabbaso pariyādānavasena niyā-
 manato.

I t i r ū p a s s a s a m u d a y o ti ettha pana *iti*-saddo 462, 5

“ Iti kho bhikkhave sappatibhayo bālo ” ti (e)

ādisu viya pakār' attho ti āha *i t i t i e v a n* ti. *Avijjā-* 462, 6, 7
samudayā ¹⁷⁸ ti avijjāya uppādā, atthibhāvā ti attho.
 Nirodhavirodhī ¹⁷⁹ hi uppādo atthibhāvavācako pi hoti,
 tasmā purimabhavasiddhāya avijjāya sati imasmiṃ bhava
 rūpasamudayo, rūpassa uppādo hotīti attho. *Taṇhāsamu-* 462, 8
dayā ti ādisu pi es' eva nayo. *Āhārasamudayā* ti ettha pana 462, 8
 pavattitapaccayesu kabaliṅkār' āhārassa ¹⁸⁰ balavatāya ¹⁸¹
 so eva gahito. Tasmīṃ pana gahite pavattitapaccayatāsā-
 maññaena utucittāni pi gahitān' eva hotīti catusamuṭṭhāni-
 karūpassa paccayato udayadassanaṃ vibhāvitam evāti daṭ-
 ṭhabbaṃ. *Nibbattilakkhaṇaṃ* ti ādinā kālavasena udayadas- 462, 9
 sanam āha. Tattha nibbattilakkhaṇaṃ ti rūpassa uppāda-
 saṅkhātāṃ ¹⁸² saṅkhatalakkhaṇaṃ. ¹⁸³ *Passanto pīti* na 462, 9
 kevalaṃ paccayasamudayaṃ eva, atha kho khaṇato ¹⁸⁴
 udayaṃ passanto pi. Addhāvasena ¹⁸⁵ hi paṭhamaṃ udayaṃ
 passitvā tṭhito puna santativasena disvā, anukkamena
 khaṇavasena passati. *Avijjānirodhā rūpanirodho* ti agga- 462, 11

(e) A I 101

¹⁷⁴ BG tattha

¹⁷⁵ ABB^mGG^mP yāthā-

¹⁷⁶ ABGG^mM °bhāve

¹⁷⁷ AG^m °āyattā-

P °āyattavutti sā

¹⁷⁸ BG avijjāya

¹⁷⁹ B^mP nirodhanirodhi

¹⁸⁰ B^mP kabalikār'-

¹⁸¹ BG °tāyaṃ

¹⁸² AG^m °saṅkhātataṃ

¹⁸³ AG^m °lakkhaṇānaṃ

¹⁸⁴ BG khaṇanato; M khaṇanato

¹⁸⁵ ABGG^mM addhānavasena

- maggena avijjāya anuppādanirodhato anāgatassa rūpassa anuppādanirodho hoti, paccayābhāve ¹⁸⁶ abhāvato. Taṇhānirodhā ¹⁸⁷ kammanirodho ¹⁸⁷ ti etthāpi es' eva nayo. Āhāranirodhā ¹⁸⁷ ti pavattipaccayassa kabalīkār' āhārasa ¹⁸⁸ abhāvena. ¹⁸⁹ Rūpanirodho ti tamsamuṭṭhānarūpassa abhāvo hoti. Sesam vuttanayam eva. *Vipariṇāmalak-khaṇan* ti bhaṅgakālavasena h' etaṃ vayadassanaṃ, tasmā taṃ addhāvasena paṭhamam passitvā puna santativasena disvā anukkamena khaṇavasena passati. Ayañ ca nayo pākatikavipassanavasena ¹⁹⁰ vutto, bodhisattānaṃ pan' etaṃ n' atthi. Es' eva nayo udayadassane pi.
- Iti vedanā* ti ādisu pi hetthā rūpe vuttanayānu-sārena attho veditabbo. Ten' āha *Ayam vedanā ettikā* ¹⁹¹ *vedanā* ti ādi. Tattha *vedayita* . . . *pe* . . . *sabhāvan* ¹⁹² ti ettha vedayitasabhāvaṃ . . . *pe* . . . ¹⁹³ vijānanasabhāvan ti paccekaṃ sabhāva-saddo yojetabbo. *Vedayitasabhāvan* ti anubhavanasabhāvaṃ. *Sanjānanasabhāvan* ti nīlaṃ pītan ti ādinā ārammaṇassa sallakkhaṇasabhāvaṃ. *Abhisāṅkhara-ṇasabhāvan* ti āyūhanasabhāvaṃ. *Vijānanasabhāvan* ti ārammaṇassa upaladdhisabhāvaṃ. *Sukh' āditi* ādi-saddena dukkha-somanassa-domanass' upekkhāvedanānaṃ saṅgaho ; *rūpasaññāditi* ādi-saddena saddasaññādinam ; *phass' āditi* ādi-saddena cetanā ¹⁹⁴ vitakk' ādinam ; *cakkhuvīññān' ādi-nan* ¹⁹⁵ ti ādi-saddena sabbesaṃ lokiyaviññānānaṃ saṅgaho. Yathā ca viññāṇe esa nayo vedanādisu pi.
- Tesan* ti samudayo ti vuttadhammānaṃ. *Tīsu khandhesū-* ti vedanā-saññā-sāṅkhārakkhandesu.

“ Phutṭho ¹⁹⁶ vedeti, phutṭho sañjānāti, phutṭho ceteti ”
ti (f)

(f) S IV 69

¹⁸⁶ ABGG^mM paccaya-

¹⁸⁷ Not found in D or DA. Probably a construction on the analogy of taṇhāsamudayā kamma-samudayo, āhārasamudayā rūpasamudayo.

¹⁸⁸ B^mP kabalīkār'-

¹⁸⁹ ABGG^mM abhāve

¹⁹⁰ A pakatikavipassanika-G^m pakatikavipassanaka-B^mP^o vipassaka-

¹⁹¹ BG omit

B^mP ettakā

¹⁹² DA sambhāvaṃ, it should be corrected to sabhāvaṃ

¹⁹³ ABGG^mM yāva instead

¹⁹⁴ AG^m mettā

¹⁹⁵ So all MSS.

DA °viññān' ādi

¹⁹⁶ ABGG^mM putṭho throughout the passage.

vacanato *phassasamudayā* ti vattabbaṃ.

462, 25

“ Nāmarūpappaccayā pi viññāṇaṃ ” ti (g)

vacanato *Viññāṇakkhande nāmarūpasamudayā* ti vattab- 462, 25
baṃ. *Tesaṃ yevāti* tīsu khandhesu phassassa viññāṇak- 462, 27
khandhe nāmarūpaphassā¹⁹⁷ ti phassanāmarūpānaṃ¹⁹⁸
yeva vasena *atthaṅgamaṇādam*¹⁹⁹ *pi yojetabbaṃ*. Avijjādayo 462, 26
pana rūpe vuttasadisā evāti adhippāyo.

Samapaññāsālakkhaṇavasenāti paccayato vīsati khaṇato 462, 32
pañcāti²⁰⁰ pañcavīsatiyā udayalakkhaṇānaṃ, paccayato
vīsati khaṇato pañcāti pañcavīsatiyā eva vayalakkhaṇā-
nañ²⁰¹ cāti samapaññāsāya udayavayalakkhaṇānaṃ vasena.
Tattha pañcannaṃ khandhānaṃ udayo lakkhiyati etehīti²⁰²
lakkhaṇānīti vuccanti²⁰³ avijjādisamudayo²⁰⁴ ti,²⁰⁵ tathā
tesaṃ anuppādanīrodho lakkhiyati²⁰⁶ etehīti lakkhaṇānīti
vuccanti avijjādīnaṃ accantanīrodho.²⁰⁷ Nibbattivipari-
ṇāmalakkhaṇāni pana saṅkhatalakkhaṇaṃ evāti. Evam
etāni samapaññāsālakkhaṇāni sarūpato veditabbāni. *Yathā-* 462, 33
nukkamena vadāhite ti yathāvutta-udayabbayañāṇe tikkhe
sūre pasanne hutvā vahante tato paraṃ pattabbānaṃ²⁰⁸
bhaṅgañāṇ’ ādīnaṃ uppattipaṭipāṭiyā vuddhippatte paraṃ
ukkamsagate vipassanāñāṇe. Pageva hi chaṭṭimsakoṭi-
satasahassamukhena pavattena sabbaññūtañāṇānucchavi-
kena mahāvajirañāṇasaṅkhātena sammāsanañāṇena sam-
bhat’ ānubhāvaṃ gabbhaṃ gaṇhantaṃ paripākaṃ gac-
chantāṃ paṭipadāsuvisuddhiñāṇaṃ²⁰⁹ aparimitakālasam-
bhatāya²¹⁰ paññāpāramiyā ānubhāvena ukkamsapāramip-
pattāṃ anukkamena vuṭṭhānagāminibhāvaṃ upagantvā
yadā ariyamaggena ghaṭeti tadā ariyamaggacittaṃ sab-
bakilesehi maggapaṭipāṭiyā vimuccati, vimuttañ ca tathā

(g) D II 63

¹⁹⁷ B^mP nāmarūpassā

¹⁹⁸ AG^m phassassa-

¹⁹⁹ AG^m tatthagama-

BG atthagama-

M atthagama-

²⁰⁰ AG^m omīti

BGM pañcāti

²⁰¹ ABGG^mM °lakkhaṇaṇ

²⁰² AG^m eva tehi

²⁰³ BG vuccati

²⁰⁴ ABGG^mM samudayā

²⁰⁵ ABGG^mM omīti

²⁰⁶ ABGG^mM add ti

²⁰⁷ ABGG^mM °nīrodhā

²⁰⁸ B^mP vatta-

²⁰⁹ B^mP °padāvisuddhi-

²¹⁰ AG^m °sambhavanāya

BG °samagatāya

B^mP °kāle-

- vimuccati yathā sabbaso ²¹¹ ñeyy' āvaraṇappahānaṃ hoti. ²¹²
 Saṅkilesānaṃ sa-vāsanappahānaṃ ti vuccati, ta-y-idam
 462, 34 pahānaṃ atthato anuppattinirodho ti ²¹³ āha *anuppādani-*
 462, 34 *rodhenāti* ādi. ²¹⁴ *Āsavaśaṅkhātehi* ²¹⁵ *kilesehi* bhavato
 ābhav' aggaṃ, ²¹⁶ dhammato āgotrabhūṃ ²¹⁷ savanato pavat-
 tanato āsavaśaṅñitehi rāgo, diṭṭhi, moho ti imehi kilesehi.
 Lakkhaṇavacanaṃ c' etaṃ ²¹⁸ pāliyaṃ yadidaṃ ā s a v e -
 h ī ti, tad ek' aṭṭhatāya ²¹⁹ pana sabbehi pi kilesehi
 462, 35 sabbehi pi pāpadhammehi cittaṃ vimuccati. *Agahetvā*
 463, 1 ti tesam kilesānaṃ lesamattam pi agahetvā. *Maggakkhaṇe*
 463, 1 *vimuccati nāma* taṃtaṃmaggavajjhakilesehi *phalakkhaṇe* ²²⁰
 463, 2 *vimuttaṃ nāma. Maggakkhaṇe vā vimuttaṃ c' eva* ²²¹ *vimuc-*
cati cāti uparimaggakkhaṇe heṭṭhimamaggavajjhehi ²²² vi-
 muttaṃ c' eva ²²³ yathātathaṃ ²²⁴ pahātābhehi vimuccati ca.
 463, 3 *Phalakkhaṇe vimuttaṃ evāti* sabbasmim pi phalakkhaṇe
 463, 3 vimuttaṃ eva, na vimuccati nāma. *Sabbabandhanāti*
 orambhāgiy' uddhambhāgiyasaṅgahitā sabbasmā pi bha-
 463, 4, 5 vasaṃyojanā, *vipṇamutto* visesato pakārehi mutto. *Suvika-*
sitacittasantāno ti sātisayañāṇarasmisamphassena suṭṭhu
 463, 5 samma-d-eva samphullacittasantāno. *Cattāri maggañāṇānāti*
 ādi yehi ñāṇehi suvikasitacittasantāno, tesam ekadesena
 dassanaṃ. Nippadesato dassanaṃ pana parato āgamissati,
 463, 8 tasmā tatth' eva tāni vibhajissāma. *Sakale ca buddhagūṇe*
 ti atīt' amse appaṭihatañāṇ' ādike sabbe pi buddhagūṇe.
 Yadā hi Lokanātho aggamaggaṃ adhigacchati, tadā sabbe
 buddhagūṇe hatthagate karoti nāma. Tato paraṃ hattha-
 gate katvā ṭhito ti vuccati.
 463, 8 *Paripunnasāṅkappo* ti vatvā paripunnasāṅkappatāpari-
 dipanaṃ udānaṃ ²²⁵ dassetuṃ A n e k a j ā t i s a m s ā -
 r a n ti ādi vuttaṃ. Tattha ādito dvinnaṃ gāthānaṃ
 attho heṭṭhā Brahmajālanidānavañṇanāyaṃ vutto eva.

²¹¹ B^mP sabba
²¹² AG^m ti
 BGM na hoti
²¹³ BGM hoti
²¹⁴ B^mP omi
²¹⁵ AG^m avayavaśaṅkhā-
²¹⁶ AGG^m āha bhav'-
²¹⁷ ABGG^m 'bhū
²¹⁸ ABGG^m ca taṃ
²¹⁹ AG^m eva kattha-

²²⁰ ABGG^m M lakkhāṇe
²²¹ AG^m ca
²²² BG heṭṭhimamajjhehi
²²³ ABGG^m M ce
²²⁴ AG^m yathāya yathaṃ
 BGM yathāyathaṃ
 B^m yathāsakaṃ
 P yathākathaṃ
Probably for above reading.
²²⁵ P upādānaṃ

Parato pana *Ayoghanahatassāti* ayo haññati etenāti 463, 15
 ayoghanam, kammārānam ayokūṭam ayomuṭṭhi ca, tena
 ayoghanena hatassa pahatassa.²²⁶ *Eva-saddo c' ettha* 463, 15
 nipātamattam. *Jalato jātavedaso*²²⁷ jhāyamānassa²²⁸ ag- 463, 15
 gissa, anādare vā etam sāmivacanam. *Anupubbūpasantas-* 463, 16
sāti anukkamena upasantassa vijjhitassa²²⁹ niruddhassa.
*Yathā na*²³⁰ *ñāyate gatīti* yathā tassa gati na ñāyati. Idam 463, 16
 vuttam hoti—Ayomuṭṭhikūṭ' ādinā mahatā²³¹ ayoghanena
 hatassa pahatassa²³² ayogatassa kamsabhājan' ādigatassa
 vā jalamānassa aggissa anukkamena upasantassa dasasu
 disāsu na katthaci gati paññāyati paccayanirodhena²³³
 appaṭṭisandhikaniruddhattā²³⁴ ti. Evaṃ *sammāvimuttā-* 463, 17
*nan*²³⁵ ti sammā hetunā ñāyena tad-aṅgavikkhambhanavi-
 muttipubbaṅgamāya samucchavedavimuttiya ariyamaggena
 catūhi pi upādānehi, āsavehi ca vimuttattā²³⁶ sammā
 vimuttānam. Tato eva kāmabandhanasaṅkhātā kām'
 ogha-bhav' ogh' ādibhedam avasiṭṭha-oghañ ca taritvā
 ṭhitattā *kāmabandh' oghatārinam* suṭṭhu paṭippassambhita- 463, 17
 sabbakilesavipphanditatta kilesābhisaṅkhāravātehi akam-
 piyatāya²³⁷ *acalam*²³⁸ nibbānasaṅkhātā saṅkhārūpa- 463, 18
 mam²³⁹ *sukham pattānam* adhigatānam khīṇ' āsavānam 463, 18
gati: Devamanuss' ādibhedāsu gatisu ayaṃ nāmāti paññā- 463, 18
 petabbatāya abhāvato *paññāpetum n' atthi* na upalab- 463, 18
 bhati, yathāvuttajātavedo viya apaññattikabhāvam eva te
 gacchantīti attho.

Evaṃ manasikaronto ti evaṃ Anekajātisaṃsāran ti 463, 19
 ādinā attano katakiccatam²⁴⁰ manasikaronto bodhipal-
 laṅke nisinno va virocitthāti yojanā.

* Dutiyabhāṇavāravaṇṇanā niṭṭhitā.²⁴¹ *

²²⁶ ABGG^mM pabhassa

²²⁷ B^m *adds* ti

P °vedassāti

DA °vedassa

²²⁸ B^mP jalayamānassa

²²⁹ B^mP vikkhambhantassa

²³⁰ AG^mM nam

²³¹ B^mP pahatattā

²³² B^mP pahatassa

²³³ ABGG^mM *omit* paccaya

²³⁴ ABGG^mM °sandhikam-

²³⁵ BGM °vimuttan

²³⁶ B^mP muttattā

²³⁷ B^mP akampaniyatāya

²³⁸ ABGG^mM *acala*

²³⁹ ABGG^mM °sama

²⁴⁰ B^mP °kiccam

* ... * ABGG^mM *omit*

²⁴¹ P *omits*

- 463, 22 3. I. *Y a n n ū n ā* ti parivitakkan' atthe nipāto, *a h a n*
 463, 23 ti Bhagavā attānaṃ niddisatīti āha *yadi paṇāhan* ti. *Aṭṭhame*
sattāhe ti ādi yathā amhākaṃ Bhagavā abhisambuddho
 hutvā vimuttisukhapāṭisaṃvedan' ādivasena sattasu sat-
 tāhesu paṭipajji, tato paraṇ ca dhammagambhīratā-
 paccavekkhaṇ' ādivasena,¹ evam eva² sabbe pi Sam-
 māsambuddhā abhisambuddhakāle paṭipajjimsu, te ca
 sattāh' ādayo tath' eva vavatthapiyanti ayaṃ sabbesam
 pi Buddhānaṃ dhammatā. Tasmā Vipassī Bhagavā abhi-
 sambuddhakāle tathā paṭipajjīti dassetuṃ āradhāṃ. Tat-
 thā *aṭṭhame sattāhe* ti idaṃ sattamasattāhato paraṃ sat-
 tāhato oram³ eva⁴ pavattāya paṭipattiyā vasena vuttaṃ,
 na pallaṅkasattāhassa⁵ viya aṭṭhamassa nāma sattāhassa⁶
 vavatthitassa labbhamānattā. *Anantaro* ti *A d h i g a t o*
 k h o m e⁷ a y a m⁸ d h a m m o ti ādiko *vitakko*.
 464, 2 *Paṭividdho* ti sayambhūṇāṇena: Idaṃ dukkhan ti
 464, 3 ādinā paṭimukhaṃ nibbijjhanavasena⁹ pavatto, yathā-
 464, 3 bhūtaṃ avabuddho ti attho. *D h a m m o ti catusacca-*
dhammo, tabbinimuttassa paṭivijjhitabbadhammassa abhā-
 464, 4 vato. *G a m b h ī r o* ti mahāsamuddo viya makasatuṇ-
 464, 4 ḍasūciyā aññatra samupacitaparipakkaññasambhārehi
 aññesaṃ ṇāṇena alabbhaneyyapatiṭṭho. Ten' āha *uttānabhā-*
*vapaṭikkhepavacanam*¹⁰ *etan* ti. Alabbhaneyyapatiṭṭho ogā-
 hituṃ asakkuṇeyyatāya sarūpato visesato¹¹ ca passituṃ na
 464, 5, 6 sakkā ti āha *gambhīratā va duddaso* ti. *Dukkheṇa daṭṭhabbo*
 ti kicchena kenaci kadācid eva daṭṭhabbo. Yam pana daṭ-
 464, 7 ṭhum eva na sakkā, tassa ogāhetvā¹² anu anu bujjhane
 464, 7 kathā eva n' atthīti āha *duddasattā va d u r a n u b o d h o*
 ti. *Dukkheṇa avabujjhitabbo* avabodhassa dukkarabhāvato.
 Imasmiṃ ṭhāne

“Taṃ kim maññatha bhikkhave dukkarataraṃ vā
 durabhisambhavataraṃ vā” ti (a)

(a) ≠ S V 454

¹ M °gambhīratāya-
 ° BG evaṃ
 ° B°P orime ca
 ° ABGG°M pallaṅkaṃ-
 ° ABGG°M add viya

⁶ B°P myāyaṃ
⁷ B°P paṭivijjhanavasena
 ° ABGG°M °paṭipakkhepa-
 ° G savisesato
¹⁰ ABGG°M obhāhetvā

suttapadam vattabbaṃ. Sant' ārammaṇatāya vā *santo*; 464, 8
 nibbutasabbapariḷāhatāya *nibbuto*. Padhānabhāvaṃ nīto ti 464, 8
 vā *paṇīto*; atittikar' atthēna ¹¹ *atappako*, sādurasabho- 464, 8, 9
 janam ¹² viya. Ettha ca nirodhasaccaṃ ¹³ santam āram-
 maṇan ti sant' ārammaṇam, maggasaccaṃ santam, sant'
 ārammaṇā cāti sant' ārammaṇam; anupasantasabhāvā-
 nam kilesānam saṅkhārānaṃ ca abhāvato, ¹⁴ nibbutasabba-
 pariḷāhatāya ¹⁵ santapaṇītabhāven' eva ca ¹⁶ asecanaka-
 tāya ¹⁷ atappakatā dāṭṭhabbā. Ten' āha *Idam dvayam lok'* 464, 9
uttaram eva sandhāya vuttan ti.

Uttamañāṇavisayattā ¹⁸ na takkena avacaritabbato, ¹⁹
 tato eva nipuṇaṇāṇagocaratāya saṅhasukhumasabhāvattā ²⁰
 ca *nipuṇo*. Bālānam avisayattā paṇḍitehi eva veditabbo 464, 11
 ti *paṇḍitavedanīyo*. 464, 12

Āliyanti ²¹ abhiramitabb' atthēna sevīyantīti *ālayā*, pañ- 464, 14
 cakāmaguṇā. Ālayanti ²¹ abhiramaṇavasena sevantīti *ālayā*, 464, 15
tanhāvicarītāni. † Ramatīti ratim vindati ²² kilati laḷati. ²³ 464, 14
 * *Ālayaratā* ti ālaye ²⁴ niratā. *Suṭṭhu muditā* ativiya- 464, 16
 muditā ²⁵ anukkaṇṭhanato.* Ime sattā yathā kāmaguṇe,
 evaṃ rāgam pi assādentī abhinandanti yevāti vuttam
duvidham pīti ādi. ²⁶ 464, 22

Ṭhānam ²⁶ *sandhāyāti* ṭhāna-saddam sandhāya. Atthato 464, 25
 pana ṭhānan ti ca paṭiccasamuppādo eva adhippeto.
 Tiṭṭhati ²⁷ phalam tad āyattavuttitāyāti ²⁸ *ṭhānam*, saṅkhār' 464, 25
 ādīnam paccayabhūtā avijjādayo. ²⁹

Imesaṃ saṅkhār' ādīnam *paccayā* ti *idappaccayā*, avij- 464, 28
 jādayo va. Idappaccayā eva *idappaccayatā*, yathā devo eva 464, 29

¹¹ AG^m atikkikar'-
 BM atitta-

¹² AG^m sādhaduradusabhojanam
 BGMP sādhu-

¹³ AG^m nirodhasabbaṃ

¹⁴ B^m *adds* santo

¹⁵ AG^m sacca for sabba
 B^m °pariḷāhattā nibbuto

P °pariḷāhattā

¹⁶ B^mP *omit*

B^m *adds* tad atthāya

¹⁷ A asenakatā

G^m asevanakatā

M asevana-

P asevanakathāya

¹⁸ B^mP °ñāssa-

¹⁹ AG^m avacchari-
 B^m °tabbo

P avicari-

²⁰ AG^m °sukhumagocarasabhā-
 vattā

²¹ ABGG^mM aliyanti

† B^m *inserts here passage marked*

* . . . *

²² AG^m vināti

M *corrected from* vināti *to* vindati

²³ AG^m tilatīlati

²⁴ B^mP ālaya

²⁵ ABGG^mM °mudutā

²⁶ ABGG^mM adhiṭṭhānam

²⁷ B^m *adds* ettha

²⁸ BG °āyanta-; M °āyattha-

²⁹ BG avijjāpādayo

- devatā. Idappaccayānaṃ vā avijjādīnaṃ attano phalaṃ
 pati³⁰ paccayabhāvo uppādanasamatthata idappaccayatā,
 tena samattapaccayalakkhaṇo³¹ ³² paṭiccasamuppādo das-
 sito hoti.³² Paṭicca samuppajjati phalaṃ etasmā³³ ti
 464, 29 *paṭiccasamuppādo*. Padadvayenāpi dhammānaṃ paccayaṭ-
 464, 30 *ṭho eva vibhāvito*. Ten' āha *saṅkhār' ādippaccayānaṃ avij-*
jādīnaṃ etaṃ adhvācānaṃ ti. Ayam ettha saṅkhepo, vit-
 thāro pana Visuddhimaggasaṃvaṇṇanāsu³⁴ vuttanayena
 veditabbo.
- 464, 31 *Sabbasaṅkhārasamatho ti ādi sabbān ti*
 saṅkhārasamath' ādi-padābhidheyyaṃ³⁵ sabbānaṃ, atthato
 nibbānaṃ eva. Idāni tassa nibbānabhāvaṃ dassetuṃ
 464, 32 *Yasmā hīti* ādi vuttaṃ. *Tan ti nibbānaṃ. Āgammāti*
 paṭicca ariyamaggassa ārammaṇapaccayabhāvahetu.³⁶
 464, 32 *Samantāti*³⁷ appaṭisandhikūpasamavasena³⁸ sammanti.³⁹
 Tathā santā ca savisesaṃ upasanta nāma hontīti āha
 vūpasammantīti, etena sabbe saṅkhārā sammanti etthāti
 464, 33 *sabbasaṅkhārasamatho*, nibbānaṃ ti dasseti. Sabbasaṅkhā-
 ravisamyutte⁴⁰ hi nibbāne sabbasaṅkhārāvūpasamapari-
 yāyo nāy' āgato⁴¹ vāti.⁴² Sesesu pi es' eva nayo. Upadhī-
 464, 34 *yati ettha dukkhaṃ ti upadhi*, khandh' ādayo. *Paṭin-*
 464, 34 *saṭṭhā* ti samucchedavasena pariccattā hontī. *Sabbatāṇhā*⁴³
 465, 1 *ti aṭṭhasatappabhedā sabbā pi tāṇhā. Sabbe*⁴⁴ *kilesarāgā*
 ti kāmārāga-rūparāg' ādibhedā sabbe pi kilesabhūtā rāgā,
 sabbe pi vā kilesā idha kilesarāgā ti veditabbā, na lobhavi-
 sesā eva cittassa vipariṇatābhāv' āpādanato.⁴⁵ Yathāha :

“ Rattam pi cittam vipariṇatam, duṭṭham pi cittam
 vipariṇatam, mūlham pi cittam vipariṇatan ” ti.^(b)

(b) Vin III 121

- | | |
|--|---|
| ³⁰ B ^m paṭicca | ³⁶ P 'kūpasamma- |
| P paṭi | ³⁸ P samanti |
| ³¹ AG ^m samanappaccaya- | ⁴⁰ ABGG ^m M 'saṅkhatam |
| BG samantappaccaya- | visamyutte |
| B ^m P param' atthapaccaya- | ⁴¹ AG ^m nāyahato |
| ³²⁻³³ AG ^m omīti | BG nāyagato |
| ³³ ABGG ^m M etassā | ⁴² B ^m yevāti |
| ³⁴ AG ^m 'magge tamsaṃvaṇṇanāsu | ⁴³ B ^m sabbā- |
| BG 'magga tamsaṃ | DA sabbā- |
| ³⁵ B ^m P sabbasaṅkhāra- | ⁴⁴ ABGG ^m M omīti; P sabba |
| ³⁶ B ^m P omīti bhāva | ⁴⁵ AG ^m viparivipariṇatābhāv- |
| ³⁷ P samantīti | B ^m P viparītabhāv' |

Virajjantīti ⁴⁶ palujjanti ⁴⁷ attano sabhāvaṃ vijahanti. ^{465, 1}
Sabbaṃ ⁴⁸ *dukkhaṃ* ti jarāmaṇa' ādibhedaṃ sabbaṃ vaṭ- ^{465, 1}
 ṭadukkhaṃ. *Bhavana bhavaṃ* ti tena tena bhavana bhav' ^{465, 3}
 antaraṃ. ⁴⁹ Bhavanikantibhāvena ⁵⁰ *samsibbati*, ⁵¹ *phalena* ⁵² ^{465, 4, 3}
vā saddhiṃ kammaṃ sa-taṇhassa' eva āyatiṃ ⁵³ punabbhava-
 bhāvato. ⁵⁴ *Tato vānato nikkhantaṃ* tattha tassa sabbaso ^{465, 5}
 abhāvato.

Ciranisajjā-cirabhāsaṇehi piṭṭhi-āgilāyana-tālusos' ādiva-
 sena ⁵⁵ *kāyakilamatho c' eva* ⁵⁶ *kāyavihesā ca* veditabbā. Sā ^{465, 7}
 ca kho desanāya atthaṃ ajānantānaṃ appaṭipajjantānaṃ
 ca ⁵⁷ vasena, jānantānaṃ ⁵⁷ pana paṭipajjantānaṃ ca
 desanāya kāyaparissamo pi Satthu aparissamo va. Ten' āha
 Bhagavā

“ Na ca maṃ ⁵⁸ dhammādhikaraṇaṃ vihesesī ⁵⁹ ” ti. ^(c)

Tathā hi vuttaṃ yā ajānantānaṃ desanā nāma so mama ^{465, 6}
kilamatho assāti. *Ubhayan* ti cittakilamatho cittavihesā ^{465, 6, 9}
 cāti ubhayaṃ p' etaṃ Buddhānaṃ n' atthi, bodhimūle yeva
 samucchinattā.

2. *Anubrūhanaṃ* sampiṇḍanaṃ. So ti *a p i s s ū* ti ni- ^{465, 10}
 pāto.

V i p a s s i n ⁶⁰ ti paṭi-saddayogena ⁶¹ sāmi-atthe upa- ^{465, 12}
 yogavacanan ti āha *Vipassissāti*. ^{465, 12}

Vuddhippattā acchariyā vā *a n a c c h a r i y ā*. Vud- ^{465, 14}
 dhi-attho pi hi a-kāro ⁶² hoti, yathā

“ Asekkhā dhammā ” ti. ^(d)

Kappānaṃ cattāri asaṅkheyyāni satasahassaṇi ca sadeva-
 kassa lokassa dhammasaṃvibhāgakaṇa' attham eva pāra-

^(c) S IV 63; V 346

^(d) Dhs p. 2

⁴⁶ ABGG^mM virujjhantīti

⁴⁷ BG palujjana

B^mP omīti

⁴⁸ ABGG^mM sabba

⁴⁹ AG^m bhav' antaṃ

⁵⁰ BG °nikanta-

⁵¹ A samsiddhati

⁵² ABGG^mM phale

⁵³ ABGG^mM āyati

⁵⁴ AG^mM punabbhāva-

⁵⁵ A °āgilāyamaṇāsosādi-

BGG^m °āgilāyantaṣos' ādi-

M āgilāyantaṣos' ādi-

B^m °tālugaṣasos' ādi-

⁵⁶ ABGG^mMP idha *instead*

⁵⁷⁻⁵⁸ AG^m omīti

⁵⁹ AG^m tamaṃ

⁶⁰ ABGG^m vihesī

⁶¹ ABGG^mM Vipassissaṇ

⁶² BGM *add* na

⁶³ ABGG^mM ākāro

miyo pūretvā idāni samadhiḡatadhammarajjassa ⁶³ tattha appossukkatāpattidīpana-gāthāthassa ⁶⁴ acchariyatā, tassa vuddhippatti ⁶⁵ veditabbā. Atth' uddhārena hi gāthānaṃ anacchariyatā. *Gocarā ahesun* ti upaṭṭhahimsu. ⁶⁶ Upaṭṭhānaṃ ca vitakkassāti ⁶⁷ āha *parivittakkayitabbataṃ pāpu-nimsūti*.

Yadi sukhā paṭipadā ⁶⁸ ca, ⁶⁹ kathaṃ kicchatā ti āha *Pāramīpūraṇakāle* ti ādi. *Evam ādīni* duppariccajāni *dentassa*.

Hī-iti ⁷⁰ vyattan ⁷¹ ti etasmiṃ atthe nipāto, ek' aṃs' atthe ti keci. *Ha* vyattaṃ, ek' aṃsena vā; *alaṃ* nippaya-
janaṃ evaṃ kicchena adhiḡatassa dhammassa desitun ⁷² ti
yojanā. *Halan* ti alan ti iminā samān' atthaṃ padaṃ

“ *Halan* ti vadāmī ” ti (e)

ādisu viya.

Rāḡadosaphuṭṭhehīti phuṭṭhavisena ⁷³ viya ⁷⁴ sappena ⁷⁴ rāgena dosena ca samphuṭṭhehi abhibhūtehi. *Rāḡadosānu-gatehīti* rāḡadosehi anubandhehi. *Nicc' ādīnan* ti niccagāh' ādīnaṃ. *Evam gatan* ti evaṃ pavattaṃ anicc' ādi-ākārena pavattaṃ. *Catusaccadhamman* ti idaṃ anicc' ādisu sac-
cesu ⁷⁵ yathālābhavasena gaheṭabbaṃ. *Evam gatan* ⁷⁶ ti vā
evaṃ aniccan ti ādinā abhinivisitvā mayā aññehi ca ⁷⁷
Sammāsambuddhehi gataṃ, nātaṃ paṭividdhan ti attho.

Kāmarāgena bhavarāgena ca rattā nīvaraṇehi nivutacit-
tatāya, ⁷⁸ *diṭṭhirāgena rattā* viparītābhinivesena na ⁷⁹ dak-
khinti, ⁸⁰ yāthāvato ⁸¹ imaṃ dhammaṃ na paṭivijjhissanti.
Evam gāhāpetun ti aniccan ti ādinā sabhāvena yāthāvato ⁸¹

(e) ?

⁶³ B^mP rājassa

⁶⁴ BGM °gātatthassa

B^mP °dīpanatā-

⁶⁵ B^mP add cāti

⁶⁶ ABGG^mM upaṭṭhahamsu

⁶⁷ B^m vitakkeṭabbatā vāti

P vitakko ti

⁶⁸ P °padañ

⁶⁹ B^m va

⁷⁰ B^mP ha-iti vā

⁷¹ BG vyattassan

⁷² ABGG^mMP desitan

B^m desetun

DA desitun

⁷³ A puṭṭhavisēsa

BGG^mM puṭṭhavisēsa

⁷⁴ AG^m viya yappena

BM visayappena

G visasappena

⁷⁵ ABGG^mM sabbesu

B^mP add ca

⁷⁶ ABGG^mM gatin

⁷⁷ ABGG^mM omī

⁷⁸ ABGG^mM niyutta-; P nivutta-

⁷⁹ P omī

⁸⁰ AG^m dikkhanti

B^mP dakkhanti

⁸¹ So all MSS.

dhammaṃ jānāpetuṃ. Rāgadosaparetatā pi imaṃ⁸² sammūlhabhāven' evāti āha *Tamokkhandhena āvaṭā*⁸³ ti. 465, 35
 Dhammadesanāya appossukkatāpattiyā kāraṇaṃ vibhāvetuṃ *Kasmā paṇāti* ādinā sayam eva codanaṃ samuṭṭha- 466, 2
 peti.⁸⁴ Tattha yathāyaṃ idāni dhammadesanāyaṃ appossukkāpatti sabbabuddhānaṃ āciṇṇasamāciṇṇadhammatāvasena,⁸⁵ sabbabodhisattānaṃ ādito

“ Kim me aññātavesenā ” ti (1)

ādinā mahābhinihāre attano cittassa samussāhanaṃ āciṇṇasamāciṇṇadhammatā vā ti āha *kim me* ti ādi. Tattha 466, 5
aññātavesenāti sadevakaṃ lokaṃ unnādentō Buddhō ahutvā 466, 5
 kevalaṃ Buddhānaṃ sāvakabhāvūpagamavasena⁸⁶ aññātarūpena. Tividhaṃ kāraṇaṃ appossukkatāpattiyā paṭipakkhassa balavabhāvo, dhammassa paramagambhīratā, tattha ca Bhagavato sātisaṃ gāraṇaṃ ti taṃ dassetuṃ *Tassa hīti* ādi āraddhaṃ. Tattha paṭipakkhā nāma rāg' 466, 9
 ādayo kilesā sammā paṭipattiyā antarāyakarattā. Tesāṃ balavabhāvato ciraparibhāvanāya sattasantānato dubbiveciyatā,⁸⁷ yato⁸⁷ te satte mattahatthino viya dubbalaṃ purisaṃ abhibhavitvā⁸⁸ ajjhottharivā anayavyasanaṃ āpā-
 denti⁸⁹ anekasatayojan' āyāmaṃ vitthāraṃ sunicitaṃ ghanasannivesaṃ kaṇṭakaduggaṃ pi atisenti.⁹⁰ Duravabheda⁹¹ ducchejjatāhi dubbisodhiyataṃ pana dassetuṃ *Ath' assāti* 466, 12
 ādi vuttaṃ. Tattha⁹² anto āmatṭhacittatāya⁹³ *kañji-* 466, 12
yapunnalābu; ⁹⁴ ciraparivāsītattāya⁹⁵ *takkaharita-* 466, 13
cāṭi; ⁹⁶ 466, 13
snehatintadubbala- 466, 13
bhāvena ⁹⁷ *vasātelapīlapilotikā*; ⁹⁸ 466, 13
tela- 466, 13
missitāya ⁹⁹ *añjanamakkhitahatto* dubbisodhaniyā vuttā. 466, 13

(1) Bu p. 9 v. 55; J I 14

⁸² B^mP nesam

⁸³ B^mP āvuṭā

⁸⁴ B^mP samutthā-

⁸⁵ ABGG^mM āciṇṇaṃ samāciṇṇaṃ-

⁸⁶ B^mP °gamanavasena

⁸⁷ B^mP dubbisodhiyatāya

⁸⁸ B^mP omī

⁸⁹ B^m āpādentō

P °detvā

⁹⁰ B^mP adhisenti

⁹¹ B^m dūrappabheda

P duravabheda

⁹² B^mP add ca

⁹³ AG^m āmatṭhaṃ cintatāya

B^m āmatṭhatāya

P āmatṭhacittatāya

⁹⁴ AG^m kaviyapunnā

⁹⁵ B^mP °vāsikatāya

⁹⁶ BG takkaharitañcāṭi

DA takkaharita-

⁹⁷ AG^m snehatinna-

BG snehaninna-; P snehatittha-

⁹⁸ ABGG^mM omī tela

⁹⁹ P °missika-

466, 14 Hīnūpamā c' etā rūpappabandhabhāvato, acirakālikattā ca malinatāya, kilesasaṅkilesa eva pana dubbisodhaniyo ¹⁰⁰ anādikālikattā arūpanissitattā ¹⁰¹ ca. Ten' āha *atisaṅkiliṭṭhā* ti. Yathā ca dubbisodhaniyatāya evaṃ gambhīra-duddasa-duranubodhānam ¹⁰² pi vutta-upamā ¹⁰³ hīnūpamā va.

Gambhīro pi dhammo paṭipakkhavidhamanena supākaṭo bhaveyya, paṭipakkhavidhamanam pana sammāpaṭipatti-paṭibaddham, sā saddhammasavanādhīnā, taṃ satthari dhamme ca pasād' āyattam. So visesato loke sambhāvanīyassa garukātabbassa abhipatthanāhetuto ¹⁰⁴ tikālikāya ¹⁰⁵ sattānam dhammasampaṭipattiyā brahm' āyācanānimittan ¹⁰⁶ ti taṃ dassento *Api cāti* ādim āha.

466, 31 *Aññataro* ti appaññāto viya kiṅcāpi vuttam, atha kho
467, 8 pākaṭo paññāto ti dassetuṃ *imasmim cakkavāle jeṭṭhaka-*
467, 9 *mahābrahmā* ¹⁰⁷ ti vuttam. Mahābrahmabhavane jeṭṭhaka-mahābrahmā, so ¹⁰⁸ hi Sakko viya kāmadevaloke, brahma-loke ¹⁰⁹ pākaṭo paññāto.

3. Upakkilesabhūtam appam ¹¹⁰ rāg' ādirajam etassāti apparajam, apparajam akkhi ¹¹¹ paññācakkhum ¹¹² yesam te taṃsabhāvā ti katvā *a p p a r a j a k k h a j ā t i k ā* ti imam attham dassento ¹¹³ *paññāmaye* ti ādim āha. Appam rāg' ādirajam yesam taṃsabhāvā *a p p a r a j a k k h a j ā t i k ā* ti evam p' ettha attho veditabbo.

467, 15 *A s s a v a n a t ā* ti

" Sayam abhiññā " ti (g)

467, 18 ādisu viya karaṇe paccattavacanan ti āha *assavanatāyāti*.

467, 19 *Dasapuññakiriyavasenāti* ¹¹⁴ dān' ādidasa vidha-vimutti-paripācanīya-puññakiriyavatthuvaseṇa. ¹¹⁵ Ten' āha *katā-dhikārā* ti ādi. Papañcasūdanīyam pana

(g) D I 31

¹⁰⁰ B^m nīyataro

¹⁰¹ B^mP anusayitattā

¹⁰² AG^m °duddasa-ānubhāvānam

BGM °duddasa-anubhavānam

For °duddasa-duranubhavānam

¹⁰³ ABGG^mM vuttamā only

¹⁰⁴ B^mP °hetuko

¹⁰⁵ BG tilikāya

B^mP panālikāya

M tilikāya

¹⁰⁶ B^mP brahmayācan' ādinimittan

¹⁰⁷ DA jeṭṭhamahā-

¹⁰⁸ BG yo

¹⁰⁹ B^mP add ca

¹¹⁰ AG^m appa

¹¹¹ P omits

¹¹² BB^mGP °cakkhu

¹¹³ B^mP dassetuṃ

¹¹⁴ B^mP °kiriyavatthuvaseṇa

¹¹⁵ B^mP °vatthūnam vaseṇa

“ Dvādasapuññakiriyavasenā ” ti ^(h)

vuttaṃ, taṃ dān’ ādisu saraṇāgamana-parahitapariṇāmanā ¹¹⁶ ti ¹¹⁶ pakkhipanavasena vuttaṃ.

6. Garuṭṭhāniyesu gāravavasena garutar’ atthapatthanā ¹¹⁷ *ajjhesanā*, sā pi atthato ¹¹⁸ patthanā evāti ^{467, 24} vuttaṃ *yācanan* ti. ^{467, 24}

Padesavisayañānadassanaṃ ¹¹⁹ hutvā Buddhānaṃ yeva āveṇikabhāvato idaṃ ñānadvayaṃ buddhacakkhūti ¹²⁰ vuccatīti āha *Imesaṃ hi dvinnāṃ ñāṇānaṃ buddhacakkhūti* ^{467, 26} *nāman* ti. *Tiṇṇaṃ maggañāṇānaṃ* ¹²¹ ti heṭṭhimānaṃ tiṇ- ^{467, 27} *naṃ maggañāṇānaṃ, dhammacakkhūti nāmaṃ, catusac-* ^{467, 28} *cadhammadassanaṃ* ti katvā dassanamattabhāvato. Yato tāni ñāṇāni vijjūpamabhāvena ¹²² vuttāni, aggamaḥmaggañānaṃ pana ñāṇakiccassa ¹²³ sikhāppattiyā dassanamattaṃ na hotīti dhammacakkhūti na vuccati. Tato ¹²⁴ taṃ vajirūpamabhāvena ¹²⁵ vuttaṃ. ⁽¹⁾

Vuttanāyena’ evāti apparajakkhajātikā ¹²⁶ ti ettha ¹²⁷ vut- ^{467, 29} *tanāyena’ eva.* Yasmā mandakilesā ¹²⁸ *appa- r a j a k -* ^{467, 30} *k h ā* ti vuttā, tasmā bahalakilesā *m a h ā r a j a k k h ā* ti ^{467, 31} *veditabbā.* Paṭipakkhavidhamanasamatthatāya *tikkhāni* ^{467, 32} *sūrāni visadāni, vuttavipariyāyena* ¹²⁹ *mudūni. Saddhādayo* ^{467, 32} *ākārā* ti saddahan’ ādippakāre vadati. *Sundarā* ¹³⁰ ti ^{467, 33} *kalyāṇi.* Sammohavinodaniyaṃ pana

“ Yesaṃ āsay’ ādayo koṭṭhāsā sundarā te svākārā, viparītā ¹³¹ dvākārā ¹³¹ ” ti ^(j)

vuttaṃ. Taṃ imāya atthavaṇṇanāya aññadatthu saṃ-

(h) MA (i) Cp A I 124 (j) Vbh A 458

¹¹⁶ B^m °parināmanadvaya

P °parināman’ ādi

¹¹⁷ AG^m garutaratta-

B^mP garukarapatthanā

M garutarattapattanā

¹¹⁸ AG^m attano

¹¹⁹ ABGG^mM °visayaṃ-

¹²⁰ ABGG^mM °cakkhunā ti

P pubbacakkhūti

¹²¹ ABGG^mMP °ñāṇaṃ

¹²² B^mP °ūpamā-

¹²³ AG^m °kicca

¹²⁴ ABB^mGG^mM yato

¹²⁵ B^mP °ūpamā-

¹²⁶ ABGG^mM °jātiyā

¹²⁷ BG tattha

¹²⁸ AG^m manākilesā

(Throughout the passage -nda is spelled as -nā in AG^m. M corrects it to -nda.)

BG mandā-

M corrected from manā to mandā

¹²⁹ ABGG^mM °pariyayena

¹³⁰ AG^m surāni

M sunārā

¹³¹ AG^mB^mP omit

- sandati sametīti datṭhabbam. Yāvatā¹³² saddhāsampa-
 dādivasena ajjhāsayaassa sundaratā,¹³³ tabbipariyāyato¹³⁴
 467, 34 asundaratā ti. *Kāraṇam* nāma paccay' ākāro, saccāni¹³⁵
 467, 35 vā. *Paralokan* ti samparāyam. Tam dukkh' āvahaṃ vaj-
 467, 35 jam viya bhayato passitabban ti vuttam *paralokañ c' eva*
*vajjañ*¹³⁶ *ca bhayato passantīti*. Sampattibhavato vā añ-
 467, 35 ñattā vipattibhavo paraloko ti vuttam *para ... pe ...*
passantīti.
 468, 1 *Ayam paṇ' ettha pālīti* ettha apparajakkh' ādi-padānam
 atthavibhāvane ayam tassa tathābhāvasādhani¹³⁷ pālī.
 Saddhādīnam hi vimuttipariṇāpācakkhammānam balava-
 bhāvo tappatipakkhānam pāpadhammānam dubbalabhā-
 ven' eva hoti, tesañ ca balavabhāvo saddhādīnam dub-
 balabhāvenāti vimuttipariṇāpācakkhammānam savisesam
 atthitā-n' atthitāvasena¹³⁸ a p p a r a j a k k h ā m a h ā -
 r a j a k k h ā ti ādayo pālīyam vibhajitvā dassitā. Iti
 saddhādīnam vasena pañca apparajakkhā, assaddhiy' ādi-
 nam vasena pañca mahārajakkhā. Evaṃ tikkh' indriya-
 mud' indriy' ādayo ti vibhāgato¹³⁹ paññāsa puggalā.
 Saddhādīnam pana antarabhedena anekabhedā vedi-
 468, 7 tabbā. Khandh' ādayo eva lujjanapalujjan' atṭhena *L o k o*,
 468, 8 sampattibhāvabhūto loko *sampattibhavaloko*,¹⁴⁰ sugatisaṅ-
 khāto upapattibhavo.¹⁴¹ Sampatti sambhavati etenāti sam-
 pattisambhavaloko¹⁴² sugatisamvattaniyo kammabhavo.
 Duggatisaṅkhāto¹⁴³ upapattibhava¹⁴⁴ duggatisamvattaniya-
 468, 9 kammabhavā *vipattibhavaloka*-vipattisambhavalokā.¹⁴⁵ Puna
 468, 9 ekakaduk' ādivasena lokam vibhajitvā dassetuṃ *Eko loko*
 ti ādi vuttam. Āhār' ādayo hi lujjanapalujjan' atṭhena loko
 468, 9 ti. Tattha *Eko loko*: *sabbe sattā āhāratṭhitikā* ti yāya¹⁴⁶
 puggalādhīttānāya kathāya¹⁴⁷ sabbasaṅkhārānam pac-
 cay' āyattavuttitā vuttā, tāya sabbo saṅkhāraloko eko
 468, 10 ekavidho pakār' antarassābhāvato.¹⁴⁸ *Dve lokā* ti ādisu pi

132 B^mP yato133 B^mP add ti134 ABGG^mM °pariyato135 ABGG^mM sabbāni

136 M vajjakañ

137 B^mP °sādhaka138 ABGG^mM atthin' atthitā-139 B^mP vibhāvitā140 ABGG^mM °bhavam-141 ABGG^mM uppattibhāvo

142 P °sambhavo-

143 ABGG^mM °saṅkhātassa144 ABGG^mM uppatti-

145 BG omī

146 B^mP yāyam

147 BG katāya

148 ABGG^mM pakārantassa
abhāvato

iminā nayena attho veditabbo. Nāmagahaṇena c' ettha nibbānassa agahaṇaṃ tassa alokasabhāvato.¹⁴⁹ Nanu ca āhāraṭṭhitikā ti ettha paccay' āyattavuttitāya maggaphalānam pi lokatā āpajjatīti? N' āpajjati pariññeyyānaṃ dukkhasaccadhammānaṃ: Idha loko ti adhippetattā. Atha vā na lujjati, na palujjatīti yo¹⁵⁰ gahito, tathā na hoti, so loko ti taṃ-gahaṇarahitānaṃ¹⁵¹ lok' uttarānaṃ n' atthi lokatā. Upādānaṃ ārammaṇabhūtā khandhā *upādānak-* 468, 12
khandhā. Anurodh' ādivatthubhūtā lābh' ādayo *aṭṭhaloka-* 468, 14
dhammā. Das' āyatanāni¹⁵² dasa rūp' āyatanāni. Vivatṭ' 468, 15
 ajjhāsayaṃ adhippetattā tassa¹⁵³ sabbam tebhūmakakam-
 maṃ garahitabbam, vajjitabbaṃ ca hutvā upaṭṭhātīti vut-
 taṃ *sabbe abhisankhārā vajjā*,¹⁵⁴ *sabbam* ¹⁵⁵ *bhavagāmikam-* 468, 17
*maṃ vajjan*¹⁵⁵ ti. Yesam puggalānaṃ saddhādayo mandā,
 te idha *assaddho*¹⁵⁶ ti ādinā vuttā, na sabbena sabbam 468, 1
 saddhādinam abhāvato ti. Apparajakkhaduk' ādisu pañ-
 casu dukesu ek' ekasmiṃ dasa dasa katvā *paññāsāya* 468, 20
ākārehi imāni pañc' indriyāni jānātīti vuttaṃ. Atha vā
 anvayato vyatirekato ca saddhādinam indriyānaṃ paro-
 pariyattajānaṃ¹⁵⁷ ti katvā tathā vuttaṃ. Ettha ca
 apparajakkh' ādivasena āvajjantassa Bhagavato te sattā
 puñjapuñjā va hutvā upaṭṭhahanti, na¹⁵⁸ ek' ekā.

Uppalāni ettha santīti *uppalini*, gaccho pi jal' 468, 23
 āsāyo pi, idha pana jal' āsāyo adhippetattā¹⁵⁹ āha *uppala-* 468, 23
vane ti. Yāni udakassa anto nimuggāṇ' eva hutvā pus-
 santi¹⁶⁰ vaḍḍhenti, tāni *antonimuggaposi* ni. 468, 24

*Dīpitānīti*¹⁶¹ aṭṭhakathāyaṃ pakāsītāni, idh' eva vā 469, 3
aññāni pīti ādinā dīpitāni. 468, 31

Ugghaṭṭitaññū ti ugghaṭṭanaṃ¹⁶² nāma ñāṇ' ugghaṭṭa- 469, 4
 naṃ,¹⁶³ ñāṇe ugghaṭṭitamatte¹⁶⁴ eva¹⁶⁵ jānātīti attho.

¹⁴⁹ BGM āloka-; B^mP °sabhāvattā

¹⁵⁰ AG^mM so

¹⁵¹ ABGG^mM °rahitā

¹⁵² BG dasatā

¹⁵³ B^mP *add* ca

¹⁵⁴ AG^m vajja; BB^mGMP vajjam;
 DA vajjā

¹⁵⁵⁻¹⁶⁵ B^m sabbe ... kammā ...
 DA sabbe ... kammā vajjā

¹⁵⁶ B^mP assaddhā

¹⁵⁷ B^mP °pariyattam jānātī

¹⁵⁸ ABGG^mM *omit*

¹⁵⁹ BGM adhippetā taṃ

B^mP adhippeto ti

¹⁶⁰ ABG^m phussanti; B^m pusanti;
 P phusanti

¹⁶¹ ABGG^mM tipitānīti

¹⁶² AG^m ugghaṭṭhanan

BG ugghandhanan

B^mP ugghaṭṭanaṃ

¹⁶³ B^m °ugghaṭṭanaṃ

P °ugghaṭṭanaṃ

¹⁶⁴ ABGG^mM ugghaṭṭita-

¹⁶⁵ ABGG^mM evaṃ

- 469, 5 Vipañcitam¹⁶⁶ vitthāritam¹⁶⁷ eva attham jānātīti *vipañci-*
 469, 6 *taññū*.¹⁶⁸ Uddes' ādīhi netabbo ti *neyyo*. *Saha-udāha-*
velāyāti udāhāre dhammassa uddese udāhaṭamatte eva.
 469, 6 *Dhammābhisamayo* ti catusaccadhammassa nānena sad-
 469, 7 dhiṃ abhisamayo. *Ayam vuccatīti* ayam Cattāro satipaṭ-
 ṭhānā¹⁶⁹ ti ādinā nayena saṅkhittena mātikāya ṭhapi-
 yamānāya¹⁷⁰ desanānusārena nānam pesetvā arahattam
 469, 7, 9 gaṇhitum samattho *puggalo ugghaṭitaññū* ti vuccati. *Ayam*
vuccatīti saṅkhittena¹⁷¹ mātikam ṭhapetvā vitthārena atthe
 469, 9 vibhajiyaṃāne arahattam pāpūnitum samattho *puggalo*
 469, 10 *vipañcitaññū*¹⁷² ti vuccati. *Uddesato*¹⁷³ ti uddesahetu,
 469, 10 uddisantassa uddisāpentassa vā ti attho. *Paripucchato* ti
 469, 11 attham paripucchantassa. *Anupubbena*¹⁷⁴ *dhammābhis-*
 469, 14 *mayo hotīti* anukkamena arahattappatto hoti. *Na tāya*
jātiyā dhammābhisamayo hotīti tena attabhāvena maggaṃ
 vā phalaṃ vā antamaso jhānam vā vipassanam vā nibbat-
 469, 14 tetum na sakkoti. *Ayam vuccati puggalo*¹⁷⁵ *padaparamo* ti
 ayam puggalo byañjanapadam eva paramam assāti pada-
 paramo ti vuccati.
 469, 27 *Ye* ti ye duvidhe puggale sandhāya vuttaṃ Vibhaṅge.
 469, 28 *Kamm' āvaraṇenāti* pañcavidhena ānantariyakammena.†
 469, 29 *Vipāk' āvaraṇenāti* ahetukapaṭisandhiyā. Yasmā duhetukā-
 nam pi ariyamaggapaṭivedho¹⁷⁶ n' atthi, tasmā duhetuka-
 paṭisandhi pi vipāk' āvaṇam evāti veditabbā. * Kiles'
 469, 30 āvaraṇenāti niyatamicchādiṭṭhiyā.* *Assaddhā* ti Buddh'
 469, 30 ādisu saddhā rahitā. *Acchandikā* ti kattukamyatākusalac-
 chandarahitā, Uttarakurukā manussā acchandikaṭṭhānam
 469, 30 pavitṭhā. *Duppaññā* ti bhav' aṅgapaññāya¹⁷⁷ parihīnā,
 bhav' aṅgapaññāya pana paripunnāya pi yassa bhav'
 aṅgaṃ lok' uttarassa paccayo na hoti, so pi duppañño eva
 469, 30 nāma. *Abhabbā*¹⁷⁸ *niyāmaṃ akkamitum kusalesu dhammesu*

166 AGB vipacitam

167 A vipphāritam

B^mP vitthāram

168 ABG vipacita-

DA vipacita-

169 ABGG^mM ṭhānā170 B^mP dīpiya-

171 BGM asaṇ-

172 ABG vipacita-

173 So all MSS; DA uddisato

174 DA omits

175 ABGG^mMP omit† ABGG^mMP insert here passage
marked with * . . . *176 AG^mM °magge-

BG °maggena-

177 ABGG^mM °paññā

178 A āha sabbā

G^m aha sabbā

sammattan ti kusalesu dhammesu sammattaniyāmasaṅkhā-
taṃ ariyamaggaṃ okkamituṃ adhigantuṃ abhabbā. Na 469, 32
kamm' āvaraṇenāti ādini ¹⁷⁹ vuttavipariyāyena ¹⁸⁰ veditab-
bāni. Rāgacaritā ti ādisu yaṃ vattabbaṃ, taṃ Param' 470, 2
atthamañjusāyaṃ ¹⁸¹ Visuddhimaggasaṃvaṇṇanāyaṃ vut-
tanayena veditabbaṃ.

7. Ārabbhāti attanā adhippetassa atthassa Bhagavato 470, 8
jānāpanaṃ uddissāti attho.

Selo pabbato ucco hoti thiro ca, na paṃsupabbato, mis-
sakapabbato vā ti āha sele ¹⁸² yathā pabbata- 470, 9
muddhanīti. ¹⁸³

Dhammayāyaṃ pāsādan ti ¹⁸⁴ lok' uttara- 470, 16
dhammam āha. So hi ¹⁸⁵ pabbatasadiso ¹⁸⁶ ca ¹⁸⁷ hoti,
sabbadhamme atikkamma abbhuggat' atthena pāsāda-
sadiso ca, ¹⁸⁸ paññāpariyāyo ¹⁸⁹ idha dhamma-saddo. So ¹⁹⁰
hi abbhuggat' atthena pāsādo ti ¹⁹¹ abhidhamme niddiṭṭho.
Tathā c' āha.

“ Paññāpāsādam āruyha asoko sokiniṃ pajam
pabbataṭṭho va bhummaṭṭhe ¹⁹² dhīro bāle avekkhatī ” ti. (k)

Yathā hīti ādisu yathā pabbate thatvā ratt' andhakāre 470, 19
hetthā olokentassa purisassa khetta-kedārapāli-kuṭiyo, ¹⁹³
tattha sayitamanussā ca na paññāyanti anujjalabhāvato,
kuṭikāsu pana aggijālā paññāyati ujjalabhāvato; evaṃ
dhammapāsādam āruyha sattalokaṃ olokayato Bhagavato
ñāṇassa āpāthaṃ n' āgacchanti ¹⁹⁴ akatakalyāṇā sattā,
ñāṇ' agginā anujjalabhāvato anulārabhāvato ca. Rattik-
khittā ¹⁹⁵ sarā viya honti. Katakalyāṇā pana bhabbapug-
galā dūre thitā pi Bhagavato ñāṇassa āpāthaṃ āgacchanti

(k) Dh 28

¹⁷⁹ ABGG^mM ādinā

¹⁸⁰ ABGG^mM vuttaṃ-

¹⁸¹ AB^mG^mMP Param' attha-
dīpaniyam

¹⁸² ABGG^mM selo

¹⁸³ ABGG^mM add ca

¹⁸⁴ M add's lok' uttaradhamma-
mayam pāsādan ti

¹⁸⁵ AG^m ti

¹⁸⁶ AG^m pabbatā pasādā
BG sabbathā pasādā
M sabbatā pasādā

¹⁸⁷ ABGG^m va

¹⁸⁸ ABGG^mM va

¹⁸⁹ ABGG^mM paññāpāramiyā yo

¹⁹⁰ B^m sā

¹⁹¹ AG^m hoti

¹⁹² MP bhummaṭṭho

¹⁹³ B^mP khetta-

¹⁹⁴ ABGG^mM na gacchanti

¹⁹⁵ B^mP rattim khittā

- paripakkaññā' aggitāya ¹⁹⁶ samujjalabhāvato, ulārasantā-
 natāya himavantapabbato viya cāti evaṃ yojanā veditabbā.
 471, 1 *Uṭṭhehīti* ¹⁹⁷ tvam ¹⁹⁸ dhammadesanāya appossuk-
 katāsāṅkhāta-saṅkoc' āpattito kilāsubhāvato ¹⁹⁹ uṭṭhaha. ²⁰⁰
 471, 3 *Viriyaavantatāyāti* sātisaya ²⁰¹ catubbidha-sammappadhā-
 naviriyavantatāya. Vīrassa hi bhāvo kammaṃ vā viriyaṃ.
 Kilesamārassa viya ²⁰² maccumārassa pi āyatiṃ asam-
 bhavato *maccu-kilesamārānaṃ* ti vuttam. Abhisāṅkhāra-
 māravijayassa agahaṇaṃ kilesamāravijayen' eva tabbija-
 yassa coditabhāvato. ²⁰³ *Vāhanasamatthātāyāti* saṃsārama-
 hākantārato nibbānasāṅkhātaṃ khemappadesaṃ ²⁰⁴ sam-
 pāpanasamatthātāya.
 Apārutaṃ tesam amatassa dvāraṃ ti keci paṭhanti.
 Nibbānassa dvāraṃ pavisanamaggo vivaritvā ṭhapito ²⁰⁵
 mahākaruṇūpanissayena ²⁰⁶ sayambhūñāṇena adhigatattā.
 471, 10 *Saddhaṃ muñcantūti* ²⁰⁷ saddhaṃ pavedentu, attano sad-
 dahan' ākāraṃ upaṭṭhāpentūti attho.
 471, 13 Sukhena akicchena ²⁰⁸ pavattaniyatāya *suppavattiṃ*. ²⁰⁹
 471, 14 *Na bhāsiṃ* na bhāsisāmīti cintesi. ²¹⁰
 471, 27 8. *Sallapitvā* ti

“Vippasannāni kho te āvuso indriyāni” ti ⁽¹⁾

- ādinā allāpasallāpaṃ ²¹¹ katvā. Taṃ hi 'ssa aparabhāge
 Satthu santikaṃ upasaṅkamanassa paccayo ahoṣi.
 471, 32 II. *Anupubbikāthāna* ²¹² ti anupubbiyā anupub-
 baṃ kathetabbam katham. Kā pana sā ti? Dān' ādikathā.
 Tattha dāna k a t h ā tāva pacurajanesu pi pavattiyā
 sabbasādhāraṇattā sukarattā, ²¹³ sīle patiṭṭhānassa upā-
 yabhāvato ca ādito kathitā. Pariccāgasilo hi puggalo

(1) Vin I 8

¹⁹⁶ P °nānagahitāya
¹⁹⁷ ABGG^m M uṭṭhāhīti
¹⁹⁸ ABGG^m M vā
¹⁹⁹ ABGG^m M °bhāvito
²⁰⁰ ABGG^m M add ṭṭhāna
²⁰¹ ABGG^m M saya only
²⁰² ABGG^m M viriya
²⁰³ B^m P jotitabhāvato
²⁰⁴ ABGG^m M khemāpadesaṃ
²⁰⁵ ABGG^m M ṭhito
²⁰⁶ ABGG^m M karūpanissa-

²⁰⁷ ABGG^m M muñcatu
 B^m P pamuñ-
²⁰⁸ ABGG^m M aticchena
²⁰⁹ AG^m °ppavatti
 B^m °vattitaṃ
 P °vattaṃ
²¹⁰ P cintesiṃ
²¹¹ B^m P ālāpa-
²¹² AG^m P anu-; BG omit
 B^m anupubbiṃ-
²¹³ AG^m M sukattā

pariggahavattthūsu nissaṅgabhāvato sukhen' eva sīlāni samādiyati, tattha ca suppatiṭṭhito hoti. Sīlena dāyaka-paṭiggāhakavisuddhito parānuggaḥaṃ vatvā²¹⁴ parapīlāni-vattivacanato,²¹⁵ kiriyadhammaṃ²¹⁶ vatvā akiriyadham-mavacanato,²¹⁷ bhogayasasampattihetuṃ vatvā bhavasam-pattihetuvacanato ca dānakathānantaraṃ sīlakaṭṭhā kathitā. Taṃ ca²¹⁸ sīlaṃ²¹⁹ vaṭṭanissitaṃ ayaṃ²²⁰ tassa sampattiti²²⁰ dassan' atthaṃ — imehi ca dānasīlamayehi * paṇīta-paṇītatara' ādi-bhedabhinnehi puñṇakiriyavattthūhi etā Cātummahārājik' ādisu * paṇītapāṇītatara' ādi-bheda-bhinnā aparimeyyā²²¹ dibbabbhogabhasampattiyo hontīti dassan' atthaṃ — tad anantaraṃ saṃggaṭṭhā.²²² Svā-yaṃ²²³ saggo rāg' ādīhi upakkiliṭṭho, sabbathā²²⁴ anupak-kiliṭṭho ariyamaggo ti dassan' atthaṃ saggaṇantaraṃ maggo²²⁵ kathetabbo.²²⁵ Maggaṃ ca kathentena tad adhi-gamūpāyasandassan' atthaṃ²²⁶ sagga-pariyāpannā²²⁷ pi, pageva itare²²⁸ sabbe pi kāmā nāma bahvādinavā²²⁹ aniccā asubhā²³⁰ vipariṇāmadhammā ti kāmānaṃ ādīnaṃ v, hīnā gammā²³¹ pothujjanikā anariyā anat-thasamhitā ti tesāṃ okāro lāmakabhāvo, sabbe pi bhavā²³² saṅkilesānaṃ vatthubhūtā ti tattha saṅki-leso, sabbaso saṅkilesavippayuttaṃ nibbānaṃ ti nekkhamme ānisaṃso ca kathetabbo ti ayam attho maggan ti ettha iti-saddena ādi-atthajotakena bodhito ti^{471, 33} veditabbaṃ.

Sukhānaṃ nidānaṃ ti diṭṭhadhammikānaṃ samparāyi-kānaṃ nibbānapaṭisamyuttānaṃ²³³ cāti sabbesaṃ pi sukhānaṃ kāraṇaṃ. Yaṃ hi kiñci loke bhogasukhaṃ nāma, taṃ sabbam dānanidānaṃ²³⁴ ti pākaṭo 'yaṃ²³⁵ attho.²³⁵ Yaṃ

²¹⁴ P katvā

²¹⁵ AG^m parasīlinivatti-

²¹⁶ ABGG^mMP kiriyā-

²¹⁷ AG^m ākiriya-; P akiriya-

²¹⁸ B^m ce

²¹⁹ B^m dānasīlaṃ

²²⁰⁻²²⁰ B^m bhavasampatti tassa phalaṃ ti

* ... * AG^m omīti

²²¹ ABGG^mM °meyā

²²² B^mP °kathaṃ vatvā

²²³ B^mP ayaṃ

²²⁴ B^mP sabbadā

²²⁵ B^mP maggakathā kathetabbā

²²⁶ B^mP °pāyadassan'-

²²⁷ P °panno

²²⁸ BG itarena

²²⁹ AG^mM bahvādinavā

BG bhavādinavā

²³⁰ B^mP adhuvā

²³¹ ABGG^m dhammā

²³² ABGG^mM bhagavā

²³³ ABGG^mM nibbānaṃ pana paṭisaṃ-

²³⁴ ABGG^mM dān' ādīnaṃ

²³⁵ ABGG^mM samattho

- pan' ²³⁶ etaṃ ²³⁶ jhānavipassanāmaggaḥalanibbānapaṭisaṃ-
yuttaṃ sukhāṃ tassāpi dānaṃ upanissayapaccayo hoti
471, 35 yeve. *Sampattīnaṃ mūlan* ti yā imā ²³⁷ loke padesaraj-
jaṃ, ²³⁸ dīp' issariyaṃ, ²³⁹ sattaratanasamujjalacakkavat-
tisampadā ti evaṃpabhedā mānusikā sampattiyo yāva ²⁴⁰
Cātummahārājikā Cātummahārāj' ādigatā dibbā sampat-
tiyo, yā vā pan' aññā pi sampattiyo, tāsāṃ sabbāsāṃ idaṃ
471, 35 dānaṃ nāma mūlakāraṇaṃ. *Bhogānaṃ* ti bhuñjitabb'
atthēna bhogā ti laddhanāmānaṃ manāpiyarūp' ādīnaṃ
tannissayānaṃ ²⁴¹ ca upabhogasukhānaṃ. Avassay' at-
471, 35 thena ²⁴² *paṭiṭṭhā*. *Visamagatassāti* ²⁴³ vyasanappattassa.
471, 36 *Tānaṃ* ti rakkhā tato paripālanato. *Leṇaṃ* ti vyasanehi
paripātiyamānassa ²⁴⁴ oliyanapadeso. *Gaṭṭi* gantabbaṭ-
471, 36 thānaṃ. *Parāyanaṃ* ti paṭisaraṇaṃ. *Avassayo* ti vini-
472, 1 patitūṃ adento nissayo. *Ārammaṇaṃ* ti olubbh' āram-
472, 2 maṇaṃ. *Ratanamayasīh' āsanasadisaṃ* ti sabbaratanamaya-
satt' aṅga-mahāsīh' āsanasadisaṃ mahaggaḥ hutvā sab-
472, 3 baso vinipatitūṃ ²⁴⁵ appadānato. *Mahāpaṭṭhavisadisāṃ*
472, 4 gatagataṭṭhāne paṭiṭṭhāya ²⁴⁶ labhāpanato. *Ālambanara-
jusadisāṃ* ti yathā dubbalassa purisassa ālambanarajju ²⁴⁷
uttiṭṭhato tiṭṭhato ca upatthambho, evaṃ dānaṃ sattā-
naṃ sampattibhave uppattiyā ṭhitiyā ca ²⁴⁸ paccayabhā-
472, 4 vato. *Dukkhanittharaṇ' atthēnāti* ²⁴⁹ duggatidukkhanittharaṇ'
472, 5 atthēna ²⁵⁰ *nāvā*. *Samassāsaṇ' atthēnāti* lobhamaccha-
riyā ²⁵¹ ti ²⁵¹ paṭisatt' upaddavato sammadeva assāsaṇ'
472, 5 atthēna. *Bhayaaparittān' atthēnāti* dāliddiyabhayaṃ paripā-
472, 6 lan' atthēna. *Maccheramal' ādīhāti* macchera-lobha-dosa-
472, 6 issā-vicikicchā-micchādiṭṭhi ²⁵² ādi-cittamalehi. *Anupalitt'
472, 7 atthēnāti* ²⁵³ anupakkiliṭṭhatāya. *Tesaṃ* ti maccheramal'
472, 7, 8 ādikacavarānaṃ. ²⁵⁴ Tehi ²⁵⁵ *durāsad' atthēna*. ²⁵⁶ *Asantāsaṇ'*

236 B^mP pana taṃ237 ABGG^mM ime238 B^mP 'rajja239 B^mP sir' issariya240 B^mP yā ca241 AG^m tassa nissāyā na

BG taṃ nissāyā na

M taṃ nissāyācana

242 BG avatṭhassayaṭṭhena

243 A vibhatassāti

BGG^mM vibhāgatassāti244 B^mP paripāciya-245 AG^m 'pātītūṃ246 AG^m 'yaṃ247 ABGG^mM 'rajjuṃ248 A yā ca ; G^m yāva249 ABGG^mM 'nitthāraṇ'-250 B^mP omit251 B^mP 'macchhariy' ādi252 B^mP omit micchā

253 P anupalittēnāti

254 B^mP 'ādikarānaṃ255 B^mP etehi eva

256 P durāsaṇ'-

aṭṭhenāti ²⁵⁷ * anabhibhavanīyatāya santāsābhāvena. Yo ²⁵⁸ hi dāyako dānapati so ²⁵⁹ sampati ²⁶⁰ pi kutoci na bhāyati, pageva āyatiṃ. Dhammasīsenā puggalo vutto. *Balavan'* ^{472, 8} *aṭṭhenāti* ²⁶¹ mahābalavatāya. Dāyako hi dānapati sampati ²⁶² pakkhabalena balavā hoti, āyatiṃ pana kāyabal' ādihi pi. *Abhimaṅgalasammā'* *aṭṭhenāti* * vaḍḍhikāraṇaṇa ti ^{472, 9} abhisammatabhāvena. Vipattibhavato ²⁶³ sampattibhavūpanayanam *khem' antabhūmisampāpanam*, bhavaśaṅkama- ^{472, 9} to ²⁶⁴ yogakkhemasampāpanaṇ ca *khem' antabhūmisampāpan'* *aṭṭho*. Idāni dānam ²⁶⁵ vaṭṭagatā ukkaṃsappattā ²⁶⁶ sampattiyo viya vivatṭagatā pi tā sampādetitī bodhicariya- ^{472, 10} bhāvena pi dānaguṇe dassento ²⁶⁷ *Dānam hīti* ādi vuttam. Tattha Sakka-māra-brahmasampattiyo attahitāy' eva, cakkavattisampatti pana attahitāya parahitāya cāti dassetuṃ sā tāsam parato vuttā. Etā ²⁶⁸ lokiyā, imā pana lok' uttarā ti dassetuṃ tato param *sāvakaṃpāramīṇānaṇ* ti ādi vuttam. ^{472, 12} Tatthāpi ukkaṭṭh' ukkaṭṭhatar' ukkaṭṭhatamā ti dassetuṃ kamena nānattayam vuttam. Tesam pana dānassa pac-
cayabhāvo heṭṭhā vutto eva. Eten' ev' assa brahmasam-
pattiyā pi pacayabhāvo dīpito ti veditabbo.

Dānaṇ ca nāma dakkhiṇeyyesu ²⁶⁹ hit' ajjhāsayena vā pūjan' ajjhāsayena vā attano santakassa paresam paric-
cajanam, tasmā dāyako sattesu ekantahit' ajjhāsayo puri-
sapuggalo, so paresam hīmsati, ²⁷⁰ paresam vā santakam ²⁷¹ haratīti aṭṭhānam etan ti āha *dānam dadanto sīlam samā-* ^{472, 15} *dātum* ²⁷² *sakkotīti*. *Sīlasadiso alaṅkāro n' atthīti* akitti- ^{472, 20} *maṇ* ²⁷³ hutvā sabbakālam sobhāvises' āvahattā. ²⁷⁴ *Sīla-* ^{472, 20} *pupphasadisam puppham n' atthīti* etthāpi es' eva nayo. *Sīlagandhasadiso gandho n' atthīti* ettha ^{472, 21}

²⁵⁷ ABGG^mM asantāsan'-

* ... * AG^m repeat thrice
BG repeat twice

²⁵⁸ ABGG^mM so

²⁵⁹ M yo

²⁶⁰ ABGG^m °patti

²⁶¹ ABGG^mM balav' aṭṭhe-

²⁶² ABGG^mM sampatti

²⁶³ ABGG^mM add sampattibhavato

²⁶⁴ B^m °saṅgāmato

²⁶⁵ ABGG^mM dāna

²⁶⁶ BG ukkaṃsam pattam

²⁶⁷ B^mP dassetuṃ

²⁶⁸ AG^mP ekā

²⁶⁹ AG^m °neyyāsu

BGM °neyyasu

²⁷⁰ ABGG^mM ti only

²⁷¹ BG santikam

²⁷² AG^m samādānā

BGM samādānam

²⁷³ ABGG^mM kittimam

²⁷⁴ ABGG^mM add sīlassa

“ Candanaṃ tagaraṃ vā pī ” ti ^(m)

ādikā gāthā

“ Gandho isīnaṃ ciradikkhitānaṃ
kāyā cuto gacchati ²⁷⁵ mālutenā ” ti ⁽ⁿ⁾

ādikā ca vattabbā.²⁷⁶ Silaṃ hi sattānaṃ ābharaṇaṃ c’ eva
alaṅkāro ca gandhavilepanaṃ ca ²⁷⁷ dassaniyabhāv’ āvahaṇ
ca. Ten’ āha *Silālaṅkārena hīti* ādi.

472, 21

472, 25

Ayaṃ saggo labbhatīti idaṃ majjhimehi chand’ ādihi
āraddhaṃ silaṃ sandhāy’ āha. Ten’ āha Sakko devarājā

“ Hīnena brahmacariyena khattiyesūpapajjati,²⁷⁸
Majjhimehi ca devattaṃ, uttamehi visujjhati ” ti. ^(o)

472, 27

472, 27

472, 27

472, 29

472, 29

472, 30

²⁷⁹ *Ittho* ti sukho,²⁷⁹ *kanto* ti kamaṇiyo, *manāpo* ti manavaḍ-
ḍhanato,²⁸⁰ tam pan’ assa itth’ ādibhāvaṃ dassetuṃ
niccam ettha kīlā ti ādi vuttaṃ. *Niccan* ti sabbakālaṃ
Kīlā ti kāmūpasamhitā sukhavihārā. *Sampattiyo* ti bhoga-
sampattiyo. *Dibban* ti divibhavaṃ ²⁸¹ devalokapariyā-
pannaṃ. *Sukhan* ti kāyikaṃ cetasaṅgaṃ ca sukhaṃ. *Dib-
basampattin* ti divibhavaṃ,²⁸¹ āyusampattiṃ vaṇṇa-yasa-
issariyasampattiṃ rūp’ ādisampattiṃ ca. *Evam ādīti ādi-
saddena* Yāma’ ādihi anubhavitabbhaṃ dibbasampattiṃ
vadati.

473, 1

473, 2

473, 2

473, 2

473, 4

473, 4

App’ assādā ti nirassādā paṇḍitehi yathābhūtaṃ pas-
santehi tattha assādetabbābhāvato. *Bahudukkhā* ti ²⁸² ma-
hādukkhā sampati āyatiṃ ca vipuladukkhānubandhattā.²⁸²
Bahūpāyāsā ti anekavidhapaṇḍitaṃ. *Etthāti* kāmesu.
Bhiyyo ti bahū.
Doso ti aniccatādinā app’ assādatādinā ca dūsitabhāvo,
yato te viññūṇaṃ ²⁸³ cittaṃ n’ ārādhenti.²⁸⁴ Atha vā
ādinā vāti pavattatīti *ā d ī n a v o*, parama-kāpaññatā,²⁸⁵

(m) Dh 55 (n) S I 226 = J V 138, 139 (o) J III 472

²⁷⁵ ABGG^mM add ti

²⁷⁶ ABGG^mM °tabbo

²⁷⁷ B^mP add parassa

²⁷⁸ B^m khattiye upa-

²⁷⁹⁻²⁷⁹ ABGG^mM omīti

²⁸⁰ ABGG^mM manapassanato

²⁸¹ B^mP dibbabhavaṃ

²⁸²⁻²⁸² B^mP °dukkha sampatti āyati
vipulaṃ dukkhavaddhattā

²⁸³ AG^m nāṇaṃ tam

²⁸⁴ BGM n’ ārocanti

²⁸⁵ AG^m °kāpaññatā

B^m °kapaṇatā

P °kāmaññatā

tathā ca kāmā yathābhūtaṃ paccavekkhantānaṃ ²⁸⁶ pac-
cupatīṭṭhanti. *Lāmakabhāvo* ti nihinabhāvo aseṭṭhehi sevi-
tabbatā, ²⁸⁷ seṭṭhehi na sevitabbatā ²⁸⁷ ca. 473. 4

Saṅkilissanan ²⁸⁸ ti vibādhetaḥbatā upatāpetabbatā. ²⁸⁹ 473. 6
Nekkhamme ānisaṃsaṇ ti ettha ²⁹⁰ yattakā ²⁹¹ 473. 8
kāmesu ādinavā, tappaṭipakkhato tattakā nekkhamme
ānisaṃsā. Api ca

“Nekkhammaṃ nām’ etaṃ asambādhaṃ asaṅkiliṭṭhaṃ,
nikkhantaṃ kāmehi, nikkhantaṃ kāmasaññāya, nik-
khantaṃ kāmavitakkehi, nikkhantaṃ kāmapariḷāhehi,
nikkhantaṃ vyāpādato ” ti ^(p)

ādinā nayena nekkhamme ānisaṃse pakāsesi. Pabbajjāyaṃ
jhaṇ’ ādisu ca guṇe vibhāvesi vaṇṇesi. *Vuttanayan* ti ettha 473. 9
yaṃ avuttanayaṃ ²⁹² kaḷla citta ti ādi; tattha kaḷla-
citta ti kammaniyacitta, ²⁹³ heṭṭhā pavattitadesanāya assad-
dhiy’ ādinaṃ cittadosānaṃ vigatattā uparidesanāya bhāja-
nabhāvūpagamanena kammakkhammacitta ti attho. Assad-
dhiy’ ādayo vā ²⁹⁴ yasmā cittassa rogabhūtā tadā te ²⁹⁵
vigatā, tasmā ārogacitta ²⁹⁶ ti attho. Diṭṭhi-mān’ ādikilesa-
vigamena ²⁹⁷ muducitta. Kāmacchand’ ādivigamena
vinīvaraṇacitta. Sammāpaṭipattiyaṃ uḷārapīti-
pāmuḷḷayogena ²⁹⁸ udaggacitta. Tattha saddhā-
sāmpattiyā ²⁹⁹ pasannacitta. Yadā ³⁰⁰ Bhagavā
aññāsīti sambandho. Atha vā kaḷla citta ti kāmac-
chandavigamena ārogacitta. ³⁰¹ Muducitta ti vyāpā-
davigamena mettāvasena akāṭhinacitta. ³⁰² Vinīvara-
ṇacitta ti uddhaccakukkuccavigamena vikkhepassa
vigatattā tena apihitacitta. Udaggacitta ti thīnamid-

(p) Sār’ attha Ṭikā III 194 (B^m ed.)

²⁸⁶ AG^m °vekkhanātānaṃ

²⁸⁷ B^m °tabbatā

²⁸⁸ AM °lissan

DA kilissanan

²⁸⁹ AG^mM upatampe-

²⁹⁰ ABGG^m mattā

M matthā

²⁹¹ ABGG^m yatthakā

²⁹² ABGG^m avuttaṃ nāya

M avuttā nāya

²⁹³ ABGG^mM kammaviya-

²⁹⁴ B^mP hi

²⁹⁵ ABGG^mM tesam

²⁹⁶ B^m aroga-

²⁹⁷ AG^m °vigatamane

BB^mGM °vigamanena

²⁹⁸ B^mP °pāmojja-

²⁹⁹ ABGG^mM saddhāya

³⁰⁰ B^mP add ca

³⁰¹ B^mP aroga-

³⁰² AG^m akathina-

dhavigāmena sampaggahavasena ³⁰³ alinacitte. Pa s a n - n a c i t t e t i vicikicchāvigāmena ³⁰⁴ sammāpaṭipattiyāṃ adhimuttacitte, evaṃ p' ettha attho veditabbo.

Seyyathā pīti ādinā upamāvasena tesāṃ kilesapahānaṃ ³⁰⁵ ariyamagg' uppādaṇ ca dasseti. A p a g a - t a k ā l a k a n t i vigatakālakaṃ. S a m m a - d - e v ā t i suṭṭhu eva. R a j a n a n t i nīlapīt' ādiraṅgajātaṃ. P a ṭ i g a ṇ h e y y ā t i ³⁰⁶ gaṇheyya pabhassaraṃ ghaṭṭeyya. ³⁰⁷ T a s m i ṃ y e v a ā s a n e t i t a s s a ³⁰⁸ evaṃ nisajjāyaṃ, ³⁰⁹ etena nesāṃ bahuvipassakatā, ³¹⁰ tikkhapaññatā, sukhā paṭipadā khippābhinnatā ca dassitā hoti. V i r a j a n t i apāyagamanīyarāgaraj' ādinaṃ vigāmena virajaṃ. Anavasesa-diṭṭhi-vicikicchāmalāpagāmena ³¹¹ v i - t a m a l a ṃ. P a ṭ h a m a m a g g a v a j j h a k i l e s a r a j ā b h ā v e n a v ā v i r a j a ṃ. P a ṇ c a v i d h a - d u s s i l y a m a l ā p a g a m e n a ³¹¹ v i - t a m a l a ṃ. D h a m m a c a k k h u n t i B r a h m ' ā y u s u t t e heṭṭhimā tayo maggā vuttā, CullaRāhul' ovāde āsavakkhayo. I d h a p a n a s o t ' ā p a t t i m a g g o a d h i p p e t o. Y a ṃ k i ṇ c i s a m u d a y a d h a m m a ṃ s a b b a ṃ t a ṃ n i r o d h a d h a m m a n t i t a s s a u p p a t t i - ā k ā r a d a s s a n a ṃ. N a n u c a m a g g a ṇ ṇ a ṃ a s a ṅ k h a t a d h a m m ' ā r a m m a ṇ a ṃ, n a s a ṅ k h a t a d h a m m ' ā r a m m a ṇ a n t i ? S a c c a m ³¹² e t a ṃ. Y a s m ā t a ṃ n i r o d h a ṃ ā r a m m a ṇ a ṃ k a t v ā k i c c a v a s e n a s a b b a - s a ṅ k h a t a ṃ p a ṭ i v i j j h a n t a ṃ ³¹³ u p p a j j a t i, t a s m ā t a t h ā v u t - t a ṃ.

S u d d h a v a t t h a n t i n i d a s s i t a - u p a m ā y a ṃ i d a ṃ u p a m ā s a ṃ s a n d a n a ṃ ³¹⁴ — V a t t h a ṃ v i y a c i t t a ṃ, v a t t h a s s a ā g a n t u k a m a l e h i k i l i ṭ ṭ h a b h ā v o v i y a c i t t a s s a r ā g ' ā d i m a l e h i s a ṅ k i l i ṭ ṭ h a b h ā v o, d h o v a n a s i l ā ³¹⁵ v i y a a n u p u b b i k a t h ā, u d a - k a ṃ v i y a s a d d h ā, u d a k e t e m e t v ā ū s a - g o m a y a - c h ā r i k ā - k h ā r e h i ³¹⁶ k ā l a k a p a d e s e s a m u c c h i n d i t v ā v a t t h a s s a d h o v a -

³⁰³ B^mP °paggahitavasena

³⁰⁴ A G G ^m °kicchā ca

B M °kicchā ma

³⁰⁵ B^mP saṅkilesa-

³⁰⁶ B^mP paṭigga-

³⁰⁷ B gaveseyyaṃ

B^mMP bhavēyya

G bhavēyyaṃ

³⁰⁸ B^mP tissaṃ

³⁰⁹ A B G G ^m nissa-

³¹⁰ A B G G ^m °passakā

³¹¹ B^mP °gamanena

³¹² A B G G ^m sabbam

³¹³ A B G G ^m °vijjhana

³¹⁴ P upamāyaṃ saṃ-

³¹⁵ A B G G ^m dhopanasilā

³¹⁶ A M °cārikachārikkhārehi

B G °chārikkhārehi

G^m °pacārikachārikkhārehi

B^m °chārikābhārehi

P usma-gomaya-

chārikābhārehi

napayogo viya saddhāsinehe ³¹⁷ temetvā sati-samādhī-pañ-
 ñāhi dose sithilī katvā sut' ādividhinā cittassa sodhane
 viriy' ārambho, tena payogena vatthe nānākālākāpagamo ³¹⁸
 viya viriy' ārambhena kilesavikkhambhanaṃ, raṅgajātaṃ
 viya ariyamaggo, tena suddhassa vatthassa pabhassarabhāvo
 viya vikkhambhitakilesassa cittassa maggena pariyodapanan
 ti. Diṭṭha dhammo ti vatvā dassanaṃ nāma
 ñānadassanato aññaṃ pi atthīti taṃ nivattan' atthaṃ
 patta dhammo ti vuttaṃ. Patti ³¹⁹ ca ³¹⁹ ñānasam-
 pattito aññaṃ pi vijjatīti tato visesan' atthaṃ vidita-
 dhammo ti vuttaṃ. Sā pana veditadhammatā dham-
 mesu ekadesenāpi hotīti nippadesato veditabhāvaṃ das-
 setuṃ pariyogā lha dhammo ti vuttaṃ, tena
 nesam, saccābhisambodhaṃ ³²⁰ yeva vibhāveti. Magga-
 ñānaṃ hi ekābhisamayavasena pariññādikiccaṃ sādheṇtaṃ
 nippadesato va catusaccadhammaṃ samantato ogāhen-
 taṃ ³²¹ paṭivijjhatīti. Sesam heṭṭhā vuttanayam eva.

13. *Cīvaradān' ādīnīti* cīvar' ādi-aṭṭhaparikkhāradānaṃ ³²² 473. 13
 sandhāy' āha. Yo hi cīvar' ādike aṭṭhaparikkhāre, pattacī-
 varam eva vā sot' āpann' ādi-ariyassa, puthujjanass' eva vā
 sīlasampannassa datvā: Imaṃ parikkhāradānaṃ anāgate
 ehi-bhikkhubhāvāya paccayo hotūti ³²³ patthanaṃ tṭhpeti,
 tassa taṃ ³²⁴ sati adhikārasampattiyaṃ Buddhānaṃ sam-
 mukhībhāve iddhimayaparikkhāralābhāya samvattatīti
 veditabbaṃ. *Vassasatikattherā viya* ākappasampannā ti 473. 15
 adhippāyo.

Saṇḍasāsesīti suṭṭhu paccakkhaṃ katvā dassesi. 473. 17
Idhalok' atthan ti idhalokabhūtaṃ khandhapañcakasaṅkhā- 473. 17
 taṃ atthaṃ. *Paralok' atthan* ti pi ³²⁵ es' eva nayo. *Dassesīti* 473. 17
 sāmāññalakkhaṇato salakkhaṇato ca dassesi. Ten' āha
aniccan ti ādi. Tattha hutvā abhāvato *aniccan ti dassesi*. 473. 18
 Udayabbayapatipīlanato *dukkhan ti dassesi*. Avassavatta- 473. 18
 nato ³²⁶ *anattā ti dassesi*. Ime rupan' ādilakkhaṇā pañcak- 473. 18
 khandā ³²⁷ ti rās' aṭṭhena *khande dassesi*. Ime cakkh' 473. 19

³¹⁷ B^mP sinehena
³¹⁸ ABGG^mM omit nānā
³¹⁹ P pacchima
³²⁰ B^mP °bodhiṃ
³²¹ B^mP ogāhantaṃ
³²² B^m omits aṭṭha

³²³ ABGG^mM hotīti
³²⁴ B^mP ca
³²⁵ B^m etthāpi
³²⁶ ABGG^mM avassāvanato
³²⁷ ABGG^mM °kkhandādi

- 473, 19 ādisabhāvā nissattanijjiv' atthēna ³²⁸ atthārasa dhātuyo ti
 473, 19 *dhātuyo* ³²⁹ dassesi. Imāni cakkh' ādisabhāvān' eva dvār'
 473, 19 ārammaṇabhūtāni dvādas' āyatanānīti dassesi. Ime avij-
 473, 19 jādāyo jarāmarañapariyosānā dvādasā paccayadhammā ³¹⁰
 473, 19 *paṭiccasamupphādo* ti dassesi. Rūpakkhandhassa heṭṭhā vut-
 473, 20 tanayena paccayato cattāri, khaṇato ekan ti imāni *pañca*
 473, 21 *lakkhaṇāni* dassesi. *Tathā* ti iminā pañca lakkhaṇānīti
 473, 22 padaṃ ākaḍḍhati. ³³¹ *Dassento ti iti-saddo* nidassan' attho,
 473, 23 evan ti attho. *Nirayan* ti atthamahāniraya-solasa-ussadani-
 473, 23 rayappabhedam sabbaso nirayam dassesi. *Tiracchānayanonin*
 ti apada-dvipada-catuppada-bahuppad' ādibhedam miga-
 pasu-pakkhi-siriṃsap' ādivibhāgam ³³² nānāvidham tirac-
 473, 24 chānalokam. *Pettivīsayan* ti khuppipāsika-vantāsika-para-
 dattūpajjivī-nijjhāmataṇhik' ādibhedabhinnaṃ nānāvidham
 473, 24 petasattalokam. *Asurakāyan* ti kālakaṇṭhikāsuranikāyam. ³³³
 473, 24 Evaṃ tāva duggatibhūtam paralok' attham vatvā idāni
 473, 24 sugatibhūtam ³³⁴ tam vattum *tiṇṇam kusalanam vipākan* ti
 ādi vuttam. Vehapphale subhakiṇhe ³³⁵ h' eva ³³⁶ saṅga-
 hetvā asaṇṇīsu, arūpīsu ca sampattiyā dassetabbāya abhā-
 473, 25 vato duviññeyyatāya *navannaṃ brahmalokānan* tveva vut-
 tam.
 473, 28 *Garhāpesīti* te dhamme samādinne ³³⁷ kārāpesi.
 473, 29 *Samuttejanaṃ* nāma samādinnadhammānam ³³⁸ yathā
 apakārakā ³³⁹ dhammā parihāyanti pahiyanti ca, upakārakā
 dhammā parivaḍḍhanti, visujjhanti ca, ³⁴⁰ tathā ³⁴⁰ tesam
 473, 29 ussāh' uppādanam ti āha *abbhussāhesīti*. Yathā pana tam
 473, 29 ussāh' uppādanam hoti, tam dassetum *Idha . . . pe . . . lok'*
 473, 30 *atthañ* ³⁴¹ *cāti* ³⁴¹ ādi vuttam. *Tāpetvā* ³⁴² *tāpetvā* ³⁴² ti
 473, 30 paribhāyattabhāv' āpādanena tejetvā tejetvā. ³⁴³ *Adhigataṃ*
viya katvā ti yesam katheti, tehi tam attham paccakkhato
 anubhuyyamānam viya katvā. Veneyyānam hi Buddhehi

³²⁸ AG^m °nijjivan' atthēna
³²⁹ B^mP *omit*
³³⁰ ABGG^mM paccayā-
³³¹ ABGG^mM ākaḍḍheti
³³² B^mP sarisap' ādi-
³³³ ABGG^mM °kaṇṭhāsura-
³³⁴ P °bhūtattam
³³⁵ B^mP °kinṇe
³³⁶ B^mP yeva

³³⁷ ABGG^mM samāvanne
³³⁸ ABGG^mM samākiṇṇa-
³³⁹ B^mP anupa-
³⁴⁰ ABGG^mM *omit*
³⁴¹ ABGG^mM lokass' atthāti
 B^m °c' evāti
³⁴² B^mP tāsetva tāsetvā
³⁴³ ABGG^mM *once only*

pakāsiyamāno attho paccakkhato pi pākaṭataro hutvā
upaṭṭhāti. Tathā hi Bhagavā evaṃ thomiyati :

“ Āditto pi ayam loko ekādasahi agghihi
na tathā yāti saṃvegāṃ sammohapaliguṇṭhito

Sutvādīnavasaṃyuttaṃ yathā vācaṃ mahesino
paccakkhato pi Buddhānaṃ vacanaṃ suṭṭhu pākaṭan ”
ti. (q)

Ten' āha * *Battiṃsakammakaraṇa*³⁴⁴ - *pañcavīsati mahābhaya-* 473, 31
pabbhedam hīti ādi. * *Battiṃsakammakaraṇāni*³⁴⁵

“ Hattham pi chindanti ” ti (r)

ādinā Dukkakkhandhasutte āgatanayena veditabbāni.
Pañcavīsati mahābhayaṇi jātibhayaṃ jarābhayaṃ vyādhi- 473, 31
bhayaṃ maraṇabhayan ti ādinā tattha tattha sutte āgata-
nayena veditabbāni. *Āghātanagaṇṭhikā*³⁴⁶ adhikuṭṭanaka- 474, 1
liṅgaram,³⁴⁷ yaṃ accādhānaṃ ti pi vuccati.

Paṭiladdhaguṇena codesīti taṃtaṃguṇādhigamena ayam 474, 5
pi tumhehi paṭiladdho ānisaṃso ayam pīti paccakkhato
dassento : Kiṃ ito pubbe evarūpaṃ atthīti codento³⁴⁸ viya
ahosi. Ten' āha *mahānisaṃsaṃ katvā kathesīti*. 474, 5

Tappaccayaṇi ca kilamathan ti saṅkhārappattihetukaṃ³⁴⁹ 474, 12
tasmīṃ tasmīṃ sattasantāne uppajjanakaparissamaṃ vighā-
taṃ³⁵⁰ vihesaṃ. *Tatthāti*³⁵¹ heṭṭhā paṭhamamaggādhigam' 474, 13
atthāya kathāya. Sabbasaṅkhārūpasamabhāvato *santaṃ*. 474, 14
Atittikaraparamasukhatāya *paṇītaṃ*. Sakalasaṃsāravya- 474, 14
sanato tāyaṃ' atthena *tānaṃ*. Tato nibbindahadāyānaṃ 474, 14
nilīyanaṭṭhānatāya *lenaṃ*. *Ādi-saddena* gatipaṭisaraṇaṃ 474, 15
param' assāso ti evaṃ ādinaṃ saṅgaho.

14. Saṅghappahonakānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ abhāvā *saṅghassa* 474, 18
aparipunnāntā ti vuttaṃ. Dve aggasāvaka eva hi tadā
ahesuṃ.

(q) ? (r) M I 87

* ... * P omits

³⁴⁴ B^m °kāraṇa

³⁴⁵ AG^m °kammaṃkāra-

BGM °kāraṇāni

³⁴⁶ AG^m apatanāgaṇṭhikā
M appatanāgaṇṭhikā

³⁴⁷ AG^mM °garu ; P °kuḍḍana-

³⁴⁸ AG^mM bhedento

BG bhedanto

³⁴⁹ B^m °pavatti-

³⁵⁰ B^mP saṃvighā-

³⁵¹ B^mP idhāti

474. 23 22. *Kadā udapādīti* puccham *Sambodhito* ti ādinā sañ-
 474. 25 khepato vissajjetvā puna tam vitthārato dassetuṃ *Bhagavā*
kirāti ādi vuttam. Pitu saṅgaham karonto vihāsi sambo-
 dhito sattasamvaccharāni sattamāse sattadivase ti ānetvā
 sambandho, tañ ca kho veneyyānam tadā abhāvato.
 474. 33 *Kilañjehi* bahi *chādāpetvā*, *vattthehi* anto *paṭicchādāpetvā*,
 474. 33, 34 *upari* vattthehi *chādāpetvā*, tattha heṭṭhā *suvaṇṇa . . . pe . . .*
 475. 1 *vitānam kāretvā*.³⁵² *Mālāgavacchite*³⁵³ ti pupphamālāhi³⁵⁴
 475. 2 gacch' ākārena veṭhite.³⁵⁵ *Gandh' antare*³⁵⁶ ti cāṭibharita-
 gandhassa³⁵⁷ antare. *Pupphānīti* cāṭi-āḍibharitāni³⁵⁸ jala-
 japupphāni³⁵⁹ c' eva caṅgotak' āḍibharitāni³⁶⁰ thala-
 japupphāni³⁶¹ ca.
 Kāmañ cāyam rājā buddhapitā, tathā pi Buddhā nāma
 lokagaruno, na te kenaci vase vattetabbā, atha kho te eva
 475. 29 pare attano vase vattenti,³⁶² tasmā rājā na³⁶³ *bhikkhusaṅ-*
gham demīti āha ; ³⁶⁴ na Satthāran ti.³⁶⁴
 476. 5 *Dānamukhan* ti dānakaraṇūpāyam,³⁶⁵ dānavatthun ti
 476. 13 attho. Na 'dāni me anuññatā³⁶⁶ ti idāni me dānam na
 anuññatā, no na³⁶⁷ anujānantīti attho.
 477. 10 *Paritassanaṭṭhitaṇ*³⁶⁸ ti dukkhajīvikā dāḍiddiyaṃ³⁶⁹ ti
 477. 20 attho. *Sabbabhikkhūnam*³⁷⁰ *pahosīti* Bhagavato aṭṭhasaṭṭhi
 ca bhikkhusatasahassānam bhāgasō³⁷¹ dātuṃ³⁷² pahosi, na
 477. 20 sabbesaṃ pariyattabhāvena. Ten' āha *Senāpati pi attano*
 477. 25 *deyyadhammam adāsīti*. **Jeṭṭhakaṭṭhāne*³⁷³ ti jeṭṭhaka-
 477. 29 devitṭhāne.³⁷⁴ * *Tath' eva katvā* ti carapurise ṭhapetvā.†
 477. 33 *Sucin* ti suddham. *Paṇītan* ti ulāram, bhāvanapumsakañ c'
 478. 1 etam "ekamantan" ti ādisu viya. *Bhañjitvā*³⁷⁵ ti mad-

352 B^m kārapetvā
 353 B^mP mālāvacchake
 DA mālāsañcite with v.l.
 °gavacchite
 354 ABGG^mM add gacchi
 355 ABGG^mM otthito
 356 AG gaṭṭantare
 BG^m gaṇḍantare
 M gaccantare
 357 ABGG^mM vāvihārīta-
 358 ABGG^mM °haritāni
 359 ABGG^mM jalapupphāni
 360 AG^m caṅgotak'-
 B^mP caṅkotak'-
 361 BG phalañja-
 M talañja-
 362 ABGG^mM vattanti

363 B^m nāham
 364-364 B^mP omit
 365 BGM °kāraṇū-
 366 ABGG^mM araññatā
 367 AG^m rāna
 368 ABGG^mM °jivan
 369 ABGG^mMP dāḍi-
 370 B^mP sabbesaṃ-
 371 BG bhāgato
 372 AM dārū
 BG sādārū
 G^m dhārū
 373 B^m jeṭṭhika-
 374 ABGG^mM °dhovitṭhāne
 † ABGG^mMP insert here passage
 marked with * . . .
 375 AG^m bhājitvā

ditvā pīletvā ti attho. *Jālisappikkhīr' ādīh' evāti* ³⁷⁶ anto- 478, 1
jātasappikkhīr' ādīhi yeva, amhākaṃ eva gāvi-ādito gahita-
sappi-ādīh' evāti attho.

28. Parāpavādaṃ, parāpakāraṃ, sīt' uṇh' ādibhedāñ ca
guṇāparādaṃ ³⁷⁷ khamati sahati adhivāsetīti *khanti*. 478, 12
Sā ³⁷⁸ pana yasmā sīl' ādinaṃ ³⁷⁹ paṭipakkhadhamme
savisesaṃ tapati santapati vidhamatīti *paramaṃ* uttamaṃ 478, 12
taṇo. Ten' āha ³⁸⁰ *adhivāsanakkhanti nāma paramaṃ taṇo* 478, 12
ti. ³⁸⁰ *Adhivāsanakkhanti* iminā dhammanijjhānakkhantito 478, 12
viseseti.

Titikkhanaṃ khamanaṃ *titikkhā*. Akkharacintakā 478, 14
hi khamāyaṃ ³⁸¹ titikkhā-saddaṃ vaṇṇenti. Ten' ev' āha
khantiyā eva vevacanaṃ ti ādi. 478, 14

Sabb' ākārenāti santa-paṇīta-nipuṇa-siva-khem' ādinā 478, 16
sabbappakārena.

So pabbajito nāma na hoti pabbājetabbadhammassa ³⁸² 478, 19
apabbājanato. ³⁸³

Tass eva ³⁸⁴ tatiyapadassa *vevacanaṃ* anatth' antarattā. 478, 21
Na hīti ādinā tam ev' atthaṃ vivarati. ³⁸⁵ *Uttam' atthena* 478, 21, 24
paramaṃ ti *vuccati* para-saddassa seṭṭhavācakatā,

“ Puggalaparavaraññū ³⁸⁶ ” ti (s)

ādisu viya. *Paran* ti aññaṃ. Idāni para-saddaṃ añña- 478, 25
pariyāyaṃ eva gahetvā atthaṃ dassetuṃ *Atha vā* ti ādi 478, 27
vuttaṃ. *Malassāti* pāpamalassa. *Apabbājītattā* ti anīhaṭattā 478, 29
anirākatattā. *Samitattā* ti nirodhitattā tesāṃ pāpadham- 479, 1
mānaṃ.

“ Samitattā hi pāpānaṃ samaṇo ti pavuccatī ” ti (u)

hi vuttaṃ.

Api ca Bhagavā bhikkhūnaṃ pātimokkhaṃ uddisanto
pātimokkha-kathāya sīlappadhānattā sīlassa ca visesato doso

(s) A IV 113, 115 (u) Dh 265

³⁷⁶ ABGG^mM °āditvācāti

³⁷⁷ ABGG^mM guṇerodhi

³⁷⁸ ABGG^mM yā

³⁷⁹ ABGG^mM sīlatādināṃ

³⁸⁰⁻³⁸⁰ ABGG^mM omīti

³⁸¹ ABGG^mM pañcamiyaṃ (?)

³⁸² B^mP pabbājitaḥ-

³⁸³ ABGG^mM °janāte

P pabbajato

³⁸⁴ ABGG^mM tatteva

³⁸⁵ ABGG^mM vibyati (?)

³⁸⁶ B^mP °paroparaññū

paṭipakkho ti tassa niggaṇṇhanavidhiṃ dassetuṃ ādito
 khanti paramaṃ tapo ti āha. Tena anīṭṭhassa
 paṭihananūpāyo vutto, titikkhāgahaṇena pana iṭṭhassa, tad
 ubhayena pi ³⁸⁷ uppannaṃ ratiṃ ³⁸⁷ abhibhuyya viharatīti
 ayam attho dassito ti. Tanhāvānassa ³⁸⁸ vūpasamanato
 nibbānaṃ paramaṃ vadanti Buddhā.
 Tattha khantigahaṇena ³⁸⁹ payogavipattiyā abhāvo dassito,
 titikkhāgahaṇena āsayavipattiyā abhāvo. Tathā khanti-
 gahaṇena parāparādhassatā, titikkhāgahaṇena paresu ana-
 parajjhānā ³⁹⁰ dassitā. Evaṃ kāraṇamukhena anvasato
 pātimokkhaṃ dassetvā idāni byatirekato taṃ dassetuṃ
 Na hīti ādi vuttaṃ. Tena yathā sattānaṃ jīvitaṃ voro-
 panaṃ, pāṇi-leḍḍu-daṇḍ' ādīhi vibādhanāṃ ca parū-
 paghāto paraviheṭṭhanan ti vuccati. Evaṃ
 tesāṃ sāpateyyāvaharaṇaṃ, ³⁹¹ dāraparāmasanaṃ, viṣaṃ-
 vādanaṃ, aññamaññābhedaṇaṃ, pharusavacanena mam-
 maghaṭṭanaṃ, niratthakavippalāpo, parasantakābhijjhā-
 naṃ ³⁹² ucchedacittānaṃ ³⁹³ jīvitaṃ-voropana-upaghāto, ³⁹⁴
 viheṭṭhanaṃ ca hotīti yassa kassaci akusassa kammapa-
 thassa ca kāraṇena ³⁹⁵ pabbajito samaṇo ca na hotīti dasseti.

479. 3

Sabbākusalassāti ³⁹⁶ sabbassāpi dvādasākusalacitt' uppā-
 dasaṅgahitassa ³⁹⁷ sāvajjadhammassa. Karaṇaṃ nāma tassa
 attano santāne uppādanān ti tappaṭikkhepato akaraṇaṃ
 479. 4 *anuppādanān* ti vuttaṃ. *Kusalassāti* idam Etam
 Buddhāna sāsanaṃ ti vakkhamānattā ariyamag-
 gadhamme, ³⁹⁸ tesāṃ ca sambhārabhūte tebhūmakakusala-
 dhamme ³⁹⁹ bodhetīti ⁴⁰⁰ āha *Catubhūmakakusalassāti*.
 479. 4 *Upasampadā* ti upasampādanaṃ, tam pana tassa
 479. 5, 6 samadhigamo ti āha *paṭilābho* ti. *Cittajotanan* ⁴⁰¹ ti cittassa
 pabhassarabhāvakaraṇaṃ sabbaso ⁴⁰² parisodhanaṃ. ⁴⁰²

³⁸⁷⁻³⁸⁷ ABGG^mM uppannaṃ arati
 uppannaṃ rati

³⁸⁸ ABGG^m tanhātassa
 M tanhānassa

³⁸⁹ AG^mM manti-
 BG matigahaṇena

³⁹⁰ AG^m appajjānā
 BG anappajjhānā

M anapapajjhānā

³⁹¹ B^mP mūlasāpa

³⁹² B^mP °santakagijjhanaṃ

³⁹³ B^mP ucchedavindanaṃ

³⁹⁴ B^mP micchābhīnivesanaṃ ca
 upaghāto

³⁹⁵ B^mP karaṇena

³⁹⁶ ABGG^mM sabba-

³⁹⁷ ABGG^mM pañcadasakusala-
 (Due to graphic corruption)

³⁹⁸ ABGG^mM °maggādhmma

³⁹⁹ ABGG^mM °dhamma

⁴⁰⁰ B^mP sambodhe-

⁴⁰¹ ABGG^mM cittahetan

⁴⁰² ABGG^mM sabbasodhanaṃ

Yasmā aggamaggasamaṅgino cittaṃ sabbaso pariyodapiyati
nāma, aggaphalakkhaṇe pana pariyodapitaṃ hoti puna
pariyodāpetabbatāya abhāvato. Iti ⁴⁰³ parinibbuta ⁴⁰⁴ pari-
niṭṭhita-pariyodapanataṃ sandhāy' āha *Taṃ pana arahat-* 479, 6
tena hotīti. Sabbapāpam pahāya tadaṅ' ādivasen' evāti ⁴⁰⁵ 479, 7
adhippāyo. *Silasamvarenāti* hi iminā tebhūmakassāpi ⁴⁰⁶ 479, 7
saṅgahe itarappahānānam pi saṅgaho hotīti, evaṇ ca katvā
sabbasaṅgahaṃ ⁴⁰⁷ samatthitaṃ hoti. *Samathavipassanāhīti* 479, 7
lokiya-lok' uttarāhi samathavipassanāhi. *Sampādetvā* ti 479, 8
nipphādetvā. Sampādanaṃ c' ettha hetubhūtāhi phala-
bhūtassa ⁴⁰⁸ saha-jātāhi pi, pageva purimasiddhāhīti ⁴⁰⁹
daṭṭhabbaṃ.

Kassacīti hīn' ādisu kassaci sattassa kassaci ⁴¹⁰ vā ⁴¹¹ 479, 11
upavādassa, ⁴¹² tena davakammatāya ⁴¹³ pi upavadanaṃ ⁴¹⁴
paṭikkhipati.

Upaghātākaraṇaṃ ⁴¹⁵ ti etthāpi kassacīti ānetvā sam- 479, 12
bandho. *Kāyenāti* nidassanamattam etaṃ, manasā pi 479, 12
paresaṃ anattacintan' ādivasena upaghātakarūpassa ⁴¹⁶
vajjitabbattā. ⁴¹⁷ *Kāyenāti* vā ettha arūpakāyassāpi saṅgaho 479, 12
daṭṭhabbo, na copanakāya-karajakāyānaṃ eva.

Pa-atimokkhan ⁴¹⁸ ti pakārato ativiyaśīlesu mukhya-
bhūtaṃ. *Atipamokkhan* ti tam eva padaṃ upasagga- 479, 13
byattayena ⁴¹⁹ vadati. Evaṃ bhedato padavaṇṇanaṃ katvā
atthato ⁴²⁰ vadati *uttamasīlan* ti. *Pāti vā* ti ādinā pālanato 479, 13, 14
rakkhaṇato ativiya mokkhanato ativiya mocanato pāti-
mokkhan ti dasseti. Pātīti ⁴²¹ hi ⁴²¹ pā ⁴²² ati mokkhetīti
atimokkho ti nimittassa kattubhāvena upacaritabbato. *Yo* 479, 14
vā nan ti yo vā ⁴²³ puggalo ⁴²⁴ naṃ pātimokkhasaṃvarasīlaṃ

⁴⁰³ ABGG^mM nāti

⁴⁰⁴ ABGG^mM parinibbūta
(For °nibbuta?)
B^mP omit

⁴⁰⁵ ABGG^mM °vasena vā ti

⁴⁰⁶ ABGG^mM mahābhūma-

⁴⁰⁷ AG^m sabbasaṅgahaṃ
B^mP sabbaggahanaṃ

⁴⁰⁸ AG^m °bhūtā hi 'ssa

⁴⁰⁹ ABGG^mM °siddhīhīti

⁴¹⁰ AG^m pi only
BGM tassa pi

⁴¹¹ B^m omits

⁴¹² P upavādassa

⁴¹³ B^mP °kamyā-

⁴¹⁴ BG °vāda-

⁴¹⁵ ABGG^mM °ghātākāra-
B^mP °ghātassa akara-
⁴¹⁶ B^mP °karaṇassa

⁴¹⁷ B^mP vajje-

⁴¹⁸ ABGG^m pātimokkhan

⁴¹⁹ AG^mM °byattaṃ yena

BG °byattaṃ yena

⁴²⁰ AG^m etattha no

BGM tatthato; B^mP tatvato

⁴²¹ B^mP omīti

⁴²² B^mP pāpā

Kaṅkhāvitaraṇi: pa

⁴²³ ABGG^mM omīti

⁴²⁴ ABGG^mM puggalā

pāti,⁴²⁵ samādiyitvā avikopento rakkhati, taṃ pātīti lad-dhanāmaṃ pātimokkhasaṃvarasīle⁴²⁶ t̥hitaṃ atimokkhe-tīti⁴²⁷ pātimokkhan ti ayam etthasaṅkhepo. Vitthārato pana pātimokkha-saddassa attho Visuddhimaggasaṃvaṇṇa-nāyaṃ vuttanayena veditabbo.*

479, 17 *M a t t a ṇ ñ u t ā* ti bhojane mattaññutā, sā⁴²⁸ pana⁴²⁹ vi-sesato paccayasannissitasīlavasena gahetabbā⁴²⁹ ti āha
479, 17 *paṭiggahaṇa-paribhogavasena paṃāṇaññutā* ti. Ājīva-parisud-dhisīlavasenāpi gayhamāne pariyesanavissajjanavasenāpi
479, 19 vattabbaṃ. *Saṃsaṭṭhāviraḥitaṇ*⁴³⁰ ti janasaṅghaṭṭanavira-
479, 20 hitaṃ,⁴³¹ nijjanasambādhaṃ⁴³² vivittan ti attho. *Catupac-cayasantoso dīpito*⁴³³ paccayasantosatāsāmaññena⁴³⁴ itarad-vayassāpi lakkhaṇahāranayena coditabhāvato.⁴³⁵

479, 23 *Aṭṭhasamāpattivasībhāvāyāti* iminā payojanadassanava-sena yad atthaṃ vivittasenāsanasevanam icchitaṃ,⁴³⁶ so⁴³⁷ adhicittānuyogo vutto. Aṭṭhasamāpattiyo c' ettha vipas-sanāya pādakabhūtā adhippetā, na yā kācīti sakalassāpi adhicittānuyogassa coditabhāvo⁴³⁸ veditabbo.

479, 27 33. *Ettāvata* ti ettakena suttapadesena. Tatthāpi ca
479, 27- *iminā . . . pe . . . kathanena*⁴³⁹ *suppaṭividdhabhāvaṃ*⁴⁴⁰
479, -30, 27 *paḥasetvā* ti yojanā. Ca-saddo vyatirek' atthanayena,⁴⁴¹
479, 30 tena *idānīti*⁴⁴² vuccamān' atthaṃ ullingeti.

479, 32 29. *E k a m i d ā h a n* ti ekaṃ idaṃ⁴⁴³ ahan. *Idaṃ*-
479, 32 saddo nipātamattaṃ. *Ādi*-saddena *b h i k k h a v e s a -*
m a y a n ti evam ādi pāṭho⁴⁴⁴ saṅgahito.⁴⁴⁴ Ahaṃ bhik-khave ekaṃ samayan ti evam ettha padayojanā.

479, 32 *S u b h a g a v a n e †* ti subhagattā subhagaṃ, sunda-

⁴²⁵ ABGG^mM iti
⁴²⁶ ABGG^mM °mokkhaṃ sīle
⁴²⁷ B^m mokkhe-
P pātimokkhe-
* Also cp Kaṅkhāvitaraṇī p. 1
⁴²⁸ ABGG^mM sayana
⁴²⁹ ABGG^mM °tabbo
⁴³⁰ B^mP saṅghaṭṭa-
G^mM saṅghaṭṭhana-
DA saṃvatta-
⁴³¹ BG °saṃsaddana-
P omits
⁴³² AGG^mM nijjalasambādha
B nijjala corrected to nijjana
B^m nirajana-
P rajana-

⁴³³ ABGG^mM paḍi-
⁴³⁴ AG^mM °santosataṃ maññena
BG °santosatamaññena
⁴³⁵ B^mP jotita-
⁴³⁶ AG^m icchitā; BGM icchita
⁴³⁷ ABGG^mM yo
⁴³⁸ B^mP jotita-
⁴³⁹ ABGG^mM karente
DA kathente
⁴⁴⁰ ABGG^mM suppaṭibaddha-
⁴⁴¹ B^mP °attho
⁴⁴² B^mP idāni
⁴⁴³ B^mP omits
⁴⁴⁴ ABGG^mM pāgo sahato
† Cp MA I 10

rasirikattā ⁴⁴⁵ sundarakāmatā vā ti attho. Subhagaṃ hi taṃ sirisampattiyā, sundare c' ettha kāme manussā patthenti. ⁴⁴⁶ Bahujanakantatāya pi taṃ subhagaṃ. Vanaya-tīti vanam, sampattiyā ⁴⁴⁷ attani sineham uppādetīti ⁴⁴⁸ attho. Vanute ⁴⁴⁹ iti vā vanam, attasampattiyā : Etha ⁴⁵⁰ mam paribhuñjathāti satte yācati viyāti attho. Subhagañ ⁴⁵¹ ca taṃ vanañ cāti subhagavanam, tasmim subhagavane. 479, 33
 Aṭṭhakathāyaṃ pana : Kim iminā papañcenāti evaṃ 479, 33
 nāmake vane ti vuttam. Kāmaṃ sālarukkho pi sālo ti vuccati, yo koci rukkho pi vanappati ⁴⁵² jeṭṭhakarukkho ⁴⁵³ pi. Idha pana pacchimo eva adhippeto ti āha vanappati-⁴⁵⁴ 479, 34
 ṭhakassa ⁴⁵⁴ mūle ti. Mūlasamugghātavasenāti anusayasa- 479, 35
 mucchinnavasena.

31. Na viḥāyantīti akuppadhammatāya na vijahanti. 480, 2
 Na kañci ⁴⁵⁵ sattam tapantīti ⁴⁵⁶ * a t a p p ā ⁴⁵⁷ ti ⁴⁵⁷ idam 480, 3
 tesu tassa samaññāya nirūḥatāya ⁴⁵⁸ vuttam, aññathā sabbe pi Suddh' āvāsā na kañci sattam tapantīti ⁴⁵⁹ * atappā nāma siyūṃ. Na viḥāyantīti ādi-nibbacanesu ⁴⁶⁰ pi es' eva 480, 2
 nayo. Sundaradassanā ti dassaniyā ti ayam attho ti āha 480, 3
 abhirūpā ti ādi. Sundaram etesaṃ dassanan ti sobhanam 480, 3, 4
 etesaṃ cakkhunā dassanam, viññāṇena dassanam pīti attho. Sabbe ⁴⁶¹ yeva ⁴⁶¹ . . . pe . . . jeṭṭhā pañcavokārabhave 480, 5
 tato visiṭṭhānam abhāvato.

Sattannam Buddhānam vassenāti sattannam Sammā- 480, 11
 sambuddhānam apadānavasena. Avihe hi ⁴⁶² ajjhiṭṭhena ekena Avihābrahmūnā kathitā tehi sabbehi kathitā nāma hontīti vuttam Tathā Avihehīti. Es' eva nayo sesesu pi. 480, 12
 Ten' āha Bhagavā tā devatā maṃ etad avocun ti. Yam pana pāliyam anekāni devatāsatānīti vuttam, taṃ

⁴⁴⁵ ABGG^mM °sivikattā

⁴⁴⁶ P vattenti

⁴⁴⁷ B^mP attasam-

⁴⁴⁸ AG^mM uppādo hīti

BG uppādo hotīti

⁴⁴⁹ P vanate

⁴⁵⁰ B^mP eva

⁴⁵¹ AG^m bhaga

BGM subhaga

⁴⁵² AG^m vanassa pati

BG vanaspati

⁴⁵³ ABGG^mM jeṭṭhakam-

⁴⁵⁴ ABGG^mM vanaspati-

⁴⁵⁵ ABGG^mMP kiñci

⁴⁵⁶ ABGG^mM patantīti

DA tapentīti

* . . . * A omits

⁴⁵⁷ BGG^mM atapati

⁴⁵⁸ BGM nirūḥatāya

G^m nirusatāya

⁴⁵⁹ BGG^mM patantīti

⁴⁶⁰ ABGM ādinivanesu

G^m ādivaninesu

⁴⁶¹ B^m sabbe' eva

P sabbehi eva

⁴⁶² ABGG^mM pi

sabbam pacchā attano sāsane visesaṃ adhigantvā tattha
uppannānaṃ vasena vuttaṃ.

480, 17 *Anusandhidvayam* ⁴⁶³ *pīti* dhammadhātupadānusandhi,
devatārocanapadānusandhīti duvidham ⁴⁶⁴ anusandhiṃ.
480, 17 *Niyyātentō* ⁴⁶⁵ ti nigamento. Yam pan' ettha atthato
avibhattaṃ taṃ suviññeyyam eva.

Mahāpadānasuttavaṇṇanāya ⁴⁶⁶ Lin' atthappakāsanā.

⁴⁶³ DA °sandiñ can yam

⁴⁶⁴ *Probably due to graphic confusion*

⁴⁶⁵ AG^m vividham

BGM dvividham

⁴⁶⁶ DA niyyādentō

⁴⁶⁷ BGM mahāpadhāna-

XV

Mahānidānasuttavaṇṇanā

1. *Jānapadino* ti janapadavanto, janapadassa vā issara- 481, 3
sāmino ¹ *rājakumārā* gottavasena *Kurū nāmā*. Tesam 481, 3
nivāso yadi eko janapado katham bahuvacanan ti āha
rūlhisaddenāti. Akkharacintakā hi idisesu thānesu suttesu ² 481, 4
viliṅgavacanāni ³ icchanti. Ayam ettha rūlhi yathā aññat-
thāpi

“ Aṅgesu viharati ” (a)

“ Mallesu viharati ” ti (b)

ca. Tabbisesane ⁴ pi janapadasadde ⁵ jātisadde ekavacanam
eva. ⁶ Avayavesu siddho viseso samudāyassa visesako
hotiti ekam pi raṭṭham bahuvacanena ⁶ vohariyati.*

Aṭṭhakathācariyā paṇāti pana-saddo vises' atthajotano, 481, 6
tena puthu-atthavisayatāya ev' etaṃ puthuvacanan ti
Bahuke paṇāti ādinā vakkhamānaṃ ⁷ visesaṃ joteti. *Sutvā* 483, 1; 481, 9
ti Mandhātumahārājassa ānubhavadassanānusārena param-
parānugataṃ katham sutvā. *Anusamyāyantenāti* ⁸ anuvi- 481, 11
carantena. ⁸ *Etesaṃ thānan* ti candimasuriyamukhena 481, 14
Cātummahārājikabhavanam ⁹ āha. Ten' āha *tattha agamā-* 481, 16
sīti ādi.

So ti Mandhātumahārājā. *Tan* ti Cātummahārājika- 481, 19
rajjam. *Gahetvā* ti sampatiṇṇhitvā. ¹⁰ *Puna pucchi* pariṇāya- 481, 19
karatanam.

Dovārikabhūmiyaṃ tiṭṭhanti Sudhammāya devasabhāya 481, 23
devapurassa ca catusu dvāresu ārakkhāya ¹¹ adhigatattā.

(a) M I 271

(b) D III 1

¹ AG^m tināsāmino
BG raṃ ināsāmino
M raṃ imināsāmino
² AG^mM sutte
BG yutte
B^m sutte viya
P yuttesu
³ BG dviliṅga-
B^mP idisaliṅga-

⁴ BG °sesena
⁵ AG^mM jāna-
⁶ ... * B^mP omit
⁷ AB^mG^mMP add na
⁸ B^mP °māna
⁹ AG^m omit
¹⁰ B^mP Cātumahā-
¹¹ ABGG^mM °paṭicchinditvā
ABGG^mM ārakkhāyaṃ

- 482, 1, 2 *Dibbarukkkhasahassapaṭimaṇḍitaṇ* ti idaṃ *Cittalatāvanan* ti ādisu pi yojetabbaṃ.
- 482, 11 *Paṭhaviyaṃ paṭiṭṭhāsīti* bhassitvā paṭhaviyā āsanne ¹² thāne aṭṭhāsi. Na hi cakkaratanaṃ bhūmiyaṃ patati, tathā thitaṇ ca nacirass' eva antaradhāyi, ten' attabhāvena cakkavatt' issariyassa abhāvato. Cirataraṃ kālaṃ thatvā ti apare. *Rājā ekako va agamāsi* attano ānubhāvena.
- 482, 12 *Manussabhāvo* ti manussagandha-sarīranissand' ādimanussa-
- 482, 17 *bhāvo*. *Devabhāvo* ¹³ pātur ahoṣīti devaloke pavattivipāka-
- 482, 17 *dāyino aparāpariyāya vedanīyassa kammassa kat'* okāsattā sabbadā soḷasavass' uddesikatā mālāmilāyaṇ' ādi dibba-
- 482, 22 *bhāvo pātur* ¹⁴ ahoṣi. ¹⁴ Tadā manussānaṃ asaṅkheyy' āyu-
- 482, 23 *katāya Sakkarajjaṃ karetvā*. Kiṃ me iminā upaddharaj-
- 482, 23 *jenāti* ¹⁵ atricchatāya ¹⁶ *atitto va*. Manussaloke utuno kak-
- 482, 23 *khalatāya vāt' ātapena phusitaḡatto* ¹⁷ *kālam akāsi*.
- Avayavesu siddho viseso samudāyassa visesako hotīti
- 483, 1, 4 *ekam pi raṭṭhaṃ bahuvacanena voharīyatīti*. *Da-kārena*
- 483, 5 *atthaṃ vaṇṇayanti* niruttinayena. *Kammāso ti kammā-*
- 483, 6, 9 *sapādo* vuccati yathā rūpabhavo rūpaṇ ti. Kathaṃ pana so
- 483, 9 *kammāsapādo* ti vuccatīti āha *Tassa kirāti* ādi. *Damito* ti
- 483, 10 *ettha kīdisaṃ damanaṃ adhippetan ti āha porisādashāvato* ¹⁸
- paṭisedhito* ti. *Ime* ¹⁹ *pana therā* ti Majjhimaṇḍanāka ti keci. Apare: Na ²⁰ Aṭṭhakathācariyā ti āhu, ²¹ Dīghabhā-
- ṇakā* ti vadanti. Ubhayathā pi Cullakammāsadhammaṃ ²² sandhāya tathā vadanti.
- Yakkhiṇiputto ²³ hi kammāsapādo Alīnasattukumārakāle bodhisattena tattha damito. Sutasomakāle pana Bārāṇasirājā porisādashāvapaṭisedhanena yattha damito, taṃ
- 483, 13, 14 *Mahākammāsadhammaṃ* ²² *nāma*. *Putto* ti vatvā *atrajo* ti vacanaṃ orasaputtabhāvadassan' atthaṃ.
- Yehi āvasitappadeso Kururaṭṭhan ti nāmaṃ labhi, te Uttarakuruto āgatamanussā tattha rakkhitanīyāmen' eva pañcasīlāni rakkhimsu. Tesam diṭṭhānugatiyā pacchima-

¹² B^mP āsanna¹³ B^mP omit¹⁴ ABGG^mMP omit¹⁵ B^mP upaddha-¹⁶ ABGG^mM aticcha-¹⁷ B^m phutthagatto¹⁸ AG^m porisāsha-¹⁹ So all MSS; DA keci with v.l. ime²⁰ AB^mGG^mP pana²¹ B^mP omit²² B^mP °dammam²³ BG Saṅkhiyakkhiṇi

janatā ²⁴ ti so ²⁵ desadhammavasena avicchedato pavattamāno *Kuruvattadhammo* ti paññāyittha. Ayañ ca attho ^{483, 18}
Kurudhammajātakena dīpetabbo. So aparabhāge paṭhamam yattha saṅkiliṭṭho jāto tam dassetuṃ *Kururattāhavāsīnan* ti ādi vuttam. Yattha Bhagavato vasan' okāsabhūto ^{483, 17}
koci vihāro na hoti, tattha kevalam gocaragāmakittanam nidānakathāya pakati yathā tam :

“ Sakkesu viharati Devadham nāma Sakyānam nigamo ”
ti (b1)

imam attham dassento *Avasan' okāsato* ti ādim āha. ^{483, 21}

Āyasmā ti vā, Devānam piyo ²⁶ ti vā Tatra bhavan ti vā
piyasamudāhāro eso ti āha *Āyasmā ti piyavacanam etan* ti. ^{483, 28}
Ta-y-idam ²⁷ piyavacanam garukāravasena ²⁸ vuccatīti āha
gāravavacanam ²⁹ etan ti. ^{483, 28}

Atidūra-accāsannavajjanena nātidūranāccāsannam nāma
gahitam, tam pana avakamsato ubhinnam pasāritahatthānam ³⁰ saṅghaṭṭanena ³¹ veditabbam. *Cakkhunā cakkhum āhacca datṭhabbam* ^{484, 10}
hoti, tenāpi agāravam eva katam hoti.
Gīvam pasāretvā ti parivattanavasena gīvam pasāretvā. ^{484, 11}

Kulasaṅgaḥ' atthāyāti ³² na ³³ kulānuddayatāvasena, ^{484, 22}
kulānam anugaṇhan' atthāya, *sahassabhaṇḍikam nikkhipanto viya* ^{484, 23}
bhikkhāpaṭiṇaṇhanena tesam mahato puññābhisandassa jananena. *Paṭisammajjitvā* ti antevāsikehi ^{484, 28}
sammaṭṭhatṭhānam ³⁵ sakkaccakāritāya puna sammajjitvā.
Tikkhattun ti ādito paṭṭhāya antan ti ādinā vuttacaturākārūpasamhite tayo vāre, ten' assa dvādasakkhattum sammasitabhāvam āha. Amhākam Bhagavatā ³⁶ gambhīrabhāven' eva kathitattā sesabuddhehi pi evam eva kathito ti dhammanvaye ṭhatvā vuttam *sabbabuddhehi . . . pe . . . kathito* ^{485, 2}
ti. *Sālandan* ti sapaṭibhaṇḍam. *Sinerum ukkhipanto* ³⁷ ^{485, 8}

(b1) S III 5

²⁴ G janapatā

²⁵ BG desā

²⁶ B^m piyā

²⁷ ABGG^mM yadidam

²⁸ B^mP garugāravavasena

²⁹ ABGG^m gāravacanam

DA garuvacanam

³⁰ ABGG^mM 'hatthā

³¹ BG saṃsiddhanena

³² AG^m kulasaṅgatatthāyāti

³³ B^mP omī

³⁴ AG^m kusalānu-

³⁵ B^m sammajjanatṭhānam

P sammajjanatṭhānam

³⁶ B^mP Bhagavato

³⁷ P ukkhipanto

485, 9 *viyāti* iminā tādisāya desanāya sudukkarabhāvam āha. Suttam eva *suttantakhandhan* ³⁸ ti āha dhammakkhanda-
bhāvato.

Yathā vinayapaṇṇatti-bhummi' antara-samay' antarānaṃ
vibhajanaṃ anaññasādhāraṇaṃ sabbaññutaññass' eva ³⁹
visayo, ⁴⁰ evam ⁴⁰ antadvayavimuttassa kāravadedakarahi-
485, 10 tassa paccay' ākāravibhajanaṃ ⁴¹ pīti dassetuṃ *Buddhānaṃ*
485, 11 *hīti* ādi āradhmaṃ. Tattha *thānānīti* kāraṇāni. *Gajjitaṃ*
mahantaṃ hotīti desetabbassa ⁴² atthassa ⁴³ anekavidhatāya,
duviññeyyatāya ca, nānāyehi pavattamānaṃ desanāgaj-
485, 12 jitaṃ mahantaṃ vipulaṃ bahubhedaṃ ca hoti. *Nānaṃ*
anupavisatīti tato eva desanāññaṃ desetabbadhamme ⁴⁴
vibhāgaso kurumānaṃ anu ⁴⁵ anu pavisati ⁴⁶ te ⁴⁶ anupavissa
485, 12 *thitaṃ* viya hotīti attho. *Buddhaññassa mahantabhāvo*
paññāyati evaṃvidhassa dhammassa desakaṃ paṭivedhakaṃ
cāti *Buddhānaṃ desanāññassa paṭivedhaññassa* ca
ulārabhāvo pākato hoti. Ettha ca kiñcāpi

“ Sabbaṃ vacīkammaṃ Buddhassa Bhagavato ñānapub-
baṅgamaṃ ñānānuparivattan ⁴⁷ ” ti (c)

vacanato sabbā pi Bhagavato desanā ñānarahitā n' atthi,
sihasamānavuttitāya sabbattha samarasā ⁴⁸ pavatti. ⁴⁸ De-
setabbadhammavasena ⁴⁹ pana ⁵⁰ desanā visesato ñānena
anupaviṭṭhā gambhīratarā ca hotīti daṭṭhabbaṃ. Kathaṃ
pana vinayapaṇṇattim ⁵¹ patvā desanā tilakkhaṇ' āhatā ⁵²
suññatāpaṭisaṃyuttā ⁵³ hotīti? Tatthāpi ⁵⁴ sannisinnapari-
sāya ajjhāsayānurūpaṃ pavattamānā desanā saṅkhārānaṃ
anicc' ādivibhāvanī, ⁵⁵ sabbadhammānaṃ att' attaniyatā-
bhāvappakāsani ⁵⁶ ca hoti. Ten' ev' āha

(c) Pts II 195

³⁸ B^mP suttantakathan
DA suttantakathaṃ with v.l.
suttantakhandhaṃ
³⁹ ABGG^mM °evaṃ
⁴⁰ ABGG^mM omīti
⁴¹ B^mP °ākārassa-
⁴² B^mP taṃ desetabbass' eva
⁴³ B^mP omīti
⁴⁴ BG °tabbaññadhamme
⁴⁵⁻⁴⁶ ABGG^mM anupavisati
⁴⁶ B^mP tena
⁴⁷ ABGG^mM °vatti

⁴⁸ B^mP samānappavatti
⁴⁹ B^mP omīti dhamma
⁵⁰ B pi
⁵¹ AG^mM vinayaṃ-
⁵² ABGG^mM °āgatā
B^m tilakkhaṇabbhāhatā
⁵³ ABGG^mM omīti suññata
B^m suññata-
⁵⁴ BG etthāpi
⁵⁵ B^mP °vibhāvanaṃ
⁵⁶ B^mP °ppakāsanaṃ

“ Anekapariyāyena dhammiṃ katham katvā ” ti (d)

ādi. *Āsajjāti* ⁵⁷ patvā, yathā ñāṇakoṇṇanādaṃ vissajjeti, ⁵⁸ 485, 17
evaṃ pāpunītvā.

Pamāṇātikkame ti aparimāṇ’ atthe 485, 24

“ Yāvaṇ c’ idaṃ tena Bhagavatā ” ti (e)

ādisu viya. Aparimeyyabhāvajotano ti hi ayaṃ yāva-saddo. 485, 24
Ten’ āha *atigambhīro ti attho* ti. *Avabhāsatīti* ñāyati ⁵⁹ 485, 25, 26
upaṭṭhāti. Ñāssa tathā upaṭṭhānaṃ hi sandhāya *dissatīti* 485, 26
vuttaṃ. Nanu esa paṭiccasamuppādo ek’ antagambhīro va,
tattha kasmā gambhīrāvabhāsatā ⁶⁰ coditā ⁶¹ ti? Saccam ⁶²
etam, ek’ antagambhīratādassan’ attham eva pan’ assa
gambhīrāvabhāsaḥaṇaṃ. Tasmā aññattha labbhamā-
naṃ catukoṭikaṃ vyatirekamukhena nidassetvā tam ev’
assa ek’ antagambhīrataṃ vibhāvetuṃ *Ekam hīti* ādi 485, 27
vuttaṃ. *Etam n’ atthīti* agambhīro agambhīrāvabhāso cāti 486, 3
etam dvayaṃ n’ atthi, tena yathādassite catukoṭike pac-
chimā eva ⁶³ koṭi labbhatīti dasseti. Ten’ āha *Ayaṃ hīti* 486, 3
ādi.

Yehi gambhīrabhāvehi paṭiccasamuppādo gambhīro ti
vuccati, te catūhi upamāhi ulliṅgento *bhav’ aggagahaṇāyāti* 486, 9
ādim āha. Yathā bhav’ aggaṃ hatthaṃ pasāretvā gahetuṃ
na sakkā dūrabhāvato, evaṃ saṅkhār’ ādīnaṃ avijjādi-
paccayasambhūtasamudāgat’ aṭṭho, pākatikañāṇena gahe-
tuṃ na sakkā. Yathā Sineruṃ bhinditvā miñjaṃ pabba-
tarasaṃ pākatikapurisena nīharituṃ na sakkā, evaṃ paṭic-
casamuppādagate dhamm’ atth’ ādike pākatikañāṇena
bhinditvā vibhajja paṭivijjhanavasena jānituṃ na sakkā.
Yathā mahāsamuddaṃ pākatikapurisassa bāhudvayena
patarituṃ ⁶⁴ na sakkā, evaṃ vepull’ aṭṭhena mahāsamud-
dasadisam ⁶⁵ paṭiccasamuppādaṃ pākatikañāṇena desanā-
vasena ⁶⁶ patarituṃ ⁶⁴ na sakkā. Yathā mahāpaṭhavim

(d) Vin II 2 (e) D I 2

⁵⁷ B^mP āpajjāti

⁵⁸ ABGG^mM vissajjesīti

⁵⁹ P *adds* ti

⁶⁰ AG^mM gambhīrā ca bhāsatā

BG gambhīra ca bhāsītā

⁶¹ BG moditā; B^mP jotitā

⁶² ABGG^mM sabbam

⁶³ B^mP eka

⁶⁴ B^mP padhārituṃ

⁶⁵ ABGG^m ⁶⁶ samuddaṃ-

AG^m desanā va desanā

BG padesavasenāvasena

parivattetvā pākatikapurisassa paṭhav' ojaṃ gahetuṃ na sakkā, evaṃ: Itthaṃ avijjādayo saṅkhār' ādīnaṃ pac-cayā hontīti tesam paccayabhāvo pākatikañāṇena nīharitvā gahetuṃ na sakkā ti. Evaṃ catubbidhagambhīratāvasena catasso upamā yojetabbā. Pākatikañāṇavasena ⁶⁷ vāyam ⁶⁸ atthayojanā katā ⁶⁹ diṭṭhasaccānaṃ ⁷⁰ tass' atthapaṭivedha-sabhāvato. ⁷¹ Tathā ⁷² pi ⁷² yasmā sāvakanāṃ paccekabud-dhānaṃ tattha sappadesam eva ñāṇaṃ, Buddhānaṃ yeva nippadesam, tasmā vuttaṃ *Buddhavisayaṃ pañhan ti* ādi. *Ussādentō* ti paññāvasena ukkaṃsento, paggaṇhanto ⁷³ ti attho. *Apasādentō* ti nibbhacchanto, ⁷⁴ niggaṇhanto ti attho. *Tenāti* mahāpaññābhāvena.

Tatthāti therassa sati pi uttānabhāve, paṭiccasamuppā-dassa aññesaṃ gambhīrabhāve. *Subhojanarasaphuṭṭhas-sāti* ⁷⁵ sundarena bhojanarasena positassa. *Katayoggassāti* ⁷⁶ nibaddhapayogena ⁷⁷ kataparicayassa. *Mallapāsāṇan* ti mallehi mahābaleh' eva ukkhipitabbapāsāṇaṃ. *Kuḥim imassa bhāriyaṭṭhānan* ti tasmim passe imassa pāsāṇassa garutarapadeso ti tassa sallahukabhāvaṃ dīpetuṃ vadati.

Timirapiṅgalen' eva dīpenti tassa mahāvipphārabhāvato. Ten' āha *Tassa kirāti* ādi. Pakkaṭṭhatīti ⁷⁸ pakkaṭṭhitam ⁷⁹ viya parivattati parito vivattati. Lakkhaṇavacanam h' etaṃ. Piṭṭhiyaṃ sakalikā ⁸⁰ piṭṭhipattam. ⁸⁰ *Kāyūpapān-nassāti* mahatā kāyena upetassa, mahākāyassāti attho.

Piṇjavatīti ⁸¹ piṇjakalāpo. ⁸² Supaṇṇavātan ⁸³ ti nāga-gaṇa' ādisu pakkhapapphoṭanavasena uppajjanakavātaṃ.

Pubbūpanissayasampattiya ti ādinā uddiṭṭhakāraṇāni vitthārato vivarituṃ *Ito kirāti* ādi vuttaṃ. Tattha *ito* ti ito

⁶⁷ AG^m ñāṇena vasena

⁶⁸ B^mP cāyam

⁶⁹ A tibbakatā

C^m bbakatā

⁷⁰ BG diṭṭhadhammānaṃ

⁷¹ AB^mG^mMP tattha paṭivedha-

⁷² ABGG^mM omī

⁷³ B^m uggaṇ-

⁷⁴ M °cchando tā

P nibba-

⁷⁵ ABGG^mM °rasam-

⁷⁶ B^mP °yogassāti

⁷⁷ AG^m nibbubuddhapayoge

BGM nibbubuddhapayoge

⁷⁸ AG^m sakkaṭṭhatīti

B^m pakkuthatīti

M pakkaṭṭatīti

P pakkadhātīti

DA pakkaṭṭham with v.l.

pakkudhati

⁷⁹ AG^m paṭṭhakkaṭṭhitam

B^m pakkuthantam

M pakkhaṭṭhitam

P pakkudhantam

⁸⁰ B^m sakalinapadakāpiṭṭham

P sakalinapadakācittam

⁸¹ B^mP piñcha-

⁸² B^mP piñchā-

⁸³ P suphaṇṇapātan

kappato. *Satasahassime* ti satasahassame.⁸⁴ *Haṃsavatī* 488, 17, 18
nāma nagaraṃ ahosi jātanagaraṃ. Dhurapattānīti bāhira- 488, 25
 pattāni, yāni dīghatamāni.

Kaniṭṭhabhātā ti vemātikabhātānaṃ⁸⁵ kaniṭṭho, yathā 489, 5
 amhākaṃ Bhagavato Nandatthero. Buddhānaṃ hi saho-
 darā bhātaro nāma na honti. Kathaṃ? Jeṭṭhā tāva na
 uppajjanti, kaniṭṭhānaṃ pana asambhavo⁸⁶ eva. *Bhogan* 489, 6
 ti vibhavaṃ. *Upasanto* ti corajanitasāṅkhobhavūpasa- 489, 10
 mena⁸⁷ upasanto *janapado*. 489, 10

Dve sātāke nivāsetvā ti sātākadvayam eva attano kāya- 491, 16
 pariḥārikaṃ⁸⁸ katvā itaraṃ sabbasambhāraṃ attato
 mocetvā.

*Pattagahaṇ' atthan*⁸⁹ ti antopakkhitta-uphabhojanattā 492, 10
 aparāparaṃ hatthe parivattentassa pattagahaṇ' atthaṃ.
*Uparimasāṭakaṃ*⁹⁰ ti attano uttarasāṭakaṃ.⁹¹ *Etāni pākaṭa-* 492, 11, 15
ṭhānānīti etāni yathāvuttāni Bhagavato desanāya pākaṭāni
 therassa puññakaraṇaṭṭhānāni. *Paṭisandhiṃ gahetvā* ti 492, 17
 amhākaṃ mahābodhisattassa paṭisandhigahaṇadivase⁹² eva
 paṭisandhiṃ gahetvā.

Uggahaṇaṃ pāliya uggaṇhanaṃ. *Savanaṃ* atthasavanaṃ. 492, 27, 28
Paripucchanam gaṇṭhiṭṭhānesu atthaparipucchanam. *Dhā-* 492, 28
raṇaṃ pāliya pi⁹³ pāli-atthassa pi⁹³ citte ṭhapanam.
 Sabbañ c' etaṃ idha paṭiccasamuppādasena veditabbaṃ.

So' āpannānañ ca . . . pe . . . upaṭṭhāti tattha sam- 492, 31
 mohaviddhamāsanena

“ Yaṃ kiñci samudayadhammaṃ, sabbaṃ taṃ nirodha-
 dhammaṃ ” ti ⁽¹⁾

atthapaccakkhavasena paṭiṭṭhanato.⁹⁴ *Nāmarūpa-paricchedo* 493, 1
 ti saha paccayena nāmarūpassa paricchijja avabodho.

Atthagambhīratāyāti ādinā saṅkhepato vuttam atthaṃ 493, 4

(1) D I 110, 148 etc.

⁸⁴ AG^m °sahassatam eva
 BGM °sahassatame
⁸⁵ BG dvemātika-
 G^m mevamātika-
⁸⁶ AG^m °bhāvo
⁸⁷ ABGG^mM coraṃ-
⁸⁸ M °hāraṇaṃ
⁸⁹ A °gahanakathan
 G^m °gaṇhakathan

⁹⁰ B^mP uttarisāṭakaṃ
 DA uttarasāṭakaṃ with vv.ll.
 uttari- and uparima-
⁹¹ BB^mGMP uttari-
⁹² BG °gahaṇādivasena
⁹³ ABGG^mM omit
⁹⁴ B^m upaṭṭhānato

- 493, 6, 7 vivarituṃ *Tatthāti* ādi āraddhaṃ. *Jātipaccayāsambhūtasamudāgat' attho* ⁹⁵ ti jātipaccayato sambhūtaṃ hutvā sahitaṃ ⁹⁶ attano paccayānurūpassa jarāmaraṇassa uddhaṃ uddhaṃ āgatabhāvo, anupavatt' attho ti attho. Atha vā
- 493, 7 sambhūt' attho ca samudāgat' attho ca *sambhūtasamudāgat' attho*. Na jātito jarāmaraṇaṃ na hoti, na ca jātiṃ vinā aññato hotīti ⁹⁷ jātipaccayasambhūt' attho; ⁹⁸ itthañ ca jātito samudāgacchatīti jātipaccayasamudāgat' attho; yā yā jāti yathā yathā paccayo hoti, tad anurūpapātubhāvo ti attho. So anupacitakusalasambhārānaṃ ñāṇassa tattha appatitthātāya agādh' atthena *gambhīro*. Sesapadesu pi es' eva nayo.
- 493, 9 *Avijjāya saṅkhārānaṃ paccay' attho* ti yen' ākārena yad ⁹⁹ avatthā ⁹⁹ avijjā saṅkhārānaṃ paccayo hoti. Yena hi pavatti-ākārena, yāya ca avatthāya avatthitā avijjā tesam tesam saṅkhārānaṃ paccayo hoti, tad ubhayassa pi duravabodhaniyato avijjāya ¹⁰⁰ saṅkhārānaṃ navahi ākārehi paccay' attho anupacitakusalasambhārānaṃ ñāṇassa tattha appatitthātāya agādh' atthena *gambhīro*. Esa nayo sesapadesu pi.
- 493, 10 *Katthaci anulomato desīyati, katthaci paṭilomato* ti ¹⁰¹ idha pana paccay' uppādā paccay' uppann' uppādasasāṅkhāto *anulomo*, paccayanirodhā paccay' uppannanirodhasaṅkhāto ca *paṭilomo* adhippeto. Ādito ¹⁰² paṭṭhāya antagamaṇaṃ *anulomo*, antato ca ādigamaṇaṃ *paṭilomo* ti adhippeto. Ādito paṭṭhāya anulomadesanāya, antato paṭṭhāya paṭilomadesanāya ca *tisandhi catusaṅkhepo*.
- 493, 15 “Ime cattāro āhārā kiṃnidānā ” ti ^(g) ādikāya vemajjhato paṭṭhāya paṭilomadesanāya,
“Cakkhuñ ca paṭicca rūpe ca uppajjati cakkhuviññānaṃ, tiṇṇaṃ saṅgati phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā ” ti ^(h)
493, 15 ādikāya anulomadesanāya ca *dvisandhi* ¹⁰³ *tisaṅkhepo*.

(g) S II 11 (h) M I 111; S II 73 etc.

⁹⁵ B^mP °paccaya-⁹⁶ AG^m sahitatisassa⁹⁷ B^mP add hi⁹⁸ B^mP add vutto⁹⁹ A yadasatthā

G yadasavatthā; P yadavattā

¹⁰⁰ B^mP avijjā¹⁰¹ ABGG^mM tīti na¹⁰² B^mP add pana¹⁰³ ABGG^mM omit dvi

“ Saṃyojaniyesu bhikkhave dhammesu assādānupassino viharato taṇhā pavaḍḍhati, taṇhāpaccayā upādānan ” ti ⁽¹⁾

ādisu ¹⁰⁴ *ekasandhi dvisan̄khepo*. Ek’ aṅgo pi ¹⁰⁵ paṭicca- 493, 16
samuppādo desito. Labbhat’ eva ¹⁰⁶ so

“ Tatra bhikkhave sutavā ariyasāvako paṭiccasamuppādam yeva sādhuḥkaṃ manasi karoti. Imasmiṃ sati idaṃ hoti . . . pe . . . nirujjhati. ¹⁰⁷ Sukhavedaniyaṃ bhikkhave phassaṃ paṭicca uppajjati sukhā vedanā ” ti ⁽¹⁾

imassa suttassa vasena veditabbo. Iti tena tena kāraṇena tathā tathā pavattetabbattā paṭiccasamuppādo desanāya gambhīro. Ten’ āha *ayaṃ desanāgambhīratā* ti. Na hi 493, 16
tathā sabbaññutaññāto aññaṃ ñaṇaṃ paṭiṭṭhaṃ labhati.

Avijjāya paṇāti ādisu jānanalakkhaṇassa ñaṇassa ¹⁰⁸ paṭi- 493, 17
pakkhabhūto avijjāya aññān’ aṭṭho. ¹⁰⁹ Ārammaṇassa pac-
cakkhakaṇaṇaṃ dassanabhūtaṃ paṭipakkhabhūto *adassan’* 493, 17
aṭṭho. ¹¹⁰ Yena ¹¹¹ pan’ esā ¹¹² attano sabhāvena dukkh’
ādināṃ yathāvasarasāṃ ¹¹³ paṭivijjhitaṃ ¹¹⁴ na deti, chā-
detva pariyonandhitvā tiṭṭhati, so tassā *saccāsampaṭivedh’* 493, 17
aṭṭho. ¹¹⁵ *Abhisāṅkharāṇaṃ* ¹¹⁶ saṃvidhānaṃ, pakappanan 493, 18
ti attho. *Āyūhanāṃ* sampiṇḍanaṃ, sampayuttadham- 493, 18
mānaṃ attano kiccānugūṇatāya ¹¹⁷ rāsikaraṇaṃ ti attho.
Apuññābhisaṅkhār’ ekadeso *sarāgo*. Añño *virāgo*. Rāgassa 493, 19
vā appaṭipakkhabhāvato rāgappavaḍḍhanako ¹¹⁸ rāg’ up-
pattipaccayo ca sabbo pi apuññābhisaṅkhāro *sarāgo*. Itaro 493, 19
tabbidhurabhāvato *virāgo*. 493, 19

“ Digharattaṃ h’ etaṃ bhikkhave assutavato puthuj-
janassa ajjhositaṃ mamāyitaṃ parāmaṭṭhaṃ: Etaṃ
mama, eso ’ham asmi, eso me attā ” ti ^(k)

(1) S II 86 (1) S II 96 (k) S II 94

¹⁰⁴ ABGG^mM ādi

¹⁰⁵ B^mP hi

¹⁰⁶ B^mP add hi

¹⁰⁷ B^mP add ti

¹⁰⁸ ABGG^mM omit

¹⁰⁹ ABGG^mMP ‘attho throughout
the paragraph

¹¹⁰ P anidassan’-

¹¹¹ B^m yen’ esā; P yena nesā

¹¹² B^mP yāthā

¹¹³ AG^m paticca vijjhitaṃ

¹¹⁴ ABGG^mM sabbāsampaṭi-

¹¹⁵ BG ‘khāraṇaṃ

¹¹⁶ B^m ‘nurūpatāya

¹¹⁷ BG ‘vaḍḍhanato

B^mP vaḍḍhako

- attaparāmāsassa viññāṇaṃ visesato vatthum vuttan ti
 viññāṇassa suññat' aṭṭho gambhīro. Attā vijānāti, saṃ-
 493, 19 saratīti savyāpāratā-saṅkanti-abhinivesabalavatāya *avyā-*
pāra ¹¹⁸ *asāṅkanti-paṭisandhi-pātubhāv' aṭṭhā* ca gambhīrā.
 493, 20 Nāmarūpassa paṭisandhikkhaṇe ekato va uppādo *ek' up-*
pādo, ¹¹⁹ pavattiyam visum visum yathārahaṃ *ek' up-*
pādo.¹¹⁹ Nāmassa rūpena, rūpassa ca nāmena asampayo-
 493, 20 gato *vinibbhogo*; nāmassa nāmena rūpassa ca rūpena
 493, 21 ekaccassa ekena *avinibbhogo* yojetabbo. Ek' uppād' ekani-
 rodhehi *avinibbhogo* ¹²⁰ adhippeto,¹²¹ so rūpassa ca ekakalā-
 papavattino ¹²² labbhatīti. Atha vā eka-catuvokārabhavesu
 493, 20 nāmarūpānaṃ asahavattanato ¹²³ aññamaññaṃ *vinibbhogo*,
 493, 21 ¹²⁴ pañcavokārabhave sahaavattanato *avinibbhogo* ¹²⁴ ca vedi-
 493, 21 tabbo. Nāmassa ārammaṇābhīmukhaṃ ¹²⁵ namanam *na-*
man' aṭṭho. Rūpassa virodhippaccayasamavāye ¹²⁶ visadis'
 493, 21 uppatti *ruppan' aṭṭho*. Indriyapaccayabhāvo *adhīpati-y-*
aṭṭho.

“ Loko p' eso, dvāro ¹²⁷ p' eso, khettaṃ p' etan ” ti ⁽¹⁾

- vutta-lok' ādi-atthā ¹²⁸ cakkh' ādisu pañcasu yojetabbā.¹²⁹
 Man' āyatanassa pana lujjanato manosaṃphass' ādīnaṃ
 dvārakhettabhāvato ca ete atthā ¹³⁰ veditabbā.¹³⁰ Āpātha-
 gatānaṃ rūp' ādīnaṃ pakāsanayogyatālakkhaṇaṃ obhāsa-
 493, 22 naṃ cakkh' ādīnaṃ *visayībhāvo*, man' āyatanassa vijāna-
 493, 22 naṃ. *Saṅghaṭṭan' aṭṭho* ¹³¹ visesato cakkhusaṃphass' ādīnaṃ
 pañcannaṃ, itare ¹³² pana ¹³³ channaṃ pi yojetabbāni.¹³⁴
 Phusanañ ca phassassa sabhāvo, saṅghaṭṭanaṃ raso, itare
 493, 23 upaṭṭhān' ākāra. *Ārammaṇarasānubhavan' aṭṭho* rasavasena
 493, 24 vutto, *vedayit' aṭṭho* lakkhaṇavasena. Sukha-dukkha-maj-

(1) ?

¹¹⁸ ABGG^mMP avyāpār' aṭṭha

¹¹⁹⁻¹¹⁹ P omits

¹²⁰ B^mP °bbhoge

¹²¹ B^mP °ppete

¹²² AG^m °kalāpavattito

BGM °kalāpavattino

B^m add's rūpena

¹²³ A asambhavattanito

BGM asambhavanato

G^m asambhavattanato

¹²⁴⁻¹²⁴ P omits

¹²⁵ B^mP °mukha

¹²⁶ BG virūdhi-

¹²⁷ B^mP dvārā

¹²⁸ B^mP °attho

¹²⁹ B^mP °tabbo

¹³⁰ ABGG^m attho veditabbo

¹³¹ ABGG^mM ghaṭṭa-

¹³² ABGG^mM itaresam

¹³³ B^mP omits

¹³⁴ ABGG^mM °tabbaṃ

jhattabhāvā¹³⁵ yathākkamaṃ tissannaṃ¹³⁶ vedanānaṃ sabhāvavasena vuttā. Attā vedayatīti abhinivesassa balavabhāvato nijjiv' attho vedanāya gambhīro. Nijjivāya vā vedanāya vedayitaṃ nijjivavedayitaṃ, so eva attho ti *nijjivavedayit' attho*. 493, 24

Sappītikataṇhāya *abhinandit' attho*. Balavatarataṇhāya 493, 25
gilitvā pariniṭṭhapanam¹³⁷ *ajjhosān' attho*. Itare pana 493, 25
jaṭābhāva¹³⁸ -oharaṇa¹³⁹ -ovuyhana¹⁴⁰ -duratikkama-apāri-
pūrivāsena veditabbā.¹⁴¹

*Ādāna-gaḥaṇābhinives' atthā*¹⁴² catunnam pi upādānānaṃ 493, 26
samānā; *parāmās' attho* diṭṭh' upādān' ādānam eva, tathā 493, 27
duratikkam' attho. 493, 27

“ Diṭṭhikantāro ” ti (m)

hi vacanato diṭṭhīnaṃ duratikkamatā. Daḥagahaṇattā vā catunnam pi duratikkam' attho¹⁴³ yojetabbo.

*Yoni-gati-tṭhiti-nivāsesu*¹⁴⁴ *khīpanan* ti samāse bhum- 493, 28
mavacanassa alopo daṭṭhabbo. Evaṃ hi tena āyūhanābhi-
saṅkharāṇa-padānaṃ samāso hoti.

Yathā tathā jāyanaṃ *jāti-attho*.¹⁴⁵ Paccayasannipātato¹⁴⁶ 493, 28
jāyanaṃ *sañjāti-attho*.¹⁴⁵ Mātukucchiṃ okkamitvā viya 493, 28
jāyanaṃ *okkanti-attho*.¹⁴⁵ Sed' ādito¹⁴⁷ nibbattanaṃ¹⁴⁸ 493, 29
nibbatti-attho.¹⁴⁵ Kevalaṃ pātubhavanaṃ *pātubhāv' attho*. 493, 29

Jarāmarāṇaṃ¹⁴⁹ :— Maraṇappadhānaṃ¹⁵⁰ ti tassa maraṇ' attho eva khay' ādayo gambhīrā ti dassitā. Uppann' uppannānaṃ hi navanavānaṃ khayena kamena khaṇḍicc' ādiparipākappavattiyam¹⁵¹ loke jarāvohāro ti. *Khay'* 493, 29
attho vā jarāya vutto ti daṭṭhabbo. Navabhāvāpagamo hi

(m) Dhs 381, 1003, 1099

¹³⁵ B^mP °bhāvo

¹³⁶ BG nisinnaṃ

¹³⁷ B^mP °niṭṭhāpa-

¹³⁸ B^mP jeṭṭhabhāva

¹³⁹ B^mP osāraṇa

¹⁴⁰ ABGG^mM samunāna

B^mP samudda

Above appears the reading reconstructed from samunāna. Moreover it corresponds to tanhānadi. Cp It p. 114.

¹⁴¹ ABG^m °tabbo

¹⁴² BGM °nivesan' atthā

¹⁴³ AG^m °kkaman' attho

¹⁴⁴ ABGG^mM omit tṭhiti

¹⁴⁵ B^mP °attho

¹⁴⁶ B^m tassā pana sannipātato

P tassa pasannipātato

¹⁴⁷ B^mP So jātito

¹⁴⁸ ABGG^mM nibbattānaṃ

¹⁴⁹ ABGG^m °maraṇa

B^mP °maraṇ' aṅgam

¹⁵⁰ BGM jarāmarāṇa-

¹⁵¹ A °pākappattiyam

B^m °paripakkapavattiyam

G^m °pākappattiyā

493, 30 khāyo ti vattum¹⁵² yutto¹⁵³ ti *Vipariṇām'* attho dvinnam pi vasena yojetabbo, santativasena vā jarāya khayavaya-bhāvā; ¹⁵⁴ sammutikhaṇikavasena maraṇassa bheda-vipariṇām' atthā yojetabbā.

493, 30 *Avijjādīnaṃ sabhāvo* paṭivijjhīyatīti paṭivedho. Vuttaṃ h' etaṃ Nidānakathāyaṃ ¹⁵⁵

“Tesaṃ tesaṃ vā tattha tattha vuttadhammānaṃ paṭivijjhitaṃ salakkhaṇasaṅkhāto aviparītasabhāvo paṭivedho” ti.⁽ⁿ⁾

493, 32 So ti avijjādīnaṃ sabhāvo maggañāṇen' eva asammoha-paṭivedhavasena paṭivijjhitaṃ aṇṇāṇassa alabbhane-yapatiṭṭhatāya agādh' atthena gambhīro. *Sā sabbā pīti* sā yathāvuttā saṅkhepato catubbidhā vitthārato anekappa-bhedā sabbā pi paṭiccasamuppādassa gambhīratā *therassa uttānaka viya upaṭṭhāsi* catūhi āgehi samannāgatattā.

494, 4 *Udāhu aṇṇesam pīti* Mayhaṃ tāva esa paṭiccasamuppādo uttānako hutvā upaṭṭhāti, kiṃ nu kho aṇṇesam pi eva uttānako hutvā upaṭṭhātīti *mā evaṃ avaca* mayā va dinnanaye catusaccakammaṭṭhānavidhimhi ṭhatvā. *Oḷāri-kan* ti vatthuvītikkamāsamatthatāvasena ¹⁵⁶ thūlaṃ. Kāmaṃ kāmarāgapatiṅghā yeva atthato kāmarāgapatiṅghasaṃyojanāni, ¹⁵⁷ kāmarāgapatiṅghānusayā va, tathā ¹⁵⁸ pi aṇṇo yeva saṃyojan' attho ¹⁵⁹ bandhanabhāvato, aṇṇo anusay' attho ¹⁶⁰ appahinabhāvena santāne thāmagamanan ti katvā, 494, 13 iti kiccavisesasiddhaṃ ¹⁶¹ bhedaṃ ¹⁶² gahetvā *cattāro kilese* 494, 14 ti vuttaṃ. Es' eva nayo itaresu pi. *Anusahagate* ¹⁶³ ti anusabhāvaṃ ¹⁶⁴ upagate. Tabbhāv' attho hi ayaṃ saha-gata ¹⁶⁵-saddo ¹⁶⁶

“Nandirāgasahagatā” ti ^(o)

ādisu viya. Yathā uparimaggādhigamavasena ¹⁶⁷ sacca-

(n) DA I 20

(o) S III 158; V 421

¹⁵² AG^m vattu
¹⁵³ ABGG^m M tā
¹⁵⁴ ABGG^m M °bhāvo
¹⁵⁵ AG^m nidhāna-
¹⁵⁶ B^mP °vītikkama-
¹⁵⁷ ABGG^m M °saṇṇojanāni
¹⁵⁸ AG^m tatthā
¹⁵⁹ ABGG^m M saṇṇojan'-

¹⁶⁰ B^mP °sayan' attho
¹⁶¹ B^mP °visesavisittha
¹⁶² B^mP bhede
¹⁶³ ABGG^m M °gato
¹⁶⁴ ABGG^m M anubhāva
¹⁶⁵ ABGG^m M °gato
¹⁶⁶ ABGG^m M saha-saddo
¹⁶⁷ B^mP °gamana-

sampaṭivedho ¹⁶⁸ paccay' ākārapaṭivedhavasen' eva, ¹⁶⁹ evaṃ
 sāvaka bodhi-pacceka bodhi-sammāsambodhi-samadhi gama-
 vasena pi saccasampaṭivedho ¹⁶⁸ paccay' ākārapaṭivedha-
 vasen' evāti dassetuṃ *kasmā* ti ādi vuttaṃ. *Sabbathā cāti* 494, 18, 22
 sabbappakāren' eva kañci ¹⁷⁰ pi pakāraṃ asesetvā ti attho.
 Ye katābhinihārānaṃ mahābodhisattānaṃ viriyassa ukkaṭ-
 ṭhamajjhima mudutāvasena bodhisambhārasambharaṇe kā-
 labhedā icchitā, te dassento *cattāri, aṭṭha, soḷasa vā asaṅkheyy-* 494, 24
yānīti āha; svāyam ¹⁷¹ attho Cariyāpiṭakavaṇṇanāya
 gahetabbo. *Sāvako padesañāṇe ṭhito* ti sāvako hutvā sek- 494, 27
 khabhāvato tatthāpi padesañāṇe ṭhito. *Buddhānaṃ kathāya* 494, 29

“ Taṃ Tathāgato abhisametī ” ti (p)

ādikāya *paccaṇikāṃ hoti*. Anaññasādhāraṇassa hi vasena 494, 29
 Buddhānaṃ sihanādo, na aññasādhāraṇassa. *Vāyamaṇṭass'* 494, 32
evāti iminā visesato ñāṇasambhārasambharaṇaṃ paññā-
 pāramitāpūraṇaṃ vadati. Tassa ca sabbam pi puññaṃ
 upanissayo.

“ Esa devamanussānaṃ sabbakāmadado nidhi

yam yad evābhipatthenti sabbam etena labbhati ” ti (q)

ādi vuttaṃ. Tasmā mahābodhisattānaṃ sambodhipuñ-
 ñasambhāro ¹⁷² yāvad eva ñāṇasambhār' attho sammāsam-
 bodhisamadhi gaman' atthattā ¹⁷³ ti āha *paccay' ākāra* ¹⁷⁴ 494, 34
... pe ... n' atthīti. Idāni paccay' ākārapaṭivedhass' eva
 vā mahānubhāvatādassanamukhena paṭiccasamuppādass'
 eva paramagambhīrataṃ dassetuṃ *Avijjā* ti ādi vuttaṃ. 495, 5
Navahi ākārehi uppād' ādīhi navahi ākārehi. ¹⁷⁵ *Avijjā* 495, 5
 hi ¹⁷⁶ saṅkhārānaṃ uppādo hutvā paccayo hoti, pavattaṃ
 hutvā nimittaṃ, āyūhanaṃ, saṃyogo, palibodho, samu-
 dayo, hetu ¹⁷⁷ hutvā paccayo hoti. Evaṃ saṅkhār' ādayo
 viññāṇ' ādīnaṃ. Vuttaṃ h' etaṃ ¹⁷⁸ Paṭisambhidāmagge

(p) S II 25

(q) Khp 10

¹⁶⁸ ABGG^mM sabbasampaṭi-

¹⁶⁹ B^mP °vasena

¹⁷⁰ B^mP kiñci

¹⁷¹ A āyasmāyam; G^m āsmāvayav'

¹⁷² BG sabbe pi puñña-

B^mP sabbesam pi puñña-

M sabbo pi puñña-

¹⁷³ A °gaman' atthā

B^mP °gamasamatthattā

G^m °gaman' atthātattā

¹⁷⁴ B^m °ākāraṃ

¹⁷⁵ ABGG^mM pākārehi

¹⁷⁶ BGM bhi

¹⁷⁷ B^m add's paccayo

¹⁷⁸ P c' etaṃ

“ Kathaṃ paccayapariggahe paññā dhammaṭṭhitiñāṇaṃ ?
Avijjā saṅkhārānaṃ uppādaṭṭhiti ca pavattaṭṭhiti ca
nimittaṭṭhiti ca āyūhanaṭṭhiti ca saṃyogaṭṭhiti ca pali-
bodhaṭṭhiti ca samudayaṭṭhiti ca hetuṭṭhiti ca paccayaṭ-
ṭhiti ca imehi navah’ ākārehi avijjāpaccayā saṅkhārā
paccayasamuppannā ” ti ^(r)

- 495, 5 ādi. Tattha *navahi ākārehi* navahi paccayabhāvūpaga-
man’ ākārehi. Uppajjati etasmā phalaṃ ti uppādo, phal’
uppattiyā kāraṇabhāvo. Sati ca avijjāya saṅkhārā uppaj-
janti, na asati, tasmā avijjā saṅkhārānaṃ uppādo hutvā
paccayo hoti. Tathā avijjāya sati saṅkhārā pavattanti,
dharanti,¹⁷⁹ nivisanti¹⁸⁰ ca. Yathā ca bhav’ ādisu khipanti,
evaṃ tesam avijjā paccayo hoti. Tathā āyūhanti, phal’
uppattiyā ghaṭanti,¹⁸¹ saṃyujjanti attano phalena. Yasmiṃ
santāne sayam uppannā, taṃ palibujjanti. Paccay’
antarasamavāye udayanti uppajjanti. Hinoti ca sā¹⁸²
saṅkhārānaṃ kāraṇabhāvaṃ.¹⁸³ Paṭicca vā¹⁸⁴ avijjāya¹⁸⁵
saṅkhārā ayanti pavattantīti eva avijjāya saṅkhārānaṃ
kāraṇabhāvūpagamānavisesā uppād’ ādayo veditabbā.
Tathā¹⁸⁶ saṅkhār’ ādīnaṃ viññān’ ādisu uppādaṭṭhiti-
ādisu¹⁸⁷ pi. Tiṭṭhati etenāti ṭhiti, kāraṇaṃ. Uppādo eva
ṭhiti uppādaṭṭhiti. Es’ eva nayo sesesu pi. *Paccayo hotīti*
495, 6 idam idha Lokanāthena tadā paccayapariggahassa ārad-
dhabhāvadassanaṃ.¹⁸⁸ So ca ārambho ñāy’ ārūḷho “ Yathā
ca purimehi mahābodhisattehi¹⁸⁹ bodimūle pavattito, tath’
eva ca¹⁹⁰ pavattito¹⁹¹ ” ti. Acchariyavegābhīhatā dasasa-
495, 6 hassilokadhātu saṅkampi sampakampīti dassento *diṭṭhamatte*
vāti ādim āha.
495, 12 *Etassa dhammassāti* etassa paṭiccasamuppāsañ-

(r) Paṭisambhidāmagga

¹⁷⁹ B^mP omit
¹⁸⁰ ABGG^mM nimīyanti
(For above reading ?)
B^mP niyanti
¹⁸¹ AG^m ghaṭinti
B^mP ghaṭenti
¹⁸² B^m omits
¹⁸³ B^m adds gacchati
¹⁸⁴ B^mP omit

¹⁸⁵ B^mP avijjāṃ
¹⁸⁶ B^mP tattha tathā
¹⁸⁷ ABGG^mM °ṭṭhiti ādi
¹⁸⁸ BG °dassan’ atthaṃ
¹⁸⁹ AG^m °bodhisate
BGM °satto
¹⁹⁰ BG omit
¹⁹¹ BG paccantito

ñitassa dhammassa. So pana yasmā atthato hetuppabhavānaṃ¹⁹² hetu. Ten' āha *etassa paccayadhammassa*, jāti- 495, 12
ādīnaṃ¹⁹³ jarāmarañ' ādipaccayatāyāti¹⁹⁴ attho.

Nāmarūpaparicchedo, tassa ca paccayapariggaho na paṭhamābhiniṇivesamattena hoti, atha kho tattha aparā-
param nān' uppattisaññitena anu anu bujjanena, tad ubhayābhāvam¹⁹⁵ pana dassento *ñātapariññāvasena ananu-* 495, 13
bujjhanā ti āha. Niccasaññādīnaṃ pajahanavasena pavat-
tamānā¹⁹⁶ vipassanā dhamme¹⁹⁷ paṭivijjhanti eva nāma
hoti paṭipakkhaviikkhambhanena tikkhavisadabhāv' āpat-
tito, tad adhiṭṭhānabhūtā ca tīraṇapariññā, ariyamaggo ca
pariññāpahānābhīsamayavasena pavattiyā tīraṇapahāna-
pariññāsaṅgaho cāti tad ubhayapaṭivedhābhāvam dassento
tīraṇa . . . pe . . . appaṭivijjhanā ti āha. 495, 14

Tantaṃ vuccati vatthavinan' atthaṃ¹⁹⁸ tantavāyehi 495, 15
daṇḍake āsañjetvā¹⁹⁹ pasāritasuttavaṭṭi²⁰⁰ tanīyatīti²⁰¹
katvā. Taṃ pana suttasantān' ākulatāya nidassanabhā-
vena ākulam eva gahitan ti āha *tantaṃ viya ākulakajātā*²⁰² ti. 495, 15
Saṅkhepato vuttam attham vitthārato dassetuṃ *Yathā* 495, 15
nāmāti ādi vuttaṃ. *Samānetun* ti pubbenāparam samaṃ 495, 18
katvā ānetuṃ, avisamaṃ ujum kātun ti attho. Tantaṃ eva
vā ākulaṃ tant' ākulaṃ,²⁰³ tant' ākulaṃ²⁰³ viya²⁰³ jātā²⁰⁴
bhūtā ti tant' ākulakajātā. Majjhimam²⁰⁵ paṭipadam
anupagantvā antadvayapatanena *paccay' ākāre khalitā* 495, 19
ākulavyākulā honti. Ten' eva antadvayapatanena taṃ-
taṃdiṭṭhigāhavasena paribbhamantā ujukaṃ dhammaṭ-
ṭhititaṃ²⁰⁶ paṭipajjitum na jānanti. Ten' āha *na sakkonti* 495, 19
taṃ paccay' ākāraṃ ujum kātun ti. *Dve bodhisatte* ti 495, 22
paccekabodhisatta-mahābodhisatte. *Attano dhammatāyāti* 495, 22
attano sabhāvena, paropadesena vinā ti attho. *Tattha* 495, 24
tattha gulakajātan ti tasmim tasmim ṭhāne jātagulakaṃ.²⁰⁷

¹⁹² AG^m °ppabhāvataṃ

BG °ppabhavaṃ

¹⁹³ ABGG^mM add va

¹⁹⁴ ABGG^mM °paccayatāti

¹⁹⁵ BG ussāhabhāvam

¹⁹⁶ B^mP vatta-

¹⁹⁷ B^mP add ca

¹⁹⁸ B^m °vinan'

¹⁹⁹ B^mP āsañjitvā

²⁰⁰ AG^m °vaṭṭa

²⁰¹ AG^m nīṭiti

BGM nīyatīti

P tanayatīti

²⁰² B^m ākulakajātā

²⁰³ AG^m omit

²⁰⁴ ABGG^mM tant' ākulakaṃ jātā

²⁰⁵ B^mP majjhima

²⁰⁶ B^m °ṭṭhitikathaṃ

P °ṭṭhitikataṃ

²⁰⁷ B^mP add pi

495. 25 Gaṇṭhīti²⁰⁸ suttagaṇṭhi. Tato eva *gaṇṭhibaddham* bad-
 495. 25 dhagaṇṭhikaṃ. *Paccayesu pakkhalitvā*²⁰⁹ ti aniccadukkh'
 495. 28 anatt'ādisabhāvesu paccayadhammesu nicc' ādigghāvasena
 pakkhalitvā. Paccaye *ujum kātum asakkontā* ti tass' eva
 nicc' ādigghāssa avissajjanato paccayadhammanimittam
 attano dassanam ujum kātum asakkontā²¹⁰ idam saccābhi-
 495. 26 nivesakāyaganthavasena²¹¹ gaṇṭhikajātā hontīti āha *dvā-*
 495. 27 *saṭṭhi . . . pe . . . gaṇṭhibaddhā* ti. *Ye hi keci* samaṇā vā
 495. 28 brāhmaṇā vā sassatadiṭṭhi-ādiditṭhiyo nissitā allinā.

- Vinanato gulā²¹² ti itthilīṅgavasena laddhanāmassa
 tantavāyassa gaṇṭhikaṃ²¹³ nāma ākulabhāvena aggato vā
 mūlato vā duviññeyyāvayavam²¹⁴ khalitathaddhasuttan²¹⁵
 495. 30 ti²¹⁶ āha *gulāgaṇṭhikaṃ*²¹⁷ *vuccati pesakārakaññiyasuttan*²¹⁸
 495. 31 ti. *Sakuṇikā* ti paṭākasakuṇikā.²¹⁹ Sā hi rukkasākhāsu
 olambanakuṭavā²²⁰ hoti. Tam hi sā kuṭavam²²¹ tato tato
 tiṇahīr' ādike ānetvā tathā vinandhati,²²² yathā te²²³
 pesakārakaññiyasuttam viya aggena vā aggam mūlena vā
 mūlam samānetum vivecetum vā na sakkā. Ten' āha
 495. 31 *yathā hīti* ādi. *Tad ubhayam pīti* gulāgaṇṭhikan²²⁴ ti vuttam
 495. 33, 25 kaññiyasuttam, kulāvakaṇ ca. *Purimanayen' evāti evam*
*eva*²²⁵ *sattā* ti ādinā pubbe vuttanayen' eva.

Kāmaṃ muñjababbajatiṇāni²²⁶ yathājātāni pi dīghabhā-
 vena patitvā araṇṇaṭṭhāne aṇṇamaṇṇam vinandhitvā
 ākulāni²²⁷ vyākulāni hutvā tiṭṭhanti, tāni²²⁸ pana²²⁹ na³⁰⁰

²⁰⁸ ABGG^mM piṇḍīti

P gaṇḍīti

²⁰⁹ AG^mM pakkhili-

²¹⁰ BG na sakkonto

²¹¹ AG^mM sabbābhi-

²¹² B^mP kulā

²¹³ BG °thitam

B^m gaṇṭhi-

P gaṇḍikam

²¹⁴ B^mP °viññeyyā yeva

²¹⁵ AG^m khalitthaddhasutti

BG kalita-

B^mP khalitatantasuttan

²¹⁶ AG^m omit

²¹⁷ B^m kulāgaṇṭhikaṃ

P kulāgaṇḍikam

DA gulāgaṇḍikam with v.l.

°gaṇṭhikaṃ

D °gaṇṭhika-

²¹⁸ DA °kārānam kaññiya-

²¹⁹ ABG^mM maṭahaka-

B^m kulāvakasakuṇikā

P pattasākasakuṇikā

G mavahaka-

Above reading is only a tentative suggestion.

²²⁰ ABGG^mM °kuṭapā

B^m °kulāvaka

Cp J III 74

²²¹ ABGG^mM kuṭapam

B^m kulāvakam; P kuṭtasam

²²² A nandhati

BGM pinaddhati

²²³ B^mP tesam

²²⁴ B^m kulāgaṇṭhi-; P °gaṇḍikan

²²⁵ BGM evam; DA ime

²²⁶ B^mP °pabbaja-

²²⁷ B^mP ākula-

²²⁸ A omits; BGG^mM tāna

²²⁹ ABGG^mM omit

³⁰⁰ A nan

tathā dubbiveciyāni,³⁰¹ yathā rajjubhūtānīti dassetuṃ *Yathā* 496, 2
tānīti ādi vuttaṃ. Sesam ettha heṭṭhā vuttanayam eva.

Apāyā ti avaḍḍhikā,³⁰² sukkena sukhahetunā vā virahitā 496, 13
 ti attho. *Dukkassa gatibhāvato* ti āpāyikassa³⁰³ dukkassa 496, 13
 pavattiṭṭhānabhāvato. *Sukhasamussayato* ti abbhudayato. 496, 14
Vinipatitattā ti virūpaṃ nipatitattā yathā ten' attabhāvena 496, 14
 sukhasamussayo na hoti, evaṃ nipatitattā. *Itaro* ti saṃ- 496, 14
 sāro. Nanu a p ā y a n ti ādinā vutto pi saṃsāro evāti?
 Saccam³⁰⁴ etaṃ, niray' ādinam pana adhimattadukkhabhā-
 vadassan' atthaṃ apāy' ādigahaṇaṃ. Gobalivaddaṇā-
 yenāyam³⁰⁵ attho veditabbo.

*Khandhānaṃ*³⁰⁶ *paṭipāṭi*ti pañcannaṃ khandhānaṃ hetu- 496, 15
 phalabhāvena aparāpar' uppatti.³⁰⁷ *Abbocchinnaṃ vatta-* 496, 16
*mānā*³⁰⁸ ti avicchedena pavattamānā.

Tam sabbam pīti taṃ a p ā y a n ti ādinā vuttaṃ 496, 17
 sabbam apāyadukkhāṇ ca vaṭṭadukkhāṇ ca. *Mahāsamudde* 496, 20
*vātakkhittanāvā*³⁰⁹ *viyāti* idaṃ paribbhamatṭhānassa³¹⁰
 mahantadassan' atthaṇ c' eva paribbhamanassa anavaṭ-
 ṭhitatādassan' atthaṇ³¹¹ ca upamā.³¹² *Yante*³¹³ *yutta-* 496, 21
*goṇa*³¹⁴ *viyāti* idaṃ pana avasabhāvadassan' atthaṇ c' eva
 duppamokkabhāvadassanaṇ cāti veditabbam.

2. *Iminā*³¹⁵ *tāvāti*³¹⁶ ettha tāva-saddo kam attho, tena 496, 27
 t a n t' ā k u l a k a j ā t ā ti padassa anusandhi parato
 āvibhavissatīti dīpeti. *Atthi idappaccayā* ti ettha 496, 28
 ayaṃ paccayo ti idappaccayo, tasmā idappaccayā, imasmā
 paccayā ti attho.³¹⁶ Idaṃ vuttaṃ hoti — Imasmā nāma
 paccayā jarāmarāṇan ti³¹⁷ atthi nu kho jarāmarāṇassa³¹⁸
 paccayo ti. Ten' āha *Atthi nu kho . . . pe . . . bhaveyyāti.* 496, 31
 Ettha hi kiṃ paccayā jarāmarāṇaṃ? Jātipaccayā jarā-
 marāṇan ti upari jātisadda-paccayasaddasamānādhikara-

³⁰¹ AG^m pubbi-

³⁰² B^mP °ddhitā

³⁰³ AG^m apāyi-

³⁰⁴ ABGG^mM sabbam

³⁰⁵ B^m °balibadda-; P °balibaddha-

³⁰⁶ B^m adda ca

³⁰⁷ B^mP °āparam pavatti

³⁰⁸ So all MSS; DA °mānaṃ

³⁰⁹ AG^m ttanāvā

BG natanāvā

B^m vāt' ukkhi-

M attanāvā

³¹⁰ AG^mM °bbhanatṭhā-

G °bbhamanattā-

³¹¹ BG anavaḍḍhitataṃ-

³¹² B^mP upamāya

³¹³ B^m yantesu

³¹⁴ AGG^m sutta-

³¹⁵ ABGG^mM ivāti

³¹⁶ BG add veditā

³¹⁷ AG^m add eva kho

BGM add evacco

B^mM add evaṃ vattabbo

³¹⁸ ABGG^mM °marāṇaṃ ti 'ssa

ṇena kiṃ-saddena idaṃ-saddassa samānādhikaraṇatādasanato kammadhārayasamāsatā idappaccayasaddassa yujjati. Na h' ettha imassa paccayā idappaccayā ti jarāmarāṇassa aññassa vā paccayato jarāmarāṇasambhavapucchā sambhavati, viññātabhāvato ³¹⁹ asambhavato ca jarāmarāṇassa pana paccayapucchā sambhavati. Paccayasaddasamānādhikaraṇatāya ³²⁰ ca idaṃ-saddassa "imasmā paccayā" ti paccayapucchā yujjati.

Sā pana samānādhikaraṇatā yadi pi ³²¹ aññapad' attha-samāso pi labbhati, aññapad' atthavacan' icchābhāvato ³²² pan' ettha kammadhārayasamāso veditabbo. Sānivacanasamāsapakkhe pana n' atth' eva samānādhikaraṇatāsam-bhavo ³²³ ti. Nanu ca

"Idappaccayatā ³²⁴ paṭiccasamuppādo" ti (a)

ettha idappaccaya-saddo sānivacanasamāso icchito ti? Saccaṃ ³²⁵ icchito, ujukam eva tattha paṭiccasamuppādavacan' icchā ti katvā; idha pana kevalaṃ jarāmarāṇassa paccayaparipucchā adhippetā, tasmā yathā tattha idaṃ-saddassa paṭiccasamuppādavisesanātā, idha ca pucchitabapaccay' atthatā ³²⁶ sambhavati; tathā tattha, idha ca samāsakappanā veditabbā. Kasmā pana tattha ³²⁷ kammadhārayasamāso na icchito ti? Hetuppabhavānaṃ ³²⁸ hetu paṭiccasamuppādo ti imassa ³²⁹ atthassa kammadhārayasamāse ³³⁰ asambhavato. ³³¹ Imassa attano paccayā-nurūpassa anurūpo paccayo idappaccayo ti etassa ca atthassa icchitattā. Yo pan' ettha idaṃ-saddena gahito attho, so atthi idappaccayā jarāmarāṇaṃ ti jarāmarāṇagahaṇen' eva gahito ti idaṃ-saddo ³³² paṭiccasamuppādato ³³³ parimutto ³³⁴ aññassa asambhavato apac-

(a) M I 167; S I 136

³¹⁹ ABGG^mM viññāṇa-

³²⁰ B^mP °tāyañ

³²¹ BGM *add* taṃ

³²² ABGG^mM °atthā-

³²³ BG °karaṇatāyasam-

³²⁴ A idappaccaya-

³²⁵ AB^m sabba; BG sabbaṃ

³²⁶ ABGG^mM *add* ca

³²⁷ ABGG^mM ettha

³²⁸ ABGG^mM °ppabhāvaṇaṃ

³²⁹ AG^m *add* kammasa

³³⁰ BG °samāso

³³¹ B^mP *add* ti

³³² B idaṃ idaṃ saddo ti

³³³ ABGG^mM °samuppannato

³³⁴ AG^mM pariccuto

BG parimutto

B^mP pariccajanato

Suggested reading is given in text.

caye³³⁵ avatiṭṭhati, ten' ettha kammadhārayasamāso. Tattha pana idaṃ-saddassa tato pariccajanakāraṇaṃ n' atthīti sāmivacanasamāso eva icchito. Aṭṭhakathāyaṃ pana yasmā jarāmarāṇ' ādīnaṃ paccayapucchāmukhenāyaṃ paṭiccasamuppādaśāsanā āradhā; paṭiccasamuppādo ca nāma atthato hetuppabhavānaṃ³³⁶ hetūti vutto vāyaṃ attho, tasmā imassa jarāmarāṇassa paccayo ti evaṃ³³⁷ atthavaṇṇanā katā.

Paṇḍitenāti ek' aṃsabyākaraṇīy' ādipaṇhavesesajānana-
samatthāya³³⁸ paṇḍāya samannāgatenā. Tam eva hi 'ssa
paṇḍiccaṃ dassetuṃ *yathā* ti ādi vuttaṃ. Yādisassa
jīvassa diṭṭhigatiko³³⁹ sarīrato anaññattaṃ pucchati *Taṃ*
jīvaṃ taṃ sarīraṇ ti, so evaṃ param' atthato nūpalabbhati,
kathaṃ³⁴⁰ tassa vaṇhātānayaṃ³⁴¹ viya dīgharassatā
sarīrato aññatā vā³⁴² anaññatā³⁴³ vā vyākātabbā,³⁴⁴ tasmā
'ssa paṇhassa ṭhapanīyatā veditabbā. *Tuṇhībhāvo* nāma³⁴⁵
pucchake³⁴⁶ anādaro vihesā viya hotīti *avyākataṃ etaṇ* ti
pakār' antaram āha. Evaṃ avyākaraṇakāraṇaṃ nātukā-
massa kathetabbam hoti, kathite³⁴⁷ ca jānantassa pasādo³⁴⁸
eva³⁴⁹ siyā, kathanavidhi pana yādisassāti ādinā dassito eva.
Evaṃ appaṭipajjitvā ti evaṃ ṭhapanīyapaṇhe viya tuṇhī-
bhāv' ādiṃ anāpajjitvā. Evaṃ appaṭipajjitvā ti vacanaṃ³⁵⁰
nidassanamattam etaṃ. "Kiṃ sabbam aniccan ti" hi
vutte "Kim saṅkhatam sandhāya pucchati,³⁵¹ udāhu
asaṅkhatan" ti paṭipucchitvā vyākātabbam hoti. "Kiṃ
khandhapañcakaṃ pariññeyyan" ti puṭṭhe, "Atthi tattha
pariññeyyam, atthi na pariññeyyan" ti vibhajja³⁵² byākā-
tabbam hoti. Evaṃ pi appaṭipajjitvā³⁵³ ti ayam ettha
attho icchito³⁵⁴ ti. Pubbe yassa paccayassa atthitāmat-

335 B^mP paccaye
336 AG^m °ppabhāvā
M °ppabhāvanam
337 ABGG^mM eva
338 ABGG^mM °samatthatāya
B^m °pañhā-
339 ABGG^mM °gatito
340 AG^mM kataṃ
341 P pañvāhanayassa
342 ABGG^mM omī
343 A omīs
344 AG^mM kātabbā
BG kātabbe

345 B^m nām' esa
346 B^mP pucchato
347 ABGG^mM kathito
348 B^mP pamādo
349 B^mP pi
350 ABGG^m ca only
M ta only
351 B^m pucchasi
352 AG^mM vihaṇṇa (*graphic corruption*)
353 BG appaṭivijjitvā pi
354 AG^m icchinato

497. 6, 2 tam³⁵⁵ coditan ti atthitāmattam³⁵⁵ vissajjitam. Pucchā-sabhāgena hi vissajjanan³⁵⁶ ti. Idāni tass'eva sarūpapucchā karīyatīti *Puna: Kin*³⁵⁷ ti vuttam. Idhāpi *yathā* ti ādi sabbam ānetvā vattabbam.
497. 9 *Esa nayo sabbapadesūti* atidesavasena ussukkam³⁵⁸ katvā
497. 10 *Nāmarūpapaṭṭhāyā* ti ādinā tattha upavādo āraddho. Yasmā dassetukāmo tasmā idam vuttan ti
497. 10 *yojanā. Channam vipākaphassānam*³⁵⁹ *yeva gahaṇam hoti* viññān' ādi vedanāpariyosānā vipākavīthīti katvā anekesu suttapadesu, abhidhamme ca yebhuyyena tesam yeva gahaṇassa nirūḥhattā.³⁶⁰ *Idhāti imasmim sutte. Ca-saddo*
497. 12 *byatirek' attho, ten' ettha gahitam pīti ādinā vuccamānam* yeva visesam³⁶¹ joteti.³⁶² *Paccayabhāvo*³⁶³ *nāma paccay'* uppannāpekkho³⁶⁴ tena vinā tassa asambhavato.³⁶⁵ Tasmā
497. 12 *saḷāyatanapaccayā*³⁶⁶ ti³⁶⁶ *saḷāyatanapaccayā phasso ti*
497. 13 *iminā padenāti* yojanā. Avayavena vā samudayopalak-khaṇam etaṃ saḷāyatanapaccayā ti, tasmā saḷāyatanapaccayā phasso ti iminā padenāti vuttam hoti. *Gahitam pīti*
497. 13 *chabbidham vipākaphassam pi. Agahitam pīti avipākaphassam pi* kusalākusalakiriyāphassam pi. *Paccay'* uppannavisesam³⁶⁷ dassetukāmo ti yojanā. Na c' ettha paccay' uppanno³⁶⁸ va upādinno icchito, atha kho paccayo pi upādinno icchito ti ajjhātik' āyatanass' eva saḷāyatanagahaṇena gahitan ti katvā vuttam *saḷāyatanato ... pe ... dassetukāmo* ti. Na hi phassassa cakkh' ādisaḷāyatanam eva paccayo, atha kho
497. 14

“ Cakkhuñ ca paṭicca rūpe ca uppajjati cakkhuviññānam, tiṇṇam saṅgati phasso ” ti ⁽¹⁾

ādi vacanato rūp' āyatan' ādirūpañ ca cakkhuviññān' ādināmañ ca paccayo, tasmā imaṃ cakkh' ādisaḷāyatanato

⁽¹⁾ M I III; S II 73 etc.

³⁵⁵ BGM °mattham
³⁵⁶ BG vissajjitan
³⁵⁷ ABGG^mM ito
³⁵⁸ ABGG^mM ussaggam
³⁵⁹ B^m vipākasamphass-
³⁶⁰ ABGG^mM nirūḥhattā
³⁶¹ AG^m *add* tā
³⁶² ABGG^mM jotiti

³⁶³ BG °bhūto vā
³⁶⁴ BGM °pekkhā
³⁶⁵ A abbhāvato
³⁶⁶ G^m ambhāvato
³⁶⁷ ABGG^m *omit*
³⁶⁸ ABGG^mM paccuppanna-
³⁶⁹ AG^mM ppanno
³⁷⁰ BG ppaccanno

atirittam āvajjan' ādi viya sādharmaṇam ahutvā, tassa tassa phassassa asādhāraṇatāya ³⁶⁹ aññaṃ visesapaccayam pi ³⁷⁰ — 497. 14
 pi-saddena avisiṭṭham sādharmaṇapaccayam pi — dassetukāmo 497. 15
 Bhagavā nāmarūpapaccayā phasso ti idam vuttan ti yojanā. Abhidhammabhājanīye pi imam eva visesapaccayam ³⁷¹ sandhāya “nāmarūpapaccayā phasso” ti vuttan ti tad aṭṭhakathāyaṃ

“Paccayavisesadassan' atthañ c' eva Mahānidānadesanāsaṅgah' atthañ ³⁷² cā” ti (u)

atthavaṇṇanā katā.

Paccayānan ti jāti-ādīnam paccayadhammānaṃ. Nidā- 497. 16, 17
 nam kathitan ti jarāmaran' ādikassa nidānattam ³⁷³ kathitam, ek' amsiko paccayabhāvo kathito. Tam hi tesam paccaya-
 bhāve ³⁷⁴ avyabhicāritam ³⁷⁵ dassetum iti kko pan' 497. 21
 e tan ti ādinā upari desanā pavattā. Nijjaṭe ti nijjālake. 497. 17
 Niggumbe ti nikkhepe. Padadvayenāpi ākulābhāvam eva 497. 17
 dasseti, tasmā anākulaṃ avyākulaṃ mahantam paccayani-
 dānam ettha kathitan ti Mahānidānaṃ suttaṃ aññathābhā- 497. 18
 vassa abhāvato.

4. Tesam tesam ³⁷⁶ paccayānan ti tesam tesam ³⁷⁷ jāti- 497. 19
 ādinam paccayānam. Yasmā paccayabhāvo ³⁷⁷ nāma tehi tehi paccayehi anūnādhikeh' eva tassa tassa phalassa sambhavato tatho ³⁷⁸ sacco ³⁷⁹ tappakāro vā, sāmaggim 497. 19
 upagatesu paccayesu muhuttam pi tato ³⁸⁰ nibbattana-
 dhammānaṃ asambhavābhāvato. Avitatho avisamvādanako 497. 19
 visamvādan' ākāravirahito aññadhammapaccayehi añña-
 dhammānuppattito. Anaññathā ³⁸¹ ti vuccati aññathābhā- 497. 19
 vassa ³⁸² abhāvato. Tasmā tatham avitatham anaññatham 497. 19
 paccayabhāvam dassetun ti vuttam.

(u) Vbh A 203

³⁶⁹ B^mP sādha-

³⁷⁰ AB^mG^mP omit

³⁷¹ B^mP omit visesa

³⁷² ABGG^mM °saṅgahattañ

³⁷³ P nidān' attham

³⁷⁴ AG^m °bhāvo

³⁷⁵ B^mP °cārīti

³⁷⁶ ABGG^mMP omit

³⁷⁷ ABGG^mM paccayā-

³⁷⁸ ABGG^mM tathā

P omits

³⁷⁹ ABGG^mM sabbo

B^m taccho

³⁸⁰ B^mP tatho

³⁸¹ AG^m anaññatho

BGM anaññato

³⁸² BG anañña-

- Pariyāyati ³⁸³ attano phalaṃ pariggahetvā vattatīti
 497, 19, 22 *pariyāyo*, hetūti āha *pariyāyenāti kāraṇenāti*. *Sabbena*
 497, 22 *sabban* ti devatt' ādinā sabbabhāvena sabbā jāti. *Sabbathā*
sabban ti tatthāpi Cātummahārājik' ādisabb' ākārena sabbā,
 nipātadvayam etaṃ, nipātañ ca avyayaṃ, ³⁸⁴ tañ ca sabba-
 liṅgavibhattivacanesu ek' ākāram eva hotīti pāliyaṃ
 sabbena sabbam sabbathā sabban ti vut-
 taṃ. Atthavacane pana tassa tassa ³⁸⁵ jātisaddāpekkhāya
 497, 23 atthi-atthavuttitaṃ dassetuṃ sabb' ākārena sabbā ti ādi
 497, 25 vuttaṃ. *Iminā va nāyenāti* iminā jātivāre vutten' eva
 nāyena.
 497, 27 *Dev' ādisūti* ādi-saddena gandhabbayakkh' ādike pāliyaṃ
 āgate, tad antarabhede ca saṅgaṇhāti.
 497, 30 *Idha nikkhitta-atthavibhajan' atthe* ³⁸⁶ ti imasmim ka s-
 saci kim hicīti aniyamato uddesavasena vutt'
 atthassa niddisan' atthe jotetabbe nipāto, tad atthajotanaṃ
 497, 31 nipātapadan ti attho. *Tassāti* tassa padassa. *Te* ti dham-
 497, 29 madesanāya sampadānabhūtaṃ theram vadati. *Seyyathādan*
 ti vā te katame ti ce ti attho. *Ye* hi kassacīti, kim-
 hicīti ca aniyamato vuttā ³⁸⁷ atthā, ³⁸⁷ te katame ti.
 Kathetukamyatāpucchā h' esā.
 497, 34, 35 *Devabhāvāyāti* devabhāv' atthaṃ. *Kandhajātīti* ³⁸⁸
 khandhapātubhāvo, ³⁸⁹ yathā kandhesu uppannesu devo ti
 samaññā hoti, tathā tesam uppādo ti attho. Ten' āha
 497, 35; 498, 2 *yāyāti* ³⁹⁰ ādi. *Sabbapadesūti* gandhabbānaṃ vā ³⁹¹
 gandhabbattāyāti ādisu sabbesu jātiniddesapadesu,
 498, 1 bhav' ādipadesu ca. Yena hi nāyena ³⁹² *Sā* ³⁹³ ca ³⁹³ *hi* jātīti
 ayam atthayojanā katā, jātiniddesapadeso va bhavo ti ādinā
 498, 2 bhav' ādipadesu pi yojanā ³⁹⁴ kātabbā ³⁹⁴ ti. *Devā ti upa-*
pattidevā Cātummahārājikato paṭṭhāya yāva ³⁹⁵ bhav' aggā
 498, 3 dibbanti kāmagaṇ' ādihi kilānti laṅanti viharanti jotantīti
 katvā. Gandham abbanti paribhuñjantīti *gandhabbā*,

³⁸³ AG^m °yāyo ti
 BGMP °yāye ti
³⁸⁴ AG^m avyatañ
 BG avyāya
 M avyaya
³⁸⁵ ABGG^mM omit
³⁸⁶ DA nikkhittassa-
³⁸⁷ B^mP vutto attho
³⁸⁸ BG omit

³⁸⁹ ABGG^m omit khandha
³⁹⁰ BG yā sā ti
³⁹¹ B^mP omit
³⁹² ABGG^mM yena
³⁹³ ABGG^mM sā ba
 B^mP sace
³⁹⁴ B^mP so kātabbo
³⁹⁵ ABGG^mM add ca

Dhataratṭhassa mahārājassa parivārabhūtā. Yajanti Ves-
savana-Sakk' ādike pūjentīti *yakkhā*, tena tena vā 498, 4
paṇidhikamm' ādinā yajitabbā pūjetabbā ti *yakkhā*, 498, 4
Vessavanassa mahārājassa parivārabhūtā. Aṭṭhakathāyam
pana *amanussā* ti avisesena vuttaṃ. *Bhūtā* ti kum- 498, 4
bhaṇḍā, Virūlhassa mahārājassa parivārabhūtā. Aṭṭhaka-
thāyaṃ pana *ye keci nibbattasattā* ti avisesena vuttaṃ. *Aṭṭhi-* 498, 4, 5
pakkhā bhamaratumbal' ādayo.³⁹⁶ *Cammaṇṇapakkhā* jatu-titil' 498, 5
ādayo.³⁹⁷ *Lomaṇṇapakkhā* haṃsamor' ādayo. *Siriṃsa-* 498, 5, 6
pā ³⁹⁸ ahi-vicchika-satapadī-ādayo.

Tesaṃ tesaṃ ti idaṃ na yevāpanakaniddeso ³⁹⁹ viya 498, 7
avuttasaṅgah' atthaṃ vacanaṃ, atha kho ayeṇvāpanaka-
niddeso ⁴⁰⁰ viya vuttasaṅgah' atthan ti. *Ādi-sadden'* eva
ca āmeṇḍit' attho saṅgayhatīti āha *tesaṃ tesaṃ* ⁴⁰¹ *devagan-* 498, 7
dhabb' ādinā ti.

Tatthattāyā ti tathābhāvāya,⁴⁰² yathārūpesu khan- 498, 8
dhesu pavattamānesu: Devā gandhabbā ti lokasamaññā
hoti, tathārūpatāyāti attho. Ten' āha *devagandhabb' ādi-* 498, 8
bhāvāyāti.

Nirodho vigamo ti ca paṭiladdh' attalābhassa ⁴⁰³ bhaṅgo ⁴⁰⁴
vuccati, idha pana accantābhāvo adhippeto "sabbaso
jātiyā asatī" ti avatvā ⁴⁰⁵ *jātinirodhā* ti vuttattā
ti āha *abhāvā* ti attho ti. 498, 9

Phal' atthāya hinotīti yathā phalan ⁴⁰⁶ tato ⁴⁰⁷ nibbat- 498, 11
tati,⁴⁰⁷ evaṃ hinotī ⁴⁰⁸ pavattati, tassa hetubhāvaṃ upagac-
chatīti attho. *Idaṃ gaṇhatha nan* ti "idaṃ me phalaṃ, 498, 12
gaṇhatha nan" ti evaṃ *appeti viya* niyyādeti ⁴⁰⁹ viya. 498, 13
Esa nayo ti avisesaṃ atidisiṭvā visesamattassa atthaṃ 498, 15
dassetuṃ *Api cāti* ādi vuttaṃ. Nanu cāyaṃ jāti parinip- 498, 15
phannā saṅkhatasabhāvā ⁴¹⁰ ca na hoti vikārabhāvato,
tathā jarāmaṇaṃ, tassa kathaṃ sā hetu hotīti codanaṃ

³⁹⁶ B^mP °tuppal'-
M hamarakumbal'-

³⁹⁷ AG^m jātūtital'-
BGM jātūtital'-
B^mP jatusiṅgāl'-

³⁹⁸ B^mP sarisapā

³⁹⁹ BG °niddese

⁴⁰⁰ ABGG^mM yaṃvāpanaka-

⁴⁰¹ ABGG^mMP *omit*

⁴⁰² B^m taṃbhāvāya

⁴⁰³ B^mP °laddhattālābhassa

⁴⁰⁴ B^mP bhāvo

⁴⁰⁵ ABGG^mMP vatvā

⁴⁰⁶⁻⁴⁰⁷ BG phalattāya hīno

⁴⁰⁷ B nibbatteti

GM nibbattīti

⁴⁰⁸ ABGG^mMP hīnoti

⁴⁰⁹ B^mP niyyādeti

⁴¹⁰ B^mP saṅkhatabhāvā

- 498, 18 sandhāy' āha jarāmaranassa hīti ādi. Tabbhāve bhāvo, tad
abhāve ca abhāvo jarāmaranassa jātiyā upanissayatā.
- 498, 20, 23 5. *Okāsa-pariggaho* ti pavattiṭṭhānapariggaho. *Uppatti-*
bhave ⁴¹¹ yujjati ⁴¹² uppattikkhandhānam ⁴¹³ yathāvuttaṭ-
ṭhānam aññattha anuppajjanato. *Idha paṇāti* imasmim
sutte k ā m a b h a v o ti ādinā āgate imasmim ṭhāne.
498, 23 *Kammabhav* ⁴¹⁴ yujjati kāmabhav' ādicodanā ⁴¹⁵ visesato
498, 23 tassa jātiyā ⁴¹⁶ paccayabhāvato ti. Ten' āha *So hi* ⁴¹⁷
jātiyā upanissayakoṭiyā va paccayo ti. Nanu ca uppatti-
bhavo ⁴¹⁸ pi jātiyā upanissayavasena paccayo hotīti?
Saccaṃ ⁴¹⁹ hoti, so ⁴²⁰ pana na tathā padhānabhūto, kam-
mabhavo ⁴²¹ pana padhānabhūto paccayo janakabhāvato ti.
498, 23 *So hi* ⁴²² jātiyā ti ādi vuttaṃ kāmabhavūpagam' ⁴²³ kammaṃ
kāmabhavo. Esa nayo rūpārūpabhavesu pi.
- 498, 25 6. *Okāsa-pariggaho* ca ⁴²⁴ kato k i m h i c i ti ⁴²⁵ iminā
498, 27 sattapariggahassa katattā. ⁴²⁶ *Tiṇṇam* ⁴²⁷ kammabhavānan
ti kāmakkammabhav' ādinam tiṇṇam ⁴²⁸ kammabhavānam.
498, 27 *Tiṇṇaṇ ca uppattibhavānan* ⁴²⁹ ti kām' uppattibhav' ādinam
498, 28 tiṇṇaṇ ca uppattibhavānam. ⁴³⁰ *Tathā sesāni pīti diṭṭh'*
upādān' ādinī ses' upādānāni pi tiṇṇam kammabhavānam,
498, 28 tiṇṇaṇ ca uppattibhavānam ⁴³¹ paccayo ti attho. *Itīti* evaṃ
vuttanayena. Dvādasakammabhavā dvādasauppattibhavā
498, 29 ti *catuvīsati bhavā veditabbā*. Yasmā kammabhavassa pac-
cayabhāvamukhen' eva upādānam uppattibhavassa pac-
cayo nāma hoti, na aññathā, tasmā upādānānam ⁴³² kam-
498, 29 mabhavassa ujukam eva paccayabhāvo ti āha *nippariyāyen'*
498, 30 *ettha dvādasakammabhavā labbhantīti*. *Tesan* ti kammabha-
498, 30 vānam. *Sahajātakoti yā* ti akusalassa kammabhavassa
sahajātam upādānam sahajātakoti yā, itaram anantarūpa-
nissay' ādivasena upanissayakoṭiyā, kusalassa kamma

⁴¹¹ AG^m °bhāve
B^mP upapatti-
⁴¹² AG^m yuñjati
⁴¹³ B^mP upapatti-
⁴¹⁴ ABGG^mM °bhavo
⁴¹⁵ B^m °ādi jōtanā
⁴¹⁶ BGM jāti
⁴¹⁷ ABGG^mMP omit
⁴¹⁸ B^mP upapatti-
⁴¹⁹ AG^mM sabbam
BG saṅkham
⁴²⁰ BG vo

⁴²¹ AG^mM add yujjati
BG add yujjati pana padhāna-
bhūto kammabhavo yujjati
⁴²² ABGG^mMP omit
⁴²³ BGM °ga
⁴²⁴ B^mP va; DA omits
⁴²⁵ ABGG^mMP kassacitti
⁴²⁶ AG^m kattā
⁴²⁷ B^m adds pi
⁴²⁸ B^mMP upapatti-
⁴²⁹ B^mP upapatti-
⁴³⁰ B^mP upādānam

pana upanissayakoṭiyā va paccayo. Ettha ca yathā añña mañña-nissaya-sampayutta-atthi-avigat' ādippaccayānaṃ sahaṇṇāpaccayena ekasaṅgahataṃ dassetuṃ sahaṇṇākoṭiyā ti vuttaṃ, evaṃ ārammaṇūpanissaya-anantarūpanissaya-pakatūpanissayānaṃ ekajjhaṃ gahaṇavasena *upanissayakoṭiyā* ti vuttan ti daṭṭhabbaṃ. 498, 31

7. *Upādānassāti* ettha kām' upādānassa taṇhā upanissayakoṭiyā paccayo, ses' upādānānaṃ, sahaṇṇākoṭiyā pi upanissayakoṭiyā pi viññān' ādivedanāpariyosānā vipākavidhīti ⁴³¹ katvā. 498, 33

8. *Yadidaṃ vedanā ti ettha vipākavedanā* ti tam eva tāva ⁴³² *upanissayakoṭiyā* paccayo, itarakoṭiyā asam-bhavato. *Aññā* ti kusalākusalakiriyavedanā. *Aññathā pīti* sahaṇṇākoṭiyā pi. 499, 1

9. *Ettāvatā* ti jarāmaraṇ' ādinaṃ paccayaparamparādas-sanavasena pavattāya ettikāya desanāya. *Purimatanhaṇ* ti purimabhavasiddhaṃ taṇhaṃ. *Esa paccayo taṇhāya yadidaṃ vedanā* ti vatvā tad anantaraṃ phassapaccayā vedanā ti iti ⁴³³ *kho pan'* etaṃ vuttan ti ādinā vedanāya paccayabhū-tassa phassassa uddharaṇaṃ aññesu suttesu āgatanayena paṭiccasamuppādassa desanāmaggo, taṃ pana anotaritvā samudācāratanhādassanamukhen' eva ⁴³⁴ navatanhāmūladhamme ⁴³⁵ dassento āciṇṇadesanāmaggaṭo okkamanto ⁴³⁶ viya, tañ ca desanaṃ sarasato ⁴³⁷ appavattim ⁴³⁸ pasayha balakkārena desento ⁴³⁹ viya ca hotīti āha ⁴⁴⁰ *idānīti* ⁴⁴⁰ ādi. 499, 3

Dve taṇhā ti idhādhippetatanhā eva dvidhā bhindanto āha. *Esanatanhā* ⁴⁴¹ ti bhogānaṃ ⁴⁴² pariyesanavasena pavattanatanhā. ⁴⁴³ *Esitanhā* ⁴⁴⁴ ti pariyiṭṭhesu ⁴⁴⁵ bhogesu uppajjanatanhā. ⁴⁴⁶ *Samudācāratanhāyāti* pariyuṭṭhānava-sena pavattatanhāya. *Duvidhā p' esā vedanaṃ paṭicca* 499, 4

⁴³¹ ABGG^mM vipākavithīti

⁴³² ABGG^mM *add* uddhari

⁴³³ ABGG^mMP *omit*

⁴³⁴ ABGG^mM °mukhena

⁴³⁵ B^mP *omit* nava

⁴³⁶ ABGG^mM ukkamanto

⁴³⁷ B^m passato

P hasato

⁴³⁸ B^mP appavattanti

M appavattamti

⁴³⁹ ABGG^mM nento

⁴⁴⁰ ABGG^mM *omit*

⁴⁴¹ AG^m esannā-

BGM esanā-

⁴⁴² P bhogādīnaṃ

⁴⁴³ B^mP pavattatanhā

⁴⁴⁴ ABGG^mM esitanhā

⁴⁴⁵ B °yutṭhesu

⁴⁴⁶ B^mP uppajjamāna-

taṇhā nāma vedanāpaccayā ca appaṭiladdhānaṃ bhogānaṃ paṭilābhāya pariyesanā, paṭiladdhesu ⁴⁴⁷ ca tesu pātavy' āpatti-ādi hotīti.

- 499, 14 Paritassanavasena pariyesati etāyāti *pariyesanā*.
 499, 15 Āsayato payogato ca pariyesanā tathāpavatto citt' uppādo.
 Ten' āha *taṇhāya sati* hotīti. *Rūp' ādi-ārammaṇapaṭilābho*
 ti savatthukānaṃ rūp' ādi-ārammaṇānaṃ gavesanavasena
 pavattiyam pana apariyitthaṃ labbhati, tam pi atthato
 pariyesanāya laddham eva nāma tathārūpassa kammassa
 499, 16 pubbekatattā eva labbhanato. Ten' āha *so hi pariyesanāya*
 499, 17 *sati* hotīti. *Sukhavinicchayan* ti sukhaṃ visesato nicchinoti
 499, 18 *Jaṇṇā* ti jāneyya. Subhaṃ sukhaṃ ti ādikaṃ ārammaṇe
 abhūṭ' ākāraṃ vividhaṃ ninnabhāvena nicchinoti ⁴⁵⁴ āro-
 petīti vinicchayo. Assādānupassanatanāhādīṭṭhiyā pi evaṃ
 eva vinicchayabhāvo veditabbo. Imasmim̐ pana sutte vitakko
 499, 23 yeva āgato ti yojanā. *Imasmim̐ pana sutte* ti Sakkapañha-
 sutte. Tattha hi

“ Chando kho devānaṃ inda vitakkanidāno ” ti (v)

- 499, 23, 25 āgataṃ. *Idhāti* imasmim̐ Mahānidānasutte. *Vitakken' eva*
vinicchinantīti ⁴⁵⁵ etena “ vinicchiyati ⁴⁵⁶ etenāti vinic-
 chayo ” ti vinicchayasaddassa karaṇasāadhanatam ⁴⁵⁷ āha.
 499, 26 *Ettakan* ti ādi vinicchayan' ākāradassanaṃ.
 Chandan' atthena chando, evaṃ rañjan' atthena rāgo ti
 499, 30 *chandarāgo*. ⁴⁵⁸ Svāyaṃ anāsevanatāya mando hutvā
 499, 32 pavatto idhādhippeto ti āha *dubbalarāgassādhivacanan* ti.
 499, 32 *Ajjhosānan* ti taṇhādīṭṭhivasena abhinivisaṇaṃ. ⁴⁵⁹ “ May-

(v) D II 277

⁴⁴⁷ B^mP laddhesu
⁴⁴⁸ ABGG^mM vinicchi-
⁴⁴⁹ ABGG^mM °nicchiyo
⁴⁵⁰ ABGG^mM sukhi
⁴⁵¹ ABGG^mM atthagamato
 B^mP °gamanato
⁴⁵² B^mP omit
⁴⁵³ B^mP yāthā-
⁴⁵⁴ AM cindoti ; BG vinoti ;
 G^m vindoti

⁴⁵⁵ ABG^m °cchintīti
 B^m °cchinātīti
 G °cchinatīti
 P °cchindatīti
⁴⁵⁶ ABGG^mM °cchinti
 B^m °cchiyati
⁴⁵⁷ B^mP °sāghanam
⁴⁵⁸ B^mP omit
⁴⁵⁹ P °vesanaṃ

haṃ idan " ti hi taṇhāgāho yebhuyyena attagāhasannissayo
 va hoti. Ten' āha *Ahaṃ maman ti. Balavasanniṭṭhāna* ti 499, 33
 ca tesam gāhānaṃ thirabhāvappattim āha. *Taṇhādīṭṭhiva-* 499, 34
sena pariggahakaraṇa ti ahaṃ maman ti balavasanniṭṭhāna-
 vasena abhiniviṭṭhassa ⁴⁶⁰ att' attaniyagāhavatthuno añ-
 ñāsādhāraṇaṃ viya katvā pariggahetvā ṭhānaṃ, tathā-
 pavatto lobhasahagatacitt' uppādo. Attanā pariggahitassa
 vatthuno yassa vasena parehi sādāhāraṇabhāvassa ⁴⁶¹ asa-
 hano ⁴⁶² hoti puggalo, so dhammo *asahanatā. Evaṃ vacan'* 499,35; 500,1
atthaṃ vadanti niruttinayena. Saddalakkhaṇena ⁴⁶³ pana
 yassa dhammassa ⁴⁶⁴ vasena macchariyayogato ⁴⁶⁵ puggalo
 maccharo, tassa bhāvo, kammaṃ ⁴⁶⁶ vā *macchariyaṃ*, 500, 2
 macchero dhammo.

10. Macchariyassa balavabhāvato ādarena rakkhaṇaṃ
 ārakkho ti āha *dvāra . . . pe . . . suṭṭhu rakkhaṇa* ti. Attano 500, 4
 phalaṃ karotīti karaṇaṃ, ⁴⁶⁷ yaṃ kiñci kāraṇaṃ, adhiṃ
 karaṇaṃ ti *adhiṃ karaṇaṃ*, visesakāraṇaṃ. Visesakā- 500, 5
 raṇaṃ ca bhogānaṃ ārakkha-daṇḍadān' ādi-anatthasam-
 bhavassāti vuttaṃ *ārakkhādhiṃ karaṇa* ti ādi. *Paranisedhan'* 500, 6, 7
atthaṃ ti māraṇ' ādinā paresaṃ vibādhan' atthaṃ. Ādiyati
 etenāti ādānaṃ, daṇḍassa ādānaṃ *daṇḍ' ādānaṃ*, 500, 8
 āharitvā ⁴⁶⁸ paraviheṭhanacitt' uppādo. *Satth' ādāne* 500, 9
 pi es' eva nayo. Hatthaparāmās' ādivasena kāyena katab-
 bakalaho *kāyakaḷaho*. Mammaghaṭṭan' ādivasena vācāya 500, 9
 katabbakalaho *vācākaḷaho*. Virujjhanavasena virūpaṃ gaṇ- 500, 9
 hāti etenāti *viḅḅaḷho*. Viruddhaṃ vadati etenāti 500, 10
vivādo. *Tuvaṃ tuvaṃ* ti agāravavacanasahacara- 500, 11
 ṇato tuvaṃ tuvaṃ, sabbe p' ete ⁴⁶⁹ tathāpavattā dosasaha-
 gatacitt' uppādā veditabbā. Ten' āha Bhagavā

" Aneke pāpakā akusalā dhammā sambhavanti " ti. (w)

18. *Desanaṃ nivattesi* ti taṇhaṃ paṭicca pari- 500, 13
 yesanā ti ādinā anulomanayena pavattitaṃ desanaṃ

(w) D II 59

⁴⁶⁰ AG^m niṭṭhānassa

⁴⁶¹ BG °raṇaṃ-

⁴⁶² B^mP asahamāno

⁴⁶³ B^mP °lakkhaṇe

⁴⁶⁴ BG dhammasabhāva

⁴⁶⁵ ABGG^mM maccharayogato

⁴⁶⁶ BG kāmaṃ; M tāmamaṃ

⁴⁶⁷ AG^mM kāra-

⁴⁶⁸ B^mP abhibhavitvā

⁴⁶⁹ B^mP te

paṭilomanayena puna Ā r a k k h ā d h i k a r a ṇ a n ti
ārabhanto nivattesi.

- 500, 15 *Pañcakāmaguṇikarāgavāsenā*ti ārammaṇabhūtā pañcakā-
maguṇā etassa atthīti pañcakāmaguṇiko, tattha rañjana-
vasena ⁴⁷⁰ abhiramaṇavasena pavattarāgo, tassa vasena
500, 16 *uppannā* rañjanavasena taṇhāyanavasena pavattā *rūp'*
500, 15 *āditāṇhā* va kāmesu taṇhā ti *k ā m a t a ṇ h ā*. Bhavati
atthi sabbakālaṃ tiṭṭhatīti pavattā bhavadiṭṭhi ⁴⁷¹ uttara-
500, 16 padalopena bhavo, taṃsahagatā taṇhā *B h a v a t a ṇ h ā*.
Vibhavati vinassati ucchijjatīti pavattā vibhavadiṭṭhi ⁴⁷²
500, 17 vibhavo uttarapadalopena, taṃsahagatā taṇhā ⁴⁷³ *V i -*
500, 18 *b h a v a t a ṇ h ā* ti āha *sassatadiṭṭhī*ti ādi. *I m e d v e*
d h a m m ā ti

“ Esa paccayo upādānassa, yadidaṃ taṇhā ” ti (x)

- evam vuttā vaṭṭamūlatanā ca T a ṇ h a ṃ p a ṭ i c c a
p a r i y e s a ṇ ā ti evaṃ vuttā samudācāratanā cāti ime
500, 20 dve dhammā. *Vaṭṭamūlasamudācāravāsenā*ti vaṭṭamūlava-
500, 21 sena c' eva samudācāravasena ca. *Dvīhi koṭṭhāsehi*ti dvīhi
bhāgehi. Dvīhi avayavehi samosaranti nibbattanavasena
samavataranti ⁴⁷⁴ ito ti samosaraṇaṃ, paccayo, ekaṃ samo-
500, 21 saraṇaṃ etāsan ti *ekasamosaraṇā*. Kena pana ekasamosa-
500, 21 raṇā ti āha *vedanāyā*ti. Dve pi hi taṇhā vedanāpaccayā
500, 22 evāti. Ten' āha *vedanāpaccayena ekapaccayā* ti.

- Tato tato ⁴⁷⁵ osarivā āgantvā samavasaraṇaṭṭhānaṃ ⁴⁷⁶
500, 23 *osaraṇa-samosaraṇaṃ*. Vedanāya samaṃ saha ekasmiṃ
ārammaṇe osaraṇakā pavattanakā vedanā samosaraṇā ti
500, 27 āha *idaṃ sahaṇātasamosaraṇaṃ nāmāti*.

- 500, 30 19. *Sabbe* ti uppattidvāravasena bhindivā vuttā ⁴⁷⁷ cha
pi vipākaphassā ⁴⁷⁷ evaṃ ⁴⁷⁸ viññāṇ' ādi vedanāpariyosānā

(x) D II 58

⁴⁷⁰ ABGG^mM rajana-

⁴⁷¹ BG pabhava-

⁴⁷² ABGG^mMP *omit* vibhava

⁴⁷³ BG *add*:—vivattacchadatā savā-
sana-sabbakilesappahāṇanapub-
bakattā Buddhabhāvassa ara-
haṃ vaṭṭābhāvenāti phalena
hetu-anumānadassanaṃ Sammā-
sambuddho chadanābhāvenāti
hetunā phalānumānadassanaṃ
hetudvayaṃ vuttam vivatto vic-

chado vā ti dutiyavesārajjenāti
khīṇ' āsavassa te paṭijānato ti
ādinā vuttena vesārajje.

⁴⁷⁴ BG samosaranti
B^m samaṃ vattanti
P samavattanti

⁴⁷⁵ ABGG^mM *once only*

⁴⁷⁶ B^m samavasana-

P sammasana-

⁴⁷⁷⁻⁴⁷⁷ B^mP savipāka-

⁴⁷⁸ B^mP eva

vipākavīthīti⁴⁷⁹ katvā. Paṭiccasamuppādakathā nāma vaṭṭakathā ti āha *ṭhapetvā cattāro lok' uttaravipākaphasse* ti. 500, 31
Bahudhā ti bahuppakārena. Ayaṃ hi pañcadvāre cakkhupa- 500, 33
 sād' ādivatthukānaṃ pañcannaṃ vedanānaṃ cakkhusam-
 phass' ādiko phasso sahaajāta-aññamañña-nissaya-vipāka-
 āhāra-sampayutta-atthi-avigatavasena aṭṭhadhā paccayo
 hoti. Sesānaṃ pana ek' ekasmiṃ dvāre sampaticchana-
 santīraṇa-tadārammaṇavasena pavattānaṃ kāmāvacaravi-
 pākavedanānaṃ cakkhusamphass' ādiko phasso upanis-
 sayavasena ekadhā va paccayo hoti. Manodvāre pi tadāram-
 maṇavasena pavattānaṃ kāmāvacaravipākavedanānaṃ sa-
 hajātamanosamphasso tath' eva aṭṭhadhā paccayo hoti,
 tathā paṭisandhi-bhav' aṅga-cutivasena pavattānaṃ tebhū-
 makavipākavedanānaṃ. Yā pana tā manodvare tadāram-
 maṇavasena pavattā kāmāvacaravedanā, tasmaṃ manod-
 vār' āvajjanasampayutto manosamphasso upanissayavasena
 ekadhā va paccayo hotīti evaṃ phasso bahudhā vedanāya
 paccayo hotīti veditabbaṃ.

20. *Vedanādīnaṃ* ti vedanā-saññā-saṅkhāra-viññāṇānaṃ. 500, 34
*Asadisabhāvē*⁴⁸⁰ ti anubhavana-sañjānanābhisaṅkharaṇa- 500, 35
 vijānanabhāvē. Te hi aññamaññaividhurena vedayit' ādi-
 rūpena ākiriyaṇti paññāyanti *ākārā* ti *vuccanti*. *Te* 500, 34, 35
yevāti vedanādīnaṃ te eva vedayit' ādi-ākārā. *Sādhukam* 500, 35
dassiyamānā ti sakkaccam paccakkhato viya pakāsiyamānā.
Taṃ taṃ līnaṃ atthaṃ gamentīti: Arūp' aṭṭho⁴⁸¹ āram- 500, 36
 maṇābhīmukhanaman' aṭṭho ti evaṃ ādikaṃ taṃ taṃ
 līnaṃ apākaṭaṃ atthaṃ gamenti nāpentīti *līṅgāni*. 500, 36
Tassa tassa sañjānanahetuto ti tassa tassa arūp' aṭṭh' ādi- 500, 36
 kassa sallakkhaṇakāraṇattā.⁴⁸² Nimīyanti anumīyanti ete-
 hīti *nimittāni*. *Tathā tathā* arūpabhāv' ādippakārena 500, 37
 vedayit' ādippakārena ca uddisittabbato kathetabbato
uddesā. *Tasmā* ti asadisabhāvē ti ādinā vuttam ev' 501, 1
 atthaṃ kāraṇabhāvena paccāmasati. Yasmā vedanādīnaṃ
 aññamañña-asadisabhāvē yathāvutten' atthena ākār' ādayo,
 tasmā *ayaṃ* idāni vuccamāno *ettha* pālīpade attho. *Nāma-* 501, 1, 2
samūhassāti ārammaṇābhīmukhaṃ naman' aṭṭhena nāman

⁴⁷⁹ B^mP °vidhīti

⁴⁸⁰ So all MSS.

DA asadisabhāvē

⁴⁸¹ AG^mM ārup'-

⁴⁸² B^mP °kkhaṇassa kāra-

ti laddhasamaññaassa vedanâdicatukkhandhasaṅgahassa ⁴⁸³
 501, 3 arūpadhammapuñjassa. *Paññattī* ti: Nāmakāyo, arū-
 501, 6 pakalāpo, arūpino, khandhā ti ādikā paññāpanā hoti. Cetanā-
 padhānattā saṅkhārakkhandhadhammānaṃ *saṅkhārānaṃ*
cetanākāre ti ādi vuttaṃ. ⁴⁸⁴ Tathā hi suttantabhājanīye
 saṅkhārakkhandhavibhajane

“ Yā cetanā sañcetanā sañcetaṇṇatattan ⁴⁸⁵ ” ti (y)

501, 10 cetanā va niddiṭṭhā. *Asatīti* asantesu. Vacanavipallāsena
 501, 11 hi evaṃ vuttaṃ. *Cattāro khande vatthum katvā* ti vedanā
 saññā cittaṃ cetanādayo ti ime catukkhandhasaṅgānaṃ
 nissayapaccakkhabhūte dhamme vatthum katvā. Ayañ
 501, 12 ca nayo pañcadvāre pi sambhavatīti *manodvāre* ti visesi-
 501, 12 taṃ. *Adhivacanasamphassavevacano* ⁴⁸⁶ ti ⁴⁸⁷ adhivacanamu-
 khena ⁴⁸⁸ paññattimukhena gahetabbattā adhivacanasam-
 phasso ti laddhanāmo. So ti manosamphasso. Pañcavo-
 501, 13 kāre ⁴⁸⁹ hadayavatthum nissāya labbhanato *rūpakāye pañ-*
 501, 13 *ñāyeth’* eva, ⁴⁹⁰ ayaṃ pana nayo idha na icchito ⁴⁹¹ vedanā-
 dipaṭikkhepavasena asambhavapariyāyassa coditattā ⁴⁹² ti
 501, 14 *pañcapasāde vatthum katvā uppaṇṇeyyāti* attho vutto.

Na hi vedanādisannissayena vinā pañcapasāde vatthum
 katvā manosamphassassa sambhavo atthi. Uppattiṭṭhāne
 asati anuppattiṭṭhānato phalassa uppatti nāma kadāci pi n’
 atthīti imam atthaṃ yathādhikatassa atthassa nidassana-
 501, 15, 16 vasena dassento *ambarukkhe* ti ādim āha. *Rūpakāyato* ti
 501, 16 kevalaṃ rūpakāyato. *Tassāti* manosamphassassa.

Virodhipaccayasannipāte vibhūtataraṃ visadis’ uppatti, tas-
 mim vā sati attano santāne vijjamānass’ eva visadis’ uppat-
 501, 18 tihetubhāvo *ruppan’ ākāro*. So eva ruppan’ ākāro vatthu-
 sappatigh’ ādikaṃ ⁴⁹³ taṃ taṃ līnaṃ atthaṃ gametīti
 501, 18, 19 *līgaṃ*. Tassa tassa sañjānanahetuto *nimittaṃ*. Tathā
 501, 19 tathā uddisitabbato *uddeso* ti evaṃ p’ ettha ⁴⁹⁴ ākāre’ ādayo

(y) Vbh 144

⁴⁸³ B^mP °saṅkhātassa
⁴⁸⁴ AG^m vutto; BGM vuttā
⁴⁸⁵ ABGG^mM cetayitattan
⁴⁸⁶ BG °mevacana
⁴⁸⁷ BG *omit*
⁴⁸⁸ BG *omit* adhivacana
⁴⁸⁹ B^mP *add* ca

⁴⁹⁰ AG^m paññāyenethava
 B^mP °ññāyat’ eva
 DA *omits* eva
⁴⁹¹ ABGG^mM h’ icchito
⁴⁹² B^m jotitattā
⁴⁹³ BGM sampatī-
⁴⁹⁴ B^mP ettha

atthato veditabbā. Vatth' ārammaṇānaṃ aññaṃaññaṃpaṭi-
hananaṃ *paṭigho*, tato paṭighato jāto *paṭigha-* 501, 20
samphasso. Ten' āha *Sappatighan* ⁴⁹⁵ ti ādi. *Nāma-* 501, 20, 23
kāyato ti kevalaṃ nāmakāyato. *Tassāti* paṭighasamphas- 501, 23
sassa. Sesam paṭhamapañhe vuttanayam eva.

Ubhayavasenāti nāmakāyo rūpakāyo ti ubhayasannissa- 501, 25
yassa adhivacanasamphasso paṭighasamphasso ⁴⁹⁶ ti ubhaya-
samphassassa ⁴⁹⁷ vasena.

Visum visum paccayaṃ dassetvā ti vyatirekamukhena 501, 29
paccekam nāmakāya-rūpakāyasaññitaṃ paccayaṃ das-
setvā. *Tesan* ti phassānaṃ. *Avisesato* ⁴⁹⁸ ti visesaṃ akatvā, 501, 30
sāmaññato. *Dassetun* ti vyatirekamukhen' eva dassetuṃ. 501, 31

Es' eva ⁴⁹⁹ *hetū* ti esa chasu pi dvāresu pavatto 501, 33
nāmarūpasāṅkhāto hetu yathārahaṃ dvinnam pi phassā-
naṃ. Idāni ⁵⁰⁰ taṃ yathārahaṃ pavattiṃ vibhajitvā
dassetuṃ *Cakkhuvār' ādisu hīti* ādi vuttaṃ. *Sampayut-* 501, 34, 35
takā ⁵⁰¹ *khandhā* ⁵⁰¹ ti phassena sampayuttā vedanādayo
khandhā. Āvajjanassāpi sampayuttakkhandhagahaṇen' ev'
ettha gahaṇaṃ datṭhabbaṃ tad avinābhāvato. Parato ⁵⁰²
manosamphasse pi es' eva nayo. *Pañcavidho pīti* cakkhu- 501, 36
samphass' ādivasena pañcavidho pi. *So phasso* ti paṭi- 501, 35
ghasamphasso. *Bahudhā* ti bahuppakārena. Tathā hi 502, 5
vipākānāmaṃ, ⁵⁰³ vipākassa anekabhedassa manosamphas-
sassa sahaajāta-aññaṃañña-nissaya-vipāka-sampayutta-atthi-
avigatavasena sattadhā paccayo hoti. Yam pan' ettha
āhāra-kiccaṃ, taṃ āhārapaccayavasena; ⁵⁰⁴ yaṃ indriya-
kiccaṃ, taṃ indriyapaccayavasena ca paccayo hoti.
Avipākaṃ pana nāmaṃ avipākassa manosamphassassa
ṭhapetvā vipākapaccayaṃ itaresaṃ vasena paccayo hoti.
Rūpaṃ pana cakkh' āyatan' ādibhedam ⁵⁰⁵ cakkhusam-
phass' ādikassa pañcavidhassa phassassa nissaya-purejāta-

⁴⁹⁵ AG^m samghaṭisan

B paṭighan

G sampati-

⁴⁹⁶ BG *omit*

⁴⁹⁷ BGM ubhayassa phassassa

P ubhayassa sampha-

⁴⁹⁸ AG^m ava-

⁴⁹⁹ AG^m *add* na

⁵⁰⁰ B idam pi

G idāni idam pi

⁵⁰¹ So all MSS.

DA °yuttakkhandhā with B^m

v.l. °yuttakā khandhā

⁵⁰² ABGG^mM *omit*

⁵⁰³ ABGG^mM vipākā-

⁵⁰⁴ AG^m āhāra-kiccayavasena

BG °vipaccaya-

M āhārayavipaccaya-

⁵⁰⁵ AG^m °ādivasenabhedam

indriya-vippayutta-atthi-avigatavasena ⁵⁰⁶ chadhā ⁵⁰⁷ paccayo hoti. ⁵⁰⁸ Rūp' āyatan' ādibhedam tassa pañcavidhassa ārammaṇa-purejāta-atthi-avigatavasena catudhā paccayo hoti. Manosamphassassa pana tāni rūp' āyatan' ādini dhamm' ārammaṇā ca tathā ⁵⁰⁹ ca ⁵⁰⁹ ārammaṇapaccaya-matten' eva paccayo hoti. Vatthurūpaṃ pana manosamphassassa nissaya-purejāta-vippayutta-atthi-avigatavasena pañcadhā paccayo hoti. Evaṃ *nāmarūpaṃ* assa phassassa *bahudhā paccayo hotīti* veditabbaṃ.

502, 5

502, 5

502, 6, 8

502, 8

502, 8

502, 11

502, 12

502, 11

502, 12

502, 13

502, 13

502, 14

502, 16

502, 18

21. Paṭham' uppattiyam viññāṇam nāmarūpassa visesa-paccayo ti imam attham vyatirekamukhena dassetuṃ pāḷiyam mātukucchiṃ ⁵¹⁰ na okkamissathāti ādi vuttaṃ. Gabbhaseyyakapaṭisandhi hi bāhirato mātukucchiṃ okkamantassa viya ⁵¹¹ hontī pi atthato yathāpaccayaṃ ⁵¹² khandhānaṃ tattha paṭham' uppatti yeva. Ten' āha *paṇisitivā ... pe ... nappavattissathāti. Suddhan* ti kevalam viññāṇena amissitam virahitam. *Avasesan* ti idaṃ nāmāpekkham, tasmā *avasesam nāmarūpan* ti ⁵¹³ viññāṇam ṭhapetvā avasesam nāmarūpaṃ vā ti attho. *Paṭisandhivasena okkantan* ti paṭisandhigahaṇavasena, mātukucchiṃ bhav' antarassa ⁵¹⁴ vā paṭhamāvayavabhāvena otiṇṇam. *Vokkamissathāti* santativicchedam vināsam upagamiṣṣatha, tam pana maraṇam nāma hotīti āha *cutivasenāti. Assāti* viññāṇassa, tañ ca kho viññāṇasāmaññavasena vuttaṃ. Ten' āha ⁵¹⁵ *tass' eva cittassa nirodhenāti*, paṭisandhicittass' eva nirodhenāti attho. *Tato* ti paṭisandhicittato. Paṭisandhicittassa, tato dutiya-tatīyacittānaṃ vā nirodhena cuti na hotīti vuttaṃ attham yuttito vibhāvetuṃ *Paṭisandhicittena hīti* ādi vuttaṃ. *Etasmim antare* ti etasmim solasacittakkhaṇe kāle. *Antarāyo n' atthāti* ettha dārakassa tāva maraṇ' antarāyo mā hotu tadā cuticittassa asam-bhavato, mātu pan katham tad ⁵¹⁶ ārammaṇ' antarāyābhāvo ⁵¹⁶ ti? Tattakam ⁵¹⁷ kālam anatikkamitvā ⁵¹⁸ tad

⁵⁰⁶ BG *omit* nissaya⁵⁰⁷ ABGG^mM chaddhā⁵⁰⁸ ABGG^mM ti⁵⁰⁹ AG^m tathā caBGM *omit*⁵¹⁰ B^mP °kucchimhi⁵¹¹ ABGG^mM *add* hoti⁵¹² BG °paccaya⁵¹³ B^m *adds* imam; P *adds* idaṃ⁵¹⁴ B^mP okkamantassa⁵¹⁵ ABGG^mM *add* na⁵¹⁶ A °antāyābhāvo

BG °antarāyābhāvo

B^mP tadā maraṇ'-⁵¹⁷ AG^m tattakā; B^mP tam tam⁵¹⁸ AG^m atikka-

antare ⁵¹⁹ yeva cavanadhammāya gabbhagahaṇass' eva
 asambhavato. Ten' āha *Ayaṃ hi anokāso nāmāti*, cutiyā ^{502, 18}
 ti adhippāyo. *Paṭisandhicittena* ⁵²⁰ *saddhiṃ* ⁵²¹ *samuṭṭhita-* ^{502, 19}
rūpānīti okkantikkhaṇe uppannakammajarūpāni vadanti. ⁵²²
 Tāni hi nippariyāyato paṭisandhicittena saddhiṃ samuṭṭhi-
 tarūpāni nāma, na utusamuṭṭhānāni paṭisandhicittassa
 uppādato pacchā samuṭṭhitattā. Cittaj' āhārānaṃ ⁵²³ pana
 tadā asambhavo eva. Yāni paṭisandhicittena saddhiṃ
 samuṭṭhitarūpāni, tāni tividhāni tassa uppādakkhaṇe samu-
 ṭṭhitāni, ṭhitikkhaṇe samuṭṭhitāni, bhaṅgakkhaṇe samu-
 ṭṭhitānīti. Tesu uppādakkhaṇe samuṭṭhitāni sattarasamassa
 bhav' aṅgassa uppādakkhaṇe nirujjhanti, ṭhitikkhaṇe samu-
 ṭṭhitāni ṭhitikkhaṇe nirujjhanti, bhaṅgakkhaṇe samuṭṭhitāni
 bhaṅgakkhaṇe ⁵²⁴ nirujjhanti. Tattha bhajjamāno ⁵²⁵ dham-
 mo bhajjamānassa ⁵²⁵ dhammassa paccayo hotīti na sakkā
 vattum, uppāde pana ṭhitiyañ ca ⁵²⁶ sakkā ti: Sattarasa-
 massa bhav' aṅgassa uppādakkhaṇe, ṭhitikkhaṇe ca dharan-
 tānaṃ vasena tassa paccayam ⁵²⁷ dātum ⁵²⁸ sakkontīti. ⁵²⁹
 Rūpakāyūpatthambhitass' eva hi nāmakāyassa pañcavo-
 kāre pavattīti. ⁵³⁰ Tehi rūpadhammehi tassa cittassa bal'
 ādhānaṃ ⁵³¹ sandhāy' āha *sattarasamassa . . . pe . . . pa-* ^{502, 20}
vatti ⁵³² *pavattatīti*. ⁵³³ *Paveṇi ghaṭṭiyatīti* atthacattālīsa- ^{502, 21}
 kammajarūpapaveṇi ⁵³⁴ sambandhā hutvā pavattati. Pa-
 ṭhamam hi paṭisandhicittam, tato yāva soḷasamaṃ bhav'
 aṅgacittam, tesu ek' ekassa uppādaṭṭhitibhaṅgavasena ⁵³⁵
 tayo tayo khaṇā. Tattha ek' ekassa cittassa tīsu tīsu ⁵³⁶
 khaṇesu samatiṃsa samatiṃsa ⁵³⁶ kammajarūpāni uppaj-
 janti. Iti soḷasatikā atthacattālīsaṃ honti. Esa nayo tato
 paresu pi. Tam sandhāya vuttam: Atthacattālīsakam-

⁵¹⁹ BGM anuttare
⁵²⁰ ABGG^mM omit cittena
⁵²¹ ABGG^mM omit
⁵²² B^mP vadati
⁵²³ B^m °āhārājānaṃ
⁵²⁴ P ṭhitikkhaṇe
⁵²⁵ B^mP bhaṇja-
⁵²⁶ B^mP add na na
⁵²⁷ B^mP add pi
⁵²⁸ B^mP add na
⁵²⁹ B^mP add vuttam

⁵³⁰ A pattatīti
 BGM pavattatīti
 G^m pattīti
⁵³¹ BG °ādhārānaṃ
 B^mP balavataraṃ
⁵³² ABGG^mM omit
⁵³³ BG pavattīti
⁵³⁴ AG^mM °kammajiyarūpa-
⁵³⁵ AG^m °bhavaṅga-
⁵³⁶ ABGG^mM omit

- 502, 21 majassa ⁵³⁷ rūpapaveṇi ⁵³⁸ sambandhā hutvā pavattatīti. *Sace pana* ⁵³⁹ *na sakkontīti* paṭisandhicittena saddhim samuṭṭhitarūpāni sattarasamassa bhav' aṅgassa paccayaṃ dātum sace na sakkonti. Yadi hi paṭisandhicittato sattara-samaṃ cuticittam siyā, paṭisandhicittassa tthitibhaṅgak-khaṇesu pi kammajarūpaṃ na uppajjeyya, pageva bhav' aṅgacittakkhaṇesu. Tathā sati n' atth' eva ⁵⁴⁰ tassa cit-tassa paccayaḷābho ti pavatti nappavattati, paveṇi na ghaṭiyat' eva, aññadatthu vicchijjati. Ten' āha *vokka-manam* ⁵⁴¹ *nāma hotīti* ādi.
- 502, 22 *I t t h a t t ā y ā* ti itthampakāratāya. ⁵⁴² Yādiso gab-bhaseyyakassa attabhāvo, tam sandhāy' etaṃ vuttam. Tassa ca pañcakkhandhā anūnā eva hontīti āha *Evam* *paripunnāpañcakkhandhabhāvāyāti*. *Upacchijjissathāti* san-tānavicchedenā vicchineyya. ⁵⁴³ *Suddham nāmarūpaṃ* *evāti* viññānavirahitam kevalam nāmarūpaṃ eva. Avaya-vānam pāripūri *vuddhi*. Thirabhāvappatti *virūhi*. Mahal-lakabhāvappatti *vepullam*. Tāni ca yathākkamaṃ paṭham' ādivayavasena hontīti vuttam *paṭhamavayavasenāti* ādi.
- 502, 24 *Vā-saddo* aniyam' attho, tena vassasahassadvay' ādinam ⁵⁴⁴ saṅgaho daṭṭhabbo.
- 502, 28 *Viññānam* *evāti* niyamavacanam, ito bāhirakappitassa attano issar' ādinā ca paṭikkhepapadam, ⁵⁴⁵ na avijjādi-phass' ādipaṭikkhepapadam, ⁵⁴⁶ paṭiyoginivattanaparattā ⁵⁴⁷ avadhāraṇassa. Ten' āha *es' eva hetūti* ⁵⁴⁸ ādi. Ayaṇ ca nayo heṭṭhā pi sabbapadesu yathārahaṃ vattabbo. Idāni viññānam eva nāmarūpassa padhānakāraṇaṃ ti imam attham opammavasena vibhāvetum *Yathā hīti* ādi vuttam. Paccekam viya samuditassāpi nāmarūpassa viññānena vinā attakiccāsamattatam ⁵⁴⁹ dassetum *tvam nāmarūpaṃ nā-māti* ekajjham gahaṇam. *Purecārike* ti pubbaṅgame. ⁵⁵⁰
- 503, 2
- 503, 3
- 503, 4
- 503, 9
- 503, 10

⁵³⁷ ABGG^mM °kammajiya⁵³⁸ ABGG^mM omī rūpa⁵³⁹ ABGG^mM omī⁵⁴⁰ BG tatth' eva⁵⁴¹ AG^m okka-B^m vokkamati⁵⁴² ABGG^mM idampakāra⁵⁴³ AG^mM vicchineyya⁵⁴⁴ B °sahassadvādinamdvaya

G °sahassadvādinamdva

⁵⁴⁵ ABGG^mM °kkhepa⁵⁴⁶ AG^mM °paṭikkheparam

BG °paṭikkheparam

⁵⁴⁷ B^mP °padattā⁵⁴⁸ ABGG^mM hotīti⁵⁴⁹ AG^mM atthikiccā-

BG atthikiccā-

⁵⁵⁰ AG^m °gamoB^mP add va

Viññāṇaṃ hi saha-jātadhammānaṃ pubbaṅgamaṃ. Ten' āha Bhagavā :

“ Manopubbaṅgamā dhammā ” ti.⁽²⁾

Bahudhā ti anekappakārena *paccayo hoti*. Kathaṃ? Vi- 503, 13, 14
pākanāmassa hi paṭisandhiyaṃ aññaṃ vā viññāṇaṃ
sahajāta-añña-mañña-nissaya⁵⁵¹-vipāka-āhāra-indriya-sam-
payutta⁵⁵²-atthi-avigatapaccayehi navadhā paccayo hoti.
Vatthurūpassa paṭisandhiyaṃ saha-jāta-añña-mañña-nissaya-
vipāka-āhāra-indriya-vippayutta-atthi-avigatapaccayehi na-
vadhā paccayo hoti. Thapetvā pana vatthurūpaṃ sesarū-
passa imesu navasu añña-maññapaccayaṃ apanetvā sesehi
atthahi paccayehi paccayo hoti. Abhisankhāravīññāṇaṃ
pana asaññasattarūpassa, pañcavokāre vā kammajassa
suttantikapariyāyato upanissayavasena ekadhā va paccayo
hoti. Avasesaṃ hi paṭhamabhav' āngato pabhuti sabbam pi
viññāṇaṃ tassa nāmarūpassa yathārahaṃ paccayo hotīti
veditabbam. Ayam ettha saṅkhepo, vitthārato pana pac-
cayanaye⁵⁵³ dassiyamāne sabbā⁵⁵⁴ pi Mahāpakaraṇakathā
ānetabbā hotīti na vitthāritā. Kathaṃ pan' etaṃ pacceta-
bbaṃ “ paṭisandhināmarūpaṃ viññāṇapaccayā hoti ” ti?
Suttato yuttito ca. Pāliyaṃ hi

“ Cittānuparivattino dhammā ” ti (a¹)

ādinā nayena bahudhā vedanādināṃ viññāṇapaccayatā
āgatā.⁵⁵⁵ Yuttito pana idha citta-jena⁵⁵⁶ rūpena diṭṭhena⁵⁵⁷
adiṭṭhassāpi rūpassa viññāṇaṃ paccayo hotīti viññāyati.
Cittehi pasanne appasanne vā tad anurūparūpāni⁵⁵⁸ uppaj-
jamānāni diṭṭhāni, diṭṭhena ca adiṭṭhassa anumānaṃ
hotīti. Iminā idha diṭṭhena cittajarūpena adiṭṭhassāpi
paṭisandhirūpassa viññāṇaṃ paccayo hotīti paccetabbam

(2) Dh 1 (a¹) Dhs p. 5

⁵⁵¹ ABGG^mM *add* sampayutta

⁵⁵² ABGG^mM vippayutta

⁵⁵³ AG^m °nayena

⁵⁵⁴ AG^m tabbā

⁵⁵⁵ A āhata; BGG^mM āhatā

⁵⁵⁶ AG^m *add* :—rūpassa viññāṇaṃ
paccayo hotīti paccetabbam
etaṃ kammasamuṭṭhānassāpi

hi rūpassa cittasamuṭṭhāna-
viññāṇapaccayatā Patthāne

āgatāti pana

BG cittatojana

⁵⁵⁷ ABGG^mM *add* diṭṭhena
adiṭṭhena

⁵⁵⁸ B^mP anurūpāni rūpāni

etaṃ. Kammasamuṭṭhānassāpi ⁵⁵⁹ hi rūpassa cittasamuṭṭhānassa ⁵⁶⁰ viya viññāṇapaccayatā Paṭṭhāne āgatā ti.

503, 15 22. Idha *s a m u d a y a*-saddo samudāyasaddo viya
503, 15 samūhapariyāyo ti āha *dukkharāsisambhavo* ti.

503, 20 *Ekako* ti asahāyo rājaparisārahito. *Passeyyāma te rāja-*
bhāvan amhehi vinā ti adhippāyo. Yathāraham parisam

503, 21 rañjetīti ⁵⁶¹ hi rājā. *Atthato* ti atthasiddhito avadantam pi
503, 22, 24 *vadati viya. Hadayavatthun* ti iminā va tannissayo ⁵⁶² pi

503, 24 gahito vāti daṭṭhabbam. Nānantariyabhāvato nissayanis-
sayo pi nissayo t' eva ⁵⁶³ vuccatīti. *Paṭisandhiviññāṇam*

503, 25, 26 *nāma bhaveyyāsi*, n' etaṃ ṭhānam vijjatīti attho. Ten' āha
passeyyāmāti ādi. *Bahudhā* ti anekadhā *paccayo hoti.*

Katham? Nāmaṃ tāva paṭisandhiyaṃ sahaajāta-aññamañ-
ña-nissaya-vipāka-sampayutta-atthi-avigatapaccayehi sat-
tadhā viññāṇassa paccayo hotīti. Kiñci pan' ettha hetupac-
cayena, kiñci āhārapaccayenāti evaṃ aññathā pi paccayo
hoti. Avipākam pana nāmaṃ yathāvuttesu paccayesu
ṭhapetvā vipākapaccayaṃ itarehi chahi paccayehi paccayo
hoti. Kiñci pan' ettha hetupaccayena, kiñci āhārapacca-
yenāti evaṃ ⁵⁶⁴ aññathā pi paccayo hoti, tañ ca kho pavat-
tiyaṃ yeva na paṭisandhiyaṃ. Rūpato pana hadayavatthu
paṭisandhiyaṃ viññāṇassa sahaajāta-aññamañña-nissaya-vip-
payutta-atthi-avigatapaccayehi chadhā ⁵⁶⁵ paccayo hoti.⁵⁶⁶
Pavattiyam pana sahaajāta ⁵⁶⁷-aññamaññapaccayavajjitehi,
⁵⁶⁸ saha purejātapaccayena, teh' eva pañcahi ⁵⁶⁸ paccayo
hoti. Cakkh' āyatan' ādibhedam pana pañcavidham pi
rūpaṃ yathākkamaṃ cakkhuvīññāṇ' ādibhedassa viññā-
ṇassa nissaya-purejāta-indriya-vippayutta-atthi-avigatapac-
cayehi paccayo hoti.⁵⁶⁹ Evaṃ nāmarūpaṃ viññāṇassa
bahudhā paccayo hotīti veditabbam.

Yvāyam ⁵⁷⁰ anukkamena ⁵⁷¹ viññāṇassa nāmarūpaṃ,⁵⁷²

⁵⁵⁹ B kammacittasamu-

G kamma twice

⁵⁶⁰ B kammamasamu-

G cittakammamasamu-

⁵⁶¹ AG^m rañjayatīti

⁵⁶² AG^m nantissajoyā

⁵⁶³ B^mP tveva

⁵⁶⁴ B^mP omit

⁵⁶⁵ B^mP add va

⁵⁶⁶ M adds va

⁵⁶⁷ ABGG^mM omit

⁵⁶⁸⁻⁵⁶⁹ B^mP pañcahi purejāta-
paccayena saha teh'
eva paccayehi

⁵⁶⁹ B^mP hotīti

⁵⁷⁰ ABGG^mM svāyam

⁵⁷¹ ABGG^mM anukkanto

⁵⁷² ABGG^mM add ti

paṭisandhināmarūpassa ⁵⁷³ ca viññāṇaṃ paṭi paccayabhāvo,
so kadāci viññāṇassa sātisayo, kadāci nāmarūpassa, kadāci
ubhinnaṃ samaraso ⁵⁷⁴ ti tividho pi so *Ettāvatā* ti ^{503, 27}
padena ekajjhaṃ gahito ti dassento *viññāṇe* ... *pe* ... ^{503, 27-}
pavattesūti vatvā puna yad ⁵⁷⁵ idam ⁵⁷⁶ viññāṇaṃ nāmarūpa- ^{503, -29}
saññitānaṃ pañcannaṃ khandhānaṃ aññamaññasannis-
sayena ⁵⁷⁶ pavattānaṃ ettakena sabbāyaṃ ⁵⁷⁷ vaṭṭ' uppat-
tīti ⁵⁷⁷ imam atthaṃ dassento *ettakena* ... *pe* ... *paṭi-* ^{503, 29-31}
sandhiyo ti āha. Tattha *ettakenāti* ettaken' eva, na ito ^{503, 29}
aññena kenaci kārakavedakasabhāvena attanā, issar' ādinā
vā ti attho. Antogadhāvadhāraṇaṃ ⁵⁷⁸ h' etaṃ padaṃ.

Vacanamattam eva adhikiccāti dās' ādisu Sirivaḍḍhak' ^{503, 33}
ādi-saddo viya atathattā ⁵⁷⁹ vacanamattam eva adhikāraṃ
katvā *pavattassa*. Ten' āha *atthaṃ adisvā* ti. *Vohārassāti* ^{503, 32, 33}
voharaṇamattassa. ⁵⁸⁰ *Paṭho* ti pavattimaggo pavattiyā ^{503, 33}
visayo. Yasmā saraṇakiriyāvasena puggalo *salo* ti vuccati, ^{503, 34}
sompajānakiriyāvasena *sompajāno* ti, tasmā vuttaṃ *kāra-* ^{504, 1}
ṇāpadesavasenāti. Kāraṇaṃ niddhāretvā vutti ⁵⁸¹ *niruti-* ^{503, 34}
tīti. Ekam eva sattaṃ ⁵⁸² *Paṇḍito* ti ādinā pakārato ^{504, 2}
ñāpanato *paññattīti* vadanti. So eva hi paṇḍito ti ca vyatto ti ^{504, 2}
ca medhāvī ti ca paññāpiyatīti. Paṇḍiccappakārato pana
paṇḍito, veyyattiyappakārato *vyatto* ti paññāpiyatīti evaṃ ^{504, 2}
pakārato paññāpanato paññattīti. Yasmā idha adhivacana-
nirutti-paññattipadāni samān' atthāni, sabbañ ca vacanaṃ
adhivacan' ādibhāvaṃ bhajati, ⁵⁸³ tasmā kesuci ⁵⁸⁴ vacana-
visesesu visesena ⁵⁸⁵ pavattehi adhivacan' ādisaddehi sabbāni
vacanāni paññattīti - atthappakāsanāsāmaññena vuttānīti
iminā adhippāyena ayam atthayojanā katā ti veditabbā.

Atha vā *adhi*-saddo uparibhāve, uparivacanaṃ *adhi-* ^{503, 31}
vacanaṃ. Kassa upari? Pakāsetabbassa atthassāti
pākaṭo 'yam attho. Adhīnaṃ vā vacanaṃ *adhi-* ^{503, 31}
vacanaṃ. Kena adhīnaṃ? Atthena. Tathā taṃta-

⁵⁷³ ABGG^mM omit paṭisandhi

⁵⁷⁴ B^mP sadiso

⁵⁷⁵ B^mP yam idam pi

⁵⁷⁶ B^mP °maññanissa-

⁵⁷⁷ BG saddhāyaṃ vaṭṭ'-
B^mP sabbā samsāravatṭappa-
vattīti

M °vaṭṭappantīti

⁵⁷⁸ BG °dhāraṇe; M °dhāraṇa

⁵⁷⁹ ABGG^mM atthattā

⁵⁸⁰ BG °matthassa

⁵⁸¹ B^mP utti

⁵⁸² B^mP atthaṃ

⁵⁸³ ABGG^mM vajati

⁵⁸⁴ AG^m tesuci

⁵⁸⁵ AG^mM visena
BG vacanavisesana

- matthappakāsane⁵⁸⁶ nicchitaṃ, niyataṃ vā vacanaṃ
 503, 34 *nirutti*. Paṭhavīdhātu-puris' ādi-taṃtampakārena nā-
 504, 2 panato *paññattī* ti evaṃ adhivacaṇ' ādipadānaṃ
 sabbavacanesu pavatti veditabbā. Aññathā Sirivaḍḍhaka-
 Dhanavaḍḍhakappakārānaṃ eva * abhilāpānaṃ adhivaca-
 natā, sato sampajāno ti evaṃ pakārānaṃ⁵⁸⁷ eva * niruttitā,
 paṇḍito vyatto ti evaṃ pakārānaṃ eva ekam⁵⁸⁸ eva atthaṃ
 tena tena pakārena nāpentānaṃ paññattitā ca āpajjeyyāti.
 Evaṃ tihi pi nāmehi vuttassa vohārassa pavattimaggo saha
 viññāṇena nāmarūpan ti ettāvatā va icchitabbo. Ten' āha
 504, 4, 6 *Itīti* ādi. *Paññāya avacaritabban* ti paññāya pavattitab-
 504, 6 baṃ, ñeyyan ti attho. Ten' āha *jānitabban* ti. *Vaṭṭan*
 ti kilesavaṭṭaṃ, kammavaṭṭaṃ,⁵⁸⁹ vipākavaṭṭan ti tivi-
 504, 7 dham pi vaṭṭaṃ. *Vaṭṭatīti*⁵⁹⁰ pavattati. Ta-y-idam
 jāyethāti ādinā pañcahi padehi vuttassa atthassa nigama-
 navasena vuttaṃ. Ādi-saddena itthi,⁵⁹¹ puriso ti⁵⁹¹ ādinam
 504, 9 pi saṅgaho daṭṭhabbo. *Nāmapaññatt' atthāyāti* khandh'
 ādi-phass' ādi-satt' ādi-itth' ādināmassa paññāpan' atthāya.
 504, 10 Vatthum⁵⁹² pi ettāvatā va. Ten' āha *Khandhapañcakam pi*
 504, 10 *ettāvatā*⁵⁹³ *paññāyatīti*. *Ettāvatā* ti ettakena, saha viññā-
 504, 15 ṇena⁵⁹⁴ nāmarūpappavattiyā ti attho. Anusandhīyati
 etenāti *anusandhi*, heṭṭhā āgatadesanāya anusandhāna-
 vasena pavattā uparidesanā, sā paṭhamapadassa dassitā,
 504, 14 idāni dutiyapadassa dassetabbā ti tam atthaṃ dassento *ii*
Bhagavā ti ādim āha.
 504, 18 23. *Rūpin*⁵⁹⁵ ti rūpavantam.⁵⁹⁶ *Parittan* ti na
 vipulaṃ, appakan ti attho. Yasmā attā nāma koci param'
 atthato n' atthi, kevalam pana diṭṭhigatikānaṃ parikap-
 panamattaṃ,⁵⁹⁷ tasmā yattha tesam attasaññā, yathā c'
 504, 18 assa rūpibhāv' ādiparikappanā hoti, taṃ dassento *yo* ti
 504, 19 ādim āha. *Rūpin parittan* ti attano upaṭṭhitakasiṇa-
 504, 20 rūpavasena rūpiṃ, tassa avaḍḍhitabhāvena parittam. *Pañ-*
 504, 20 *ñāpeti*⁵⁹⁸ nīlakasiṇ' ādivasena nānākasiṇalābhī. *Tan* ti

586 B^mP °ppakāsena* . . . * B^m omits587 AG^m pakārati meva

M pakārānaṃ eva

588 ABGG^mM ekam ek'589 ABGG^mM omitt590 B^mP vatta-591-592 B^mP itthīti purisā ti592 B^mP vatthu593 B^mP add va594 ABGG^mM viññāṇe595 AGG^m rūpan

596 BG rūpamattaṃ

597 AG^m °kappanam atthaṃB^mP °kappitamattaṃ

598 All MSS pañña-

attānaṃ. *Anantaṃ* ti kasiṇanimittassa appamāṇatāya paric- 504, 22
chedassa anupaṭṭhānato ⁵⁹⁹ anta-rahitaṃ. *Ugghāṭetvā* ti 504, 23
bhāvanāya apanetvā. *Nimittaphuḷ' okāsaṃ* ⁶⁰⁰ ti tena 504, 23
kasiṇanimittena phuṭṭhapadesaṃ. *Tesūti* catusu arūpak- 504, 24
khandhesu. *Viññāṇamattam eva vā* 504, 24

“ Viññāṇamayo attā ” ti ^(b1)

evaṃvādī.

24. *Etara hī* ti sāvadhāraṇaṃ idaṃ padan ti tad 504, 30
atthaṃ dassento *idān' evāti* vatvā avadhāraṇena nivattitaṃ 504, 30
atthaṃ āha *na iḷo paraṃ* ti. Tattha tatth' eva sattā ucchij- 504, 30
jantīti ucchedavādī, ten' āha *Ucchedavaseṇ' etaṃ* ⁶⁰¹ *vuttan* 504, 30
ti. *Bhāvīn* ti sabbadā ⁶⁰² bhāviṃ ⁶⁰³ avinassanakam, 504, 32
ten' āha *Sassatavaseṇ' etaṃ vuttan* ti. *Atathasabhāvan* ⁶⁰⁴ ti 504, 32, 33
yathā paravādī vadati, na tathāsabhāvaṃ. *Tathabhāvā-* 504, 34
yāti ⁶⁰⁵ ucchedabhāvāya vā sassatabhāvāya vā. Aniyamava-
canaṃ h' etaṃ vuttaṃ sāmāññacodanāvasena. ⁶⁰⁶ *Sampā-* 504, 34
dessāmīti tathabhāvaṃ ⁶⁰⁷ assa sampannaṃ katvā dassayis-
sāmi, patiṭṭhapessāmīti ⁶⁰⁸ attho. Tathā hi vakkhati
sassatavādaṃ ca jānāpetvā ti ādi. *Iminā* ti *Atathaṃ* ⁶⁰⁹ 505, 1; 504, 35
vā panāti ādi vacanena. Anucchedabhāvaṃ pi
samānaṃ sassatavādinō mativasenāti adhippāyo. *Upakap-* 505, 1
peṣsāmīti upecca samatthayissāmi. *Evaṃ samānan* ti evaṃ 505, 7
bhūtaṃ samānaṃ.

Rūpakasiṇajjhānaṃ rūpaṃ uttarapadalopena, adhiga-
mavasena ⁶¹⁰ taṃ etassa atthīti rūpīti āha *Rūpin ti* 505, 8
rūpakasiṇalābhīm. *Paritt' attānudiṭṭhīti* ettha 505, 8
rūpī-saddo pi āvutti-ādinayena ānetvā vattabbo, rūpibhā-
vaṃ pi hi so diṭṭhigatiko parittabhāvaṃ viya attano
abhinivissa ⁶¹¹ ṭhito ti. *Arūpin* ti etthāpi es' eva nayo.
Pattapalāsabahulā ⁶¹² gacchasaṅkhepena ghanagahanajaṭā-

(b1) Taittirīya II 4 1; Muṇḍaka III 2 7

⁵⁹⁹ AG^m anuṭṭhānato

⁶⁰⁰ ABGG^mM nimittapuṭ'-

⁶⁰¹ ABGG^mM omīti

⁶⁰² B^mP sabbam sadā

⁶⁰³ ABGG^mM bhāvi

⁶⁰⁴ ABGG^m athasabhāvan

⁶⁰⁵ ABGG^mM tathā-

⁶⁰⁶ ABGG^mM sāmāññavedanā-
B^m sāmāññajotanā-

⁶⁰⁷ ABGG^m tathā tathā bhāvaṃ

M tathā-

⁶⁰⁸ B^m °tṭhāpe-

⁶⁰⁹ ABGG^mM atha

⁶¹⁰ B^mP °gamanava-

⁶¹¹ BG °nivitṭhassa

⁶¹² B^m °bahula

- 505, 10 vitānā ⁶¹³ nātidiḡhasantānā *vallī*, tabbiparītā *latā* ti vadanti.
 505, 10 *Appahīn' atthenāti* maggena asamucchinnabhāvena. Kāra-
 ṇalābhe ⁶¹⁴ sati uppajjanārahata ⁶¹⁵ anusayan' attho. ⁶¹⁶
 505, 14 *Arūpakasiṇaṃ* nāma kasiṇ' ugghāṭim ākāsaṃ, na paric-
 chinn' ākāsakasiṇaṃ. ⁶¹⁷ Ubhayam pi arūpakasiṇaṃ evāti
 505, 14 keci. *Arūpakkhandhagocaraṃ vā* ⁶¹⁸ ti ⁶¹⁸ vēdanādayo arū-
 pakkhandhā attā ti abhinivesassa gocaro etassāti ⁶¹⁹ arūpak-
 khandhagocaro, diṭṭhigatiko, taṃ ⁶¹⁹ arūpakkhandhago-
 caraṃ. Vā-saddo vuttavikapp' attho. Saddayojanā pana
 505, 15 arūpaṃ arūpakkhandhā gocarabhūtā etassa atthīti arūpi,
 505, 15 taṃ arūpiṃ. ⁶²⁰ *Lābhino cattāro* ti rūpakasiṇ' ādilābhavasena
 taṃ taṃ diṭṭhivādaṃ ⁶²¹ sayam eva parikkappetvā taṃ
 505, 15 ādāya paggayha paññāpanakā cattāro diṭṭhigatikā. *Tesaṃ*
antevāsikā ti tesaṃ lābhinaṃ vādaṃ paccakkhato ⁶²²
 505, 16 paramparāya ca uggahetvā tath' eva ⁶²³ naṃ ⁶²³ khamitvā
 rocetvā paññāpanakā *cattāro*. *Takkikā cattāro* ti kasiṇaj-
 jhānassa alābhino kevalaṃ takkanavasena' eva yathāvutte
 505, 16 cattāro. *Tesaṃ antevāsikā* pubbe vuttanayena veditabbā.
 505, 23 25. *Āraddhavipassako pīti* samsādhitavipassano ⁶²⁴ pi,
 505, 24 tena balavavipassanāyaṃ ⁶²⁵ ṭhitam puggalaṃ dasseti.
 Na *paññāpeti* eva abahussuto pīti adhippāyo. Tādiso hi
 505, 24 vipassanāya adhippāyo. Sāsāniko pi jhānābhinnālabhī "na
 505, 24 paññāpeti" ti na vattabbo ti so idha na uddhaṭo. Idāni
 505, 25 nesaṃ apaññāpane kāraṇaṃ dasseti *Etesaṃ* ⁶²⁶ *hīti* ādinā.
 505, 26 *Iceva nānaṃ hoti*, na viparītagāho, tassa kāraṇassa dūra-
 samussāritattā. *Arūpakkhandhā iceva nānaṃ hoti* ti yojanā.
 505, 27, 28 *Diṭṭhivasena samanupassitvā*, na nānavasena. *Sā* ⁶²⁷ *ca* ⁶²⁷
samanupassanā atthato diṭṭhidassanaṃ ⁶²⁸ eva. ⁶²⁸

27. "Vedanam attato samanupassati" ti (c1)

(c1) M I 300; III 17; S III 16 etc.

⁶¹³ AG^m *omit* gahana

⁶¹⁴ ABGG^m *kāraṇā-*

⁶¹⁵ ABGG^m *add* ti hi

⁶¹⁶ B anusandhisā-

G anusandhiyan'-

⁶¹⁷ ABGG^m *cchinnatāya*

kasiṇaṃ

⁶¹⁸ ABGG^m *cāti*

⁶¹⁹⁻⁶²⁰ M *omits*

⁶²⁰ AG^m *arūpi*; BG *arūpa*

⁶²¹ AG^m *vādi*

BG *vādim*

⁶²² AG^m *pakkhato*

⁶²³ ABGG^m *tatth' eva na*

⁶²⁴ AG^m *saṅghādiṭṭhivipassano*

B^mP *samparāyikavipassako*

⁶²⁵ B^mP *nāya*

⁶²⁶ ABGG^m *ekaccaṃ*

⁶²⁷ ABGG^m *yāva*

⁶²⁸ B^mP *dassanavasena*

evam āgatā vedanākkhandhavatthukā sakkāyaditthi. Itth' 505, 32
 ādibhedam ārammaṇam na paṭisaṃvedetīti appaṭisaṃ- 505, 33
 vedano⁶²⁹ ti vedakabhāvapaṭikkhepamukhena sañjānan'
 ādibhāvo pi paṭikkhitto hoti tad avinābhāvato ti āha
 iminā rūpakkhandhavatthukā sakkāyaditthi vuttā⁶³⁰ ti. 505, 33
 Attā me vediyatīti iminā appaṭisaṃvedanattam 505, 34
 paṭikkhipati. Ten' āha no pi appaṭisaṃvedano
 ti. Vedanādhhammo ti pana iminā Vedanā me attā 506, 2
 ti imaṃ vādam paṭikkhipati. Vedanāsaṅkhāto dhammo
 etassa atthīti hi vedanādhhammo ti vedanāya samannāgata-
 bhāvam tassa paṭijānāti. Ten' āha etassa ca vedanādhhammo 506, 2
 avippayuttasabhāvo ti. Saññāsaṅkhāra-viññāṇakkhandha-
 vatthukā sakkāyaditthi vuttā ti ānetvā sambandho.
 Vedanāsaṃpayuttattā⁶³¹ vediyatīti taṃsampaṃyogato taṃ- 506, 1
 kiccakataṃ⁶³² āha, yathā cetanāyogato cetanā⁶³³ puriso ti.
 Sabbesam pi vā⁶³⁴ sārammaṇadhammānam ārammaṇānu-
 bhavanam⁶³⁵ labbhat' eva, tañ ca kho ekadesato⁶³⁶ phuṭ-
 thatāmatatto, vedanāya pana visavitāya⁶³⁷ sāmibhāvena
 ārammaṇarasānubhavanan ti. Tassā vasena saññādayo pi
 taṃsampaṃyuttattā vediyantīti⁶³⁸ vuccanti. Tathā hi vut-
 tam Atthasāliniyaṃ:—

“Ārammaṇarasānubhavanaṭṭhānam patvā sesasampaṃyut-
 tadhammā ekadesamattakam eva anubhavantī” ti,⁽⁴¹⁾

rājasūdanidassanena vāyam attho tattha vibhāvito.⁶³⁹
 Etassāti saññādikkhandhattayassa. Avippayuttasabhāvo⁶⁴⁰ 506, 2
 ti iminā avippayogajanitam⁶⁴¹ kiñci⁶⁴² visesam⁶⁴³ ṭhānam
 dīpeti.

28. Tatthāti tesu vādesu.⁶⁴⁴ Tīsu ditthigatikesūti 506, 3, 4
 Vedanā me attā ti, Appaṭisaṃvedano me
 attā ti, Vedanādhhammo me attā ti ca evam-

(41) Dhs A

⁶²⁹ So all MSS.
 DA °vedino
⁶³⁰ B^m kathitā
⁶³¹ ABGG^mMP vedanāya-
⁶³² B^m °kattam
⁶³³ B^mP cetano
⁶³⁴ B^mP taṃ
⁶³⁵ AG^mM °bhāvanam
⁶³⁶ M °desanato

⁶³⁷ B^m vissavi-
⁶³⁸ B^m vediyatīti
 P vediyatīti
⁶³⁹ B^mP add eva
⁶⁴⁰ ABGG^mM °yutto ti sabhāvo
⁶⁴¹ B^mP avisaṃyoga-
⁶⁴² B^mP kañci
⁶⁴³ ABGG^mM visesā
⁶⁴⁴ B^mP vāresu

- vādesu tīsu dīṭṭhigatikesu. Tissannaṃ vedanānaṃ bhinnasabbhāvattā sukhaṃ vedanaṃ attā ti samanupassato, dukkhaṃ adukkhamasukhaṃ vā vedanaṃ attā ti samanupassanā na yuttā. Evaṃ sesadvaye pīti āha *Yo yo yaṃ yaṃ vedanaṃ attā ti samanupassatīti*.
- 506, 5 29. *Hutvā abhāvato* ti iminā udayabbayavantatāya
 506, 8 *a n i c c ā* ti dasseti; *tehi* ⁶⁴⁵ *tehi* ādinā anekakāraṇa-
 506, 8 sambhatattā ⁶⁴⁶ *s a ṇ k h a t ā* ti. *Taṃ taṃ paccayan* ti
 506, 9 indriyaṃ, ārammaṇaṃ viññāṇaṃ, sukhavedanīyo ⁶⁴⁷ phasso
 506, 10 ti evaṃ ādikaṃ taṃ taṃ attano kāraṇaṃ *paṭicca* nissāya,
 506, 10 *sammā* sassat' ādibhāvassa ucched' ādibhāvassa ca abhā-
 506, 10 vena ⁶⁴⁸ nāyena *samakāraṇena* sadisakāraṇena ⁶⁴⁹ anurūpakā-
 506, 10 raṇena *uppannā*.
 506, 13 Khayanasabhāvā ⁶⁵⁰ ti *k h a y a d h a m m ā*. Vayana-
 sabbhāvā ⁶⁵¹ ti *v a y a d h a m m ā*. Virajjanasabhāvā ⁶⁵²
 palujjanasabhāvā ⁶⁵³ ti *v i r ā g a d h a m m ā*. ⁶⁵⁴ Niruj-
 jhanasabhāvā ti *n i r o d h a d h a m m ā*. ⁶⁵⁴ Catūhi pi
 padehi vedanāya pabhaṅgurabhāvam ⁶⁵⁵ eva dasseti. Ten'
 506, 11-13 āha *K h a y o t i . . . p e . . . k h a y a d h a m m ā t i ā d i* ⁶⁵⁶
 506, 14, 15 *vuttan* ⁶⁵⁶ ti. *Vigato* ti sabbhāvavigamena vigato. *Ekass'*
 506, 15 *evāti* ekass' eva dīṭṭhigatikassa. *Tīsu pi kālesūti* tissannaṃ
 506, 15 vedanānaṃ pavattikālesu. *E s o m e* ⁶⁵⁷ *attā* ti eso
 sukhavedanāsabhāvo, dukkha-adukkhamasukhavedanāsa-
 506, 14 bhāvo me attā ti. *Kim pana hotīti* ekass' eva bhinnasabhā-
 vatam anumattako kathaṃ paccetīti adhippāyena puc-
 506, 15 chati. Itaro evaṃ pi tassa ⁶⁵⁸ hoti yevāti dassento *kim* ⁶⁵⁹
na bhavissatīti ādim āha.
 506, 19, 20 *Visesenāti* sukh' ādivibhāgena. *Sukhañ ca dukkhañ cāti*
 ettha ca-saddena adukkhamasukhaṃ saṅgaṇhāti, sukha-
 saṅgaham eva vā tena kataṃ santasukhabhāvato. ⁶⁶⁰
 506, 21, 22 *Avisesenāti* avibhāgena vedanāsāmaññena. *Vokiṇṇan* ti
 506, 24 sukh' ādivibhedena vītimissaṃ. ⁶⁶¹ *Taṃ tividham* pi vedanaṃ,

⁶⁴⁵ ABGG^mM na⁶⁴⁶ B^mP °saṅkhatattā⁶⁴⁷ B^mP sukhaṃ veda-⁶⁴⁸ BGM °venaṃ⁶⁴⁹ AG^m omit⁶⁵⁰ B^mP khayasabhāvā⁶⁵¹ AG^mM vanasabhāvāB^mP vayasabhāvā⁶⁵² AG^m virajjātasabhāvā ti⁶⁵³ B^mP omit⁶⁵⁴⁻⁶⁵⁴ AG^m omit⁶⁵⁵ B^mP bhaṅgabhāvam⁶⁵⁶ ABGG^mMP ādinā vuttā⁶⁵⁷ ABGG^mM omit⁶⁵⁸ B^mP add na⁶⁵⁹ B^m and DA add pana⁶⁶⁰ B^mP °sukhumabhā-⁶⁶¹ B^mP vomissakam

esa diṭṭhigatiko ekajjhaṃ gahetvā *allā ti samanupassati.* 506, 24
Ekakkhaṇe ca bahunnaṃ vedanānaṃ uppādo āpajjati avi- 506, 25
 sesena vedanāsabhāvattā. Attano hi ⁶⁶² tasmim sati sadā ⁶⁶³
 sabbavedanāpavattipasaṅgato ⁶⁶⁴ diṭṭhigatiko ⁶⁶⁵ agatiyā
 ekakkhaṇe ⁶⁶⁶ bahunnaṃ pi vedanānaṃ uppattim paṭi-
 jāneyyāti tassa avasaraṃ adento *na ekakkhaṇe bahunnaṃ* 506, 26-
vedanānaṃ uppatti atthīti āha, paccakkhaviruddham etan ti 506, -27
 adhippāyo. *Etena p' etaṃ nakkhamatīti* etena 506, 28
 viruddhattasāadhanenāpi sabbena sabbam attano abhā-
 vena ⁶⁶⁷ pi paṇḍitānaṃ ⁶⁶⁸ na ruccati, ⁶⁶⁹ etaṃ dassanaṃ
⁶⁷⁰ na vicārakkhaman ti ⁶⁷⁰ attho.

30. Indriyabaddhe pi rūpappabandhe ⁶⁷¹ vāyodhātuvip-
 phārasasena kāci kiriyā nāma labbhatīti, suddharūpak-
 khandhe pi yattha kadāci vāyodhātuvipphāro labbhati,
 tam eva nidassanabhāvena gaṇhanto *tālavanṇe vā vātapāne* 506, 32
vā ti āha.

31. *Vedanādharmmesūti* vedanādharmavantesu. A h a m 507, 1
 a s m ī ti iminā tayo pi khandhe ekajjhaṃ gahetvā
 ahaṃkāraṃ uppajjan' ākāro vutto. *A y a m a h a m* 506, 36
 a s m ī ti ⁶⁷² iminā tattha ekam ekam gahetvā ahaṃkāraṃ
 uppajjan' ākāro vutto. Ten' āha *ekadhammo pīti* ādi. 507, 1

Tan ti aham asmīti ahaṃkāraṃ uppattim. So hi ca- 507, 7
 tukkhandhanirodhena anupalabbhamānasannissayā ⁶⁷³ sasa-
 visāṇatikhiṇatā viya na bhavyey' evāti. ⁶⁷⁴ *Ettāvatā ti* 507, 7
kittāvatā ca Ānandāti ādinā tant' ākula-
kajātā ti padassa anusandhidassanavasena pavattena
 ettakena desanādharmena. Kāmaṃ heṭṭhā pi vaṭṭakathā ⁶⁷⁵
 kathitā, idha pana diṭṭhigatikassa vaṭṭato sis' ukkhipanā-
 samatthatāvibhāvanavasena ⁶⁷⁶ micchādiṭṭhiyā mahāsāvaj-
 jabhāvadīpanakathā ⁶⁷⁷ pakāsītā ti taṃ dassento *vaṭṭakathā* 507, 8
kathitā ti āha. Nanu vaṭṭamūlaṃ avijjā taṇhā, tā anāma-
 sitvā tato aññathā kasmā idha vaṭṭakathā kathitā ti āha

⁶⁶² ABGG^mM omit

⁶⁶³ ABGG^mM yadā

⁶⁶⁴ AG^m saccavedanā-

⁶⁶⁵ AG^m °gatito

⁶⁶⁶ B^mP add pi

⁶⁶⁷ ABGG^mM bhāvena

⁶⁶⁸ ABGG^mM piṇḍitānaṃ

⁶⁶⁹ ABGG^mM ruccanti

⁶⁷⁰⁻⁶⁷⁰ B^mP dhīrā nakkhamantīti

⁶⁷¹ AG^mM ruppabandhe vā

BG ruppabaddhe vā

⁶⁷² AG^mM add pana

⁶⁷³ ABGG^mM °mānā-

⁶⁷⁴ AB^mGG^mMP bhavyeyā vā ti

⁶⁷⁵ ABGG^mM vaṭṭha-

B^mP add va

⁶⁷⁶ ABGG^mM °ukkhipana-

⁶⁷⁷ B^mP °dīpaniya-

507, 8, 9 *Bhagavā hīti ādi. Avijjāsīsenāti avijjam uttam' aṅgaṃ* ⁶⁷⁸
 507, 11 *katvā, avijjāmukhenāti attho. Koṭi na paññāyatīti*

“Asukassa nāma Sammāsambuddhassa cakkavattino vā
 kāle avijjā uppannā, na tato pubbe atthīti avijjāya ādi
 mariyādā appaṭihatassa mama sabbaññūtaññassāpi na
 paññāyati, avijjamānattā evā” ti ^(e1)

507, 13 *attho. Ayaṃ paccayo idappaccayo, tasmā idappaccayā*
 507, 15 *imasmā āsav' ādikāraṇā* ⁶⁷⁹ *ti attho. Bhavataṇhāyāti*
 507, 19 *bhavasamyojanabhūtāya taṇhāya. Bhavadiṭṭhiyā ti sas-*
 507, 25 *satadiṭṭhiyā. Tattha tattha uppajjanto ti ito ettha, etto* ⁶⁸⁰
idhāti evaṃ apariyantaṃ aparāpar' uppattiṃ dasseti. Ten'
 507, 26 *āha mahāsamudde ti ādi.*

507, 28 *32. Paccay' ākāramūl'hassāti bhūtakathanam etaṃ, na*
visesanaṃ. Sabbo pi hi diṭṭhigatiko paccay' ākāramūl'ho
 507, 29 *evāti. Vivaṭṭaṃ kathento ti vaṭṭato vinimuttattā vivaṭṭaṃ,*
 507, 33 *vimokkho, taṃ kathento va.* ⁶⁸¹ *Kāraṇassāti Satthu ovāda-*
 507, 33 *kāraṇassa, sammāpaṭipajjantassāti attho. Ten' āha satipaṭ-*
ṭhānavihārino ti. So hi vedanānupassanāya dhammānupas-
sanāya ca sammāpaṭipattiya ⁶⁸² *n' e va v e d a n a ṃ*
a t t ā n a ṃ s a m a n u p a s s a t i t i ā d i n ā v a t t a b b a t a ṃ ⁶⁸³
 507,35; 508,5 *arahaṭi. Ten' āha Evarūpo hīti ādi. Sabbadhammesūti sab-*
 508, 6 *besu tebhūmakadhammesu. Te hi sammasanāyā. Na aññan*
ti vedanāya aññaṃ saññādidhammaṃ attānaṃ na saman-
 508, 7 *passatīti. Khandhalok' ādayo ti rūp' ādidhammā eva vuc-*
 508, 8 *canti, tesam samūho ti dassetuṃ rūp' ādisu dhammesūti*
 508, 9 *vuttaṃ. Na upādiyati diṭṭhi-taṇhāgāhavasena.*

“Seyyo 'ham asmī” ti ^(f1)

508, 10 *ādinā pavattamānā maññanā pi taṇhā-diṭṭhimaññanā viya*
paritassanarūpā evāti āha taṇhā-diṭṭhi-mānaparitassanāya
pīti.

508, 15 *Sā evaṃ diṭṭhīti sā arahato* ⁶⁸⁴ *evampakārā diṭṭhīti yo*

(e1) ≠ Dhs A p. 11 (f1) S III 48

⁶⁷⁸ ABGG^mM uttamam
⁶⁷⁹ ABGG^mM 'kāraṇādi
⁶⁸⁰ AG^m cattho
 BG mattho
 M catto
⁶⁸¹ B^mP omit

⁶⁸² ABGG^mMP sampati-
⁶⁸³ AG^m 'bbam taṃ
 M vattabbam
⁶⁸⁴ AG^m add ti
 BG add kiṃ
 M adds ki

vadeyya, *tad akallaṃ, taṃ na yuttan ti* attho. 508, 17
Evam assa diṭṭhīti etthāpi ⁶⁸⁵ evaṃpakārā assa arahato 508, 17
 diṭṭhīti-ādinā yojetabbam. *Evam hi satīti yo vadeyya* 508, 18
 ya : Hoti Tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā iti
 assa diṭṭhīti tassa ce vacanaṃ tath' evāti attho.
Arahā na kiñci jānātīti vuttaṃ bhaveyya jānato tathā diṭṭhiyā 508, 18
 abhāvato. *Ten' evāti* tathā vattum ayuttattā eva. ⁶⁸⁶ 508, 20
Catunnam pi nayānan ti Hoti Tathāgato ti ādinā 508, 20
 āgatānaṃ catunnaṃ vārānaṃ. Ādito tīsu vāresu saṅkhi-
 pitvā pariyoṣānavāre vitthāritattā *avasāne taṃ kiṣṣa* 508, 21
hetūti ādim āhāti vuttaṃ. "Ādito tīsu pi ⁶⁸⁷ vāresu
 tath' eva desanā pavattā, yathā pariyoṣānavāre, pāli pana
 saṅkhittā" ti keci. *Vohāro ti* "satto itthi puriso" ti 508, 22
 ādinā, "khandhā āyatanāni" ti ādinā, "phasso vedanā" ti
 ādinā vohāritabbavohāro. Tassa pana vohārassa pavattiṭ-
 ṭhānaṃ nāma saṅkhepato ime evāti āha *khandhā āyatanāni* 508, 24
dhātuyo ti. Yasmā nibbānaṃ pubbabhāge saṅkhārānaṃ
 nirodhabhāven' eva paññāyati, ⁶⁸⁸ paññāpiyati ca, tasmā
 tassāpi khandhamukhena avacaritabbatā labbhatīti *pañ-* 508, 25
ñāya ⁶⁸⁹ *avacaritabbam khandhapañcakan* ti vuttaṃ. Ten'
 āha Bhagavā :—

"Imasmiṃ yeva byāmamatte kalebare saññimhi sama-
 nake lokaṇ ca paññāpemi lokasamudayaṇ ca lokani-
 rodhaṇ ca lokanirodhagāminīpaṭipadaṇ ⁶⁹⁰ cā ⁶⁹⁰ " ti. (g¹)

Paññāvaccaran ti vā tebhūmakadhammānaṃ etaṃ 508, 25
 gahaṇan ti *khandhapañcakan* t' eva ⁶⁹¹ vuttaṃ, tasmā 508, 26
 yāvatā paññā ti etthāpi lokiya paññāya eva gaha-
 ṇaṃ daṭṭhabbam. Vaṭṭakathā h' esā ti. Tathā hi yā-
 vatā vaṭṭaṃ vaṭṭati icceva vuttaṃ. Ten' ev'
 āha *tant' ākulakapadass' eva* ⁶⁹² *anusandhi dassito* ti. 508, 27

33. Yasmā Bhagavā diṭṭhisīsen' ettha vaṭṭakathaṃ
 kathetvā yathānusandhinā vivaṭṭakathaṃ kathesi, tasmā

(g¹) S I 62; A II 48

⁶⁸⁵ ABGG^mM *add* evaṃ

⁶⁸⁶ ABGG^mM ti evaṃ

⁶⁸⁷ B^mP *omit*

⁶⁸⁸ B^mP *omit*

⁶⁸⁹ ABGG^mM paññā

⁶⁹⁰ B^mP °gāminiṇ ca paṭipadan

⁶⁹¹ B^m tveva

P c' eva

⁶⁹² ABGG^mM °ākālaka-

- 508, 27 *tant' ākulakapadass' eva anusandhi dassito* ti sāvadhāraṇaṃ
katvā vuttaṃ. Paṭiccasamuppādakathā pan' ettha yāvad
eva tassa gambhirabhāvavibhāvan' atthāya vitthāritā,
508, 29 vivaṭṭakathā⁶⁹³ pi samānā idha⁶⁹⁴ paccāmaṭṭhā ti daṭṭhab-
bam. *Gacchanto gacchanto*⁶⁹⁵ ti samathapaṭipattiya sup-
508, 29 gacchanto gacchanto. Ubhohi bhāgehi vimuccanato *ubhato-
bhāgavimutto nāma hoti*. So evaṃ asamanupassa-
508, 30- santo ti vutto vipassanāyāniko⁶⁹⁶ ti katvā *yo ca na
508, -31 samanupassatīti vutto ... pe ... paññāvimutto nāma hotīti*
508, 32 vuttaṃ. *Heṭṭhā vuttānan* ti Kittāvatā ca Ānanda
attānaṃ na paññāpentona paññāpetīti
ādinā, yato kho Ānanda bhikkhu n' eva
vedanaṃ attānaṃ samanupassatīti ādinā
508, 32 ca heṭṭhā pāliyaṃ āgatānaṃ *dvinnāṃ* puthujjanānaṃ⁶⁹⁷
508, 33 *bhikkhūnaṃ*. *Niggamanan* ti nissaraṇaṃ. *Nāman* ti pañ-
ñāvimutt' ādināmaṃ.
508, 35 *Paṭisandhivasena vuttā* ti nānattakāyanānattasaññitādi-
visevaviṭṭhapāṭisandhivasena⁶⁹⁸ vuttā sattā viññāṇaṭ-
ṭhitiyo. ⁶⁹⁹ Tam-tam-sattanikāyapaṭiniyatā⁶⁹⁹ hi nānat-
takāy' āditā⁷⁰⁰ tampariyāpannapāṭisandhisamudāgatā⁷⁰¹
ti daṭṭhabbā tad abhinibbattakakammabhavassa⁷⁰² tathā
508, 36 āyūhitattā.⁷⁰³ *Catasso āgamiṣantīti* rūpa-vedanā-saññā-
saṅkhāra-kkhandhavasena catasso viññāṇaṭṭhitiyo āgamiṣ-
santi
“ Rūpūpāyaṃ vā āvuso viññāṇaṃ tiṭṭhamānaṃ tiṭṭhatī ”
ti (h¹)
509, 1 ādinā. *Viññāṇapaṭiṭṭhānassāti*⁷⁰⁴ paṭisandhiviññāṇassa eta-

(h¹) D III 228 ≠ S III 53

⁶⁹³ AG^mM ti vaṭṭha-; BG ti vaṭṭa-
⁶⁹⁴ ABGG^mM add na
⁶⁹⁵ ABGG^mM omit
⁶⁹⁶ AG^m °nāniko
BG vipassanāyā
⁶⁹⁷ B^mP °jjana
⁶⁹⁸ B^mP °saññitāviseva-
⁶⁹⁹⁻⁶⁹⁹ AG^m °santakanikāya-
paṭinisatāya
B^mP °nikāyaṃ pati
nissayato

⁷⁰⁰ BGM °ādinā
⁷⁰¹ ABGG^m °pariyāpannaṃ-
⁷⁰² AG^mM abhitipinibbattakata-
kamma-
BG °nibbattakatakamma-
⁷⁰³ AG^m dyuhikantā (*highly*
corrupt)
B āyūhitattānā
M āyūhikattā
⁷⁰⁴ ABGG^mMP °paṭiṭṭhānattā-
nassāti

rahi paṭiṭṭhānakāraṇassa. Atthato pana ⁷⁰⁵ yathāvutta-
visesavisiṭṭhā ⁷⁰⁶ pañcavokāre rūpa-vedanā-saññāsaṅkhā-
rakkhandhā, catuvokāre vedanādayo ⁷⁰⁷ khandhā veditabbā.

Satt' āvāsabhāvaṃ upādāya *Dve ca āyatanānīti dve* ^{509, 2}
nivāsaṭṭhānānīti vuttaṃ. Nivāsaṭṭhānapariyāyo pi āyata-
nasaddo hoti yathā dev' āyatanan ⁷⁰⁸ ti. *Sabban* ti viññāṇaṭ- ^{509, 5}
ṭhiti āyatanadvayan ⁷⁰⁹ ti sakalaṃ. *Kasmā gahitaṃ* tattha ^{509, 5}
ekam eva agahetvā ti adhippāyo. *Pariyādānaṃ* anavasesa- ^{509, 6}
gahaṇaṃ na gacchati vaṭṭaṃ ⁷¹⁰ āyatanadvayānaṃ ⁷¹¹
aññaṃañña-antogadhattā. ⁷¹² *Nidassan' atthe *nipāto*, tasmā ^{509, 11}
seyyathā pi manussā ti yathā manussā ti vuttaṃ ^{509, 11}
hoti. *Viseso hoti yeva* sati pi bāhirassa kāraṇassa abhede ^{509, 16}
ajjhāttikassa bhinnattā. Nānattaṃ kāye etesaṃ, nānatto
vā kāyo etesan ti *nānattakāyā*. Iminā nayena sesa- ^{509, 16}
padesu pi attho veditabbo. *Nesan* ti manussānaṃ. Nānat- ^{509, 17}
tasaññā etesaṃ atthīti nānattasaññīno. Sukhasamussa-
yato ⁷¹³ vinipāto etesaṃ atthīti *vinipātikā* sati pi ^{509, 21}
devabhāve dibbasampattiyaṃ abhāvato; apāyesu vā gato n'
atthi nipāto etesan ti *vinipātikā*. Ten' āha *catu-* ^{509, 21, 22}
apāyavinimuttā ⁷¹⁴ ti.

Dhammapadan ti Satipaṭṭhān' ādiddhammakotṭhāsaṃ. ^{510, 3}
Vijānīyāti sutamayena tāva nāṇena vijānitvā. Tad anusā- ^{510, 3}
rena ⁷¹⁵ yonisomanasikāraṃ paribrūhantā ⁷¹⁶ silavisuddhi-
ādikaṃ sammāpaṭipattiṃ *api paṭipajjema*. Sā ca paṭipatti ^{510, 3}
hitāyāti diṭṭhadhammik' ādisakalahitāya amhākaṃ *siyā*. ^{510, 3, 4}
Idāni tattha silapaṭipattiṃ ⁷¹⁷ tāva vibhāgena dassenti ⁷¹⁸
Pāṇesu cāti gātham āha. ^{510, 5}

Brahmakāye paṭhamajjhānanibbatte brahmasamūhe
brahmanikāye vā bhavā ti *brahmakāyikā*. Mahā- ^{510, 11}
brahmuno parisāya bhavā ti *brahmapārisajjā*, tassa paricā- ^{510, 11}
rakaṭṭhāne ṭhitattā. Mahābrahmuno purohitaṭṭhāne ṭhitā

⁷⁰⁵ B^mP omīl

⁷⁰⁶ B^mP omīl yathā

⁷⁰⁷ B^mP add tayo

⁷⁰⁸ B^mP °āyatanadvayan

⁷⁰⁹ AG^m āyatanañ ca tan

BG āyatanañ ca san

⁷¹⁰ AG^mM vaṭṭaṃ

⁷¹¹ BG āyati āyatīnadvāyānaṃ

⁷¹² AG^m °maññānānto

* AG^m insert here a lengthy pas-
sage of about 6 ola leaves, which
rightly belongs to Mahāparinib-
bānasutta.

⁷¹³ ABGG^mM °samussayaceto

⁷¹⁴ ABGG^mM °muttakā

⁷¹⁵ AG^mM °ssarena; BG °ssarena

⁷¹⁶ B^mP °hanto

⁷¹⁷ ABGG^mM °patti

⁷¹⁸ B^mP dassento

- 510, 12 ti *brahmapurohitā*. Āyuvaṇṇ' ādihi mahanto brahmāno ti
 510, 12 *mahābrahmāno*.⁷¹⁹ Sati pi tesam tividhānam pi paṭhamena
 jhānena abhinibbattabhāve jhānassa pana pavattibhedena
 510, 14 ayaṃ viseso ti dassetuṃ *brahmapārisajjā paṇāti* ādi vuttaṃ.
 510, 14 *Parittenāti* hīnena, sā c' assa hīnatā chand' ādīnaṃ hīnatāya
 510, 14 veditabbā, paṭiladdhamattaṃ vā hīnaṃ. *Kappassāti* asaṅ-
 510, 15 khey yakappassa. Hīnapaṇitānaṃ majjhe bhavattā *majjhi-*
mena, sā c' assa majjhimatā chand' ādīnaṃ majjhimatāya
 veditabbā, paṭilabbhitvā nātisubhāvitam⁷²⁰ vā majjhimam.
 510, 16, 17 *Upaḍḍhakappo* ti asaṅkhey yakappassa upaḍḍhakappo. *Vip-*
phārikataro ti brahmapārisajjehi pamāṇato vipulatara,
 pabhāvato⁷²¹ ulārataro ca hoti. Pabhāvasena⁷²² pi⁷²²
 ulārataro, tam pan' ettha appamāṇam. Tathā hi paritt'
 ābhādīnaṃ parittasubh' ādīnaṃ ca kāye sati pi pabhāve-
 matte⁷²³ ekattavasen' eva vavatthapiyatīti⁷²⁴ ekattakāyā
 510, 17 tveva vuccanti. *Paṇitenāti* ukkaṭṭhena, sā c' assa ukkaṭ-
 ṭhatā chand' ādīnaṃ ukkaṭṭhatāya veditabbā, subhāvitam
 vā sammadeva vasibhāvaṃ pāpitaṃ paṇitaṃ padhāna-
 510, 18 bhāvaṃ nītan ti katvā. Idhāpi *kappo* asaṅkhey yakappa-
 vasen' eva veditabbo, paripuṇṇakappassa mahākappassa
 510, 19 asambhavato. *Ilīti* evaṃ vuttappakārena. *Te* ti brahma-
 510, 19 kāyikā ti vuttā tividhā pi brahmāno. *Saññāya ekattā* ti
 tihetukabhāvena saññāya⁷²⁵ ekasabhāvattā.⁷²⁶ Na hi tassa
 sampayuttadhamavasena añño pi koci bhedo atthi.
 510, 21 *Evan* ti iminā nānattakāyā ekattasaññino ti dasseti.
 510, 30, 32 *Daṇḍa-ukkāyāti* daṇḍadīpikāya. *Saratīti* dhāvati viya.⁷²⁷
 510, 34 *Visaratīti* vippakiṇṇā viya dhāvati. *Dve kappā* ti dve
 511, 2 mahākappā. Ito paresu pi es' eva nayo. *Idhāti* imasmiṃ
 511, 2 sutte. *Ukkaṭṭhaparicchedavasena* ābhassaragahaṇen' eva
 511, 2 *sabbe pi te* paritt' ābhā appamāṇ' ābhā pi gahitā.
 Sobhanā pabhā subhā, subhāya⁷²⁸ kiṇṇā subhākiṇṇā ti
 vattabbe ā-kārassa⁷²⁹ rassattaṃ, antima-ṇa-kārassa ha-
 511, 5 kārāṇ ca katvā *subhakīṇhā* ti vuttā. Aṭṭhakathā-
 yam pana niccalāya ekaghanāya pabhāya subho ti pariyāya-

719 ABB^mGG^mM °brahmuno720 ABGG^mM ti subhā-721 B^mP sabhāvato722 B^mP sabhāvena pi hi723 B^mP sabhāvave-724 B^mP vavatthā-725 ABGG^mMP *omit*726 B^mP ekattasa-727 ABGG^mM *omit*728 AM vatāya *instead*G^m vanāya *instead*729 ABGG^mM bha-kārassa

vacanan ti *subhena okiṇṇā vikiṇṇā* ti attho vutto. Etthāpi 511, 5
antima-ṇa-kārassa ha-kārakaraṇaṃ icchitabbam eva. Na 511, 7
chijjitvā chijjitvā pabhā gacchati ekaghanattā.

Catutthaviññāṇaṭṭhitim ⁷³⁰ *eva bhajanti* kāyassa saññāya 511, 13
ca ekarūpattā. Vipula-santasukh' āyuvāṇa' ādiphalattā
vehapphalā. Etthāti viññāṇaṭṭhitiyaṃ. *Vivaṭṭapakkhe* *ṭhitā* 511, 13, 14, 15
apunarāvattanato. Na *sabbakālikā* ti vatvā tam eva asab- 511, 16
bakālikattaṃ vibhāvetuṃ *kappasatasahassam* *pīti* ādi vut- 511, 16
taṃ. Soḷasakappasahass' accayena uppannānaṃ suddh'
āvāsabrahmānaṃ ⁷³¹ parinibbāyanato, aññesaṇ ca tattha
anuppajjanato *Buddhasuññe* ⁷³² *loke* suññaṃ ⁷³³ taṃ thānaṃ 511, 17
hoti. Tasmā suddh' āvāsā na sabbakālikā *khandhāvāra-*
ṭhānasadisā honti suddh' āvāsabhūmiyo. *Iminā suttēna* 511, 23
suddh' āvāsānaṃ satt' āvāsabhāvadīpanen' eva viññāṇa-
ṭṭhitibhāvo pi ⁷³⁴ dīpito hoti, ⁷³⁴ tasmā suddh' āvāsā pi
sattasu viññāṇaṭṭhitisu *catutthaviññāṇaṭṭhitim* navasu satt' 511, 24
āvāsesu *catutthasatt'* āvāsaṃ yeva bhajanti. *Sukhumattā* ti 511, 24, 28
saṅkhārāvasesasukhumabhāvappattattā. Paribyattaviññā-
ṇakiccābhāvato n' eva viññāṇaṃ, ⁷³⁵ sabbaso ⁷³⁶ aviññā- 511, 28
ṇaṃ ⁷³⁶ na hotīti *nāviññāṇaṃ*, tasmā paripphuṭaviññā- 511, 29
ṇakiccavanti ⁷³⁷ *viññāṇaṭṭhitisu* *avatvā*. 511, 29

34. *Taṇ ca viññāṇaṭṭhitin* ti paṭhamam viññāṇaṭṭhitim. 511, 32
Heṭṭhā vuttanayena sarūpato, manuss' ādivibhāgato, saṅ-
khepato, nāmaṇ ca rūpaṇ cāti bhedato ca *paṇānāti*. *Tassā* 511, 32, 33
samudayaṇ cāti tassā paṭhamāya viññāṇaṭṭhitiyā pañca-
vīsatividham samudayaṇ ca *paṇānāti*. Atthaṅgame ⁷³⁸ pi es' 511, 34
eva nayo. Assādetabbato assādanato ca *a s s ā d a ṇ*. 512, 2
Ayaṃ anicc' ādibhāvo *ādīnava*. Chandarāgo vinīyati etena, 512, 6, 7
ettha vā ti *chandarāgavinayo*, saha maggena nibbānaṃ. 512, 8
Chandarāgappahānaṇ ti etthāpi es' eva nayo. Mānadiṭ- 512, 9
ṭhīnaṃ vasena *Ahaṇ ti vā*, taṇhāvasena *mamaṇ ti vā*. 512, 12
Abhinanditun ⁷³⁹ ti ⁷³⁹ abhinandanā pi mānassa paritas- 512, 12
sanā ⁷⁴⁰ viya daṭṭhabbā. *Sabbatthāti* sabbesu sesesu aṭṭhasu 512, 13

⁷³⁰ BG catuttham-
⁷³¹ ABGG^mM °brahmunaṃ
⁷³² ABGG^mM suddha-
⁷³³ ABGG^mM suñña
⁷³⁴ B^mP omit
⁷³⁵ AG^m add ca
BGM add na ca

⁷³⁶ P omits
⁷³⁷ AG^m ppariputa-
BG apariputa-
M pariputa-
⁷³⁸ ABGG^mM atthamegame
⁷³⁹ B^mP omit
⁷⁴⁰ ABGG^mM parittanā

- 512, 14 pi vāresu. *Tatthāti* upari tisu viññāṇaṭṭhitisu dutiy' āya-
 512, 15 tane ⁷⁴¹ ca. ⁷⁴² Tattha hi rūpaṃ n' atthi. Puna *tatthāti*
 512, 17 paṭham' āyatane. Tattha hi eko rūpakkhandho va. *Etthāti*
 ca tam eva sandhāya vuttaṃ. Tattha hi rūpassa kam-
 masamuṭṭhānattā āhārasena yojanā na sambhavati.
 512, 17 *Yato kho* ti ettha to-saddo da-saddo viya kāla-
 vacano

“ Yato kho Sāriputta bhikkhusaṅgho ” ti ⁽¹¹⁾

- 512, 18, 19 ādisu viyāti vuttaṃ *yadā kho* ti. *Agahetvā* ti kiñci pi
 512, 20 saṅkhāraṃ: Etaṃ mamāti ādinā agahetvā. *Paññāya*
vimutto ti aṭṭhannaṃ vimokkhānaṃ ⁷⁴³ anadhigatattā sātī-
 sayassa samādhibalassa abhāvato paññābalen' eva vimutto.
 Ten' āha aṭṭhavimokkhe asacchikatvā paññābalen' evāti
 512, 21, 22 ādi. *Appavattin* ti āyatim ⁷⁴⁴ appavattim *katvā*. Pajānanto
 vimutto ti vā paññāvimutto, paṭhamajjhānaphassena ⁷⁴⁵
 vinā parijānan' ādippakārehi ⁷⁴⁶ cattāri saccāni jānanto
 paṭivijjhanto tesam kiccānaṃ matthakappattiyā niṭṭhita-
 512, 22 kiccatāya visesena mutto ti *vimutto*. So ti paññāvimutto.
 512, 22 *Sukkhavipassako* ti samathabhāvanāsinehābhāvena sukkhā
 lūkhā asiniddhā vā vipassanā etassāti sukkhavipassako.
 512, 23 *Ṭhatvā* ti pāḍakakaraṇavasena ṭhatvā. *Aññatarasmin* ti ca
 aññatar' aññatarasmiṃ ek' ekasmin ti attho. Evaṃ hi
 512, 25 'ssa pañcavidhatā siyā. *Na h' eva kho aṭṭha vimokkhe kāyena*
phusitvā viharatīti iminā sātīsayassa samādhibalassa abhāvo
 512, 26 dīpito. *Paññāya c' assa disvā* ti ādinā sātīsayassa paññāba-
 512, 26 lassa bhāvo. *Paññāya c' assa disvā āsavā parikkhīṇā* hontīti
 na āsavā paññāya passantī, dassanakāraṇā pana parik-
 512, 26 khīṇā *disvā parikkhīṇā* ti vuttā. Dassan' āyattaparikkha-
 yattā eva ⁷⁴⁷ hi dassanaṃ āsavānaṃ khayassa purimakiriyā
 hoti.
 512, 29 35. *Ekassa bhikkuno* ti sattasu ariyapuggalesu ekassa
 bhikkhuno. Viññāṇaṭṭhiti-ādinam ⁷⁴⁸ parijānan' ādivasap-

(11) Vin III 9

⁷⁴¹ B^mP °āyatanesu
⁷⁴² B^mP omīti
⁷⁴³ A vimokkhamāna
 G^m vimokkhamāna
⁷⁴⁴ ABGG^mM āyati

⁷⁴⁵ ABGG^mM paṭhamam jhānam-
⁷⁴⁶ BG °jānanappa-
⁷⁴⁷ BGM evam
⁷⁴⁸ B^mP °ādinā

pavattaṃ ⁷⁴⁹ niggamanaṃ ⁷⁵⁰ ca paññāvimuttināmaṃ ⁷⁵¹ ca. ^{512, 29}
Itarassāti ubhatobhāgavimuttassa. Ime sandhāya hi pubbe ^{512, 29}
dvinnam bhikkhūnaṃ ti vuttaṃ. *Ken' aṭṭhenāti* kena sabhā- ^{508, 32; 512, 31}
 vena. Sabhāvo hi nāṇena yathāvato ⁷⁵² araṇīyato nātab-
 bato attho ti vuccati, so ⁷⁵³ eva ttha-kārassa ⁷⁵⁴ tṭha-
 kāraṃ ⁷⁵⁵ katvā aṭṭho ti vutto. *Adhimuccan' aṭṭhenāti* ^{512, 31}
 adhikaṃ savisesaṃ muccan' aṭṭhena, ⁷⁵⁶ etena sati pi
 sabbassāpi rūpāvacarajjhānassa vikkhambhanavasena paṭi-
 pakkhato vimuttabhāve, yena pana ⁷⁵⁷ bhāvanāvisesena
 taṃ jhānaṃ sātisaṃ paṭipakkhato vimuccitvā pavattati,
 so bhāvanāviseso dīpito. Bhavati hi samānājātiyutte ⁷⁵⁸ pi
 bhāvanāvisesena pavatti-ākāra-viseso ⁷⁵⁹ yathā taṃ saddhā-
 vimuttato ⁷⁶⁰ diṭṭhippattassa. Tathā paccanīkadhammehi
 suṭṭhu vimuttatāya eva ⁷⁶¹ aniggahitabhāvena ⁷⁶² nirāsaṇ-
 katāya ⁷⁶³ abhirativasena suṭṭhu adhimuccan' aṭṭhena
 pi vimokkho. Ten' āha *ārammaṇe cāti* ādi. *Ayaṃ paṇ'* ^{512, 33, 36}
attho ti ayaṃ adhimuccan' aṭṭho *pacchime* ⁷⁶³ *vimokkhe* ⁷⁶³ ^{512, 36}
 nirodhe *n' atthi*, kevalo vimutt' aṭṭho eva tattha labbhati, ^{513, 1}
 taṃ sayam eva parato vakkhati. ⁷⁶⁴
Rūpīti yenāyaṃ sasantatipariyāpannena rūpena sa- ^{513, 2}
 mannāgato, taṃ yassa jhānassa hetubhāvena viṣiṭṭharūpaṃ
 hoti, yena viṣiṭṭhena rūpena rūpīti vucceyya rūpī-saddassa
 atisaṃ' atthadīpanato, tad eva sasantatipariyāpannarūpa-
 vasena paṭiladdhaṃ jhānaṃ idha param' atthato rūpībhā-
 vasādhakan ti daṭṭhabbaṃ. Ten' āha *ajjhattan* ti ādi. ^{513, 2}
Rūpajjhānaṃ Rūpaṃ uttarapadalopena. *Rūpānīti paṇ'* ^{513, 3, 4}
ettha purimapadalopo daṭṭhabbo. Tena vuttaṃ *nīlakasiṇ'* ^{513, 5}
ādīni ⁷⁶⁵ *rūpānīti*. Rūpe kasiṇarūpe ⁷⁶⁶ saññā rūpasaññā,
 sā etassa atthīti rūpasaññā, saññāsisena jhānaṃ vadati.

⁷⁴⁹ BG °ppattaṃ
⁷⁵⁰ B^mP nigamanaṃ
⁷⁵¹ B^mP °vimutta-
⁷⁵² B^mP yāthā-
⁷⁵³ ABGG^mM yo
⁷⁵⁴ AGG^m tha-kārassa
 BM pa-kārassa
⁷⁵⁵ ABGG^mM tha-kāraṃ
⁷⁵⁶ ABGG^mM muccan'-
⁷⁵⁷ B^mP omīl
⁷⁵⁸ AG^m °jātiyante
 BG °jātiyatthe; M °yatte;
 B^mP °yutto

⁷⁵⁹ AG^m pavattati ākāraṃ viseso
 BGM °ākāraṃ-
⁷⁶⁰ B^m °muttatā
⁷⁶¹ B^mP evaṃ
⁷⁶² M nirāsaṇkatāya
 aniggahitabhāvena
⁷⁶³ ABGG^mM pacchimavimokkha
⁷⁶⁴ AG^m cakkhati
⁷⁶⁵ B^mP °ādi
⁷⁶⁶ ABGG^mM kasiṇe-

513, 8 Tappaṭikkhepena arūpasaññī. Ten' āha *ajjhataṃ na*
 513, 14 *rūpasaññīti* ādi. *Anto appanāyaṃ subhan ti ābhogo* ⁷⁶⁷ *n'*
atthīti iminā pubb' ābhogavasena tathā adhimutti siyā ti
 dasseti. Evaṃ h' ettha tathā vattabbatāpatticodanā
 samatthitā hoti. Yasmā suvisuddhesu nīl' ādisu vaṇṇaka-
 siṇesu tattha katādhikārānaṃ abhirativasena suṭṭhu adhi-
 muccan' aṭṭho sambhavati, tasmā aṭṭhakathāyaṃ tathā
 tatiyo vimokkho samvaṇṇito; yasmā pana mettādi-
 vasena ⁷⁶⁸ pavattamānā bhāvanā satte ⁷⁶⁹ appaṭikūlato
 dahantī te ⁷⁷⁰ subhato ⁷⁷⁰ adhimuccitvā ⁷⁷¹ va ⁷⁷² pavattati,
 tasmā Paṭisambhidāmagge.

“ Brahmavihārabhāvanā subhavamokkho ” ti (11)

vuttā, ta-y-idaṃ ubhayam pi tena tena pariyāyena vuttattā
 513, 26 na virujjhatīti daṭṭhabbaṃ. *S a b b a s o* ti anavasesato.
 Na hi catunnaṃ arūpakkhandaṇaṃ ekadeso pi tattha
 513, 27 avasissati. ⁷⁷³ *Visuddhattā* ⁷⁷⁴ ti yathāparicchinnaṃ niro-
 513, 27 dhitattā. *Uttamo vimokkho nāma* ariyeh' eva samāpajjitab-
 bato ⁷⁷⁵ ariyaphalapariyosānattā diṭṭhe va dhamme nibbā-
 nappattibhāvato ⁷⁷⁶ ca.
 513, 28 36. *Ādito* ⁷⁷⁷ *paṭṭhāyāti* paṭhamasamāpattito paṭṭhāya.
 513, 28, 30 *Yāva* pariyosānasamāpatti, ⁷⁷⁸ tāva. *Aṭṭhatvā* ti katthaci
 samāpattiyaṃ aṭṭhito ⁷⁷⁹ eva, nirantaram eva paṭipāṭiyā
 513, 31 uppaṭipāṭiyā ca samāpajjat' evāti attho. Ten' āha *ito c' ito*
 513, 32 *ca sañcāraṇavasena vuttan ti. Icchati* samāpajjitum tattha
 514, 2 tattha samāpajjati. *Pavisatīti* samāpattisamaṅgipuggalo
 514, 3 taṃ ⁷⁸⁰ pavitṭho viya hotīti katvā vuttaṃ. *Dvīhi bhāgehi*
vimutto ti arūpajjhānena vikkhambhanavimokkhena, mag-
 gena samucchadavimokkhenāti dvīhi vimuccanabhāgehi,
 arūpasamāpattiyā rūpakāyato, maggena nāmakāyato ti
 514, 4 dvīhi vimuccitabbabhāgehi ca vimutto. Ten' āha *arūpasa-*

(11) Pts ?

⁷⁶⁷ ABGG^mM abhogo
⁷⁶⁸ BG mettāvasena
⁷⁶⁹ ABGG^mM sante
⁷⁷⁰ AG^mM *add* sandhi
 B^mP tesu tato
⁷⁷¹ AG^m °muñcitvā
⁷⁷² ABGG^m *omi*
⁷⁷³ B^mP avassissati

⁷⁷⁴ AG^m vissatṭhānakanti
 BGM vissatṭhattā
⁷⁷⁵ AG^m samāpattipajji-
⁷⁷⁶ AGG^mM nīdhāna-
⁷⁷⁷ ABGG^mM *add* pana
⁷⁷⁸ B^m °yosānā-
⁷⁷⁹ ABGG^mM aṭṭhato
⁷⁸⁰ B^m *twice*

māpattiya ti ādi. *Vimutto* ti kilesehi vimutto, vimuccanto ca 514. 4
kilesānaṃ vikkhambhanasamucchindanehi kāyadvayato vi-
mutto ti ayam ettha attho.

Gāthāya ca ākiñcaññ' āyatanalābhino Upasīvabrāhma-
ṇassa Bhagavatā *nāmakāyā vimutto* ti ubhatobhāgavimutto 514. 8
muni akkhāto. Tattha *atthaṃ paleṭṭi* 781 *atthaṃ* gacchati. 514. 9
Na upeti saṅkhaṇ ti asukaṃ nāma disaṃ gato ti vohāraṃ na 514. 9
gacchati. *Evaṃ muni nāmakāyā vimutto* ti evaṃ arūpaṃ 514. 8
upapanno sekkhamuni pakatiyā pubbe va rūpakāyā vimutto
ti, 782 tattha 783 catutthamaggaṃ nibbattetvā nāmakāyassa
pariññātattā puna nāmakāyā pi 784 vimutto. Ubhatobhā-
gavimutto khīṇ' āsavo hutvā anupādāya 785 parinibbāna-
saṅkhātaṃ *atthaṃ paleṭṭi na upeti saṅkhaṇ*. Khattiyo 514. 9
brāhmaṇo ti evaṃ ādikaṃ samaññaṃ na gacchatīti attho.

Aññatarato vuṭṭhāyāti idaṃ kiṃ ākāsānañc' āyatan' 514. 11
ādisu aññataralābhīvasena vuttaṃ, udāhu sabb' ārup-
palābhīvasenāti? Yath' icchasi, 786 tathā hotu, yadi sabb'
āruppalābhīvasena vuttaṃ na koci virodho. Atha tattha
aññataralābhīvasena vuttaṃ, yato kho Ānanda
bhikkhu ime aṭṭha vimokkhe anulomam
pi samāpajjatīti ādivacanena virujjheyāti? Na 787
virujjheyya. 787 Yasmā arūpāvacarajjhānesu ekassāpi lābhī
aṭṭhavimokkhalābhī t' eva 788 vuccati aṭṭhavimokkhe ekade-
sassāpi taṃnāmadānasamatthātāsambhavato. Ayam hi
aṭṭhavimokkhasamañña 789 samudāye 790 viya tad ekadese pi
nirūlhā, santatiyaṃ 791 (?) samañña viyāti. Tena vuttaṃ
ākāsānañc' āyatan' ādisu aññatarato vuṭṭhāyāti. Pañcavidho 514. 10, 12
hotīti vatvā chabbidhataṃ 792 pi 'ssa keci parikappenti, taṃ
tesaṃ matimattaṃ; nicchito cāyaṃ 793 pañho pubb'
ācariyehīti dassetuṃ *Keci pañāti* ādi vuttaṃ. Tattha 514. 13
kecīti Uttaravihāravāsino Sārasamās' ācariyā 794 ca. 795 Te 514. 13

781 ABGG^mM phale-

782 B^mP omit

783 B^mP add ca

784 ABGG^mM ti

785 ABGG^mM anupādā

786 AG^m yam icchasi

787 B^mP omit

788 B^mP tveva

789 ABGG^mM °vimokkhe-

790 BGM °daye

791 AG^mM sattisiyaṃ

BG santisiyaṃ

B^mP patti instead

Suggested reading is given in text.

792 BG tabbi-

793 BG tāyaṃ; B^mP vāyaṃ

794 AG^m sārasamācariyā

P °samān'-

795 AG^m va

- hi: Ubhatobhāgavimutto ti ubhayabhāgavimutto samādhi-vipassanāto ti vatvā rūpāvacarasamādhinā pi ⁷⁹⁶ samādhi-paripanthato ⁷⁹⁷ * vimuttaṃ ⁷⁹⁸ maññanti. Evaṃ rūpajjhānabhāgena arūpajjhānabhāgena ca ubhato ⁷⁹⁹ * vimutto ti Sārasamāse. ⁸⁰⁰ *Tādisam evāti* iminā yādisaṃ arūpāvacarajjhānaṃ kilesavikkhambhane, tādisaṃ rūpāvacaracattutthajjhānaṃ pīti imam atthaṃ ullīgeti. ⁸⁰¹ Ten' āha *tasmā* ti ādi. *Ubhatobhāgavimuttapañho* ti ubhatobhāgavimuttassa chabbidhataṃ ⁸⁰² nissāya uppannapañho. *Vannaṃ nissāyāti* yassa padassa atthavacanāṃ nissāya. *Cireṇāti* therassa aparabhāge cirena kālena. *Vinicchayan* ti samsayacchedakaṃ ⁸⁰³ sanniṭṭhānaṃ patto.
- ^{514, 14} *Taṃ pañhan* ti taṃ atthaṃ. Nātuṃ icchito hi attho pañho. *Na* ⁸⁰⁴ *kenaci sutapubban* ti kenaci kiñci na sutapubbaṃ, idaṃ ca ⁸⁰⁵ atthaṃ ⁸⁰⁶ jātan ⁸⁰⁶ ti adhippāyo. Kiñcāpi upekkhāsahagataṃ kiñcāpi kilese vikkhambhetīti paccekaṃ kiñcāpi-saddo yojetabbo. *Samudācaratīti* pavattati. ⁸⁰⁷ Tattha kāraṇaṃ āha *Ime hīti* ādinā, tena rūpāvacarabhāvanato āruppabhāvanā ⁸⁰⁸ savisesaṃ ⁸⁰⁸ kilese vikkhambheti rūpavirāgabhāvanābhāvato, uparibhāvanābhāvato cāti dasseti. ⁸⁰⁹ Evaṃ ca katvā aṭṭhakathāyaṃ āruppabhāvanāniddese yaṃ vuttaṃ
- ^{514, 15, 16} “Tass’ evaṃ ⁸¹⁰ tasmim nimitte punappuna ⁸¹¹ cittaṃ cārentassa ⁸¹² nīvaraṇāni vikkhambhanti, satī santiṭṭhatī” ti ^(k1)
- ^{514, 18} ādi, taṃ samatthitaṃ ⁸¹³ hoti. ⁸¹⁴ *Idaṃ suttan* Puggala-paññattipāṭhaṃ āha. Sabbaṃ hi Buddhavacanāṃ attha-sūcan’ ādi-atthena suttan ti vutto vāyaṃ attho. Yaṃ pana
- ^{514, 21}
- ^{514, 22}
- ^{514, 26}
- ^{514, 26}
- ^{514, 32}

(k1) ?

⁷⁹⁶ P va
⁷⁹⁷ P °paripanthito
⁷⁹⁸ B^m °muttaṃ
^{*} ... * P omits
⁷⁹⁹ AG^m add bhāga
⁸⁰⁰ B^mP pāyasamāno
⁸⁰¹ B^mP ullaṇ-
⁸⁰² BGM °bbidhaṃ
⁸⁰³ B^mP °chedaka
⁸⁰⁴ ABGG^mM omits
⁸⁰⁵ B^mP omits

⁸⁰⁶ A atthaṃ jānan
 BGG^mM attha jānan
 B^mP atthajātan
⁸⁰⁷ ABGG^mM omits
⁸⁰⁸ ABGG^mM °bhāvanāya visesaṃ
⁸⁰⁹ B^mP add ti
⁸¹⁰ BG °eva
⁸¹¹ B^mP °ppunaṃ
⁸¹² BGM vāren-
⁸¹³ ABGG^mP °tthataṃ
⁸¹⁴ B^mP hotīti

tattha vattabbaṃ, taṃ heṭṭhā vuttam eva. Aṭṭhannaṃ vimokkhānaṃ anulom' ādito samāpajjanena sātisaṃsaṃ santānassa abhisankhatattā aṭṭhamaṇi ca uttamaṃ vimokkhaṃ padaṭṭhānaṃ katvā vipassanaṃ vaḍḍhetvā aggamaḃgādhigamaṇa ⁸¹⁵ ⁸¹⁶ ubhatobhāgavimuccanato ca imāya ⁸¹⁶ ubhatobhāgavimuttiyā sabbasetṭhatā paveditā ⁸¹⁷ ti daṭṭhabbā.

Mahānidānasuttavaṇṇanāya Līn' atthappakāsaṇā.

⁸¹⁵ ABGG^mM °gamaṇena
⁸¹⁶⁻⁸¹⁶ AM omit

⁸¹⁷ B^mP veditā

XVI

Mahāparinibbānasuttavaṇṇanā

- 516, 1 1. 1. Pūjaniyabhāvato, Buddhasampadañ ca pahāya pavattattā mahantañ ca taṃ parinibbānañ cāti *mahāparinibbānam*; savāsanappahānato mahantaṃ kilesakkhayaṃ nissāya pavattaṃ parinibbānaṃ ti pi *mahāparinibbānam*; * mahatā kālena mahatā vā guṇarāsinā¹ sādhitam parinibbānaṃ ti pi *mahāparinibbānam*; * mahantabhāvāya, dhātūnaṃ bahubhāvāya parinibbānaṃ ti pi *mahāparinibbānam*; mahato lokato nissaṭam parinibbānaṃ ti pi *mahāparinibbānam*; sabbalokasādhāraṇattā Buddhānaṃ sīl' ādiguṇehi mahato Buddhassa Bhagavato parinibbānaṃ ti pi *mahāparinibbānam*; mahati sāsane paṭiṭṭhite parinibbānaṃ ti pi *mahāparinibbānaṃ*² ti² Buddhassa Bhagavato parinibbānam vuccati, tappaṭisaṃyuttaṃ suttaṃ *Mahāparinibbānasuttam*.
- 516, 1 Gijjhā ettha vasantīti³ gijjhakūṭam,⁴ taṃ⁵ etassāti Gijjhakūṭo,⁶ tasmiṃ⁷ *Gijjhakūṭe*.⁸ Gijjham viyāti⁹ vā gijjhakūṭam,¹⁰ taṃ etassāti Gijjhakūṭo, pabbato, tasmiṃ *Gijjhakūṭe* pabbate.¹¹ Ten' āha *gijjhā vā* ti ādi.
- 516, 2 *Abhiyātukāmo* ti ettha abhi-saddo abhibhavan' attho abhivijjānātūti¹² ādisu viyāti āha *abhibhavan' atthāya yātukāmo* ti. *Vajjirājāno* ti Vajjetabbā ime¹³ ti ādito pavattaṃ vacanaṃ upādāya Vajjīti laddhanāmā rājāno; Vajjiraṭṭhassa vā rājāno.¹⁴ Vajjiraṭṭhassa¹⁵ pana Vajjisamaññā¹⁶ tannivāsīrājakumāravasena¹⁶ veditabbā. *Rāj' iddhiyā* ti rājabhāvānugatenā pabhāvena.¹⁷ So pana pabhāvo¹⁸

* . . . * M omits

¹ AG^m guṇānasitanā

BG guṇatasitanā

² ABGG^mM omit

³ ABGG^mM santīti

⁴ B^mP gijjham

⁵ B^mP gijjham kūṭam

⁶ ABGG^mM °kūṭe

⁷ AB^mG^mMP omit

⁸ B^mMP omit

⁹ B^mP viya

¹⁰ B^mP gijjham-

¹¹ B^mP omit

¹² B^mP °vijānātūti

¹³ AG^m imehi

¹⁴ B^mP add Vajjirājāno

¹⁵ ABGG^mM omit Vajji

¹⁶ AG^m °sāmaññātanānīvāsī-

BG °sāmaññānaṃ ti nivāsī-

M °sāmaññātanānīvāsī-

¹⁷ B^mP sabhā-

¹⁸ AG^mM bhāvo; B^mP sabhāvo

nesaṃ gaṇarājūnaṃ mitho¹⁹ sāmaggīyā loke pākaṭo,²⁰
ciraṭṭhāyī ca ahoṣīti²¹ samaggabhāvaṃ kathesīti vuttaṃ. 516, 7
Anu²² anu²³ taṃsamaṅgino²⁴ bhāveti vaḍḍhetīti²⁵ anu-
bhāvo, anubhāvo eva ānubhāvo, patāpo. So pana 516, 7
nesaṃ patāpo hatthi-ass' ādivāhanasampattiyā, tattha ca
susikkhitabhāvena loke pākaṭo jāto ti etena . . . pe . . . 516, 8
kathesīti²⁶ vuttaṃ. Tālacchiggalenāti kuṇḍikacchiddena.²⁷ 516, 11
Asanaṃ ti saraṃ. Atipātayissantīti²⁸ atikkāmenti. Poṇkhā-
nupoṇkhaṇaṃ ti poṇkhassa anupoṇkhaṃ, purimasarassa poṇ-
khaṇapadānugataponaṃ itaraṃ saraṃ katvā ti attho.
Avirādhitaṃ ti avirajjhitaṃ.²⁹ Ucchindissāmīti ummūla- 516, 12, 13
navasena kulasantatiṃ chindissāmīti.

Ayanaṃ vaḍḍhanaṃ ayo, tappaṭikkhepena anayo ti āha 516, 15
avaḍḍhiyā etaṃ nāmaṃ ti. Vikkhipatīti vidūrato khipati, 516, 15, 16
apanetīti attho.

Gaṇḍāyanaṃ³⁰ ti Gaṇḍasāmiṇe. Paṭṭanagāmaṃ ti sakatapaṭ- 516, 21
ṭṭanagāmaṃ.³¹ Ānā ti jānāti³² ānā vattati. Adḍhaya- 516, 22
janaṃ ti ca tasmaṃ paṭṭane adḍhayaṇaṭṭhānavāsino³³
sandhāy' etaṃ³⁴ vuttaṃ. Tatrāti³⁵ tasmaṃ paṭṭane. 516, 23
Balav' āghāṭajāto ti uppannabalavakodho. Me ti mayhaṃ. 517, 2, 7
Gatenāti gamanena. 517, 7

4. Sītaṃ vā uṇhaṃ vā n' atthi, tāyaṃ velāyaṃ puṇṇ' 517, 14
ānubhāvena vā Buddhānaṃ sabbakālaṃ samasīti' uṇhā va
utu hoti, taṃ sandhāya tathā vuttaṃ. Abhiññaṃ³⁶ 517, 17
sannipātā ti niccasannipātā, taṃ pana³⁷ niccasan-
nipātā³⁸ dassetuṃ divasassāti ādi vuttaṃ. Sanni- 517, 17, 19
pātābahulā ti pacurasannipātā. Vosānaṃ ti saṅko- 517, 21
caṃ. Yāvakkīvaṃ ti ekam ev' etaṃ padam aniya- 517, 22
mato parimānavācī, kālo c' ettha adhippeto ti āha yatta- 517, 23
kaṃ kālaṃ ti. Vuddhiyevāti ādinā vuttam attham 517, 23

¹⁹ AG^mM mbitho

P mito

²⁰ ABGG^mM °tā

²¹ ABGG^mM arahasīti

²² B anūnaṃ anūnaṃ

G anunaṃ

²³ BG samaṅgino

²⁴ BG vaḍḍhesīti

²⁵ ABGG^mM kathesantīti

²⁶ B^m kuṇḍikāchi-

²⁷ ABGG^mM °pātessa-

²⁸ ABGG^mM °tup

²⁹ ABGG^mMP °gāyā

³⁰ ABGG^mM sakataṃ-

³¹⁻³² B^mP ānā only

DA ānā only, with v.l. ānā ti jānāti. The v.l. is better as it completes the meaning.

³³ ABGG^mM °yojane vāsino

³⁴ B^mP omīti etaṃ

³⁵ ABGG^mM tatthāti

³⁶ ABGG^mM abhiñña

³⁷ AG^m omīti

B^mP °pātataṃ

- 517, 24 vyatirekamukhena dassetuṃ *abhinhaṃ asannipātanta*³⁷ hīti
 517, 26, 32 ādi vuttaṃ. *Ākulā* ti khubhitā, na pasannā. *Bhijjivā* ti
 vaggabandhato vibhajja³⁸ visuṃ visuṃ hutvā.
 517,35; 518,3 *Sannipātabheriyā* ti sannipāt' ārocanabheriyā.³⁹ *Aḍḍha-*
 518, 14 *bhuttā*⁴⁰ cāti sāmibhuttā.⁴¹ *Osīdamāne* ti hāyamāne.
 518, 21 *Pubbe akatan* ti pubbe anibbattaṃ. *Suñkan* ti bhaṇḍaṃ
 gahetvā gacchantehi pabbatakhandha⁴²-naditittha-gāmad-
 518, 21 vār' ādisu rājapurisānaṃ dātabbabbhāgaṃ. *Balin* ti nip-
 phannasass' ādito⁴³ chabbhāgaṃ sattabhāgaṃ ti ādinā lad-
 518, 21 dhabbakāraṃ.⁴⁴ *Danḍan* ti dasavīsaticahāpaṇ' ādikaṃ
 518, 25 aparādhānurūpaṃ gahettabbaṃ⁴⁵ dhanadanḍaṃ. *Vajji-*
*dhamman*⁴⁶ ti Vajjirājadhammaṃ. Idāni apaññattapañ-
 ñāpan' ādisu tappaṭipakkhe⁴⁷ ādinav' ānisaṃse vitthārato
 518, 26, 33 dassetuṃ *tesaṃ apaññattan*⁴⁸ ti ādi vuttaṃ. *Pāricariyak-*
khamā ti upaṭṭhānakhamā.
 Kulabhoga-issariy' ādivasena mahatī mattā pamāṇaṃ
 etesan ti mahāmattā, nītisatthavivahite vinicchaye ṭhapitā
 519, 12 mahāmattā *vinicchayamahāmattā*, tesaṃ. *Dentīti* niyyā-
 519, 13 denti. *Sace coro* ti evaṃsaññino sace honti. Pāpabhūrutāya
 519, 13 *attanā kiñci akatvā*. *Danḍanītisaññite* vohāre niyuttā ti
 519, 14, 15 *vohārikā*, ye dhammaṭṭhā ti vuccanti. *Suttadharā* ti nītisut-
 tadharā, īdise vohāravinicchaye niyametvā ṭhapitā. Param-
 parāgatesu⁴⁹ aṭṭhasu kulesu jātā agatigamanaviratā aṭṭha-
 519, 16 mahallakapurisā *aṭṭhakulikā*.⁵⁰
 519, 27, 28 *Sakkāran*⁵¹ ti upakāraṃ. *Garubhāvaṃ paccupaṭṭhapetvā*⁵²
 ti: Ime amhākaṃ garuno ti tattha garubhāvaṃ paṭi⁵³
 519, 29 paṭi⁵³ upaṭṭhapetvā. *Mānenti* ti sammānenti, taṃ
 pana sammānanaṃ⁵⁴ tesu nesaṃ attamanatāpubbakan ti
 519, 29 āha *manena piyāyanīti*.
 519, 30 *Nipacc' ākāran* ti paṇipātaṃ. *Dassenti*: Ime amhākaṃ

37 AG^m asantivātattā
 BG asantivāpatantā
 M asannivātantā

38 ABGG^mM vibhijjivā

39 AG^m ārocanam-

40 ABGG^mM addha-

41 So all MSS.

42 B^mP °khaṇḍa

43 ABGP nippanna-

44 AG^mM laddha okaraṃ (graphic
 confusion of bba and o)
 B^mP laddhakaraṃ

45 B^mP °tabba

46 ABGG^mM vajjikadha-

47 B^mP tappaṭikkhepa

48 ABGG^mM omit

49 B^mP °parābhatesu

50 AG^m aṭṭhaṅgulikā

51 ABGG^mM kāran

52 ABGG^mM °paṭṭhā-

53 B^m pati pati

54 AG^mM dhammānaṃ
 BG sammānaṃ

pitāmahā mātāmahā ti ādinā nīcaccittā hutvā garuṃ⁵⁵
cittikāraṃ⁵⁶ dasseti. *Santānetun*⁵⁷ ti sambandhaṃ avic- 520, 4
chinnam katvā ghaṭetum.⁵⁸

*Pasayh' ākāressāti*⁵⁹ balakkārassa. Kāmaṃ vuddhiyā 520, 8
pūjaniyatāya vuddhi-hāniyo ti vuttaṃ, attho pana vuttā-
nukkamen' eva yojetabbo; pāliyaṃ vā yasmā vuddhi-
yeva pāṭikaṅkhā no parihānīti vuttaṃ,
tasmā tad anukkamena *vuddhihāniyo* ti vuttaṃ. 520, 17

Vipaccitum aladdh' okāse pāpakamme, tassa kammassa
vipāke vā anavasaro va devatopasaggo,⁶⁰ tasmiṃ pana
laddh' okāse siyā devatopasaggassa avasaro ti āha *anup-* 520, 25
pannam ... *pe* ... *vaḍḍhentīti*. Eten' eva *anuppannam* 520, 28
sukhan ti etthāpi attho veditabbo. Balakāyassa diguṇati-
guṇatādassanaṃ, paṭibhayabhāvadassanaṃ ti evam ādinā
devatānaṃ saṅgāmasise sahāyatā veditabbā.

Anicchitan ti anīṭṭhaṃ. *Āvaraṇato* ti nisedhanato. 520, 33
⁶¹ Dhammato anapetā dhammiyā, sā⁶² idha *dhammikā* ti 520, 35
vuttā. Migasūkar' ādighātāya sunakh' ādinam kaḍḍhitvā⁶³
pajanaṃ⁶⁴ maraṇaṃ⁶⁴ vājo,⁶⁵ migavā, tattha niyuttā, te
vā vājenti nentīti *vājikā*,⁶⁶ migavacārino.⁶⁷ *Cittappavat-* 521, 2, 5
*tim*⁶⁸ *pucchati*; kāyikavācasikapayogena hi sā loke pākāṭā
pakāsabhūtā ti.

5. Dev' āyatanabhāvena citattā, lokassa cittikāraṭṭhāna-
tāya⁶⁹ ca *celiyaṃ ahosi*. Kāmakāravasena⁷⁰ kiñci pi na⁷¹ 521, 32
karaṇiyā⁷¹ ti *akaraṇiyā*. Kāmakāro⁷⁰ pana hat- 521, 34
thagatakarāṇavasenāti āha *agahetabbā ti attho* ti. 521, 34

*Abhimukhayuddhenāti*⁷² abhimukhaṃ ujukam eva saṅgā- 522, 2
makaraṇena. *Upalāpanam* sāmādānaṃ⁷³ cāti⁷⁴ dassetum 522, 3
Alan ti ādi vuttaṃ. Bhedo pi idha upāyo evāti vuttaṃ 522, 4
*Aññatra mithubhedā*⁷⁵ ti. Yuddhassa⁷⁶ pana 522, 7

⁵⁵ AB^mG^mMP garu

⁵⁶ B^m cittā-; P citta-

⁵⁷ B^m sandhāretun

⁵⁸ BG sametum

⁵⁹ ABGG^mMP pasayhakāra-

⁶⁰ M devasaggo

⁶¹ B^mP add yassa

⁶² B^mP ti *instead*

⁶³ BG khaṇḍakhaḍḍhitvā

⁶⁴ B^mP vanacaraṇam

⁶⁵ ABGG^mM vādo

⁶⁶ BG vāpikā

⁶⁷ B^mP migavadhacārino

⁶⁸ ABGG^mM °vatti

⁶⁹ B^m °tthānattā

⁷⁰ B^mP kāmaṃ-

⁷¹ BG akaraṇiyan

⁷² BGM °mukhasukhenāti

⁷³ B^mP sāmam dānaṃ

⁷⁴ P add's tam

⁷⁵ B^mP °bhedāyā

DA °bhedāya, but; D °bhedā

⁷⁶ ABGG^mM dabbassa

P daṇḍassa

- 522, 9 anupāyatā ⁷⁷ pageva pakāsītā. *Idan* ti aññatra
 upalāpanāya aññatra mithubhedā ti ⁷⁸
 522, 9 idaṃ vacanaṃ. *Kathāya* ⁷⁹ *nayaṃ labhitvā* ti Yāva-
 kīvañ ca ... pe ... no parihānīti imāya
 522, 12 Bhagavato kathāya nayaṃ upāyaṃ labhitvā. *Anukampā-*
 522, 25 *yāti* Vajjirājesu anuggahena. *Assāti* Bhagavato.
 522, 25 *Kathan* ti Vajjihi saddhiṃ kātabbayuttaṃ ⁸⁰ kathaṃ.
 522, 35 *Ujūṃ karissāmīti* paṭirājāno ānetvā pākāraparikhānaṃ
 aññathābhāv' āpādanena ujubhāvaṃ karissāmi.
 523, 13 *Paṭiṭṭhitaguno* ⁸¹ ti paṭiṭṭhit' ācariyaguno.
 523, 30 *Issarā sannipatantu* : Mayāṃ anissarā, tattha gantvā kiṃ
 523, 31 karissāmāti Licchavino *na sannipatimsūti* yojanā. *Sūrā*
 523, 31 *sannipatantūti* etthāpi es' eva nayo.
 523, 34 *Balabherin* ⁸² ti yuddhāya balakāyassa utthānabheriṃ. ⁸³
 6. Aparihānāya hitā ti aparihāniyā, na parihāyanti ⁸⁴
 etehīti vā aparihāniyā, te pana yasmā aparihāniyā kārakā
 524, 8 nāma honti, tasmā vuttaṃ *aparihānikare* ti. Yasmā pana
 524, 9 te parihānikarānaṃ ujupaṭipakkkhabhūtā, tasmā āha *vuddhi-*
hetubhūte ti. Yasmā Bhagavato desanā uparūpari nāṇ'
 ālokaṃ pasārenti ⁸⁵ sattānaṃ haday' andhakāraṃ vidha-
 mati, pakāsetabbe ca atthe hatthatale āmalakaṃ viya suṭ-
 524, 9 ṭhutaraṃ pākāṭe katvā dasseti, tasmā vuttaṃ *candasahas-*
sam ... *pe* ... *kathayissāmīti*.
 Yasmā Bhagavā tassa brāhmaṇassa sammukhe Vajjīnaṃ
 abhiṇhasannipāt' ādipaṭipattiṃ kathento yeva : Ayam
 aparihāniyakathā aniyyānikā vaṭṭanissitā, mayhaṃ pana
 sāsane tathārūpī kathā kathetabbā, sā hoti niyyānikā
 vivaṭṭanissitā, yāya sāsanaṃ mayhaṃ parinibbānato param
 pi addhaniyaṃ assa ciraṭṭhitikan ti cintesi, tasmā bhikkhu
 sannipātāpetvā ⁸⁶ tesam aparihāniye dhamme desento ten'
 524, 13 eva niyāmena desesi. Tena vuttaṃ *idaṃ Vajjisattake* ⁸⁷
vuttasadisam evāti. Evaṃ saṅkhepato vuttam atthaṃ
 524, 14 vitthārato dassento *Idhāpi cāti* ādim āha. Tattha *Tato* ti

⁷⁷ ABGG^mM anutāyatā⁷⁸ B^mP add ca⁷⁹ AG^m tathāyaṃ⁸⁰ B^mP °tabbayuddha⁸¹ AG^m °gunenāti⁸² AG^m balavabhe-⁸³ BG upatthāna-⁸⁴ BG °hāniyanti⁸⁵ B^mP pasādentī⁸⁶ P °pātetvā⁸⁷ AG^m °sattakena

P Vajjiputtake

DA °suttake with v.l. °sattake

- ādi disāsu āgatasāsane vuttaṃ ⁸⁸ taṃ ⁸⁸ kathanaṃ. *Vihāra-* 524, 15
sīmā ākulā yasmā, tasmā *uposathapavāraṇā* *ṭhitā*. 524, 16
Ohīyamānako ⁸⁹ ti pālito atthato ca vinassamāno. *Uk-* 525, 17, 18
khīpāpentā ⁹⁰ ti paguṇabhāvakarāṇena, atthasaṃvaṇṇanena
 ca paggaṇhantā. ⁹¹
Sāvattihiyaṃ bhikkhu viya pācittiyaṃ desāpetabbo ti. 525, 22
Vajjiputtakā viya dasavatthudīpanena. *Gihigatānīti* gihi- 525, 25, 34
 paṭisaṃyuttānīti vadanti. Gihīsu gatāni, tehi nātāni
gihigatāni. Dhūmakālo kālo ⁹² etassāti *Dhūmakālikam*, 525, 34; 526, 1
 citakadhūmavūpasamato paraṃ appavattanato. ⁹³
Thirabhāvappattā ti sāsane thirabhāvaṃ anivattibhā- 526, 10
 vaṃ ⁹⁴ upagatā. *Therakārakehīti* therabhāvasādhakehi sil' 526, 10
 ādiguṇehi asekkhadhammehi. *Bahū* ⁹⁵ *rattiyo* ⁹⁵ ti ⁹⁵ pab- 526, 11
 bajitā hutvā bahū rattiyo *jānanti*. Sil' ādiguṇesu paṭiṭṭhā- 526, 11
 panam eva sāsane pariṇāyakatā ti āha *īsu sikkhāsu pavat-* 526, 14
teṇīti. *Ovādam na denti* abhājanabhāvato. ⁹⁶ *Pavenīkathan* 526, 17
 ti ācariyaparamparāgatam ⁹⁷ sammāpaṭipattidīpanam ⁹⁸
 dhammakatham. *Sārabhūtam dhammapariyāyan* ti sama- 526, 17
 tha-vipassanā-magga-phalasamāpannena sāsane ⁹⁹ sārabhū-
 tam bojjaṅga-kosalla-anuttarasītibhāva-adhicitta-sutt' ādi-
 dhammatantiṃ. ¹⁰⁰
Punabbhavadānam punabbhavo uttarapadalopena. *Itare* ti 526, 30, 34
 ye na paccayavasikā, na āmisacakkhukā, te *na gacchanti* 526, 34
 taṇhāya vasaṃ. *Āraṇṇakesū* ti araṇṇabhāgesu, ¹⁰¹ 527, 2
 araṇṇāpariyāpannesu. ¹⁰² Nanu yattha katthaci ¹⁰³ taṇhā ¹⁰⁴
 sāvajjā evāti codanam ¹⁰⁵ sandhāy' āha *gām' antasen'* 527, 3
 āsanesu hīti ādi. Tena

“Anuttaresu vimokkhesu pihaṃ upaṭṭhāpayato” ti (a)
 ettha vuttasineh' ādayo ¹⁰⁶ viya āraṇṇakesu sen' āsanesu
 sālāyatā sevitaḥḥapakkhiyā evāti dasseti.

(a) M III 218

⁸⁸ ABGG^mM vuttanta
⁸⁹ B^mP oliyamā-
⁹⁰ ABGG^mM °pento
⁹¹ ABGG^mM °hanto
⁹² B^m omits
⁹³ ABGG^mM °vattito
⁹⁴ B^m °vattitabhā-
⁹⁵ BG bahu rattiṃ yāti
⁹⁶ BG abhājanā-
⁹⁷ B^mP °parābhatam

⁹⁸ B^mP °dīpani
⁹⁹ B^mP omits
¹⁰⁰ ABGG^mMP °tanti
¹⁰¹ ABGG^mM āraṇṇe bhāvesu
¹⁰² BGG^mM āraṇṇe
¹⁰³ B^m adds pi
¹⁰⁴ ABGG^mM sīt' uphatā(!)
¹⁰⁵ ABGG^mM vedanam
¹⁰⁶ ABGG^mM vuttamahādayo

- 527, 12 *Atlanā*¹⁰⁷ *vāti*¹⁰⁷ sayam eva, tena¹⁰⁸ parehi¹⁰⁹ anussāhi-
tatam; ¹¹⁰ tam¹¹¹ sarasen' eva anāgatānaṃ pesalānaṃ
bhikkhūnaṃ āgamaṇaṃ,¹¹² āgatānaṃ ca phāsuvihāraṃ ¹¹³
527, 23 paccāsimsantīti¹¹⁴ dasseti. *Iminā nīhārenāti* imāya paṭipat-
527, 28 tiyā. *Agahitadhammagahaṇaṇaṃ*¹¹⁵ ti agahitassa pariyatti-
527, 28 dhammassa uggahaṇaṃ. *Gahitasajjhāyakaraṇaṇaṃ* ti uggahi-
tassa suṭṭhu atthacintanaṃ.¹¹⁶ Cintan' attho hi sajjhāya-
527, 36; 528, 2 saddo.¹¹⁷ *Entīti*¹¹⁸ upagacchanti.¹¹⁹ *Nisīdāpentīti*¹²⁰ āsana-
paññāpan' ādinā.¹²¹
528, 13, 14 7. Āramitabb' atṭhena *kammaṃ āraṃo*. *Kamme ratā*,
528, 14 na ganthadhure vāsadhure¹²² vā ti *k a m m a r a t ā*.
528, 15 *Anuyuttā*¹²³ ti tapparabhāvena punappunapasutā.¹²⁴ *Iti*
*kattabbakammaṃ*¹²⁵ ti tam tam bhikkhūnaṃ kātabbam
528, 16 uccāvacakammaṃ cīvaravicāraṇ' ādi. Ten' āha *seyyathādan*
528, 17 ti ādi. *Upatthambhanaṇaṇaṃ* ti dupaṭṭa-tipaṭṭi' ādikaraṇaṃ.
Tam hi paṭhamapaṭal' ādinaṃ¹²⁶ upatthambhanakāra-
ṇattā tathā vuttaṃ. Yadi evaṃ katham ayaṃ kamm'
528, 19, 26 āramatā paṭikkhittā ti āha *Ekacco hīti* ādi. *Karonto yevāti*
yathāvuttatiracchānakathaṃ kathento yeve. Atiracchāna-
kathābhāve pi tassa tattha tapparabhāvadassan' atthaṃ
528, 27 avadhāraṇavacanāṃ. *Pariyantakārīti* sapariyantaṃ katvā
vattā.

“Pariyantavatiṃ vācam bhāsītā” ti (b)

- 528, 30 hi vuttaṃ. *Appabhasso vāti* parimitakatho yeve ek' antena
kathetabbass' eva kathanato. Samāpattisamāpajjanaṃ
528, 32 *ariyo tuṇhībhāvo*.

(b) D I 4

107 So all MSS.
DA attano attano
108 ABGG^mM kena
109 AG^m purehi
110 B^mP °hitānaṃ
111 BB^mGMP *omit*
112 BGM gamaṇaṃ
113 BG °vihāraṇaṃ
114 BG °simsantīti
115 ABGG^mM agahitaṃ-
DA °dhammā-
116 A atthacavantiṇaṃ
G^m antavavathinaṃ

117 AG^m ayaṃ jhānasaddo
BG ayaṃ jjhāyasaddo
M ayaṃ jhāyasaddo
118 BG ettha; M enta
119 BG uggaccha-
120 B^mP nisīdanti
121 ABGG^mM āsanaṃ-
122 BG vāsā
M *omits*
123 ABGG^mM anu anuyuttā
124 B^mP °ppunaṃ-
125 B^m kātappa-
DA kātappaṃ-
126 BGM °paṭal'-
G^m paṭapaṭal'-

Niddāyati yevāti nidd' okkamane anādinavadassī nid- 528, 34
dāyati yeva. Iriyāpathaparivattan' ādinā ¹²⁷ *naṃ vinodeti.*
Evam saṃsaṭṭho vāti vuttanayena gaṇasaṅganikāya saṃ- 529, 6
saṭṭho eva viharati. Dussilā pāp' icchā nāmāti sayam 529, 6, 10
nissilā asantaṇasambhāvan' icchāya samannāgatattā
pāpā ¹²⁸ *lāmakā* ¹²⁹ *icchā etesan ti pāp' icchā. Pāpug-*
galehi mettikaraṇato pāpamittā. Tehi sadā saha 529, 11
pavattanena pāpasahāyā. Tattha ninnatādinā tad 529, 12
adhimuttatāya pāpasampavāṇkā. 529, 14

8. *Saddhā etesaṃ atthīti āha saddhāsampannā ti. Āgama-* 529, 23
niyapaṭipadāya āgatasaddhā āgamanīyasaddhā, sā ¹³⁰ *sāti-* 529, 25
sayā mahābodhisattānaṃ paropadesena vinā saddheyya-
vatthum aviparītato gaḥetvā ¹³¹ *adhimuccanato ti āha*
sabbaññubodhisattānaṃ hotīti. Saccasampaṭivedhato ¹³² *āga-* 529, 26
tasaddhā adhigamasaddhā, Sūra-Ambaṭṭh' ādinam ¹³³ *viya.* 529, 26
Sammāsambuddho Bhagavā ti ādinā Buddh' ādisu uppaj-
janakapasādo pasādasaddhā Mahākappinarāj' ādinam viya. 529, 28
Evam etan ¹³⁴ *ti okkantitvā* ¹³⁵ *pakkhanditvā saddahana-*
vasena kappanam okappanam. Duvidhā pīti pasādasaddhā 529, 29
pi okappanasaddhā pi. Tattha pasādasaddhā pharaṇey-
yarūpā ¹³⁶ *hoti,* ¹³⁷ *savanamattena pi* ¹³⁸ *pasīdanato. Okap-*
panasaddhā saddheyyavatthum ogāhetvā anupavisitvā :
Evam etan ti paccakkham karontī viya pavattati. Ten' āha
saddhāvimutto Vakkaliṭṭherasadiṣo hotīti. Tassa hīti okap- 529, 30, 31
panasaddhāya samannāgatassa. Hiri etassa atthīti hiri, ¹³⁹
hiri mano etesan ti hirimanā ti āha pāpa ... pe 529, 33
... cittā ti. Pāpato ottappanti ¹⁴⁰ *ubbiḃjanti bhāyantīti*
Ottāpī. ¹⁴¹ 529, 34

Bahum ¹⁴² *sutam suttageyy' ādi* ¹⁴³ *etenāti bahussuto,* 529, 36
sutaggahaṇā ¹⁴⁴ *c' ettha nidassanamattam, dhāraṇa-*

¹²⁷ B^mP add na

¹²⁸ AG^mM pāpam; BG pāpa

¹²⁹ ABGG^mM lāmikā

¹³⁰ ABGG^mM omīti

¹³¹ B^mP ogāhetvā

M gāhetvā

¹³² B^mP saccapaṭi-

¹³³ ABGG^mM Suraotth' ādinam
 (due to graphic corruption)

B^mP sūrabandh' ādinam

Cp A I 26

¹³⁴ ABGG^mM tan

¹³⁵ B^mP okkantitvā; M okkhand-

¹³⁶ B^mP aparaneyya-

¹³⁷ ABGG^mM hontī

¹³⁸ B^mP omīti

¹³⁹ ABGG^mM hirim

¹⁴⁰ B^mP ottappenti

¹⁴¹ B^mP ottappi

DA ottāpino with v.l. ottāpī

¹⁴² B^mMP bahu

¹⁴³ ABGG^mM suttam-

¹⁴⁴ AG^m sugattanam

BG suttagganam; M sutaggana

- paricaya-paripucchānupekkhana-ditṭhinijjhānānam p' ettha icchitabbattā. Savanamūlakattā tesam pi taggahaṇen' eva gahaṇaṃ datṭhabbaṃ. Atthakāmena pariyāpuṇitabbato,¹⁴⁵ ditṭhadhammik' ādipuris' atthasiddhiyā pariyattabhāvato ca
- 530, 1, 2 *pariyatti*, tiṇi piṭakāni. *Saccapaṭivedho* saccānaṃ paṭivij-
- 530, 2 jhanaṃ. Tad api bāhusaccaṃ,¹⁴⁶ yathāvuttabāhusacca-
- 530, 3 kiccanipphattito. *Pariyatti adhippetā* saccapaṭivedh' āva-
- 530, 5 hena¹⁴⁷ bāhusaccena bahussutabhāvassa idha icchitattā. So
- 530, 5 ti pariyattibahussuto. *Catubbidho hoti* pañcamassa pakārassa
- abhvato. *Sabbatthakabahussuto tīti*¹⁴⁸ nissayamuccanaka-
- bahussut' ādayo¹⁴⁹ viya padesiko ahutvā piṭakattaye sab-
- batthakam eva bāhusaccasabbhāvato¹⁵⁰ sabbassa ca¹⁵¹
- 530, 8 atthassa kāsanato¹⁵² kathanato sabbatthakabahussuto. *Te*
- idha adhippetā* paṭipatti-paṭivedhasaddhammānaṃ mūla-
- bhūte pariyattisaddhamme suppatiṭṭhitabhāvato.
- 530, 9 *Āraddhan* ti paggaḥitaṃ.¹⁵³ Tam pana duvidham pi
- 530, 10 viriy' ārambhavibhāgena dassetuṃ *Tatthāti* ādi vuttaṃ.
- 530, 10 Tattha *ek' ekā* ti ekākino, vupakaṭṭhavihārino ti attho.
- 530, 32, 33 *Pucchitvā* ti pāto¹⁵⁴ pucchitvā. *Paṭicchāpetun*¹⁵⁵ ti:
- Tvaṃ asukanāmo, tvaṃ¹⁵⁶ asukanāmo¹⁵⁶ ti vatvā, tehi :
- Āmāti paṭijānāpetun ti attho. Evaṃ cirakat' ādi-anus-
- saraṇasamatthanepakkānaṃ appakasiren' eva sati-samboj-
- 530, 33 jhaṅga-bhāvanāpāripūriṃ gacchatīti dassan' atthaṃ *Eva-*
- 530, 36 *rūpe bhikkhū sandhāyāti* vuttaṃ. Ten' ev' āha *Api cāti*
- ādi.

- Bujjhati etāyāti bodhīti laddhanāmāya sammāditṭhi-
- ādidhammasāmaggiyā aṅgo ti bojjaṅgo, pasattho sundaro
- 531, 3, 4 vā bojjaṅgo *sambojjaṅgo*. *Upaṭṭhānalakkhaṇo* ti kāya-
- vedanā-cittadhammānaṃ asubha-dukkhāniccānattabhāva-
- sallakkhaṇasaṅkhātānaṃ ārammaṇe upaṭṭhānaṃ lakkhaṇaṃ
- etassāti upaṭṭhānalakkhaṇo. Catunnaṃ ariyasaccānaṃ
- pīḷan' ādippakārato vicayo upaparikkhā lakkhaṇaṃ etas-
- 531, 5 sāti *paricayalakkhaṇo*. Anuppannākusalānuppād' ādivasena

¹⁴⁵ AG^mM °tabba
BG °tabbaṃ
¹⁴⁶ B^mP add tena
¹⁴⁷ AG^m °āvahetabbā
¹⁴⁸ B^mP ti
G hotīti
¹⁴⁹ B °muñcanaka-
¹⁵⁰ ABGG^mM °sambhā-

¹⁵¹ B^mP omit
¹⁵² B^mP kāyanato
¹⁵³ BG panahitaṃ
M pagehitaṃ
¹⁵⁴ B^mP parato
¹⁵⁵ B^m sampaṭi-
¹⁵⁶ B^mP omit

cittassa paggaho, paggaṇhaṇaṃ¹⁵⁷ lakkhaṇaṃ¹⁵⁸ etassāti
paggahalakkhaṇo. Pharaṇaṃ vipphārikatā¹⁵⁹ lakkhaṇaṃ^{531, 6}
 etassāti *pharaṇalakkhaṇo*. Upasamo kāyacittapariḷāhāṇaṃ^{531, 6}
 vūpasamaṇaṃ¹⁶⁰ lakkhaṇaṃ etassāti *upasamalakkhaṇo*.^{531, 7}
 Avikkhepo vikkhepaviddhaṃsaṇaṃ lakkhaṇaṃ etassāti
avikkhepalakkhaṇo. Līn' uddhaccarahite adhicitte pavatta-^{531, 8}
 māne paggahanigghasampahaṃsanesu avyāvaṭattā¹⁶¹ ajju-
 pekkhaṇaṃ paṭisaṅkhāṇaṃ, taṃ lakkhaṇaṃ etassāti *paṭi-*^{531, 9}
saṅkhāṇalakkhaṇo. *Catūhi kāraṇehīti* satisampajaññaṃ,¹⁶² ^{531, 10}
 muṭṭhassatipuggalaparivajjanā, upaṭṭhitasatipuggalasevanā,
 tad adhimuttatā¹⁶³ ti imehi catūhi kāraṇehi. *Chahi kāraṇe-*^{531, 11}
hīti paripucchakatā, vatthuvisadakiriyā, indriyasamatta-
 paṭipādanā, duppaññaṇapuggalaparivajjanā, paññavantapug-
 galasevanā,¹⁶⁴ tad adhimuttatā ti imehi chahi kāraṇehi.
 Mahāsatiṭṭhāṇavaṇṇanāyaṃ pana "Sattahi kāraṇehi"
 ti vakkhati, taṃ gambhiraññaṇacariyapaccavekkhaṇā¹⁶⁵ ti
 imaṃ kāraṇaṃ pakkhipitvā ti veditabbaṃ. *Navahi kāraṇe-*^{531, 12}
hīti apāyabhayaṇapaccavekkhaṇā,¹⁶⁶ gamanavīthipaccavek-
 khaṇā,¹⁶⁷ piṇḍapātassa¹⁶⁸ apacāyanatā,¹⁶⁸ dāyajjamahatta-
 paccavekkhaṇā,¹⁶⁹ satthumahattapaccavekkhaṇā,¹⁷⁰ sabrah-
 macārīmahattapaccavekkhaṇā¹⁷¹ kusītapuggalaparivajjanā,
 āradhāviriyaṇapuggalasevanā, tad adhimuttatā ti imehi
 navahi kāraṇehi. Mahāsatiṭṭhāṇavaṇṇanāyaṃ pana āni-
 saṃsadassāvītā¹⁷² jātimahattapaccavekkhaṇā ti imehi
 saddhiṃ ekādasāni¹⁷³ vakkhati. *Dasahi kāraṇehīti* Bud-^{531, 13}
 dhānussati, Dhammānussati,¹⁷⁴ saṅgha-sīla-cāga-devatā-
 upasamānussati,¹⁷⁵ lūkhapuggalaparivajjanā, siniddhapug-
 galasevanā, tad adhimuttatā ti imehi dasahi. Mahāsatiṭṭhā-
 ṇavaṇṇanāyaṃ pana Pasādaniyasuttantapaccavekkha-
 ṇāya saddhiṃ ekādasāti vakkhati. *Sattahi kāraṇehīti* ^{531, 13}

¹⁵⁷ ABGG^mM °ggaṇhaṇa

¹⁵⁸ BGM °lakkhaṇe

¹⁵⁹ ABGG^mM vipphāritā

¹⁶⁰ ABGG^mM °samaṇa

¹⁶¹ ABGG^mM °vaṭato

¹⁶² BGM °jañña

¹⁶³ AG^m °muttasevanā

¹⁶⁴ A *omits*

BGG^mM pañña-

¹⁶⁵ B^mP °cariyā-

¹⁶⁶ AG^mM apāyaṇ-

¹⁶⁷ P gamanavidhipacca-

¹⁶⁸ AG^m piṇḍapacāyanā

BG piṇḍapātapaccayanā

M piṇḍapaccayatā

¹⁶⁹ AG^m *add* ti imehi saddhiṃ
 ekādasāni vakkhati

¹⁷⁰ AG^m *omit*

¹⁷¹ AG^m bhattapaccavekkhaṇā

¹⁷² A °dassātinā

G^mM °dassāpitā

¹⁷³ B^mP °dasahīti

¹⁷⁴ ABGG^mM dhammaṃ

¹⁷⁵ ABGG^mM saṅghaṃ-sīlaṃ-cāgā-

- panītabhojanasavanatā, utusukhasevanatā,¹⁷⁶ iriyāpathasu-
khasevanatā,¹⁷⁷ majjhataṭṭhapayogatā, sāraddhakāyapugga-
laparivajjanatā, passaddhakāyapuggalasevanatā, tad adhi-
muttatā ti imehi sattahi. *Dasahi kāraṇehīti* vatthuvisada-
kiriya, indriyasamatthapaṭipādanā, nimittakusalatā,¹⁷⁸ sa-
maye cittassa paggahaṇaṃ, samaye cittassa niggahaṇaṃ,
samaye cittassa sampahaṃsaṇaṃ, samaye cittassa ajjupek-
khaṇaṃ, asamāhitapuggalaparivajjanaṃ, samāhitapuggala-
sevanaṃ, tad adhimuttatā ti imehi dasahi kāraṇehi.
Mahāsatipaṭṭhānavaṇṇanāyaṃ pana jhānavimokkhaṇapacca-
vekkhaṇā ti iminā saddhiṃ ekādasahīti vuttaṃ.¹⁷⁹ *Pañcahi*
kāraṇehīti sattamajjhataṭṭhatā, saṅkhāramajjhataṭṭhatā, satta-
saṅkhāraṇakelāyanapuggalaparivajjanā,¹⁸⁰ sattasaṅkhāramaj-
jhataṭṭhapuggalasevanā, tad adhimuttatā ti imehi pañcahi
kāraṇehi. Yaṃ pan' ettha vattabbaṃ, taṃ Mahāsatipaṭ-
ṭhānavaṇṇanāyaṃ āgamissati. Kāmaṃ bodhipakkhiya-
dhammā¹⁸¹ nāma nippariyāyato ariyamaggasampayut-
tatā¹⁸² eva niyyānikabhāvato.¹⁸³ Suttantadesanā nāma
pariyāyakathā ti *Iminā vipassanā ... pe ... kathesīti*
vuttaṃ.
10. Tebhūmake saṅkhāre aniccā ti anupassati etāyāti
aniccānupassanā, tathā pavattā vipassanā, sā pana yasmā
attanā sahaḡatasaññāya bhāvitāya bhāvitā¹⁸⁴ eva hotīti
vuttaṃ *aniccānupassanāya saddhiṃ uppannasaññā*¹⁸⁵ ti.
Saññāsīsena vāyaṃ vipassanāya eva niddeso. *Anattasañ-
ñādīsū pi es' eva nayo. Lokiyavipassanā pi honti*, yasmā
aniccaṇ ti ādinā tā pavattanti.¹⁸⁶ *Lokiyavipassanā pīti pi-*
*saddena missikā*¹⁸⁷ p' ettha santīti¹⁸⁸ atthato āpannaṇ ti
atth' āpattisiddham atthaṃ niddhāretvā sarūpato dassetuṃ
virāgo ti ādi vuttaṃ. Tattha āgatavaseṇāti¹⁸⁹ tathā āgata-
pālīvasena¹⁸⁹ *virāgo nirodho* ti hi tattha nibbānaṃ vuttaṇ ti

¹⁷⁶ M omits¹⁷⁷ M repeats¹⁷⁸ BG ticittakusa-¹⁷⁹ B^mP vakkhati¹⁸⁰ M °saṅkhāraṇakevalāyana-¹⁸¹ ABGG^mM kodhapakkhiya-¹⁸² B^mP °payuttā¹⁸³ BG niyānika-¹⁸⁴ B^mP vibhāvitā¹⁸⁵ B^mP °saññā

DA uppannaṃ-

¹⁸⁶ B^mP add ti¹⁸⁷ BG missitāB^mP missakā¹⁸⁸ A sanattantītiG^m sanattantīti

M santatīti

¹⁸⁹⁻¹⁸⁹ AG^mM °āgatā-
BG tathāgata-

idha virāgasaññā nirodhasaññā ti vuttā¹⁹⁰ saññā nibbān' ārammaṇā pi siyuṃ. Tena vuttaṃ *dve lok' uttarā pi honīti*. 531, 23

11. Mettā etassa atthīti *mettaṃ*, cittaṃ. Taṃsamuttāhā- 531, 24
 naṃ kāyakammaṃ *mettaṃ kāyakammaṃ*. Esa 531, 24
 nayo sesadvaye pi. *Imānīti*¹⁹¹ mettākāyakamm' ādini bhik- 531, 26
 khūnaṃ vasena āgatāni tesam seṭṭhaparisabhāvato. Yathā
 pana bhikkhūṇiṣu pi labbhanti evaṃ gihīsu pi labbhanti
 catuparisasādhāraṇattā ti taṃ¹⁹² dassento *Bhikkhūnaṃ* 531, 27
hīti ādim āha. Kāmaṃ ādibrahmacariyakadhammava-
 sena¹⁹³ pi mettākāyakamm' ādi¹⁹⁴ labbhanti,¹⁹⁵ nippariyā-
 yato¹⁹⁶ pana cāritadhammavasena¹⁹⁷ ayam attho icchito
 ti dassento *abhisamācārikadhammapūraṇaṃ* ti āha. *Tepita-* 531, 27, 34
*kaṃ pi*¹⁹⁸ *Buddhavacanaṃ* paripucchana-atthakathanava-
 sena pavattiyamānaṃ hitajjhāsayena¹⁹⁹ pavattitabbato.

Āvīti²⁰⁰ pakāsaṃ,²⁰¹ pakāsabhāvo c' ettha²⁰¹ yaṃ 532, 15
 uddissa taṃ kāyakammaṃ kariyati, tassa sammukhabhā-
 vato ti āha *sammukhā* ti. *Raḥo* ti appakāsaṃ, appakā- 532, 15
 satā ca yaṃ uddissa taṃ kāyakammaṃ kariyati, tassa
 apaccakkhabhāvato²⁰² ti āha *parammukhā* ti. Sahāyabhā- 532, 15
 vagamaṇaṃ tesam purato. *Ubhayehīti* navakehi, therehi ca. 532, 19
Paggayhāti paggaṇhitvā uccaṃ²⁰³ katvā. Kāmaṃ mettā- 532, 21
 sinehasiniddhānaṃ nayanānaṃ ummānaṃ, pasannena mu-
 khena olokanaṃ ca mettaṃ kāyakammam eva, yassa pana
 cittassa vasena nayanānaṃ mettāsinehasiniddhatā, mu-
 khassa ca pasannatā,²⁰⁴ taṃ²⁰⁵ sandhāya vuttaṃ *mettaṃ* 532, 28
manokammaṃ nāmāti.

Lābhasaddo kammaśādhano: Ko²⁰⁶ bhavatā²⁰⁷ lābho
 laddho ti ādisu viya. So c' ettha dhammaladdhā ti vacanato
 atitakāliko²⁰⁸ ti āha *cīvar' ādayo laddhapaccayā* ti. Dham- 532, 31

190 BG vuttaṃ
 B^mP vutta
 191 B^mP imāni pi
 192 ABGG^mM omit
 193 AG^m °cāriyaka-
 BGM °cāriyika-
 B^m °dhammassavanena
 P °cariyikadhammasavanena
 194 B^mP °kammāni
 195 ABGG^mM labbhatīti
 196 AG^m nipphari-
 197 B^m °dhammassavanena
 P °dhammasavanena

198 ABGG^mM omit
 199 BG °jjhāsavasena
 200 BG avīti
 201-201 AG^m °bhāv' ettha
 202 B^mP paccakkha-
 203 ABGG^mM uddham
 204 BG pasannā
 205 BG naṃ
 206 B^m omits
 207 ABGG^m bhagavatā
 B^m lābhā vata instead
 208 AG^m °kāma
 BGM atitakā

- 532, 31 mato āgatā ti *Dhammika*. Ten' āha dhamma-
 532, 32 laddhā ti. Imam eva hi atthaṃ dassetuṃ *kuhan'*
ādīti ādi vuttaṃ. Cittena vibhajanapubbakam kāyena
 533, 3 vibhajanān ti mūlam eva dassetuṃ *evaṃ cittaena vibhajanān*
 ti vuttaṃ, tena citt' uppādamattena pi paṭivibhāgo ²⁰⁹ na
 533, 6 kātabbo ti ²¹⁰ dasseti. *Appaṭivibhattan* ti bhāvanapūmsaka-
 niddeso, appaṭivibhattaṃ ²¹¹ lābhaṃ bhuñjatīti kammanid-
 deso eva vā. ²¹²
- 533, 10 ²¹³ N' eva *gihīnaṃ deli*, attano ²¹⁴ ājīvasodhan' atthaṃ.
 533, 11 Na ²¹⁵ *attanā paribhuñjatīti* attanā va na paribhuñjati:
 533, 11-13 Mayhaṃ asādhāraṇabhogitā mā ²¹⁶ hotūti. *Paṭigaṇ-*
hanto ²¹⁷ ca . . . *pe . . . passatīti* iminā tassa lābhassa tisu pi
 533, 11 kālesu sādharmaṇato ²¹⁸ ṭhapanāṃ dassitaṃ. *Paṭigaṇhanto* ²¹⁷
 533, 12 ca saṅghena sādharmaṇaṃ hotūti iminā paṭiggahaṇakālo das-
 sito, *gahetvā . . . pe . . . passatīti* iminā paṭiggahitakālo, tad
 ubhayaṃ pana tādisena pubb' ābhogena vinā na hotīti
 atthasiddho purimakālo. Ta-y-idaṃ paṭiggahaṇato pubbe
 v' assa hoti: Saṅghena sādharmaṇaṃ hotūti paṭiggahes-
 sāmīti. Paṭigaṇhantassa ²¹⁹ hoti: Saṅghena sādharmaṇaṃ
 hotūti paṭigaṇhāmīti. Paṭiggahetvā hoti: Saṅghena sādha-
 raṇaṃ hotūti paṭiggahitaṃ mayā ti evaṃ tilakkhaṇasam-
 pannaṃ katvā laddhalābhaṃ osānalakkhaṇaṃ ²²⁰ aviko-
 petvā paribhuñjanto sādharmaṇabhogī appaṭivibhattabhogī
 533, 13 ca hoti. *Imaṃ* ²²¹ *pana sārāṇīyadhamman* ²²² ti imaṃ
 533, 14 catutthaṃ saritabbayuttadhammaṃ. Na hi . . . *pe . . .*
gaṇhanti tasmā sādharmaṇabhogitā eva dussīlassa n' atthīti
 ārambho pi tāva na sambhavati, kuto pūraṇan ti adhippāyo.
 533, 15 *Parisuddhasīlo* ti iminā lābhassa dhammikabhāvaṃ das-
 533, 15 seti. *Vattaṃ akhaṇḍento* ti ²²³ iminā appaṭivibhattabhogitaṃ
 sādharmaṇabhogitaṃ ca dasseti. Sati pana tad ubhaye
 533, 16 sārāṇīyadhammo pūrito eva hotīti āha *pūretīti*.

²⁰⁹ AG^m paṭibhāge
 BG paṭidho; M paṭigo
²¹⁰ AG^m add pi
²¹¹ B^mP add vā
²¹² B^mP omit
²¹³ B^m adds taṃ taṃ
 P adds taṃ
²¹⁴ A atta
 G^m atthe
 BG attho
 M attho

²¹⁵ DA omits
²¹⁶ M adds tā
²¹⁷ ABGG^mM pati-
 DA pari- with v.l. paṭi-
²¹⁸ BG sādharmaṇo
²¹⁹ M pati-
²²⁰ AG^m obhāsana-
²²¹ So all MSS.
 DA idaṃ
²²² B^mP sārāṇīya *throughout*
²²³ BG add pi

Odissakam katvā ti etena anodissakam katvā pituno 533. 17
 ācariy' upajjhāy' ādinam vā ther' āsanato paṭṭhāya dentassa
 sārāṇiyadhammo yeva hotīti dasseti. *Sārāṇiyadhammo paṇ'* 533. 18
assa na hoti paṭijagganaṭṭhāne odissakam katvā dinnattā.
 Ten' āha *palibodhajagganam nāma hotīti* ādi. Yadi evam 533. 19
 sabbenā sabbaṃ sārāṇiyadhammapūrakassa odissakadānam
 na vaṭṭatīti? No na vaṭṭati yuttaṭṭhāne ²²⁴ ti dassento
Tena paṇāti ādim āha. Gilān' ādinam odissakam katvā 533. 20
 dānam appaṭivibhāgapakkhikam: Asukassa na dassāmīti
 paṭikkhepassa abhāvato. Vyatirekappadhāno ²²⁵ hi paṭivi-
 bhāgo, ²²⁶ ten' āha *avasesan* ti ādi. *Adātum pīti pi-saddena* 533. 23, 27
dātum pi vaṭṭatīti dasseti, tañ ca kho karuṇāyanavasena,
 na ²²⁷ vattapūraṇavasena. *Susikkhitāyāti* sārāṇiyadham- 533. 28
 mapūraṇavidhimhi suṭṭhu sikkhitāya, sukusalatāyāti ²²⁸
 attho. Idāni tassā ²²⁹ kosallam dassetuṃ *Susikkhitāya* ²³⁰ 533. 29
hīti ādi vuttaṃ. *Dvādasahi vassehi pūraṇi, na tato oran* ti 533. 33
 iminā tassa duppūraṇam dasseti. Tathā hi so mahapphalo
 mahānisamso, diṭṭhadhammikehi pi tāva garutarehi phal'
 ānisamsehi ²³¹ anugato. Taṃsamaṅgī ca puggalo visesalābhī
 ariyapuggalo viya loke acchariy' abbhutadhammasaman-
 nāgato hoti. Tathā hi so duppajahaṃ dānamayassa sīlama-
 yassa ca puñṇassa paṭipakkhadhammam sudūre vikkham-
 bhitam katvā suvisuddhena cetasā loke pākaṇo hutvā
 viharati. Ta-y-idam ²³² attham vyatirekato anvayato ca
 vibhāvetuṃ *Sace hīti* ādi vuttaṃ, tam suviññeyyam eva. 533. 34
 Idāni 'ssa ²³³ samparāyike diṭṭhadhammike ²³⁴ ca ānisamse
 dassetuṃ *Eva* ti ādi vuttaṃ. *N' eva issā na macchariyam* 534. 9, 10
hoti cirakālabhāvanāya ²³⁵ vidhūtabhāvato. ²³⁶ *Manussānam* 534. 11
piyo hoti pariccāgasīlatāya visuddhattā. ²³⁷ Ten' āha:

“Dadam ²³⁸ piyo hoti, bhajanti nam bahū” ti (c)

(c) A III 40

²²⁴ AG^mM sutta-
²²⁵ P °ppatthāno
²²⁶ ABGG^mM paṭibhāgo
²²⁷ ABGG^m *omit*
²²⁸ B^mP sukusalāyāti
²²⁹ BG tassa ti
²³⁰ BG sikkhi-
²³¹ B^mP *add* ca

²³² B^mP tass' imam
²³³ B^mP ye
²³⁴ BG *omit*
²³⁵ ABGG^mM °bhāvanā
²³⁶ AG^m vidhūtam-
²³⁷ ABGG^m vissutattā
 M vissutatathā
²³⁸ ABGG^m bhaddam

- 534, 11 ādi. *Sulabhapaccayo* hoti dānavasena ulār' ajjhāsayaṇaṃ
 534, 11 paccayaalābhassa idh' ānisaṃsabhāvato²³⁹ dānassa. *Pattā-*
*gatam*²⁴⁰ *assa diyyamānaṃ*²⁴¹ *na khīyati* pattagatass'
 eva²⁴² dvādasavassikassa mahāsattassa²⁴³ avicchedena²⁴⁴
 534, 12 pūritatta. *Aggabhaṇḍaṃ labhati* devasikaṃ dakkhiṇeyyaṇaṃ
 534, 13 aggato paṭṭhāya dānassa dinnattā. *Bhaye vā ... pe ...*
āpajjanti deyyapaṭiggāhakavikappaṃ²⁴⁵ akatvā attani nira-
 pekkhacittena cirakālaṃ dānasūratāya²⁴⁶ pasāditacittattā.
 534, 14 *Tatrāti* tesu ānisaṃsesu vibhāvetabbesu. *Imāni taṃdī-*
panāni vatthūni kārāṇāni.
 534, 23 *Alabhaṇṭā pīti* amahāpuṇṇatāya na lābhino samānā pi.
 534, 23 *Bhikkhācāraṃ aggasabhāgaṃ* ti sabhāgaṃ²⁴⁷ tabbhāgiyaṃ
 534, 24 bhikkhācāramaggaṃ jānanti. ²⁴⁸ Anuttariyamanussadham-
 535, 2 mattā, therānaṃ²⁴⁸ saṃsayavinodaṇ' atthaṇ ca *Sārāṇiya-*
dhammo me bhante pūrito ti āha. Tathā hi dutiyavattusmim
 pi therena attā²⁴⁹ pakāsito ti.²⁵⁰ Manussānaṃ piyatāya
 535, 5 sulabhapaccayatāya pi idaṃ vatthum eva. *Pattagatākhī-*
yanassa pana visesaṃ vibhāvanato Idaṃ tāva ... pe ...
*ettha vatthun*²⁵¹ ti vuttaṃ.
 535, 7 *Giribhaṇḍamahāpūjāyāti* Cetiyaḡirimhi sakala-Laṅkādiḡe,
 535, 19 yojanappamaṇe samudde ca nāvā-saṅghaṭ' ādiḡe ṭhapetvā
 535, 24 dīpa-puppha-gandh' ādīhi kariyamānamahāpūjāya. *Pari-*
yāyēnāpīti lesena pi. *Anucchavikaṇ* ti sārāṇiyadhamma-
 pūraṇato pi²⁵² idaṃ yathābhūtaṃ pavedanaṃ tumhākaṃ
 anucchavikaṇ ti attho.
 535, 28 *Anārocetvā va palāyimsu* corabhayena. Attano dujjīvi-
 kāyāti ca vadanti.
 536, 11, 27 *Vatṭissatīti* kappissati. *Therī sārāṇiyadhammapūrikā*
ahosi, therassa pana sīlatejen' eva devatā ussukkaṃ
 āpajji.²⁵³

²³⁹ ABGG^mMP idānisaṃ-
²⁴⁰ AG^m pattam; BG gatta-
 P pattigan'
²⁴¹ ABGG^mM *add* taṃ
²⁴² BG 'gaṇass'-
 B^mP 'gatavasena
²⁴³ BB^mGP mahāpattassa
²⁴⁴ AG 'cchedana
 BM avitacchedena
 G^m avipecchadana
²⁴⁵ AG^m deyyapaṭiggāhaka-
 vippakaṃ; BG desapaṭi-

²⁴⁶ B^mP dānapūra-
²⁴⁷ BG sabhāgataṃ
²⁴⁸⁻²⁴⁸ BG anussariyamassa-
 dhammatthero naṃ
²⁴⁹ A attā
 G^m attā
²⁵⁰ BG *omī*
²⁵¹ DA vatthu
²⁵² M ti
²⁵³ BGM āpajjati

N' atthi etesaṃ khaṇḍaṇ ti *A k k h a ṇ ḍ ā n i*. Taṃ 536, 29
 pana nesaṃ khaṇḍaṃ dassetuṃ yassāti ādi vuttaṃ. Tattha 536, 29
 upasampannasīlānaṃ ²⁵⁴ uddesakkamena ādi antā veditabbā.
 Ten' āha *sattasūti* ādi. Anupasampannasīlānaṃ ²⁵⁴ pana 536, 29
 samādānakkamena pi ādi antā labbhanti. *Pariyante* 536, 29
chinnasātaḷako ²⁵⁵ viyāti vatth' ante ²⁵⁶ vā das' ante vā
 chinnavatthaṃ viya, visadis' udāharaṇaṃ p' etaṃ ²⁵⁷
 akhaṇḍānīti imassa adhigatattā. ²⁵⁸ Evaṃ sesāni pi udā-
 haraṇāni. Khaṇḍitabhinnatā ²⁵⁹ khaṇḍaṃ, taṃ etassa
 atthīti *khaṇḍaṃ*, ²⁶⁰ silaṃ. *Chiddan* ti ādisu pi es' eva nayo. 536, 31, 32
Vemajjhe bhinnan vinivijjhanavasena. Visabhāgavaṇṇena 536, 31
 gāvī viyāti sambandho. Sabalarahitāni *a s a b a l ā n i*. 537, 2
 Tathā *akammāsāni*. Silassa taṇhādāsavyato mocanaṃ 537, 3
 vivatṭupanissayabhāv' āpādanaṃ. ²⁶¹ Yasmā ca taṃsamaṇ-
 gipuggalo serī sayamvasī bhujisso ²⁶² nāma hoti tasmā pi
b h u j i s s ā n i. ²⁶³ Ten' ev' āha *bhujissabhāvavakaraṇato* 537, 4
bhujissānīti. Suparisuddhabhāvena paṣaṃsatthā *v i ñ -* 537, 5
ñ ū p a s a t t h ā n i. Iminā 'haṃ sīlena devo vā bhavey-
 yaṃ, dev' aññataro vā, tattha nicco dhuvo sassato ti,
 sīlena suddhīti ca evaṃ ādinā *Taṇhādīṭṭhihi aparāmatṭhattā*. 537, 5
 Ayaṃ te sīlesu doso ti catusu vipattīsu yāya kāyaci vipattiyā
 dassanena parāmatṭhaṃ ²⁶⁴ anuddhaṃsetuṃ. Samādhisaṃ-
 vattanappayojanāni *s a m ā d h i s a ṃ v a t t a n i k ā n i*. 537, 8
Samānabhāvūpagatasīlā ²⁶⁵ ti silasampattiyā samānabhāvaṃ 537, 11
 upagatasīlā sabhāgavuttikā. Kāmaṃ puthujjanānaṃ pi ²⁶⁶
 catupārisuddhisīle ²⁶⁷ nānattaṃ na siyā, taṃ pana na ²⁶⁸ ek'
 antikaṃ, idaṃ ek' antikaṃ ²⁶⁹ niyatabhāvato ti āha N' atthi 537, 13
maggasīle nānattan ²⁷⁰ ti. *Taṃ sandhay' etaṃ vuttan* ti 537, 14
 taṃ ²⁷¹ maggasīlaṃ ²⁷² sandhāya etaṃ y ā n i t ā n i
 sīlānīti ādi vuttaṃ.

Y ā y a n t i y ā ayaṃ mayhañ ²⁷³ c' eva tumhākañ ca 537, 14

²⁵⁴ BG °pannassa sī-

²⁵⁵ AG^mM jinnasāvako

²⁵⁶ AG^mM natte

BG tante

²⁵⁷ B^mP c' etaṃ

²⁵⁸ AG^mM adhikatattā

²⁵⁹ ABGG^mM khaṇḍitaṃ-

²⁶⁰ ABGG^mM khaṇḍa

²⁶¹ G °āpādāmaṃ

²⁶² A bhuñjiso; BG abhujisso

G^m bhuñjiso; M bhuñjisso

²⁶³ AG^mM bhuñji-

²⁶⁴ B^mP °tṭhuṃ

²⁶⁵ BG samādhībhā-

²⁶⁶ B^mP ca

²⁶⁷ P °sīlena

²⁶⁸ AG^m omit

²⁶⁹ ABGG^mM °antikā

²⁷⁰ BG nānattatā

²⁷¹ B^mP omit

²⁷² ABGG^mM maggaṃ-

²⁷³ AG^m mayhañ

- 537, 14, 15 paccakkhabhūtā. *Diṭṭhī* ti maggasammādiṭṭhi. *Nid-*
*dosā*²⁷⁴ ti niddhutadosā,²⁷⁵ samucchinnarāg' ādīpāpa-
 537, 16 dhammā ti attho. *Niyyāti* ti vaṭṭadukkhato nissarati
 nigacchati. Sayam niyyantiṃ²⁷⁶ yeva²⁷⁶ hi taṃsamaṅgī-
 537, 16 puggalaṃ²⁷⁷ vaṭṭadukkhato niyyāpetīti vuccati. Yā Satthu
 anusatthi,²⁷⁸ taṃ karotīti *takkaro*, tassa yathānusiṭ-
 537, 18 ṭhaṃ²⁷⁹ paṭipajjanakassāti attho. *Samānadiṭṭhibhāvan* ti
 sadisadiṭṭhibhāvaṃ saccasampaṭivedhena abhinnadiṭṭhi-
 537, 19 bhāvaṃ. *Vuddhi yevā* ti ariyavinaye tihi²⁸⁰ guṇehi
 vaḍḍhi²⁸¹ yeva, no parihānīti ayaṃ aparihāniyadham-
 madesanā pi²⁸² attano²⁸² sāsanassa addhaniyataṃ²⁸³
 ākaṅkhaṇtena Bhagavatā idha desitā.
- 537, 22 12. *Āsanna-parinibbānattā* ti katipayamāsādhikena saṃ-
 vaccharamattena parinibbānaṃ bhavissatīti katvā vuttaṃ.
- 537, 23, 24 *Etam yevā*ti²⁸⁴ *Iti sīlan* ti ādikaṃ yeva.²⁸⁴ *Iti*
sīlan ti ettha iti-saddo pakār' attho parimāṇ' attho ca
 537, 24 ekajjhaṃ katvā gahito ti āha *evaṃ sīlaṃ ettakaṃ sīlan* ti.
 Evaṃ sīlan ti evaṃ pabhedam sīlaṃ. Ettakaṃ sīlan ti
 537, 24 etaṃ paramaṃ, na ito bhiyyo. *Catupārisuddhisīlan* ti
 537, 25 maggassa sambhārabhūtaṃ lokiyacatupārisuddhisīlaṃ. *Citt'*
 537, 27 *ek' aggaṭā samādhī* ti etthāpi es' eva ayo. *Yasmiṃ*²⁸⁵
sīle thatvā ti yasmiṃ lok' uttarakusalassa padaṭṭhānabhūte
 " Pubbe va kho pan' assa kāyakammaṃ vacīkammaṃ
 ājīvo supārisuddho hotī " ti (d)
- 537, 28 evaṃ vuttasīle paṭiṭṭhāya.²⁸⁶ *Eso*²⁸⁷ ti maggaphalasa-
 537, 28 mādhi.²⁸⁸ *Paribhāvito* ti tena sīlena sabbaso bhāvito pabhā-
 537, 28 vito.²⁸⁹ *Mahapphalo hoti mahānisamso* ti maggasamādhi
 tāva sāmāññaphalehi mahapphalo, vaṭṭadukkhavūpa-
 mena mahānisamso. Itaro paṭippassaddhippahānena ma-
 537, 29 happhalo,²⁹⁰ nibbutisukhappattiyā²⁹¹ mahānisamso. *Yamhi*

(d) M III 289

274 BG °sānī
 275 ABGG^mM vinidhūta-
 B^m nidhuta-
 276 B^mP niyyantass' eva
 277 ABGG^m °samaṅgiṃ-
 278 B^m anusitṭhi
 P anusitṭhaṃ
 279 A °sitṭhi; G^m °sitṭhiṃ
 280 B^mP omīti
 281 B^mP vuḍḍhi

282 B^mP attano pi
 283 ABGG^mM atṭhani-
 284-284 AG^m omīti
 285 ABGG^mM yamhi
 286 ABGG^mM patitṭhā
 287 ABGG^mMP so
 288 BG °samādhim
 289 B^mP sambhā-
 290 AG^m add ti
 291 B^mP °sukh' uppattiyā

samādhimhi thatvā ti yasmiṃ lok' uttarakusalassa padaṭṭhānabhūte pādakajjhānasamādhimhi ²⁹² c' eva vuṭṭhānagāminisamādhimhi ²⁹² ca thatvā. ²⁹³ *Sā* ti maggaphalapaññā. 537. 30
Tena paribhāvitā ti tena yathāvuttasamādhinā sabbaso 537. 30
 bhāvitā pabhāvitā. ²⁹⁴ ²⁹⁵ *Mahapphalā mahānisaṃsā* taṃ ²⁹⁵ 537. 30
 samādhimhi vuttanayena veditabbaṃ. Api ca te ²⁹⁶
 bojjhaṅga-magg' aṅga-jhān' aṅgappabhedahetutāya mahapphalā; sattadakkhiṇeyyapuggalavibhāgahehetutāya mahānisaṃsā ti veditabbā. *Yāya paññāya thatvā* ti yas- 537. 31
 saṃ ²⁹⁷ vipassanāpaññāya, ²⁹⁸ samathavipassanāpaññāya ²⁹⁸
 vā thatvā. Samathayānikassa hi samādhisahagatā pi paññā
 maggādhigamāya visesapaccayo hoti yeva. *Samma-d-evāti* 537. 32
 suṭṭhu yeva, yathā āsavānaṃ leso pi nāvasissati, evaṃ
 sabbaso *āsavehi vimuccati*. Aggamaggakkhaṇaṃ hi sandhāy' 537. 33
 etaṃ vuttaṃ.

13. Lokiy' atthasaddānaṃ ²⁹⁹ viya abhirantasaddassa
 siddhi ³⁰⁰ daṭṭhabbā. Abhirantaṃ abhirataṃ abhiratīti
 atthato ekaṃ. Abhiranta-saddo ³⁰¹ vāyaṃ abhirucipari-
 yāyo ³⁰² na assādapariyāyo. Assādavaseṇa hi katthaci va-
 santassa assādavatthuvigamena siyā tassa tattha ³⁰³ anabhi-
 rati, ta-y-idaṃ ³⁰⁴ khīn' āsavānaṃ n' atthi, pageva Budd-
 hānaṃ ti āha *Buddhānaṃ . . . pe . . . n' atthīti*. Abhiratīva- 537. 34
 sena katthaci vasitvā tad abhāvato aññattha gamanaṃ
 nama Buddhānaṃ n' atthi. Veneyyavinayan' atthaṃ ³⁰⁵
 pana katthaci vasitvā tasmim siddhe veneyyavinayan'
 atthaṃ ³⁰⁶ eva tato aññattha gacchanti, ayam ettha yathā-
 ruci. *Ā y ā m ā ti* ettha ā-saddo āgacchāti iminā samān' 537. 36
 attho āha *ehi yāmāti*. *Ayāmāti* ³⁰⁷ pana pāṭhe a-kāro ³⁰⁸ 537. 36
 nipātamattaṃ. *Santikāvacarattā therāṃ ālapati*, na pana 538. 1
 tadā Satthu santike vasantānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ abhāvato.
 Aparicchinnagaṇaṇo ³⁰⁹ hi tadā Bhagavato santike bhikkhu-

²⁹²⁻²⁹³ A omits

²⁹² AG^m ṭhapetvā

²⁹⁴ B^mP paribhā-

²⁹⁵⁻²⁹⁶ B^mP mahapphalamahāni-
samsatā

²⁹⁶ AG^m kho; BGM omit

²⁹⁷ B^mP yāyaṃ

²⁹⁸ B^mP °paññāyaṃ

²⁹⁹ AG^mM lokantabhantasaddānaṃ

BG lokantabhantasaddānaṃ

³⁰⁰ B diṭṭhi

³⁰¹ AG^m abhiranti-

BGM anabhirati-

³⁰² ABGG^mM abhirūpapariyāye

³⁰³ ABGG^mM yattha

³⁰⁴ B^mP yadidaṃ

³⁰⁵ AG^m vineyavinayan'-

BGM vineyya-

³⁰⁶ ABGG^mM vineyya-

³⁰⁷ ABGG^mM āyāmāti

³⁰⁸ ABGG^mM ā-kāro

³⁰⁹ BG °gaṇanā

- saṅgho. Ten' āha mahatā bhikkhusaṅghena
 538, 3 saddhin ti. *Ambalaṭṭhikāgamananti* Amba-
 538, 7 laṭṭhikāgamanapaṭisaṃyuttapāṭham āha. *Pāṭaligāmagā-*
 538, 4 *mane* ³¹⁰ ti etthāpi es' eva nayo. *Uttānam eva* anantaram
 heṭṭhā ca saṃvaṇṇitarūpattā. ³¹¹
 538, 5 16. *Āyasmā Sāriputto ti ādi* pāthajātaṃ. *Sampasādaniye*
 538, 5 ti Sampasādaniyasutte. *Vitthāritam* poraṇ' aṭṭhakathāyaṃ,
 tasmā mayam pi tatth' eva naṃ atthato vitthārayissāmiti
 adhippāyo.
 20. Āgantvā vasanti ettha āgantukā ti āvasatho, tad eva
 538, 7 agāran ³¹² ti āha *āvasathāgāran ti āgantukānaṃ*
 538, 8 *āvasathagehan* ti. *Dvinnaṃ rājūnan* ti Licchavirāja-
 538, 9 Magadharājūnaṃ. *Sahāyakā* ti sevakā. *Kulānīti* kuṭum-
 bike. ³¹³
 21. *Santhatan* ³¹⁴ ti santhari, ³¹⁵ sabbaṃ santhari, sab-
 538, 23 basanthari, ³¹⁶ taṃ *sabbasantharim*. ³¹⁷ Bhāvana-
 538, 23 pūṃsakaniddeso cāyaṃ. Ten' āha *yathā sabbaṃ santha-*
 538, 23 *taṃ* ³¹⁸ *hoti evan* ti.
 23. *Dussīlo* ti ettha du-saddo abhāv' attho, dup-
 538, 25 pañño ti ādisu viya, na garahan' attho ti āha *asīlo nissīlo* ti.
 538, 25 *Bhinnasaṃvaro* ti ettha yo samādinnaṃ kenaci kāraṇena
 538, 25 sīlabhedam patto, so tāva bhinnasaṃvaro hoti. Yo pana
 sabbena sabbaṃ asamādinnaṃ ācārahīno, so katham
 bhinnasaṃvaro nāma hotīti? So pi sādhusamācārassa
 parihaṇīyassa ³¹⁹ bheditattā bhinnasaṃvaro eva nāma.
 Vīnaṭṭhasaṃvaro ³²⁰ saṃvararahito ti hi vuttaṃ hoti.
 538, 30, 31 *Taṃ taṃ sippaṭṭhānaṃ. Māghātakāle* ³²¹ ti ³²² evaṃ māghā-
 taghosanaṃ ³²³ ghoṣitadivase.
 539, 5 *Abbhuggacchati* pāpako kittisaddo.
 539, 16; 539, 17 *Ajjhāsayaṇa maṅku hoti yeva* vipaṭṭisāribhāvato. *Tas-*

³¹⁰ BG omit gāma³¹¹ AG^m saṃvaccharavaṇṇita-
rūpantā³¹² AG^m āharan

BG āgāran

M āgāran

³¹³ BGM kuṭim-³¹⁴ BG santhanan

M santatan

³¹⁵ ABGG^m M santharitaṭṭhaṃ³¹⁶ ABGG^m M sabbaṃ³¹⁷ AG^m sabbaṃ-

P omits

³¹⁸ P santharitaṃ³¹⁹ AG^m add hiB^mP parihāṇīyassa³²⁰ B^mP viṣṭaṭṭha-³²¹ AG^m māghāpāṇite hi

M māghāpāṇite

P omits

³²² B^mP add mā ghātetha pāṇino ti³²³ B^mP māghātāti ghoṣanaṃ

sāti dussilassa. *Samādāya pavattiṭṭhānan* ³²⁴ ti uṭṭhāya 539, 18
 samuṭṭhāya katakārāṇaṃ. *Āpāthaṃ āgacchatīti* ³²⁵ taṃ 539, 19
 manaso ³²⁶ upaṭṭhāti. *Ummīletvā idha lokan* ti ummīlana- 539, 19
 kāle attano puttadār' ādidassanavasena idha lokam *passati*. 539, 20
Nimmīletvā paralokan ti nimīlanakāle gatinimitt' upaṭṭhā- 539, 20
 navasena paralokam passati. Ten' āha *cattāro apāyā* ti ādi. 539, 20
Pañcamapadan ti k ā y a s s a b h e d ā ti ādinā vutto 539, 23
 pañcamo ādinavakoṭṭhāso. *Vuttavipariyāyenāti* ³²⁷ vuttāya 539, 24
 ādinavakathāya vipariyāyena. Appamatto taṃ ³²⁸ taṃ 539, 24
 kasivañijj' ādiṃ yathākālam sampādetum sakkotīti ādinā;
 pāsamsaṃ sīlam assa atthīti sīlā v ā; sīlā s a m -
 p a n n o ti sīlena samannāgato sampannasīlo ti evam
 ādikam pana atthavacanam sukan ti anāmaṭṭham.
 25. *Pāḷimuttakāyāti* ³²⁹ saṅgīti-anārūḷhāya dhammaka- 539, 25
 thāya. ³³⁰ *Tatth' evāti* āvasathāgare eva. 539, 31
 26. *Issariyamattāyāti* issariyappamāṇena, ³³¹ issariyena c' 540, 5
 eva vittūpakaraṇena ³³² cāti evaṃ vā attho daṭṭhabbo.
 Upabhogūpakaraṇāni pi hi loka mattā ti vuccanti. *Pāṭalī-* 540, 7
gāmaṃ nagaram katvā ti pubbe Pāṭaligāmo ti laddhanāmaṃ
 ṭhānam idāni nagaram katvā. *Māpentīti* patitṭhāpentī. 540, 7
Āyamukhapacchindan' atthan ti āyadvārānam ³³³ upac- 540, 8
 chedanāya. *Sahass' evāti* vā pāṭho, sahasso eva. Ten' āha 540, 9
ek' ekavaggavasena sahassam sahassam hutvā ti. *Gharavat-* 540, 9, 10
thūnīti gharapatiṭṭhānaṭṭhānāni. ³³⁴
Cittāni ³³⁵ n a m a n t ī ti ³³⁶ taṃtaṃdevatānubhā- 540, 11
 vena tattha tatth' eva cittāni namanti *vatthuvijjāpāṭha-* 540, 12
kānam; yattha yattha tāhi vatthūni pariggahitāni. *Sipp'* 540, 13
ānubhāvenāti sippānugatavijjānubhāvena. *Nāgaggāho* ti 540, 14
 nāgānam nivāsapariggaho. Sesadvayesu pi es' eva nayo.
Pāsāṇo ti apalakkaṇapāsāṇo. ³³⁷ *Khāṇuko* ti yo koci 540, 15

³²⁴ ABGG^mM vattitattṭhānan
 DA pavattitaṃ ṭhānam with v.l.
 pavattiṭṭhānam

³²⁵ AG^m insert here a passage belong-
 ing to Mahānidāna, probably due
 to confusion of leaves.

³²⁶ ABGG^mM pana ṭhānaso

³²⁷ ABGG^mM vuttapari-

³²⁸ AG^m kantaṃ nantaṃ

BG taṃ only

M kantaṃ tantaṃ

³²⁹ ABGG^mM °muttikā-

³³⁰ ABGG^mM samma-

P dhammi-

³³¹ BGM issariyamā-

³³² AG^m °kāreṇa

BG °karaṇe

³³³ AG^m kāya-āyathadvā-

³³⁴ B^mP °patiṭṭhāpanaṭṭhānāni

³³⁵ B mittāni mittā ti

G mittā ti

³³⁶ B nimantīti

³³⁷ B^mP appala-

- 540, 16 khāṇuko. *Sippaṃ* japitvā³³⁸ tādisaṃ sārambhaṭṭhānaṃ
pariharitvā anārambhe thāne tāhi vatthupariggahitāhi³³⁹
540, 16 *devatāhi saddhiṃ mantayamānā*³⁴⁰ viya taṃtaṃgehāni mā-
540, 17 penti upadesadānavasena. *Tesaṃ* ti vatthuvijjāpāṭhakānaṃ,
540, 23 sabbāsaṃ³⁴¹ devatānaṃ. *Maṅgalaṃ vaḍḍhāpessanti* ti maṅ-
540, 24 galaṃ brūhessanti. Paṇḍitadassaṃ' ādini³⁴² hi uttamamaṅ-
540, 30 galāni. Ten' āha *atha mayan* ti ādi.
28. *Saddo abbhuggacchati* avayavadhammena samudā-
yassa apadisitabbato yathā "alaṅkaro Devadatto" ti.
540,34; 541,2 *Ariyakāmanussānaṃ*³⁴³ ti Ariyadesavāsīmanussānaṃ. *Rāsi-*
*vasen' evāti*³⁴⁴ sahasaṃ satahasaṃ ti ādinā rāsivasen'
eva, appakassa pana bhaṇḍassa kayavikkayo aññatthāpi
541, 1 labbhat' evāti rāsivasen' evāti vuttaṃ. Vaṇijjāya³⁴⁵ patho
pavattiṭṭhānaṃ ti *vaṇijjāpatho* ti purimavikappe
attho; dutyavikappe pana vāṇijānaṃ³⁴⁶ patho pavattiṭ-
541, 3 ṭṭhānaṃ ti vaṇijjāpatho³⁴⁷ ti imam atthaṃ dassento *vāṇijānaṃ*
541, 6 *vasanaṭṭhānaṃ* ti āha. Bhaṇḍapute bhindanti mocenti
541, 6 etthāti³⁴⁸ *puṭa bhedanaṃ*³⁴⁹ ti ayam ettha attho ti
541, 6, 12 āha *bhaṇḍaputa bhedo*³⁵⁰ ... *pe* ... *vuttaṃ hoti*. *Ca-kār'*
541, 13 *attho*³⁵¹ samuccay' atthe³⁵² *vā-saddo*.³⁵³
541, 28 29. *Kālakāṇṇi sattā* ti attanā kaṇhadhammabahulatāya
paresaṃ ca kaṇhavipākānatthanibbattinimittatāya³⁵⁴ kāla-
kaṇṇi laddhanāmā rūpūpaddavakarā appesakkhasattā.
541, 29 *Taṃ* ti Bhagavantaṃ.
541, 32 30. *Pubbāṇhasamayāna* ti³⁵⁵ pubbaṇhe ekaṃ
541, 33 samayaṃ. *Gāmapavisananīhārenāti*³⁵⁶ gāmappavesse³⁵⁷ ni-
542, 2 vasan' ākārena. *Kāyapaṭibaddhaṃ katvā* ti cīvaraṃ pārū-
pitvā pattaṃ hatthena gahe tvā ti attho.

338 B^mP jappitvā
DA jappetvā *with* v.l. japitvā
339 ABGG^mM vatthūhi pari-
340 BG matthantayamānā
341 AG^mM saddhāna
BG sabbānaṃ
342 ABGG^mM °dassanāni
343 AG^m ariyakāmanussan
BGM āriyakāmanussan
DA ariyamanu-
344 AG^m rāsi vāso nevāti
M °vāsen'-
345 B^m vāṇijāya
346 ABGG^mMP vāṇijānaṃ

347 AG^m vāṇijjāpatho
BGM vāṇijjāpatho
348 ABGG^mM etthāpi
349 ABGG^mM °bhedaṃ
350 B^m bhaṇḍapute
P bhaṇḍaphute
DA °bhedenā
351 P °atthe hi
352 B^m °attho
353 ABGG^mM ca-saddo
354 AG^mM °vipākanibbatti-
BG °vipākanimantanimitta-
355 ABGG^mM *add* vā
356 ABGG^mMP gāmaṃ-
357 B^mP °ppavesana

31. *Etthāti* etasmiṃ vāsaṃ ³⁵⁸ kappitapadese. *Saññate* ³⁵⁹ 542, 3, 4
 ti samma-d-eva yate ³⁶⁰ susaṃvutakāyavācācette. *Paṭṭiṃ* 542, 6
dadeyyāti attanā pasutaṃ ³⁶¹ puññaṃ tāsāṃ devatānaṃ
 anupadajjeyya. *Pūjita* ti ādisu tad eva ³⁶² pattidānaṃ 542, 6
 pūjā, anāgate eva upaddave ārakkhasaṃvidhānaṃ paṭipūjā.
 † Yebhuyyena nātimanussā nātipetānaṃ pattidān' ādinā
 pūjanamānanāni ³⁶³ karonti; ime pana aññatakā pi ³⁶⁴
 samānā tathā karonti, tasmā tesāṃ sakkaccaṃ ārakkhā
 saṃvidhātābbā ti aññamaññaṃ sampavāretvā devatā
 tattha ussukkaṃ āpajjantīti dassento *Ime* ti ādim āha. 542, 6
 * Balikammakaraṇaṃ mānaṃ, samāpatitaparissaya-
 ṇaṃ ³⁶⁵ paṭimānaṃ ti dassetuṃ *Ete* ³⁶⁶ ti ³⁶⁶ ādi vuttaṃ.* 542, 10
Sundarāni passatīti sundarāni iṭṭhāni eva passati, na aniṭ-
 ṭhāni. 542, 16

33. *Āṇiyo* ³⁶⁷ koṭṭetvā ti lahuke dārudaṇḍe gahetvā 542, 18
 kavāṭaphalake viya aññamaññaṃ sambandhe kātuṃ
 āṇiyo ³⁶⁸ koṭṭetvā. Nāvāsaṅkhepena kataṃ *u l u m p a ṇ i*. 542, 18
 Veḷuna' ādike saṅgharivā valli-ādihi kalāpavasena ban-
 dhitvā kattabbaṃ *k u l l a ṇ i*. 542, 19

34. *Udakatṭhānass' etaṃ adhivacanan* ti yathāvuttassa 542, 22
 yassa kassaci udakatṭhānassa etaṃ a ṇ ṇ a v a n ti adhi-
 vacanaṃ, na ³⁶⁹ samuddass' evāti ³⁷⁰ adhippāyo. *S a r a n* 542, 22
 ti idha nadī adhippetā sarati sandatīti katvā. *Gambhīra-* 542, 23
vitthatan ³⁷¹ ti agādh' aṭṭhena gambhīraṃ, sakalalokatta-
 yavyāpitāya vitthataṃ. *V i s a j j ā* ti anāsajja appatvā 542, 25
 va. ³⁷² *P a l l a l ā n i* tesāṃ ataraṇato. 542, 25

Vinā yeva kullenāti idisaṃ udakaṃ kullena idisena vinā 542, 29
 eva. *Tiṇṇā medhāvino janā*, taṇhāsaraṃ pana ariyamag- 542, 29
 gasaṅkhātāṃ setuṃ katvā nittinṇā ³⁷³ ti yojanā.

Paṭhamakabhāṇavāro. ³⁷⁴

³⁵⁸ B^mP vāsa
³⁵⁹ ABGG^mMP saṃyate
³⁶⁰ B^m saññate; P saṃyate
³⁶¹ B^m pasuta
³⁶² BG add pana
 † ABGG^mMP insert here passage
 marked with * . . . *
³⁶³ B^mP 'mānaṃ' ādīni
³⁶⁴ AG^m piya
³⁶⁵ ABGG^mM sampattipari-
 B^m sampati uppannaparissaya-

³⁶⁶ ABGG^mM iti; P imehi
³⁶⁷ BGM āṇiyā
³⁶⁸ ABGG^mM āṇiyā
³⁶⁹ BB^mGP omit
³⁷⁰ BG samuddayass'-
³⁷¹ So all MSS.
 DA gambhīraṃ-
³⁷² B^mP omit
³⁷³ ABGG^mM na tiṇṇā
³⁷⁴ B^m Paṭhamabhāṇavāravaṇṇanā
 nitṭhitā

- 542, 31 2. 1. *Mahāpanādassa* rañño. *Pāsādakoṭiyam* ¹ *katagāmo* ² ti pāsādassa patitathūpikāya paṭiṭṭhitatṭhāne nivīṭṭhagāmo.
- 542, 33 2. *Ariyabhāvakarānaṃ* ³ ti ye paṭivijjhanti, tesam ariya-
bhāvakarānaṃ ⁴ nimittassa kattubhāvūpacāravasen' eva
542, 33 vuttaṃ. Tacchāvīpallāsabhūtabhāvena *saccānaṃ*. Anu-
bodho pubbabhāgiyaṃ nānaṃ, paṭivedho maggañāṇena
abhisamayo. Tattha yasmā anubodhapubbako paṭivedho
anubodhena vinā na hoti, anubodho ⁵ pi ekacco paṭivedha-
sambandho, ⁶ tad ubhayābhāvaHetukaṃ ca vaṭṭe saṃsara-
naṃ, tasmā vuttaṃ pāliyaṃ ananubodhā ... pe ...
t u m h ā k a ñ c ā t i. Paṭisandhigahaṇavasena bhavato ⁷
bhav' antarūpagamanaṃ *sandhāvanaṃ*, aparāparaṃ cavan'
542, 35 uppapjanavasena ⁸ sañcaraṇaṃ *saṃsaraṇaṃ* ti āha *bhavato*
ti ādi. Sandhāvita-saṃsaritapadānaṃ kammaśādhanaṃ
543, 3 sandhāy' āha *mayā ca tumhehi cāti* paṭhamavikappe.
Dutiyavikappe pana bhāvasādhanaṃ hadaye katvā
543, 4 *mamañ c' eva tumhākañ cāti* yathārutavasen' eva vuttaṃ.
543, 7 3. *Nayanasamatthā* ti pāpanasamatthā, dīgharajjunā
baddhasakuṇaṃ ⁹ viya rajjuhattho puriso des' antaraṃ
taṇhārajjunā baddhaṃ ¹⁰ sattasantānaṃ ¹¹ abhisankhāro
543, 6 bhav' antaraṃ neti etāyāti ¹² *bhavanetti*, taṇhā, sā
543, 6 ariyamaggasatthena suṭṭhu hatā chinnā ti *Bhavanetti*
ti samūhātā.
543, 10 5. *Dve gāmā* Nātikā ¹³ ti laddhanāmā, ¹⁴ ña-kārassa
cāyaṃ na-kār' ādesena niddeso
“ Animittā na nāyare ¹⁵ ” ti (a)
543, 11 ādisu viya. Ten' āha *ñātigāmake* ti. Giṇjakā vuccanti
543, 11 iṭṭhakā, giṇjakāhi eva kato āvasatho ti *giṇjak' āva-*

(a) Vsm I 236; SA I 40

¹ ABGG^mM °koṭiyā
DA pāsādassa-
² DA kato-
³ So all MSS.
DA °kārānaṃ
⁴ BGM °karaṇaṃ
⁵ AG^m °bodhā
⁶ B^mP °vedhena sam-
⁷ BGG^m bhagavato
⁸ B^mP cavanūpapajjana-

⁹ A khandhāsa-
G^m bandhāsa-
P bandhasa-
¹⁰ P bandhaṃ
¹¹ ABGG^mM °satānaṃ
¹² BG netāyāti
¹³ AG^m ñānikā
BGM ñātikā
¹⁴ AG^m °nāmaṃ
B^m °nāmo
¹⁵ BGM ñāyare

satho. So kira āvāso yathā sudhāparikammena payo-
janam¹⁶ n' atthi, evaṃ iṭṭhakāhi eva cinitvā chādetvā kato.
Tena vuttam iṭṭhakāmaye āvasathe ti. Tulādaṇḍakavāṭa- 543, 11
phalakāni pana dārumayān' eva.

7. Oraṃ vuccati kāmādhātu, paccayabhāvena taṃ oraṃ
bhajantīti orambhāgiyāni, orambhāgassa¹⁷ vā hitāni oram- 543, 12
bhāgiyāni. Ten' āha heṭṭhā bhāgiyānan ti ādi. Tīhi maggehi 543, 12, 14
heṭṭhimehi¹⁸ tīhi¹⁸ maggehi. Tehi pahātabbatāya hi nesam
saṃyojanānam orambhāgiyatā.¹⁹ Orambhañjiyāni²⁰ vā
orambhāgiyāni vuttāni niruttinayena. Idāni vyatirekamu-
khena tesam orambhāgiyabhāvaṃ vibhāvetum Tatthāti 543, 14
ādi vuttam. Vikkhambhitāni samatthatāvighātena puthuj-
janānam, samucchināni sabbaso abhāvena ariyānam,
rūpārūpabhav' uppattiyā²¹ vibandhāya na hontīti vuttam
avikkhambhitāni asamucchināni vā²² ti. Nibbattivāsenāti 543, 15
paṭisandhigahaṇavasena. Gantum na denti mahaggatagā- 543, 17
mikamm' āyūhanassa vinibandhanato.²³ Sakkāyaditṭhi- 543, 18
ādāni tīni saṃyojanāni kāmaccchandavyāpādā²⁴ viya mahag-
gat' uppattiyā²⁵ avinibandhanabhūtāni²⁶ pi kāmabhav'
uppattiyā²⁷ visesappaccayattā tattha mahaggatabhave²⁸ 543, 18
nibbattam pi tannibbattihetukammaparikkhaye²⁹ kāmā- 543, 18
bhav' uppattipaccayatāya³⁰ mahaggatabhavato³¹ ānetvā 543, 18
puna idh' eva kāmabhav' eva nibbattāpentī, tasmā sabbāni pi 543, 19
pañca pi saṃyojanāni orambhāgiyāni eva. 543, 19

Paṭisandhivasena anāgamanasabhāvā³² ti paṭisandhigaha- 543, 20
ṇavasena tasmā lokā idha na³³ āgamanasabhāvā.³⁴ Buddha-
dassana-theradassana-dhammasavanānam pan' atthāy' assa
āgamanam anivāritam. Kadāci³⁵ uppattiyā paviral' ākā- 543, 21

¹⁶ B^mP sampa-

¹⁷ AG^m orabbhagāragārassa

M orabbhāgassa

¹⁸ ABGG^m omīti

¹⁹ AG^mM orabbhā-

BGP °yanā

B^m °yakā

²⁰ BG orambhāgiyāni

M orabbhañji-

²¹ B^mP °bhavūpapatti-

²² B^m omīti

²³ ABGG^mM viban-

²⁴ BG °pādātā

²⁵ B^mP mahaggatūpapattiyā

²⁶ BM āvi-

B^m °bandhabhū-

P °bandhabhūtānam

²⁷ B^mP °bhavūpapatti-

²⁸ P °bhāve

²⁹ M °yena

³⁰ BG °uppattiyā pacca-

B^mP °bhavūpapatti-

³¹ B °bhāvato

³² ABGG^mM °sabhāvo

³³ BGM pana

P omīti

³⁴ ABGG^mM °sabhāvo

P anāga-

³⁵ B^m adda karahaci

- 543, 22 ratā ; ³⁶ *pariyutthānamandatāya* ³⁷ abahalatā ti *dvedhā pi* ³⁸
 543, 24, 25 *tanubhāvo*. *Abhiñhan* ti bahuso. *Bahalabahalā* ³⁹ tibba-
 tibbā. ⁴⁰ Yattha uppajjanti taṃ santānaṃ maddantā pha-
 rantā ⁴¹ chādentā ⁴² andhakāraṃ karontā uppajjanti, dvīhi
 543, 26 pana maggehi pahīnattā *tanukatanukā* mandamandā uppaj-
 543, 28 janti. *Puttadhītarō hontīti* idaṃ akāraṇaṃ. Tathā hi aṅga-
 543, 29 paccāṅgaparāmasanamattena pi te hontī. *Idan* ti rāga-
 543, 29 dosamohānaṃ tanuttā ti idaṃ vacanaṃ. *Bhavatanu-*
 543, 29 *kavasena*ti appakabhavavasena. *Tan* ti Mahāsīvattherassa ⁴³
 543, 35 vacanaṃ *paṭikkhittan* ⁴⁴ ti sambandho. Ye bhavā ⁴⁵ ariyā-
 naṃ labbhanti, te paripuññalakkhaṇabhavā eva. Ye ⁴⁶ na
 labbhanti, tattha kīdisaṃ taṃ bhavatanukaṃ, tasmā
 543, 30 ubhayathā pi bhavatanukassa asambhavo evāti dassetuṃ
So' āpannassāti ādi vuttaṃ. *Aṭṭhame bhavē bhavatanukaṃ*
n' atīhi aṭṭhamass' eva bhavassa sabbaso abbhāvato. Sesesu
 pi es' eva nayo.
 543, 36 *Kāmāvacaralokaṃ sandhāya vuttaṃ* itarassa lokassa vasena
 tathā vattuṃ asakkuṇeyyattā. Yo hi sakadāgāmī devama-
 nussalokesu vomissakavasena nibbattati, so ⁴⁷ kāmabhava-
 vasen' eva paricchinditabbo. Bhagavatā ca kāmaloke
 thatvā Sakid eva imaṃ lokaṃ āgantvā ti
 vuttaṃ. Imaṃ lokaṃ āgantvā ti ca iminā
 pañcasu sakadāgāmīsu cattāro vajjetvā eko va gahito.
 Ekacco hi idha sakadāgāmīphalaṃ patvā idh' eva parinib-
 bāyati, ekacco idha patvā devaloke parinibbāyati, ekacco
 devaloke patvā tatth' eva parinibbāyati, ekacco devaloke
 patvā idhūpapajjitvā parinibbāyati; ime cattāro idha na
 labbhanti. Yo pana idha patvā devaloke yāvatāyukaṃ
 vasitvā puna idhūpapajjitvā parinibbāyati, ayam idha
 adhippeto. Aṭṭhakathāyaṃ pana imaṃ lokaṃ ti kāmabhavo
 544, 1 adhippeto ti imam atthaṃ vibhāvetuṃ *Sace hīti* ādinā
 aññaṃ yeva catukkaṃ dassitaṃ.

³⁶ B^mP savi-³⁷ BGM °manātāya³⁸ AG^mM patana-

BG patanu-

³⁹ ABGG^mM bahalā-⁴⁰ ABGG^mM tibbā-⁴¹ AG^mM tharantā

BG parantā

⁴² B^mP sādhentā⁴³ BG °tthera⁴⁴ AG^m °kkhin⁴⁵ AG^m abbhāvā

BG bhagavā

⁴⁶ ABGG^mM na ye⁴⁷ B^mP add pi

Catusu ... pe ... sabhāvo ti attho apāyagamaniyaṇaṃ 544, 8
 pāpadhammaṇaṃ sabbaso pahīnattā. *Dhammaniyamenāti* 48 544, 9
 maggadhammaniyamena. 48 *Niyato* 49 uparimaggādhiga- 544, 10
 massa avassabhāvibhāvato. Ten' āha *Sambodhipa-* 544, 10
raṇa no ti.

8. *Tesaṃ tesaṃ* 50 *nānagatin* ti tesaṃ tesaṃ sattānaṃ : 544, 13
 Asuko sot' āpanno, asuko sakadāgāmīti ādinā taṃtaṃnā-
 ṇādhigamaṃ. 51 *Nānūpapattiṃ nānābhisaṃparāyaṇa* ti tato 544, 13
 param pi niyato sambodhiparāyaṇo sakid
 eva imaṃ lokam āgantvā dukkhass'
 antaṃ karissatīti ādinā nāṇasahitaṃ 52 uppatti-
 paccayabhāvaṃ. 53 *Oloketassa nānacakkhunā pekkhantassa* 544, 14
kāyakilamatho va, na tena kāci veneyyaṇaṃ 54 atthasiddhīti 544, 14
 adhippāyo. *Cittavihesā* ti cittaṃkheḍo, sā kilesūpasamphita-
 tā 55 *Buddhānaṃ n' atthi*. Ādiyati 56 ālokiyati attā etenāti 544, 15
ādāsaṃ, dhammabhūtaṃ ādāsaṃ *dhamm' ādāsaṃ*, 544, 16
 ariyamaggañāṇass' etaṃ adhivacanaṃ. Tena 57 ariyasā-
 vako 58 catusu ariyasaccesu vidhammasanasammohattā 59
 attānaṃ pi yathāvato 60 ñatvā yathāvato 61 vyākareyya,
 tappakāsanato pana dhammapariyāyassa suttassa dhamm'
 ādāsatā veditabbā. *Yena dhamm' ādāsenāti* idha pana 544, 17
 maggadhammam eva vadati.

9. Avecca yathāvato 62 jānitvā 63 tannimittaṃ 64 uppan-
 napasādo 65 *avecca ppaṣādo*, maggādhigamena up- 544, 22
 pannapasādo, so pana yasmā pāsāṇapabbato viya niccalo,
 na ca kenaci kāraṇena vigacchati, tasmā vuttaṃ *acalena* 544, 23
accutenāti. *Pañcasīlānāti* gahaṭṭhavasena' etaṃ vuttaṃ tehi 544, 26
 ek' antapariharaniyato. Ariyaṇaṃ pana sabbāni sīlāni
 kantān' eva. Ten' āha *Sabbo pi pan' ettha saṃvaro labbhati* 544, 28
yevāti.

48 B^m °niyāme-
 49 A tintiyato
 BGG^mM niyamato
 50 ABGG^mM omīti
 51 B^mP °gamaṇaṃ
 52 AG^m sañhitam
 BGM °saññitam
 53 ABGG^mM uppattiṃ-
 54 ABGG^m vineyyā-
 M vinayānaṃ
 55 ABGG^mM °saññitattā
 56 ABGG^mM ādāsaṇa ti

57 ABGG^mM add hi
 58 B^mP °sāvaka
 59 B^m viddhastassammo-
 P viddhamstassammo-
 60 AG^m yāvathāvato
 BB^mGM yāthā-
 61 BB^mGM yāthā-
 62 BB^mGMP yāthā-
 63 ABGM netvā; G^m netthā
 64 AG^m na nimitta
 B^m °mitta; P °mittā
 65 AG^m uppannaṃ-

544. 31 10. *Sabbesan* ti sabbesaṃ ariyānaṃ. *Sikkhāpadāviro-*
dhenāti ⁶⁶ yathā bhūtarocaṇ' āpatti ⁶⁷ (?) na hoti, evaṃ.
 544. 31 *Yuttaṭṭhāne* ti vyākātuṃ ⁶⁸ yuttaṭṭhāne.
544. 34 11. Tadā kira Vesāli iddhā ⁶⁹ phitā ⁷⁰ sabb' aṅgasampannā
 ahosi vepullappattā, taṃ sandhāy' āha *khandhake vutta-*
nayena Vesāliyā sampannabhāvo vedītabbo ti. Tasmim
 kira bhikkhusaṅghe pañcasatamattā bhikkhū navā acirapab-
 545. 32 bajitā ahesuṃ osannaviriya ca. Tathā hi vakkhati *Tattha*
kira ekacce bhikkhū osannaviriya ti ādi.
545. 3 13. *Satipaccupaṭṭhāpan' atthan* ⁷¹ ti tesam satipaccupaṭ-
 545. 5 ṭṭhāpan' atthaṃ. ⁷² *Saratīti* kāy' ādike yathāsabhāvato
 545. 5 nāṇasampayuttāya satiyā anussarati upadhāreti. *Sampajā-*
nātīti samaṃ pakārehi jānāti ⁷³ avabujjhati. Ayam ettha
 saṅkhepo, vitthāro pana parato Satipaṭṭhānavanṇanāyaṃ
 āgamissati.
545. 9 15. *Sabbasaṅgāhikan* ti sarīragatassa c' eva vatthālaṅkā-
 ragatassa cāti sabbassa nīlabhāvassa saṅgāhikavacanāṃ. ⁷⁴
 545. 9 *Tass' evāti* nīlā ti sabbasaṅgāhikavasena vutta-atthass'
 545. 10 eva ⁷⁵ *vibhāgadassanan* ⁷⁶ ti pabhedadassanaṃ. Yathā te
 Licchavirājāno apīt' ādivaṇṇā eva keci vilepanavasena pīt'
 ādivaṇṇā khāyimsu, evaṃ anil' ādivaṇṇā eva keci vilepana-
 545. 10 vasena nīl' ādivaṇṇā khāyimsūti vuttaṃ *na tesam pakati-*
vanno nīlo ti ādi.
545. 13 Nīlo maṇi etesūti *nīlamaṇi*, indanīla-mahānīl' ādinīla-
 ratanavinaddhā ⁷⁷ alaṅkāra. Te kira suvaṇṇaviracitā ⁷⁸
 545. 14 pi ⁷⁸ maṇi-obhāsehi ekanīlā viya khāyanti. *Nīlamaṇi-*
 545. 14 *khacitā* ti nīlaratanaparikkhatā. ⁷⁹ *Nīlavatthaparikkhittā* ⁸⁰
 545. 15 ti ⁸⁰ nīlavattha-nīlakambalaparikkhepā. *Nīlavammavammi-*
 545. 16 *tehitī* ⁸¹ nīlakaṅkaṭaparikkhittehi. ⁸² *Sabbapadesūti* pītā
 h o n t ī ti ādisabbapadesu.

⁶⁶ ABGG^mM °padavi-

⁶⁷ AG^m bhūto-

⁶⁸ B^mP kātum

⁶⁹ ABGG^mM iṭṭhā

⁷⁰ ABGG^mM pītā

⁷¹ ABGG^mM °atthā

B^mP °paṭṭhān'

⁷² BG °paṭṭhān'-

⁷³ A dānāni

G^m dān' ādini

⁷⁴ ABGG^mM °gāhaka-

B^m °gāhakaṃ; P °gāhikaṃ-

⁷⁵ ABGG^mM vuttaṃ-

⁷⁶ So all MSS.; DA °dassanā

⁷⁷ AG^mM °vinatthā

BG °viladdhālaṃ

⁷⁸ B^m °viracitehi

P °viracitā hi

⁷⁹ B^m °parikkhittā

M °parikkhātā

P °parikkhittā ti

⁸⁰ ABGG^mM omit

⁸¹ B^mP nīlavammikehfti

⁸² B^mP nīlakaghaṭapari-

16. *Pativaṭṭhesīti*⁸³ patighaṭṭesi.⁸⁴ Āharanti imasmā 545, 18
rājapurisā balin ti⁸⁵ āhāro, tappattajanapado⁸⁶ ti āha
Sāhāran ti sajanapadam. Aṅgulipphoṭo hi aṅgu- 545, 20
liyā cālanavasena' eva hotīti vuttaṃ *aṅgulim cālesun* ti. 545, 21
Ambakāyā ti mātugāmena. Upacāravacanam h' 545, 22
etaṃ itthīsu, yadidaṃ ambakā mātugāmo jananikā ti.

17. *Avāloketthāti*⁸⁷ apavattitvā⁸⁸ oloketha. Tam 545, 24
pana apavattitvā olokanam⁸⁹ anu anu dassanam hotīti āha
punappuna passathāti. *Upanethāti*: Yathāyaṃ Licchavirā- 545, 25
japisā sobhātisayena yuttā, evaṃ Tāvatiṃsaparisā ti
evaṃ upanayaṃ karotha. Ten' āha *Tāvatiṃsehi samake* 545, 29
katvā passathāti.

Upasaṃharatha bhikkhave Licchavi-
parisaṃ Tāvatiṃsaparisaṃ ti na-yidaṃ
nimittagāhe niyojanam, kevalam pana dibbasampatti-
sadisā etesaṃ rājūnam issariyasampattitī anupubbikathā-
ya⁹⁰ saggasampattikathanam viya daṭṭhabbam. Tesu pana
bhikkhusu ekaccānam tattha nimittaggāho pi siyā, tam
sandhāya vuttaṃ *nimittaggāhe niyojetīti*.⁹¹ *Hitakāmatāya* 545, 32
tesam bhikkhūnam yathā āyasmato Nandassa hitakāmatāya
saggasampattidassanam. Ten' āha *Tatra kirāti ādi*. *Osan-* 545, 32, 33
naviriyā ti sammāpaṭipattiyam⁹² avasannaviriyā, ossaṭṭha-
viriyā,⁹³ ossaṭṭhaviriy' ārambhā⁹⁴ ti⁹⁵ attho. *Aniccalak-* 545, 36
khaṇavibhāvan' atthan ti tesam rājūnam vasena bhikkhūnam
aniccalakkhaṇassa⁹⁶ vibhāvan' atthan⁹⁷ ti.

21. *Samīpe pādagāmo*⁹⁸ ti pubbaṇham vā sāyaṇham vā 546, 13
gantvā nivattanayogye⁹⁹ āsanne ṭhāne nivṛṭṭho parivāra-
gāmo.

22. *Saniggamāti samāgantvā*.¹⁰⁰ *Assāti Bhagavato*. 546, 15, 23

23. *Pharuso* ti kakkhalo, garutaro ti attho. *Visabhā-* 546, 31

⁸³ B^m pari-; P paṭi-

⁸⁴ BG patipati-

B^mP paṭi-

M patipatighaṇdesi

⁸⁵ BG *add ākāra te kira*

suvāṇṇaviracitā pi

maṇi-obhāsehi

⁸⁶ ABG tabbhanta-

G^m tabbanta-; M tabbhanta-

⁸⁷ ABGG^mM apalo-

⁸⁸ B^mP *add olokanam*

⁸⁹ ABGG^mM lokanam

⁹⁰ BG ānupubbi-

⁹¹ B^m uyyojetīti

⁹² BG 'pattiyā

⁹³ BGM *omit*

⁹⁴ B^mP *omit*

⁹⁵ B^mP vā ti

⁹⁶ B^mP 'lakkhaṇa

⁹⁷ B^mP vibhūtabhāv' atthan

⁹⁸ B^m Velāvagāmo

P Pāṭaligāmo

⁹⁹ BG^m 'yogo

¹⁰⁰ B^mP sammā gantvā

- garogo ti dhātuvisabhāgatāya samuṭṭhito bahalatararogo,
 546. 34 na¹⁰¹ ābādhamattam. *Ñāṇena paricchinditvā* ti vedanānaṃ
 546. 34 khaṇikatam, dukkhatam,¹⁰² attasuññatā ca yāthāvato¹⁰³
 546. 35. 36 *ñāṇena paricchijja paritūletvā. Adhivāsesīti*¹⁰⁴ tā¹⁰⁴ abhi-
 bhavanto¹⁰⁵ yathāparimaddit' ākārasallakkhaṇena attani
 āropetvā vāsesi, na tāhi abhibhuyyamāno.¹⁰⁶ Ten' āha
 547. 1 *A vi h a ñ ñ a m ā n o* ti ādi. *Adukkhiyamāno* ti cetoduk-
 547. 1, 2 khavasena adukkhiyamāno, kāyadukkham paṇa n' atthīti
 547. 3 na sakkā vattum. Asati hi tasmim adhivāsanāya eva
 547. 3 asambhavo ti. *A n ā m a n t e t v ā* ti¹⁰⁷ anālapitvā.
 547. 4 *A n a p a l o k e t v ā* ti avissajjetvā.¹⁰⁸ Ten' āha *ovādānu-*
*sāsanim*¹⁰⁹ *adatvā ti vuttam hotīti. Pubbabhāgaviriyenāti*
phalasamāpattiyā parikammaviriyena. Phalasamāpattiviri-
yenāti phalasamāpattisampayuttaviriyena. Vikkhambhetvā-
ti vinodetvā. Yathā nāma pupphanasamaye campak' ādi-
rukkhe vekhe dinne yāva so vekho nāpanīyati, tāv' assa
pupphanasamatthata vikkhambhitā vinoditā hoti, evam eva
yathāvuttaviriyavekhadānena tā vedanā satthu sarīre
*yathāparicchinnaṃ kālaṃ vikkhambhitā*¹¹⁰ *vinoditā*¹¹¹
ahesuṃ. Tena vuttam Vikkhambhetvā ti vinodetvā ti.
 547. 5 *Jīvitam pi jīvitasāṅkhāro kammanā*¹¹² *saṅkharīyatīti*¹¹³
 547. 6 *katvā. Chijjamānaṃ virodhippacayasamāyogena payoga-*
 547. 6, 8 *sampattiyā ghaṭetvā ṭhapīyati. A d h i ṭ ṭ h ā y ā* ti adhiṭ-
 547. 24 *ṭhānaṃ katvā. Ten' āha Dasamāse mā uppajjitthāti samā-*
*pattim samāpajjīti. Taṃ paṇa adhiṭṭhānaṃ*¹¹⁴ *pavattanan*
 547. 8 *ti ca vattabbataṃ arahatīti vuttam Adhiṭṭhitvā pavat-*
 547. 12 *etvā*¹¹⁵ *ti. Khaṇikasamāpattīti tādisaṃ pubbābhisaṅkhāraṃ*
 547. 15 *akatvā ṭhānaṃ samāpajjitabbasamāpatti. Puna sarīraṃ*
*vedanā ajjhottharati savisesaṃ*¹¹⁶ *pubbābhisaṅkhārassa aka-*
*tattā. Rūpasattaka*¹¹⁷ *-arūpasattakāni*¹¹⁸ *Visuddhimagga-*

¹⁰¹ ABGG^mM paṇa

¹⁰² ABGG^mM dukkham

¹⁰³ So all MSS.

¹⁰⁴ BG °vāseti nītā

¹⁰⁵ ABGG^mM adhibha-

¹⁰⁶ ABGG^mM abhūyamāno

¹⁰⁷ ABGG^mM addā vā

¹⁰⁸ B^mP avissajjitvā

¹⁰⁹ So all MSS.

DA °sāsanam

¹¹⁰ ABGG^mM °bhita

¹¹¹ BG vinodaniyam

¹¹² B^mP kammunā

¹¹³ AG^mM saṅkharīratīti

BG yaṃ kariyatīti

P saṅkhāyatīti

¹¹⁴ AG^m adhiniṭṭhanam

BGM adhiṭṭhanam

¹¹⁵ ABGG^mM omīti

¹¹⁶ B^mMP °sesa

¹¹⁷ B omīti

¹¹⁸ ABGG^mM °ttaka

G omīti

samvaṇṇanāsu ¹¹⁹ vitthāritanayena veditabbāni. *Suṭṭhu* 547, 17
vikkhambheti pubbābhisaṅkhārassa sātisayattā. Idāni tam
 atthaṃ upamāya vibhāvetuṃ *Yathā nāmāti* ādi vuttaṃ. 547, 18
Apabbūlho ¹²⁰ ti apanīto. *Cuddasah' ākārehi sannetvā* ¹²¹ 547, 19, 23
 ti tesam yeva rūpasattaka-arūpasattakānaṃ ¹²² vasena cud-
 dasahi pakārehi vipassanācittaṃ, sakalam eva vā attabhā-
 vaṃ visabhāgarogasañjanita - lūkhabhāvanirākaraṇāya ¹²³
 sinehetvā na uppajji yeva Sammāsambuddhena sātisaya-
 samāpattivegena suvikkhambhitattā.

24. *Gilāno hutvā puna vuṭṭhito* ti pubbe gilāno hutvā puna 547, 27
 tato gilānabhāvato vuṭṭhito. Madhurakabhāvo nāma sarī-
 rassa thambhitattam, tam pana garubhāvapubbakan ti āha
sañjātagarubhāvo sañjātathaddhabhāvo. Nānākāraṇato na 547, 28, 30
upaṭṭhahantīti iminā disāsammoho pi me ahosi sokakkhale-
 nāti ¹²⁴ dasseti. *Satipaṭṭhānadhammā* ti kāyānupassan' ādayo 547, 31
 anupassanādhammā pubbe vibhūtā hutvā upaṭṭhahantā pi
 idāni *mayham pākātā na honti.* 547, 31

25. *Abbhantaram karoti nāma* attani yeva ṭhapanato. 548, 1
Puggalam abbhantaram karoti nāma samānattatāvasena 548, 4
 dhammena ¹²⁵ tassa saṅgaṇhanato. *Daharakāle* ti attano 548, 7
 daharakāle. *Kassaci akathetvā* kassaci attano antevāsikassa 548, 7
 upanisābhūtaṃ ¹²⁶ ganthaṃ akathetvā. *Muṭṭhiṃ katvā* ti 548, 10
 muṭṭhigataṃ viya rahassabhūtaṃ ¹²⁷ katvā. Yasmiṃ
 vinaṭṭhe ¹²⁸ sabbo tammūlako dhammo vinassati, so tādiso ¹²⁹
 mūlabhūto dhammo mussati vinassati dhammo etena
 naṭṭhenāti muṭṭhi, tam tathārūpaṃ muṭṭhiṃ katvā *pariha-* 548, 10
ritvā ṭhapitaṃ kiñci n' atthīti dasseti. *Aham evāti* 548, 12
 avadhāraṇaṃ bhikkhusaṅghapariharaṇassa aññasādhāraṇ'
 icchādassan' atthaṃ, ¹³⁰ avadhāraṇena ¹³¹ pana vinā
Aham ¹³² *bhikkhusaṅghan* ti ādi bhikkhusaṅgha- 548, 11
 parihaṇe ahaṅkāramamaṅkārahāvadassanan ti daṭṭhab-
 baṃ.

Uddisitabb' atṭhenāti Satthā ti uddisitabb' atṭhena. *Mā* 548, 13, 15

¹¹⁹ AG^m °magganasam-

BGM °maggatamsam-

¹²⁰ B^mP apabyūlho

¹²¹ AG^m santetvā

¹²² AG^m rūpasantaka-arūpa-
santakā-

¹²³ B^mP °bhāvanirogākaraṇāya

¹²⁴ B^mP sokabalenāti

¹²⁵ B^mP add pubbe

¹²⁶ B^mP upanigūhabhūtaṃ

¹²⁷ B^mP rahasibhū-

¹²⁸ B^mP vā naṭṭhe

¹²⁹ B^mP ādito

¹³⁰ BG °sādhāraṇanicchā-

¹³¹ AG^m °dhāraṇe

¹³² ABGG^mM āha

- 548, 18 *vā* ¹³³ *ahesuṃ* bhikkhū ti adhippāyo. Mā vā ahoṣīti vā pāṭho. *Evam na hotīti Ahaṃ bhikkhusaṅghaṃ pariharissāmi* ti ādi ākārena cittappavatti na hoti.
- 548, 19 *Pacchimavaya-anupattabhāvadīpan' atthaṃ vuttan* ti iminā vayo ¹³⁴ viya Buddhakiccam pi pariyositakappan ¹³⁵ ti dīpeti. Sakaṭassa bāhappadese ¹³⁶ dalhibhāvāya ¹³⁷ vekhadānaṃ ¹³⁸ *bāhabandho*. Cakkanemisandhināṃ ¹³⁹ dalhibhāvāya vekhadānaṃ ¹⁴⁰ *cakkabandho*. *Tam atthan ti Vekha-missakena* ¹⁴¹ *maññe* ¹⁴² ti vuttam atthaṃ. Rūp' ādayo eva dhammā saviggahā ¹⁴³ viya upaṭṭhānato rūpanimitt' ādayo, tesam rūpanimitt' ādīnaṃ. *Lokiyānaṃ vedanānaṃ* ti yāsam nirodhena ¹⁴⁴ phalasaṃpatti samāpajjitabbā, tāsam nirodhā phāsu hoti, tathā bālavedanābhitunnasariṭassāpi.
- 548, 20
548, 20, 24
548, 26
548, 29
548, 30
548, 30, 32
548, 32
548, 32
548, 33
26. *Tad atthāyāti* phalasaṃpattivihār' atthāya. ¹⁴⁵ Dvīhi bhāgehi āpo gato etthāti *dīpo*, oghena parigato hutvā anajjhotthaṭo bhūmibhāgo, idha pana catūhi pi oghehi, saṃsāramah' oghen' eva vā anajjhotthaṭo attā ¹⁴⁶ dīpo ti adhippeto. Ten' āha *mahāsamuddagatā* ¹⁴⁷ ti ādi. *Attasaraṇā* ti attapaṭisaraṇā. *Attagatikā vāti* attaparāyanā va. ¹⁴⁸ *Mā* ¹⁴⁸ *aññagatikā* ¹⁴⁹ ti aññaṃ kiñci gatiṃ paṭisaraṇaṃ parāyanaṃ mā cintayittha. Kasmā? Attā nām' ettha param' atthato dhammo abbhantar' aṭṭhena, so evaṃ ¹⁵⁰ sampādito tumhākaṃ dīpaṃ tānaṃ saraṇaṃ ¹⁵¹ gati parāyanaṃ ti. Tena vuttaṃ *dhamma dīpā* ti ādi. Tathā c' āha :—

“ Attā hi attano nātho, ko hi nātho paro siyā ” ti. ^(b)

(b) Dh 162

- | | |
|--|---|
| ¹³³ AG ^m <i>omit</i> | ¹⁴² ABGG ^m M mañño |
| ¹³⁴ ABGG ^m M va nayo | ¹⁴³ B ^m P °ggaho |
| ¹³⁵ B ^m P °kamman | ¹⁴⁴ B ^m P °dhanena |
| ¹³⁶ AG ^m hi bāhuppa- | ¹⁴⁵ BGM °pattiṃ- |
| ¹³⁷ AG ^m °bhāvā | ¹⁴⁶ AG ^m attha |
| ¹³⁸ AG ^m dekha-; BG cekadānaṃ | BGM atta |
| B ^m vethadānaṃ; M mekha- | ¹⁴⁷ <i>So all MSS.</i> |
| ¹³⁹ ABGG ^m M cakke- | DA °gatam |
| ¹⁴⁰ AG ^m dekha-; BG cekadānaṃ | ¹⁴⁸ ABGG ^m M dhammā |
| B ^m vethadānaṃ; M mekha- | ¹⁴⁹ AG ^m gatikāñi |
| ¹⁴¹ AGG ^m cekami-; B ^m vethami- | ¹⁵⁰ ABGG ^m M eva |
| D vegha- <i>with</i> v.l. vekha-, veḷu- | ¹⁵¹ B ^m P <i>omit</i> |
| <i>and</i> vedha- | |
| DA vegha- <i>with</i> v.l. vetha- | |

Upadesamattam eva hi parasmim paṭibaddham, aññā sabbā¹⁵² sampatti purisassa attādhinā eva. Ten' āha Bhagavā :—

“Tumhehi kiccaṃ ātappaṃ, akkhātāro Tathāgatā”
ti.^(c)

*Tam' agge*¹⁵³ ti tamayogassa¹⁵⁴ agge, tassa atikkantā- 548, 34
bhāvato. Ten' ev' āha *Ime aggatamā* ti ādi. *Mamāti*¹⁵⁵ 548,34; 549,1
mama sāsane. *Sabbesaṃ*¹⁵⁶ sikkhākāmānaṃ¹⁵⁷ *catusati-* 549, 2
*paṭṭhānagocarā*¹⁵⁸ *vāti*¹⁵⁹ catubbidham satipaṭṭhānaṃ bhā-
vetvā brūhetvā tad eva gocaraṃ attano pavattiṭṭhānaṃ
katvā ṭhitā eva *bhikkhū agge bhavissanti*. 549, 3

Dutiyakabhāṇavāro.¹⁶⁰

3. 1. Anekavāraṃ Bhagavā Vesāliyaṃ viharati,¹ tasmā
imaṃ Vesālippavesanaṃ niyametvā dassetuṃ *kadā pāvisīti* 549, 7
pucchitvā āgamanato paṭṭhāya taṃ dassento *Bhagavā* 549, 8
kirāti ādim āha. *Āgatamaggen' evāti* pubbe yāva Beluva- 549, 10
gāmaka² āgatamaggen' eva paṭinivattanto.³ *Yathāparic-* 549, 15
chedenāti yathāparicchinnakālena. *Tato* ti phalasamā- 549, 16
pattito. *Ayan* ti idāni vuccamān' ākāro.⁴ *Divātṭhān'* 549, 16
olokan' ādi parinibbānassa ek' antikabhāvadassanaṃ.

Ossaṭṭho ti vissaṭṭho *āyusaṅkhāro*: Sattāham eva mayā 550, 21
jīvitabban ti.

*Jeṭṭhakaṇiṭṭhabhātikānaṃ*⁵ ti sabbe va sabrahmacārino 550, 29
sandhāya vadati.

Paṭipādessāmīti maggapatiṭṭhiyā⁶ niyojessāmi.⁷ *Maṇi-* 551, 4, 6
*phalake*⁸ ti maṇikhacite pamukhe atthataphalake. *Taṃ* 551, 10

(c) Dh 276

¹⁵² BGM saddhā
¹⁵³ AG^m magge
DA tama-agge
¹⁵⁴ BGM °yoggassa
¹⁵⁵ So all MSS.
DA mamaṃ
¹⁵⁶ B^m sabbe pi te
¹⁵⁷ B^m omits
¹⁵⁸ ABGG^m °gocaro
¹⁵⁹ So all MSS; DA ca
¹⁶⁰ B^m °vāraṇṇanā niṭṭhitā

¹ ABGG^m add ti
² B^m P Veluva-
³ AG^m °vatto
BB^m GMP °vattento
⁴ AG^m vuccati mān'-
⁵ BG °bhāgitānaṃ
M °bhāgikānaṃ
⁶ BG °paṭipāṭhiyā
⁷ AG^m add ti
⁸ So all MSS.
DA maṇipallaṅke

paṭhamam dassanam ti yaṃ Veḷuvane paribbājakarūpena āgatassa siddham dassanam, taṃ paṭhamadassanam. Yaṃ vā Anomadassissa Bhagavato vacanam saddahantena tadā abhinīhārakāle paccakkhato viya tumhākaṃ dassanam siddham, taṃ paṭhamadassanam.

- 551, 21 *Paccāgamanacārikan* ti paccāgaman' attham⁹ cārikam.
 551, 25 *Sattāhan* ti accantasamyoge upayogavacanam. Therassa jāṭ' ovarakageham kira itaragehato vavakattham,¹⁰ vivaṭ' aṅganañ ca, tasmā devabrahmānam¹¹ upasaṅkamanayogyan ti jāṭ' ovarakam *paṭijaggathāti* vuttam. So ti Uparevato.
 551, 32, 34
 552, 3 *Tam pavattin* ti tattha vasitukāmatāya vuttam tam.
 "Jānantā pi Tathāgatā pucchantī" ti (a)
 552, 17 iminā nihārena *Thero* : *ke tumhe* ti pucchi.
 552, 31 *Tvaṃ catūhi mahārājehi mahantataro*¹² ti puṭṭho attano mahattam¹³ Satthu upari pakkhipanto¹⁴ *Ārāmikasadisā ete upāsike amhākaṃ Satthuno* ti āha. Sāvakasampattikittanam pi hi atthato Satthu sampattim yeva vibhāveti.
 552, 32
 553, 23 *Sot' āpattiphale paṭiṭṭhāyāti* therassa desanānubhāvena, attano ca upanissayasampattiyā nāṇassa paripakkattā sot' āpattiphale paṭiṭṭhahitvā.¹⁵
 554, 18 *Ayan* ti yathāvuttā. *Etthāti Vesālim piṇḍāya pāvisīti* etasmiṃ Vesālippavese. *Anupubbikathā*¹⁶ ti anupubbadīpanī¹⁷ kathā.
 554, 18
 554, 21 2. *Udenayakkhassa cetiyaṭṭhāne* ti Udenassa nāma yakkhassa āyatanabhāvena iṭṭhakāhi cite¹⁸ mahājanassa citti-kataṭṭhāne. *Katavihāro* ti Bhagavantam uddissa katavihāro. *Vuccatīti* purimavohārena *Udena cetiyan*¹⁹ ti vuccati. *Gotamak' ādisu pīti* Gotamakacetiyan²⁰ ti evam ādisu pi. *Es' eva nayo* ti cetiyaṭṭhāne katavihārabhāvam atidisati.

(a) Vin III 6

⁹ ABGG^mM °gamanamattam
¹⁰ B^mP vivekattham
¹¹ ABGG^mM °brahmūnam
¹² ABGG^mM mahantate
¹³ ABGG^mM mahantam
¹⁴ AG^m parikkhapanto
 BGM parikkhi-

¹⁵ P °tṭhapetvā
¹⁶ ABGG^mM anupubba-
 B^mP anupubbī-
¹⁷ BM ānu-
¹⁸ ABGG^mM citte
¹⁹ ABGG^m Udenam-
²⁰ ABGG^mM Gotamakam-

3. *Vaddhitā* ti bhāvanāpāripūrivāsena paribrūhitā. *Pu-* 554. 23
nappunakatā ti bhāvanāya bahulikaraṇena aparāparam pa-
vattitā. *Yuttayānaṃ* ²¹ *viya* ²² *katā* ti yathā yuttam ājañña- 554. 24
yānaṃ chekena sārathinā adhiṭṭhitam yathārucim ²³ pavat-
tati, evaṃ yathārucipavattirahataṃ ²⁴ gamitā. *Patitṭh' atṭhe-* 554. 25
nāti ²⁵ adhiṭṭhān' atṭhena. *Vatthu* ²⁶ *viya katā* ti sabbaso 554. 25
upakkilesavisodhanena iddhivisavitāya ²⁷ pavattiṭṭhāna-
bhāvato suvisodhitaparissayam ²⁸ vatthum ²⁸ viya katā.
Adhiṭṭhitā ²⁹ ti paṭipakkhadūrībhāvato subhāvitabhāvena 554. 26
taṃtam-adhiṭṭhānayo gyatāya ṭhapitā. *Samantato citā* ti 554. 26
sabbabhāgena ³⁰ bhāvanūpacayam gamitā. Ten' āha *suva-* 554. 27
ḍhitā ti. *Sutthu samāradhā* ti iddhibhāvanāya sikhāp- 554. 27
pattiyā ³¹ samma-d-eva saṃsādhitā. ³²

Aniyamenāti ³³ yassa kassacīti aniyamavacanena. 554. 28
Niyametvā ³⁴ ti Tathāgatassāti sarūpagahaṇena ³⁵ niya- 554. 28
metvā. *Āyuppmāṇan* ti param' āyuppmāṇam vadati, 554. 30
tass' eva gahaṇe kāraṇam Brahmajālasuttavaṇṇanāyam
vuttanayena veditabbam. *Mahāsīvatthero pana* mahābo- 554. 33
dhisattānaṃ carimabhava paṭisandhidāyino kammassa ³⁶
asankheyy' āyukatāsaṃvattanasamatthataṃ ³⁷ hadaye ṭha-
petvā Buddhānaṃ ³⁸ āyusaṅkhārassa parissayavikkhambha-
nasamatthatā pāliyam āgatā evāti *imaṃ bhaddakappam* ³⁹ 555. 2
eva tiṭṭheyyāti avoca. *Khaṇḍicc' ādīhi abhibhuyyati* etena 555. 3
yathā iddhibalena jarāya na paṭighāto, ⁴⁰ evaṃ tena mara-
ṇassa pi na paṭighāto ⁴⁰ ti atthato āpannam evāti. "Kva ⁴¹
saro khitto, ⁴² kva ca ⁴³ nipatito ⁴⁴ " ti aññathā vuṭṭhitenāpi ⁴⁵
theravādena atṭhakathāvacanam eva samatthitan ti daṭ-

³¹ ABGG^mM yuttā-

³² AG^m vinaya

³³ B^mP 'ruci

³⁴ AG^m 'rucim

BG 'rucippattarahitam

³⁵ B^m patitṭhān'

³⁶ ABGG^mM vatthum

³⁷ B^mP 'visayatāya

³⁸ B^mP 'parissayavatthu

³⁹ So all MSS.

DA adhiṭṭhita

⁴⁰ ABGG^mM 'bhāvena

⁴¹ AG^m sikkhā-

⁴² B^mP saṃsevitā

⁴³ ABGG^mM aniyā-

⁴⁴ So all MSS.

DA niyāme-

⁴⁵ B^mP sarūpadassanena

⁴⁶ B kappassa

⁴⁷ AG^m 'kheyyayuttāsaṃvattanā-

BGM 'vattanāsamattatā

⁴⁸ BGM vuddhā-

⁴⁹ BG bhaddam-

⁵⁰ For paṭihato?

⁵¹ ABGG^mM tvam

⁵² ABGG^mM citto

⁵³ A cim; G^m ci

⁵⁴ AG^m nipato

⁵⁵ BGG^m vuddhite-

555. 10 ṭhabbaṃ. Ten' āha so pana ⁴⁶ vuccati ⁴⁷ ... pe ... niya-
milan ⁴⁸ ti.
555. 12 *Pariyuṭṭhitacitto* ti yathā kiñci atthānattham
sallakkhetuṃ na sakkā, evaṃ abhibhūtacitto. So pana
abhibhavo ⁴⁹ mahatā udak' oghena appakassa udakassa
555. 13 ajjhottharaṇaṃ viya ahoṣīti vuttaṃ *ajjhotthaṭacitto* ti.
555. 14 *Añño pīti* therato ariyehi vā añño pi yo koci puthujjano.
Puthujjanagahaṇaṃ c' ettha yathā sabbena sabbam appahī-
navipallāso ⁵⁰ mārena pariyuṭṭhitacitto kañci ⁵¹ attham
sallakkhetuṃ na sakkoti, evaṃ thero Bhagavatā kataṃ ⁵²
nimitt' obhāsaṃ sabbaso na sallakkhesīti dassan' attham.
555. 15, 17 Ten' āha *Māro hīti* ādi. *Cattāro vipallāsā* ti asubhe ⁵³ subhan
ti saññāvipallāso, ⁵⁴ cittavipallāso, dukkhe sukhan ti sañ-
555. 17 ñāvipallāso, cittavipallāso ti ime cattāro vipallāsā. *Tenāti*
yadi pi itare atṭhavipallāsā pahīṇā, tathā pi yathāvuttānaṃ
555. 17 catunnaṃ vipallāsānaṃ appahinabhāvena. *Assāti* therassa.
555. 22 *Maddatīti* phusanamattena maddanto viya hoti, aññathā
555. 23 tena maddite sattānaṃ maraṇaṃ eva siyā. *Kim sakkhissati*,
na sakkhissatīti adhippāyo. Kasmā na ⁵⁵ sakkhissati, nanu
esa aggasāvakaṃ kucchiṃ pavittṭho ti? Saccam ⁵⁶ pa-
vittṭho. ⁵⁷ Tañ ca kho attano ānubhāvadassan' attham, na
vibāddhanādhippāyena. ⁵⁸ Vibāddhanādhippāyena pana idha
kim sakkhissatīti vuttaṃ hadayamaddanassa adhikatat-
555. 25 tā. ⁵⁹ *Nimitt' obhāsaṃ* ti ettha *Tiṭṭhatu* ⁶⁰ Bhagavā
kappaṇaṃ ti sakalakappaṃ avatṭhānāyācanāya Yassa
kassaci Ānanda cattāro iddhipādā bhā-
vitā ti ādinā aññāpadesena attano catu-r-iddhipādabhā-
vanānubhāvena kappaṃ avatṭhānasamatthātāvasena saññ'
555. 25 uppadananimittam, tathā pana pariyāyaṃ muñcitvā ujukaṃ
555. 25 yeva attano adhippāyavibhāvanam ⁶¹ obhāso. *Jānanto yevāti*
Mārena pariyuṭṭhitabhāvaṃ jānanto eva. Attano aparā-

⁴⁶ B^m na⁴⁷ B^m ruccati

DA ruccati with v.l. vuccati

⁴⁸ So all MSS.

DA niyā-

⁴⁹ AG^m abhihate vā⁵⁰ ABGG^m M^m 'hinaṃ-⁵¹ BB^m GMP kiñ-⁵² AG^m karaṇa

BGM karan

⁵³ ABGG^m M^m subhe⁵⁴ AG^m saṅghasaññovi-

BGM saññovi-

⁵⁵ ABGG^m M^m omit⁵⁶ ABGG^m M^m sabbam

P omits

⁵⁷ P omits⁵⁸ AG^m M^m omit⁵⁹ B^m P adhigatattā⁶⁰ AG^m tiṭṭhantu⁶¹ BG^m ppāye-

dhahetuko ⁶² sattānaṃ soko tanuko hoti, na balavā ti āha
dos' āropanena sokatanukaraṇ' atthan ⁶³ ti. Kiṃ pana thero 555, 28
 mārena pariyuṭṭhitacittakāle pavattiṃ pacchā jānātīti?
 Na jānāti sabhāvena, Buddh' ānubhāvena pana jānāti. ⁶⁴

7. *Anatthe niyojento* guṇamāraṇena māreti, virāgavi- 555, 29
 bandhanena vā jātinimittatāya tattha tattha ⁶⁵ jātaṃ
 jātaṃ ⁶⁶ mārento viya hotīti *māretīti māro* ti vuttaṃ. 555, 29
 Ativiya pāpatāya *p ā p i m ā*. Kaṇhadhammasamannā- 555, 30
 gamato ⁶⁷ *Kaṇho*. Virāg' ādiguṇānaṃ, antakaraṇato *antako*. 555, 31
 Sattānaṃ anatt' āvahaṃ ⁶⁸ paṭipattiṃ na muñcatīti
namuci. ⁶⁹ Attano mārapāsena pamatte bandhati, pamattā 555, 31
 vā bandhū etassāti *pamattabandhu*. Sattamasattāhato paraṃ 555, 32
 satta ahāni sandhāy' āha *aṭṭhame sattāhe* ti, na pana pallaṅ- 555, 33
 kasattāh' ādi viya niyatakiccassa aṭṭhamasattāhassa nāma
 labbhanato. Sattamasattāhassa hi parato Ajapālanigro-
 dhamūle Mahābrahmuṇo, Sakkassa ca devaraṇṇo paṭiññā-
 tadhammadesanaṃ Bhagavantam ṇatvā: Idān' esa ⁷⁰
 satte dhammadesanāya mama visayaṃ atikkamāpetīti ⁷¹
 sañjātadomanasso hutvā ṭhito cintesi: Handa 'dānāhaṃ
 taṃ upāyena parinibbāpessāmi, evaṃ assa manoratho
 aññathattaṃ gamissati, mama manoratho ijjhissatīti. Evaṃ
 pana cintetvā Bhagavantam upasaṅkamitvā ekam antam
 ṭhito *Parinibbātu 'dāni bhante Bhagavā*
ti ādinā parinibbānaṃ yāci, taṃ sandhāya vuttaṃ *aṭṭhame* 555, 33
sattāheti ādi. Tattha *ajjāti* āyusaṅkhār' ossajjanadivasam 556, 1
 sandhāy' āha. Bhagavā c' assa atisandhānaṃ ⁷² jānanto pi
 taṃ anāvikatvā parinibbānassa akālabhāvam eva pakāsentō
 yācanaṃ paṭikkhipi. Ten' āha *Na tāvāhan* ti ādi. 556, 2
Maggavasena viyattā ⁷³ ti saccasampañavedhaveyyattiyena ⁷⁴ 556, 4
 vyattā. *Tath' eva vinītā* ti maggavasena kilesānaṃ 556, 4
 samucchadavinayanena vinītā. *Tathā visāradā* ti ari- 556, 5
 yamaggādhigamen' eva Satthu sāsane vesārajappattiyā

⁶² B^mP °hetuto

⁶³ AG^m °karaṇan

⁶⁴ B^mP anujā-

⁶⁵ AG^m omīti

⁶⁶ ABGG^mM omīti

⁶⁷ B^mP °dhammehi samannāgato

⁶⁸ AG anattavāhaṃ

⁶⁹ ABGG^mM namuñci

⁷⁰ A idān' evasa

G^m idān' eva

⁷¹ B^m °pessatīti

⁷² B^mP abhisandhiṃ

⁷³ ABGG^mM vyattā

P byattā

⁷⁴ AG^m omīti sacca

BGM sabbasam-

- visāradā, sārājja-karāṇaṃ ⁷⁵ diṭṭhi-vicikicchā-dipāpadham-
mānaṃ vigāmena visāradabhāvaṃ pattā ti attho. Yassa
556, 5 sutassa vasena vaṭṭadukkhato nissaraṇaṃ sambhavati, taṃ
idha ukkaṭṭhaniddesena sutan ti adhippetan ti āha *tepiṭaka-*
vasenāti. Tiṇṇaṃ piṭakānaṃ samūho *tepiṭakam*, tiṇi vā
556, 6 piṭakāni tipiṭakam, tipiṭakam eva *tepiṭakam*, tassa vasena. ⁷⁶
556, 6 *Tam evāti* yaṃ taṃ tepiṭakam sotabbabhāvena suttan ⁷⁷
556, 6 ti vuttaṃ, taṃ eva. *Dhamman* ti pariyattidhammaṃ.
556, 6 *Dhārentīti* suvaṇṇabhājane pakkhittasāhavasam ⁷⁸ viya avi-
nassantaṃ katvā suppaguṇasuppavattibhāvena ⁷⁹ dhārenti
hadaye ṭhapenti. Iti pariyattidhammavasena bahussuta-
dhammadharabhāvaṃ dassetvā idāni paṭivedhadhamma-
vasena pi taṃ dassetuṃ *Atha vā* ti ādi vuttaṃ.
- 556, 7 *Ariyadhammassāti* ⁸⁰ maggadhammassa, ⁸¹ navavidhassāpi
556, 10 vā lok' uttaradhammassa. *Anudhammabhūtan* ti adhiga-
556, 11 māya anurūpadhammabhūtaṃ.
- 556, 12 *Anucchavikapāṭipadan* ti ca taṃ eva vipassanā-dhammam
āha, ⁸² cha pi vā visuddhiyo. ⁸²
- 556, 13 *Anudhamman* ti tassā yathāvuttapaṭipadāya anurūpaṃ
556, 13 abhisallekhitam app' icchatādidhammaṃ. *Caraṇasīlā* ti
samādāya pavattanasīlā. ⁸³ Anumaggaphaladhammo etas-
556, 13 sāti ⁸⁴ vā *anudhammo*, ⁸⁵ vuṭṭhānagāminivipassanā, tassā
556, 13 *caraṇasīlā*.
- 556, 14 *Attano ācariyavādan* ti attano ācariyassa ⁸⁶ Sammāsam-
buddhassa vādaṃ. Sadevakassa lokassa ācārasikkhāpanena
556, 14 ācariyo, ⁸⁶ Bhagavā. Tassa vādo catusaccadesanā. *Ācīk-*
khissantīti vā ādito kathessanti, attanā uggahitani-
yāmena pare uggaṇhāpessantīti attho. *Desessantīti*
vācessanti, pāliṃ sammā pabodhessantīti attho. *Pañ-*
ñāpessantīti pajānāpessanti, saṅkāsessantīti ⁸⁷ attho.
Paṭṭhapessantīti pakārehi ṭhapessanti, pakāses-
santīti attho. *Vivarissantīti* vivaṭaṃ karissanti.
Vibhajissantīti vibhattaṃ karissanti. *Uttāni-*

⁷⁵ ABGG^mM °katanam⁷⁶ AG^m *add* bahussutena mevāti⁷⁷ BB^mP sutan⁷⁸ AG^m parikkhi-⁷⁹ BG °suppatti-⁸⁰ So all MSS.

DA ariyassa dha-

⁸¹ B^mP maggaphaladha-⁸²⁻⁸³ B^mP chabbidhā visuddhiyo vā⁸³ ABGG^mM vattana-⁸⁴ B^m etissāti⁸⁵ B^m °dhammā⁸⁶ AG^m ācāri-⁸⁷ B^mP saṅkāpess-

karissantīti anuttānaṃ gambhīraṃ uttānaṃ pāka-
taṃ karissanti.

8. *Saha dhammenā* ti ettha dhammasaddo kāraṇa- 556, 16
pariyāyo

“ Hetumhi nāṇaṃ dhammapaṭisambhidā ” ti (b)

ādisu viyāti āha *sahetukena sakāraṇena vacanenāti*. 556, 16

Sappaṭṭhihāriya ti sanissaraṇaṃ, yathā para- 556, 17
vādaṃ bhañjitvā sakavādo paṭiṭṭhahati, evaṃ hetūdāha-
raṇehi yathādhigataṃ atthaṃ sampādetvā dhammaṃ
kathessanti. Ten’ āha *niyyānikaṃ katvā dhammaṃ deses-* 556, 17
santīti, navavidhaṃ lok’ uttaradhammaṃ pabodhessantīti
attho. Ettha ca paññā paññāpessantīti ⁸⁸ chahi
padehi cha atthapadāni dassitāni, ādito pana dvīhi padehi
cha vyañjanapadāni. Ettāvataṃ tepitakaṃ Buddhavacanāṃ
saṃvaṇṇanāyena saṅgahetvā dassitaṃ hoti. Vuttaṃ h’
etaṃ Nettiyaṃ

“ Dvādasapadāni suttaṃ, taṃ sabbāṃ sabyañjanaṃ ca
attho cā ” ti. (c)

Sikkhāttayasāṅgahita ⁸⁹ ti adhisīlasikkhādisikkhāttayasāṅ- 556, 18
gahaṇaṃ. ⁹⁰ *Sakalaṃ sāsana*brahmacariyaṃ ti anavasesaṃ 556, 19
satthusaṅgabhūtaṃ seṭṭhacariyaṃ. ⁹¹ *Samiddha* ti samma- 556, 19
d-eva vaḍḍhitaṃ. *Jhān’ assādasavenāti* tehi tehi bhikkhūhi 556, 20
samadhiyatajāṇasukhavasena. *Vuddhippatta* ti ulāra- 556, 20
paṇītabhāvūpagamena ⁹² sabbaso parivuddhim upagataṃ.
Sabbaphāliphulla ⁹³ viya abhiññāsampattivasena ⁹⁴ abhiñ- 556, 20
ñāsampadāhi sāsanaḥbhivuddhiyā matthakappattito. *Paṭi-* 556, 22
ṭhitavasena ti paṭiṭṭhānavasena, paṭiṭṭhāpattiyā ti attho.
Paṭivedhavasena bahuno janassa ⁹⁵ hitaṃ ⁹⁵ ti *Bāhujañ-* 556, 23
ṇa m. Ten’ āha *bahujanābhisamayavasena* ti. ⁹⁶ Puthu 556, 24
puthulaṃ bhūtaṃ jātaṃ, puthu vā puthuttaṃ bhūtaṃ

(b) Vbh 293

(c) Nett 1

⁸⁸ AG^m °pentti

⁸⁹ B^mP sikkha-

⁹⁰ B^mP °sikkha-

ABGG^mM °saṅgahaṃ

⁹¹ ABGG^mM °caritaṃ

⁹² B^mP °bhāvagamanena

⁹³ B^mG^m °pāli-; P pullam

DA °phāliphullaṃ

⁹⁴ AG^m °omī

BGM °samāpatti-

⁹⁵ M hitassa janan

⁹⁶ So all MSS.

DA mahājanābhi-

- 556, 24 pattan ti *puthubbūtaṃ*. Ten' āha *sabb' ākāra ...*
 556, 27 *pe ... pattan ti. Suṭṭhu pakāsitan* ti suṭṭhu samma-d-eva
 ādikalyāṇ' ādibhāvena paveditaṃ.
 556, 33 10. *Satiṃ sūpaṭṭhitaṃ* ⁹⁷ *katvā* ti ayaṃ kāy' ādivibhāgo ⁹⁸
 attabhāvasaññito dukkhabhāro mayā ettakaṃ ⁹⁹ kālaṃ
 vahito, idāni pana na vahitabbo, etassa avahan' atthaṃ
 hi ¹⁰⁰ cirataraṃ kālaṃ ariyamaggasambhāro sambhato,
 svāyaṃ ariyamaggo paṭividdho, yato ime kāy' ādayo
 asubh' ādito samma-d-eva pariññātā, ¹⁰¹ catubbidham pi
 sammāsatiṃ yathātathaṃ ¹⁰² visaye suṭṭhu upaṭṭhitaṃ
 556, 34 *katvā. Nāṇena paricchinditvā* ti yasmā imassa attabhāva-
 saññitassa dukkhabhāraṃ vahane payoanabhūtaṃ attā-
 hitaṃ tāva mahābodhimūle ¹⁰³ eva parisamāpitaṃ, parahi-
 taṃ pana Buddhaveneyyavinayaṃ ¹⁰⁴ parisamāpitakap-
 piyaṃ ¹⁰⁵ taṃ idāni māsattayen' eva parisamāpanaṃ
 pāpuṇissati, tasmā abhāsi ¹⁰⁶ *Visākhapūṇṇama-*
yaṃ parinibbāyissāmīti; evaṃ Buddhañāṇena
 556, 34 *paricchinditvā sabbabhāgena nicchayaṃ katvā. Āyusaṅkhā-*
raṃ vissajjīti āyuno jīvitassa abhisāṅkhārakaṃ ¹⁰⁷ phalasa-
 556, 37 *māpattidhammaṃ na samāpajjissāmīti* vissajji taṃvissajja-
 nen' eva ¹⁰⁸ tena abhisāṅkhariyamānaṃ ¹⁰⁹ jīvitasāṅkhāraṃ :
 556, 35 Nappavattessāmīti vissajji. Ten' āha *Tatthāti* ādi. *Ṭhāna-*
 557, 1 *mahantatāya* ¹¹⁰ pi pavatti-ākāramahantatāya ¹¹¹ pi *mahanto*
paṭhavikampo. Tattha *ṭhānamahantatāya* ¹¹² bhūmicālassa
 557, 1 *mahattaṃ* ¹¹³ dassetuṃ *tadā kira ... pe ... kampitthāti*
vuttaṃ. Sā pana jātikkhettabhūtā ¹¹⁴ dasasahassī lokadhātu
 eva, na ¹¹⁵ yā kāci, yā mahābhinihāra-mahābhijāti-ādisu ¹¹⁶
 pi kampittha. Tadā pi tattikāya ¹¹⁷ eva kampane kiṃ

⁹⁷ AG^m supatīṭṭhitaṃ
 M supatīṭṭhitaṃ
⁹⁸ P °bhāvo
⁹⁹ AG^m ettam
 BG etta
¹⁰⁰ B^mP omīti
¹⁰¹ AG^mM paññātā
¹⁰² AG^m yathāyathā
 BGM yathāyatham
¹⁰³ ABGG^mM omīti mahā
¹⁰⁴ AG^m omīti Buddha
¹⁰⁵ AG^mM °kappataṃ
 BG °samāpitaṃ
 B^m °samāpitabbam
 P °pitaṃ kamnam

¹⁰⁶ AG^m āgāmi
 BGM anāgāmi
¹⁰⁷ AG^m °khara-
¹⁰⁸ AG^mM °nena va
 BG °nena ca
¹⁰⁹ AG^m °khāriya-
¹¹⁰ ABGG^mM °mahantattā
¹¹¹ ABGG^mM °mahantattāya
¹¹² AG^m °mahantāya
¹¹³ ABGG^mM mahantaṃ
¹¹⁴ B °bhūmakā; G °bhūmatā
¹¹⁵ A tā; G^m nā
¹¹⁶ B^mP °mahājāti-
¹¹⁷ ABG kattikāya
 G^mM kantikāya

kāraṇaṃ? Jātikkhettabhāvena tass' eva ādito pariggahassa katattā. Pariggahakāraṇaṃ¹¹⁸ c' assa dhammatāvasena veditabbaṃ. Tathā hi purimabuddhānam pi tāvatakam¹¹⁹ eva jātikkhettaṃ ahoṣi. Tathā hi vuttaṃ:—

“Dasasahassī lokadhātū, nissaddā honti¹²⁰ nirākulā¹²¹
... pe ...

mahāsamuddo ābhujati,¹²² dasasahassī pakampatī ” ti (d)

ca ādi. Udakapariyantaṃ katvā chappakārapavedhanena¹²³ avitarāge bhimsatīti¹²⁴ bhimsano, so eva *b h i m s a n a k o* 557. 2
ti āha *bhayaajanako* ti. *Devabheriyo* ti devadundubhisaddassa 557. 2, 3
pariyāyavacanamatthaṃ.¹²⁵ Na¹²⁶ c' ettha¹²⁶ kāci bherī
devadundubhīti adhippetā, atha kho uppātabhāvena lab-
bhamāno ākāśagato nigghosāsaddo. Ten' āha *devo* ti ādi. 557. 4
Devo ti megho. Tassa hi acchabhāvena ākāśassa¹²⁷ vas-
sābhāvena¹²⁸ sukkhagajjitasaññite sadde niccharante deva-
dundubhisamaññā. Ten' āha *devo sukkhagajjitaṃ*¹²⁹ *gajjīti*. 557. 4
¹³⁰ *Pīṭivegavissatṭhaṃ* ti: Evaṃ cirataraṃ kālāṃ vahito¹³¹ 557. 10
ayaṃ attabhāvasaññito¹³² dukkhabhāro, idāni na cirass'
eva nikkhipīyatīti¹³³ sañjātasomanasso Bhagavā sabhāven'
eva pīṭivegavissatṭhaṃ *udānaṃ udānesi*. Evaṃ pana 557. 10
udānentena ayam pi attho sādhitō hotīti dassan' atthaṃ
atṭhakathāyaṃ *kasmā*¹³⁴ ti ādi vuttaṃ. 557. 6

Tuliyatīti tulan ti tula-saddo kammaśādhano ti dassetum
tulitaṃ ti vuttaṃ. App' ānubhāvatāya *paricchinnaṃ*. 557. 13
Tathā hi taṃ parito¹³⁵ khaṇḍitabhāvena parittan ti vuccati.
Paṭipakkhaviikkhambhanato¹³⁶ dīghasantānatāya vipula-
phalatāya ca *na tulaṃ* na paricchinnaṃ. Yehi kāraṇehi¹³⁷ 557. 14
pubbe avisesato¹³⁸ mahaggataṃ atulan ti vuttaṃ, tāni

(d) J I 17-18

¹¹⁸ B^mP °karaṇaṃ

¹¹⁹ A tāvakatam

BGG^mM tā ca katam

¹²⁰ AG^mM hoti

¹²¹ AG^m tekula; BGM te kulā

¹²² ABGG^mM ābhujati

¹²³ ABGG^mM °ppakāraṃ-

¹²⁴ B^m bhimsatīti

¹²⁵ AG^m °matthā

¹²⁶ BG tam ettha

¹²⁷ ABGG^m ākāśavannassa

M ākāśavannassa

¹²⁸ ABGG^mM vaṇṇabhā-

¹²⁹ So all MSS.

DA °gajjanaṃ

¹³⁰ P *addā* tasmim

¹³¹ ABGG^mM gahito

¹³² P °samaññito

¹³³ B^mP °pissatīti

¹³⁴ ABGG^mM tasmā

¹³⁵ ABGG^mM parato

¹³⁶ ABGG^mM °bhana

¹³⁷ BG *addā* na hi; M kāraṇena

¹³⁸ ABGG^mM *omīti*

- kāraṇāni rūpāvacarato āruppassa sātisayāni¹³⁹ vijjantīti
 557. 17 *arūpāvacaram*¹⁴⁰ *atulan* ti vuttaṃ, itaraṇ ca tulan ti;
 557. 17 *appavipākan* ti¹⁴¹ tīsu pi kammesu yaṃ tanuvipākaṃ¹⁴²
 557. 17 hīnaṃ, taṃ¹⁴³ tulaṃ. *Bahuvipākan*¹⁴⁴ ti yaṃ¹⁴⁵ mahāvi-
 pākaṃ¹⁴⁶ paṇitaṃ, taṃ atulaṃ. Yaṃ pan' ettha majjhi-
 maṃ, taṃ hīnaṃ ukkaṭṭhan ti dvidhā¹⁴⁷ bhinditvā dvīsu
 bhāgesu pakkhipitaṃ. Hīnattikavaṇṇanāyaṃ¹⁴⁸ vutta-
 nayena¹⁴⁹ vā¹⁴⁸ appabahuvipākatam niddhāretvā tassā¹⁴⁹
 557. 18 vasena tulātulabhāvo veditaṃ. Sambhavati etasmā ti
 sambhavo ti āha *sambhavassa*¹⁵⁰ *hetubhūtan* ti. *Niyak'*
ajjhatarato ti sasantānadharmesu vipassanāvasena gocar'
 557. 25 āsevanāya ca nirato. Savipākaṃ pi¹⁵¹ samānaṃ pavattivi-
 pākamattadāyikammaṃ¹⁵² *savipāk'* *aṭṭhena sambhavam*.
 Na ca taṃ kām' ādibhavābhisaṅkhārakan¹⁵³ ti tato visesan'
 557. 26 atthaṃ sambhavan ti vatvā *b h a v a s a ṅ k h ā r a n* ti
 557. 27, 28 vuttaṃ. *Ossaṇṇi* ariyamaggena avassaji.¹⁵⁴ *Kavacaṃ viya*
 attabhāvaṃ pariyonandhitvā ṭhitaṃ attani sambhūtattā
 557. 28 *a t t a s a m b h a v a ṃ kilesaṇ ca abhidāti*¹⁵⁵ kilesabheda-
 sahabhāvikamm' ossajjanaṃ dassento tad ubhayassa kāra-
 557. 28, 30 ṇam avoca *ajjhatarato samāhito* ti. *Tirento* ti:

“ Uppādo bhayaṃ, anuppādo khemaṃ ” ti^(d1)

- ādinā vīmaṃsanto. Tūlento tīrento ti ādinā saṅkhepato
 557. 32 vuttaṃ atthaṃ vitthārato dassetuṃ *Pañcakkhandhā* ti ādi
 vatvā bhavasāṅkhārassa avassajan' ākāraṃ¹⁵⁶ sarūpato
 557. 36 dassesi. *Evaṇ* ti ādinā pana Udānavāṇṇanāya¹⁵⁷ ādito
 vuttaṃ atthaṃ nigamanavasena dassesi.
 558. 12 13. *Y a n* ti karaṇe vā adhikaraṇe vā paccattavacanan
 558. 12, 13 ti āha *yena samayena yasmim vā samaye* ti. *Upakkhepa-*

(d1) Pts I 12, 59

139 ABGG^mM °sayā
 140 ABGG^mM rūpā-
 141 B^mP *omit*
 142 ABGG^mM tanavi-
 143 ABGG^mM *omit*
 144 ABGG^mM bahum-
 145 ABGG^mM *add* taṃ
 146 AG^m dvādhā
 147 AG^m hīnanti-
 BGM hīnantika-
 148 B^mP °yen' eva

149 AB^mG^mP tassa
 150 ABGG^m °bhava
 M °bhāva
 151 B^mP *omit*
 152 ABGG^mM °mattaka-
 153 AG^m °bhav' ādihi saṅ-
 154 B^mP °ssajji
 155 B^mP abhinditi
 156 B^m avassajjan'-
 P avasajjan'-
 157 B^mP °yaṃ

*kavātā*¹⁵⁸ ti udakasandhārakavātaṃ upacchinditvā¹⁵⁹ thitaṭ-
 thānato khepakavātā. *Saṭṭhi* ... *pe* ... *bahalan* ti idaṃ 558, 14
 tassa vātassa ubbedhappamāṇaṃ eva gahetvā vuttaṃ,
 āyānavitthārato pana dasasahassacakkavālappamāṇaṃ¹⁶⁰
 pi udakasandhārakavātaṃ upacchindati¹⁶¹ yeva. *Ākāse* ti 558, 16
 pubbe vātena patiṭṭhit' okāse.¹⁶² *Puna vāto* ti ukkhepa- 558, 17
 vāte¹⁶³ tathā katvā vigate udakasandhārakavāto puna
*ābandhitvā gaṇhāti*¹⁶⁴ yathā taṃ udakaṃ na bhassati, evaṃ 558, 18
 utthambhentaṃ¹⁶⁵ ātānavitānavasena¹⁶⁶ bandhitvā gaṇ-
 hāti.¹⁶⁴ *Tato udakaṃ uggacchatīti* tato ābandhitvā gahaṇato 558, 18
 tena vātena utthambhitaṃ¹⁶⁷ udakaṃ uggacchati upari
 gacchati. *Hoti yevāti* antar' antarā hoti yeva. *Bahalabhā-* 558, 21
*venāti*¹⁶⁸ mahāpaṭṭhaviyā mahantabhāvena. Sakalā hi
 mahāpaṭṭhavi tadā ogacchati¹⁶⁹ uggacchati ca, tasmā
 kampanaṃ na paññāyati. 558, 22

14. *Ijghanassāti* icchit' atthasijghanassa.¹⁷⁰ *Anubhavitab-* 558, 23, 24
bassa issariyasampatti-ādikassa. *Parittā* ti paṭilad- 558, 25
 dhamattā nātisubhāvitā. Tathā ca bhāvanā balavatī na
 hotīti āha *dubbalā* ti. Saññāsīsena hi bhāvanā vuttā. 558, 25
A p p a m ā ṇ ā ti paṇṇā subhāvitā. Sā hi thirā dalhā¹⁷¹ 558, 25
 hotīti āha *balavā* ti. *Parittā paṭṭhaviyā* 558, 25
a p p a m ā ṇ ā ā p o s a ṇ ṇ ā ti desanāmatam etaṃ,¹⁷²
 āposaññāya pana subhāvitāya¹⁷³ paṭṭhaviyā sukhen'
 eva ijghatīti ayam ettha adhippāyo veditabbo. *Samvejento* 558, 26
 dibbasampattiyaṃ pamattaṃ Sakkaṃ devarājānaṃ. *Vīmaṇ-* 558, 27
santo vā tāvad eva samadhigataṃ attano¹⁷⁴ iddhibalaṃ.
 Mahāmoggallānattherassa pāsādakampanaṃ pākaṭaṇ ti taṃ
 anāmasitvā Saṅgharakkhitasāmaṇerasa pāsādakampanaṃ
 dassetuṃ *So kir' āyasmā* ti ādi vuttaṃ. 558, 29

Pūtimisso gandho etassāti pūtigandhaṃ,¹⁷⁵ *pūtigandhen'* 558, 35

158 B^mP ukkhe-159 ABGG^m ucchin-160 ABGG^m add koṭisatasahassa-
cakkavālappamāṇaṃ161 AG^m ucchin-162 ABGG^m M °ākāse

163 A upekkhe-

BGP °vāto

164 B^m gaṇhāti165 ABGG^m M upattham-166 B^mP ābandhanavi-167 ABGG^m M utthapitaṃ168 ABGG^m MP bahubhā-169 B^mP ogga-170 AG^m icchitass'-

BG °atthanijjhā-

171 B^mP dalhatarā172 B^mP eva173 ABGG^m subhāvitasubhāvitāya174 AG^m attha; BG atta175 AG^m omitB^mP °gandho tena

- 558, 35 *eva* adhigatamātukucchisambhavavissagandhen' *eva*¹⁷⁶ *sī-*
 559, 1 *sena*, ativiya dārako evāti attho. *Ācariyan* ti ācariyūpade-
 sam. Iddhābhisāṅkhāro nāma iddhiividhapaṭipakkhābhi-
 bhavane¹⁷⁷ icchitabbo, so ca upāyakosallassa¹⁷⁸ tattha¹⁷⁹
 559, 6 na sammā uggahitattā na tāva sikkhito ti āha *asikkhitvā va*
 559, 11 *yuddham pavittho* 'sīti. *Pilavantān* ti iminā sakalam *eva*
 pāsādavatthum udakam katvā adhiṭṭhātabbam,¹⁸⁰ pāsādo
 ca¹⁸¹ tattha pilavatīti dasseti. Adhiṭṭhānakkamam pana
 559, 11 upamāya dassento *tāta . . . pe . . . jānāhīti* āha. Tattha
 559, 11 *kapallapūvan* ti āsittapūvam,¹⁸² tam pacantā¹⁸³ kapāle
 paṭhamam kiñci piṭṭham ṭhapetvā anukkamena vadḍhen-
 559, 12 tā¹⁸⁴ *ant' antena paricchindanti* pūvam samantato paric-
 chinnam¹⁸⁵ katvā ṭhapenti, evam āpokasiṇavasena¹⁸⁶
 pāsādena patiṭṭhitatṭhānam udakam hotūti adhiṭṭhahanto
 samantato pāsādassa yāva pariyantā yathā udakam hoti,
 tathā adhiṭṭhātabban ti upamāya upadisati.
 559, 29 *Mahāpadāne vuttam evāti*

"Dhammatā esā bhikkhave, yadā bodhisatto Tusitā
 kāyā cavitvā mātukucchim okkamati" ti (e)

vatvā

"Ayañ ca dasasahassī lokadhātu saṅkampati, sampakam-
 pati sampavedhatī" ti; (f)

tathā

"Dhammatā esā bhikkhave, yadā bodhisatto mātukuc-
 chimhā nikkhamati" ti (g)

vatvā

"Ayañ ca dasasahassī lokadhātu saṅkampati sampakam-
 pati sampavedhatī" ti (h)

(e) D II 12 (f) Ibid (g) D II 15 (h) Ibid

¹⁷⁶ B^mP °sambhavam viya gan-
 dhen' *eva*

¹⁷⁷ AG^m °paṭikkhābhi-
 B^mP °pakkh' ādibhāvena

¹⁷⁸ B^mP upāye

¹⁷⁹ B^mP attanā

¹⁸⁰ B^mP °tabba

¹⁸¹ ABB^mGG^mP va

¹⁸² B^mP āsittakapū-

¹⁸³ ABGG^mM pavattā

¹⁸⁴ BGM °nto; B^mP vadḍhetvā

¹⁸⁵ AG^m parittam

¹⁸⁶ AG^m °kasiṇan ti vasena

ca mahābodhisattassa gabbh' okkantiyaṃ abhijātiyaṃ ca dhammatāvasena Mahāpadāne paṭhavikampassa vuttattā itaresu pi catusu ṭhānesu paṭhavikampo dhammatāvasen' evāti Mahāpadāne ¹⁸⁷ atthato vuttam evāti adhippāyo. Idāni tesam paṭhavikampānam ¹⁸⁸ kāraṇato pavatti-ākārato ca vibhāgaṃ dassetuṃ *Iti imesūti* ādi vuttam. *Dhātuko-* 559. 29. 30
penāti ¹⁸⁹ ukkhepakadhātusaṅkhātāya ¹⁹⁰ vāyodhātuyā pakopena. *Iddhānubhāvenāti* nāṇ' iddhiyā vā kammavipākaj' 559. 30
iddhiyā vā pabhāvena, ¹⁹¹ tejenāti attho. *Puññatejenāti* 559. 31
puññ' ānubhāvena, mahābodhisattassa puññabalenāti attho. *Ñāṇatejenāti* paṭivedhañāṇ' ānubhāvena. *Sādhukāradāna-* 559. 31
vasenāti yathā anaññasādhāraṇena paṭivedhañāṇ' ānubhāvena abhihatā mahāpaṭhavi abhisambodhiyaṃ akampittha, evam anaññasādhāraṇena desanāññāṇ' ānubhāvena abhihatā mahāpaṭhavi akampittha, tam pan' assā sādhukāradānam viya hotīti sādhukāradānavasenāti vuttam. Yena pana Bhagavā asīti-anuvyañjanapaṭimaṇḍita-dvattiṃsamahāpurisalakkhaṇavicittarūpakāyo ¹⁹² sabb' ākāraparisuddhasīlakhandh' ādi-guṇaratanasamiddhadhammakāyo ¹⁹³ puñña-mahatta-thāmamahatta-iddhimahatta-yasamahatta-paññā-mahattānam ¹⁹⁴ param' ukkaṃsagato asamo asamasamo appaṭipuggalo araham Sammāsambuddho attano attabhāvasaṇṇitam khandhapañcakaṃ kappam vā kappāvasesaṃ vā ṭhpetuṃ samattho pi saṅkhatadhammam ¹⁹⁵ pariṇigucchan' ākārapavattena nāṇavisesena tiṇāya ¹⁹⁶ pi ¹⁹⁷ amaññamāno āyusaṅkhār' ossajjanavidhinā niraṭṭhāssa ossaji. ¹⁹⁸ Tad anubhāvābhīhatā mahāpaṭhavi āyusaṅkhār' ossajjane akampittha, tam pan' assā ¹⁹⁹ kāruññasabhāvasaṇṇitāya ²⁰⁰ hotīti vuttam *kāruññasabhāvenāti*. Yasmā Bhagavā pari- 559. 32
nibbānasamaye catuvīsati koṭṭisatasahassasaṅkhā ²⁰¹ samā-

¹⁸⁷ AG^m add vāti Mahāpadāne

¹⁸⁸ B^mP °kampanam

¹⁸⁹ So all MSS.

DA dhātukkabhena with v.l. °kopena

¹⁹⁰ ABGG^mM vāta for dhātu
P upakkhepakadhātusaṅkhā-
tāya

¹⁹¹ M pabha-
P sabhā-

¹⁹² AG^mM battiṃsa-
AG^m °vicittarūpa-

¹⁹³ B^mP °samiddhi-

¹⁹⁴ ABGG^m mahanta for mahatta
in entire compound.

¹⁹⁵ ABGG^mM °dhamma

¹⁹⁶ ABG tināya

G^mM tinaya

¹⁹⁷ AG^m ti

¹⁹⁸ B^mP ossajji

¹⁹⁹ M napassā

²⁰⁰ BG °ṭhitam yaṃ

B^mP °ṭhitā viya

²⁰¹ B^mP °saṅkhyā

pattiyo samāpajji ²⁰² antar' antarā phalasamāpattim samāpajji; ²⁰³ antar' antarā phalasamāpattisamāpajjane ²⁰³ tassā ²⁰⁴ pubbabhāge sātisayaṃ tikkhaṃ sūraṃ vipassanā-
 ñāṇaṃ ²⁰⁵ pavattesi: Yad atthañ ca mayā evaṃ suciraṃ
 kālaṃ anaññasādhāraṇo param' ukkaṃsagato ñāṇasam-
 bhāro sambhato, anuttaro ca vimokkho samadhigato, tassa
 vata me sikhāppattaphalabhūtā accantaniṭṭhā anupādi-
 sesanibbānadhātu ajja samijjhatīti bhiyyo ²⁰⁶ ativiya soma-
 nassappattassa Bhagavato pītivipphār' ādiguṇavipulatar'
 ānubhāvo ²⁰⁷ parehi asādhāraṇañāṇātisayo udapādi, yassa
 samāpattibalasamupabrūhitassa ñāṇātisayassa ānubhāvaṃ
 sandhāya idaṃ vuttaṃ

"Dve 'me ²⁰⁸ piṇḍapātā ²⁰⁹ samasamaphalā ²¹⁰ samasama-
 vipākā ²¹⁰ " ti ⁽¹⁾

ādi; tasmā tassa ānubhāvena samabhihatā mahāpaṭhavi
 akampittha. Tam pan' assā tassam velāyaṃ ārodan'
 ākārappavatti ²¹¹ viya hotīti *aṭṭhamo ārodanenāti* vuttaṃ.

559. 32

559. 33

560. 4

560. 5

Idāni saṅkhepato vuttam atthaṃ vivaranto *Mātukucchiṃ
 okkamante* ti ādim āha. *Ayaṃ pan' attho* ti sādhukāradāna-
 vassenāti ādinā vutto attho. *Paṭhavidevatāya vassenāti* ettha
 samuddadevatā viya mahāpaṭhaviyā adhidevatā ²¹² kira
 nāma atthi. Tādise kāraṇe sati tassā cittavasena ayaṃ
 mahāpaṭhavi saṅkampati sampakampati sampavedhati, ²¹³
 yathā vātavalāhakadevatānaṃ cittavasena vāto ²¹⁴ vāya-
 ti, ²¹⁴ sīt' uṇha-abbha-vassa-valāhakadevatānaṃ cittavasena
 sīt' ādayo bhavanti. Tathā hi visākhapuṇṇamāyaṃ
 abhisambodhi-atthaṃ bodhirukkhamūle ²¹⁵ nisinnassa loka-
 nāthassa ²¹⁶ antarāyakaraṇ' atthaṃ upaṭṭhitam mārabalaṃ
 vidhamituṃ ²¹⁷

(1) D II 135

²⁰²⁻²⁰³ B^mP omit²⁰³ B^mP °pajjanena²⁰⁴ B^mP tassa²⁰⁵ B^mP add ca²⁰⁶ ABGG^mM yo²⁰⁷ ABGG^mM pītivitthār'-²⁰⁸ ABGG^mM omit²⁰⁹ AG^m °pātassa²¹⁰ BG samaphalā samavipākā²¹¹ AG^m °ppattītiB^mP °ppatti²¹² AG^m ādidevatā

For adhivatthā devatā?

²¹³ ABGG^mM add ti ca²¹⁴ B^mP vātā vāyanti²¹⁵ BG bodhimūle²¹⁶ AG^m lokassa nā-²¹⁷ ABGG^mM °mitvā

“ Acetanāyaṃ paṭhavi²¹⁸ aviññāya sukhaṃ²¹⁹ dukhaṃ²¹⁹
sā pi dānabalā mayhaṃ sattakkhattuṃ pakampathā ”
ti ^(j)

vacanasamanantaraṃ mahāpaṭhavi bhijjitvā sapaṇisaṃ
māraṃ parivattesi.²²⁰ *Etaṃ*²²¹ ti sādhu-kāradān’ ādi. Yadi 560, 6
pi n’ atthi acetanattā dhammatāvasena pana vuttanayena
siyā ti sakkā vattuṃ. Dhammatā pana atthato dhamma-
sabhāvo,²²² so puññadhammassa vā ñāṇadhammassa vā
ānubhāvasabhāvo ti. Ta-y-idaṃ sabbhaṃ vicāritam eva,
evaṇ ca katvā

“ Ime dhamme sammasato sabhāva-sarasa-lakkhaṇe²²³
dhammatejēna vasudhā dasasahassī pakampathā ” ti ^(k)

ādi vacanaṇ ca samatthitaṃ hoti.

Niddiṭṭhanidassanaṃ ti niddiṭṭhassa atthassa niyyāta- 560, 7
naṃ, nigamanan ti attho. *Ettāvatā* ti paṭhavikamp’ ādi- 560, 8
uppādayananena²²⁴ c’ eva paṭhavikampassa Bhagavato
hetunidassana²²⁵ ca. *Addhā ajja Bhagavatā āyusaṅkhāro* 560, 8
ossatṭho ti sallakkhesi pārisesañāyena.²²⁶ Evaṃ hi tadā thero
tam atthaṃ vimaṃseyya :²²⁷ Nāyaṃ bhūmikapo dhātup-
pakopahetuko,²²⁸ tassa apaññāyamānarūpattā ; bāhirako
pi isi²²⁹ evaṃ mahānubhāvo Buddhakāle n’ atthi ; sāsaniko
pana Satthu anārocetvā evaṃ karonto nāma n’ atthi ;
sesānaṃ pañcannaṃ idāni asambhavo ;²³⁰ evaṃ bhūmi-
kapo cāyaṃ²³¹ mahābhimsanako salomahaṃso ahosi,
tasmā pārisesato²³² āha *ajja Bhagavatā āyusaṅkhāro ossatṭho* 560, 8
*ti sallakkhesi*ti. *Okāsaṃ adatvā* ti Tiṭṭhatu bhante 560, 10
Bhagavā kappan ti ādinayappavattāya therassa
āyācanāya avasaraṃ adatvā. *Aññāni pi atṭhakāni sam-* 560, 10
piṇḍento hetu-atṭhakato²³³ aññāni parisābhībhāyatanavi-

(j) J I 47

(k) J I 25

²¹⁸ ABGG^mM puthuvi

²¹⁹ P sukhadukkhaṃ

²²⁰ ABGG^mM pativattesi

²²¹ ABGG^mM ekan

²²² ABGG^mM dhammabhāvo

²²³ ABGG^mM ‘saralakkhaṇe

²²⁴ ABGG^mM ‘jānanena

M ‘jānane va

²²⁵ ABGG^mM ‘niddisanena

²²⁶ AG^m pariyesa- ; BGM pari-

²²⁷ AG^m sesi

²²⁸ BG ‘hetuto

²²⁹ ABGG^mM omit

²³⁰ AG^m ‘bhāvo

²³¹ AG^m add mahāmāyaṃ

²³² ABGG^mM pariyesato

²³³ AG^m hetu atṭha idāni asam-
bhavo kate

- 560, 11 mokkhavasena ²³⁴ tiṇi aṭṭhakāni ²³⁵ saṅgahetvā dassento
aṭṭha kko imā ²³⁶ ti ādim āha. Āyasmato Ānandassa
 sok' uppattiṃ pariharanto vikkhepaṃ karonto ti keci.
 Sahasā bhaṇite balavasoko uppajjeyyāti.
- 560, 13 22. Samāgantabbato, samāgacchatīti vā *saṃāgamo*, pa-
 560, 12 risā. Bimbisārapamukho samāgamo *Bimbisārasamāgamo*.
 Sesadvaye pi es' eva nayo. Bimbisāra . . . pe . . . samāgam'
 560, 13 ādisadisam ²³⁷ khattiyapariṣan ti yojanā. *Aññesu cakka-*
vālesu pi labbhati yeva ²³⁸ Satthu ²³⁸ khattiyapariṣ' ādi-
 upasaṅkamanam. Ādito tehi saddhiṃ Satthu bhāsanam
 560, 15 *ālāpo*. ²³⁹ Kathanapaṭikathanam *sallāpo*. Dhammūpasam-
 560, 15, 18 hitā pucchā paṭipucchā *dhammasākacchā*. *Santhānam*
paṭicca kathitam ²⁴⁰ santhānapariyāyattā vaṇṇasaddassa
- “ Mahantaṃ hatthirājavaṇṇam abhinimminivā ” ti ⁽¹⁾
- 560, 19 ādisu viya. *Tesan* ti padaṃ ubhayapadāpekkham:—
 tesam pi ²⁴¹ lakkhaṇasaṅthānam ²⁴¹ viya Satthu sarīrasaṅthā-
 nam, tesam kevalaṃ paññāyati evāti. Na ²⁴² pi ²⁴² āmutta-
 560, 22 maṇikuṇḍalo Bhagavā hotīti yojanā. *Chinnassarā* ti dvidhā-
 560, 23, 25 bhūtassarā. *Bhaggassarā* ²⁴³ ti jajjaritassarā. ²⁴⁴ *Bhās' an-*
 560, 28 *taran* ti tesam sattānam bhāsato aññaṃ bhāsam. *Vimaṃsā*
 560, 32 ti cintanā. *Kim attham* . . . *pe* . . . *desetīti* idaṃ nanu
 attānam jānāpetvā dhamme kathite tesam sātisaṃ pasādo
 hotīti iminā adhippāyena vuttaṃ? Yesam attānam ajānā-
 petvā va dhamme ²⁴⁵ kathite pasādo hoti, na jānāpetvā,
 tādise sandhāya Satthā tathā karoti. Tattha payojanam
 560, 33, 34 āha *Vasan' atthāyāti*. ²⁴⁶ *Evaṃ suto pīti* aviññātaḍesako
 aviññāt' āgamano pi suto dhammo attano dhammasudham-
 560, 34 matāy' eva *anāgate paccayo hoti* sunantassa.
- 561, 4 23. *Ānandāti* ādiko saṅgīti-anārūlho pālīdhammo eva
 tathā desito. Esa nayo ito paresu pi evarūpesu ṭhānesu.

(1) S I 104

²³⁴ AG^m parisāyabhāya-
²³⁵ M °katāni
²³⁶ ABGG^m imāni
²³⁷ ABGG^m M omīti ādi
²³⁸ ABGG^m M sesa vatthu
²³⁹ So all MSS.
 DA allāpa
²⁴⁰ B^mP kathanam

²⁴¹ AG^m M milakkhānam saṅthā-
 BG milakkho tam saṅthā-
²⁴² B^mP nāpi
²⁴³ ABGG^m M babbharassarā
 B^mP gaggassarā
²⁴⁴ M pajjari-
²⁴⁵ ABGG^m M omīti
²⁴⁶ AGM vās' atthā-

24. Abhibhavatiti abhibhū, parikammaṃ nāṇaṃ vā. Abhibhū āyatanam etassāti *abhibhāyatanaṃ*, jhā- 561, 10
nam. Abhibhavitabbam vā ārammaṇasaṅkhātāṃ āyata-
nam etassāti *abhibhāyatanaṃ*.²⁴⁷ Ārammaṇā-
bhibhavanato abhibhū ca taṃ āyatanaṃ ca yogino sukhavi-
sesānaṃ adhiṭṭhānabhāvato, man' āyatana-dhamm' āyata-
nabhāvato vā²⁴⁸ ti²⁴⁸ pi sampayuttam²⁴⁹ jhānaṃ *abhi-*
bhāyatanaṃ. Ten' āha *abhibhavanakāraṇānīti* ādi. 561, 10
Tāni hīti abhibhāyatanaṇṇitāni jhānāni. *Puggalassa* 561, 11, 12
ñān' uttariyatāyāti idaṃ ubhayatthāpi²⁵⁰ yojetabbam.²⁵⁰
Katham? Paṭipakkhabhāvena paccanīkadhamme abhi-
bhavanti, puggalassa ñān' uttariyatāya ārammaṇāni abhi-
bhavanti. Nāṇabalen' eva hi ārammaṇābhibhavanam viya
paṭipakkhābhibhavo pīti.

25. *Parikammavasena*²⁵¹ *ajjhataṃ rūpasāññī*, na appanā- 561, 14
vasena. Na²⁵² hi paṭibhāganimitth' ārammaṇa appanā
ajjhattavisayā sambhavati, taṃ pana ajjhattaparikamma-
vasena laddham kasiṇanimittam *avisuddham eva hoti*, na 561, 23
bahiddhāparikammavasena laddham viya suddham.²⁵³

Parittānīti yathāladhāni suppasarāvamattāni. Ten' āha 561, 28
avaḍḍhitānīti. *Parittavasen' evāti*²⁵⁴ vaṇṇavasena ābhoge²⁵⁵ 561, 28, 29
vijjamāne pi parittavasen' eva²⁵⁴ *idaṃ abhibhāyatanaṃ* 561, 29
vuttaṃ. Parittatā h' ettha abhibhavanassa kāraṇaṃ.
Vaṇṇ' ābhoge sati pi asati²⁵⁶ pi²⁵⁶ abhibhāyatanaabhāvanā
nāma tikkhapaññass' eva²⁵⁷ sambhavati, na itarassāti
āha *ñān' uttariko*²⁵⁸ *puggalo* ti. *Abhibhavitvā samāpajjati* 561, 33, 35
ettha abhibhavanam samāpajjanaṃ ca upacārajjhānādhi-
gamasamanantaram eva appanājjhān' uppādanam ti āha
saha nimitt' uppāden' ev' ettha appanam pāpetīti. *Sahanimitt'* 561, 36
uppādenāti ca appanāparivāsābhāvassa lakkhaṇam²⁵⁹ etaṃ.
Yo khippābhiñño ti vuccati, tato pi ñān' uttarass' eva²⁶⁰
abhibhāyatanaabhāvanā. *Etthāti* etasmiṃ nimitte. *Appanam* 561, 36
pāpetīti bhāvanam appanam neti.

247 AG^m abhibhav' āyatanam
248 B^mP cāti
249 B^mP sasampa-
250 ABGG^mM 'yattha niyoje-
251 AG^m kammavasena
BG parikammaṃ-
252 AG^m omīti
253 B^mP visuddham

254 AG^m parivatta-
255 ABGG^mM abhoge
256 AG^m omīti
257 AG^mM tikkham-
BG tikkhatikkham-
258 ABGG^mM 'uttariyako
259 B^mP lakkhaṇavacanam
260 P viññān'

Ettha ca keci: Uppanne upacārajjhāne taṃ ārabha ye
 heṭṭhim' antena dve tayo javanavārā ²⁶¹ pavattanti, te
 upacārajjhānapakkhikā eva, tad anantaraṃ bhav' aṅga-
 parivāseṇa, upacār' āsevanāya ca vinā appanā hoti, saha
 nimitt' uppāden' eva appanaṃ pāpeti vadanti. Taṃ
 tesam matimattaṃ. Na hi parivāsikaparikammaṇa appanā-
 vāro icchito, nāpi mahaggaṭ' appamāṇajjhānesu viya upacā-
 rajjhāne ek' antato paccavekkhaṇā icchitabbā, tasmā
 upacārajjhānādhigamato ²⁶² paraṃ katipayabhav' aṅgacit-
 tāvasāne appanaṃ pāpuṇanto *saha nimitt' uppāden' ev'*
 561, 36 *ettha appanaṃ pāpeti* vutto. *Saha nimitt' uppāden' evāti* ²⁶³
 561, 36 ca adhippāyakam ²⁶⁴ idam vacanaṃ, ²⁶⁵ na ²⁶⁶ nīti' atthaṃ.
 Adhippāyo vuttanayen' eva veditabbo, na antosamāpatti-
 yaṃ ²⁶⁷ tadā tathārūpassa ābhogassa asambhavato. Sam-
 āpattito vuṭṭhitassa ābhogo pubbabhāgabhāvanāvasena ²⁶⁸
 jhānakkhaṇe pavattaṃ abhibhavan' ākāraṃ ²⁶⁹ gahetvā
 pavatto ti daṭṭhabbaṃ. Abhidhamm' aṭṭhakathāyaṃ pana

“ Iminā tassa ²⁷⁰ pubb' ābhogo ^{270a} kathito ” ti (m)

daṭṭhabbaṃ. Antosamāpattiyaṃ tadā ²⁷¹ tathā ābhogā-
 bhāve kasmā *jhānasaññāya* ²⁷² *pīti* vuttan ti āha *abhibha-*
 562, 3, 4 *vana . . . pe . . . atthīti*.

26. *Vaḍḍhitappamāṇānīti* vipulappamāṇānīti attho, na
 ek' aṅguladv' aṅgul' ādivasena vaḍḍhim' pāpitāni, tathā
 562, 6 vaḍḍhanass' ev' ettha asambhavato. Ten' āha *mahantānīti*.
 562, 6 *Bhattavaḍḍhitakan* ²⁷³ ti bhuñjanabhājanaṃ vaḍḍhetvā
 562, 8 dinnaṃ bhattaṃ ek' āsane purisena bhuñjitabbabhattato
 upaḍḍhabhattan ti attho.

27. Rūpe saññā rūpasaññā, sā assa atthīti rūpasaññā; na
 562, 14 rūpasaññā *a r ū p a s a ñ ñ ā*, saññāsisena jhānaṃ vadati,
 rūpasaññāya anuppādanam ev' ettha alābhitā.

(m) DhsA p. 188

²⁶¹ AG^m janāvārā
 BGM chandavārā
²⁶² B^mP °gamanato
²⁶³ ABGG^mM °uppādenāti
²⁶⁴ B^mP °yikam
²⁶⁵ BG vacana
²⁶⁶ A *omits*
²⁶⁷ AG^m °pattiyā; M °pattiya

²⁶⁸ B^mP °bhāvanāyava-
²⁶⁹ BG °ākāraṇam
²⁷⁰ ABGG^mM 'ssa
^{270a} DhsA ābhogo *only*
²⁷¹ B^mP *omit*
²⁷² A *ñāṇasaññāya*
 G^m *jāṇasaññāya*
²⁷³ ABGG^mM °vaḍḍhikan

28. *Bahiddhā va uppannan* ti bahiddhā vatthusmiṃ yeva 562, 17
uppannaṃ. Abhidhamme pana

“ Ajjhattaṃ arūpasaññī²⁷⁴ bahiddhā rūpāni passati
parittāni²⁷⁵ suvaṇṇadubbaṇṇānīti ... pe ... appamā-
ṇāni²⁷⁶ suvaṇṇadubbaṇṇānī ” ti⁽ⁿ⁾

evaṃ catunnaṃ abhibhāyatanānaṃ²⁷⁶ āgatattā Abhi-
dhamm’ aṭṭhakathāyaṃ^(o) “ Kasmā²⁷⁷ pana²⁷⁸ yathā sut-
tante: Ajjhattaṃ rūpasaññī eko bahiddhā
rūpāni passati parittānīti ādi vuttaṃ, evaṃ
avatvā idha catusu pi abhibhāyatanesu²⁷⁹ ajjhattaṃ
arūpasaññitā va vuttā ” ti codanaṃ katvā “ Ajjhatta-
rūpānaṃ anabhibhavanīyato ” ti kāraṇaṃ vatvā, “ Tattha
vā hi idha vā bahiddhā rūpān’ eva abhibhavitabbāni, tasmā
tāni niyamato²⁸⁰ vattabbānī ” ti tatrāpi idhāpi vuttāni.
Ajjhattaṃ rūpasaññīti²⁸¹ idaṃ pana Satthu
desanāvīlāsamattam evāti vuttaṃ. Ettha ca vaṇṇ’ ābhoga-
rahitāni,²⁸² sahitāni ca sabbāni parittāni²⁸³ parit-
tāni suvaṇṇadubbaṇṇānīti vuttāni, tathā
appamāṇāni appamāṇāni suvaṇṇadubbaṇ-
ṇānīti. Atthi hi so pariyāyo parittāni abhibhuyya tāni
ce kadāci vaṇṇavasena ābhūñjitāni²⁸⁴ honti, suvaṇṇadub-
baṇṇāni abhibhuyyāti. Pariyāyakathā hi²⁸⁵ suttanta-
desanā ti. Abhidhamme pana nippariyāyadesanattā vaṇṇ’
ābhogarahitāni viṣuṃ vuttāni, tathā sahitāni. Atthi hi ubha-
yattha abhibhavanaviseso ti. Tathā idha pariyāyadesanattā
vimokkhānaṃ pi abhibhavanapariyāyo atthīti ajjha-
ttaṃ rūpasaññīti ādinā paṭhamadutiya-abhibhā-
yatanesu paṭhamavimokkho, tatiyacatuttha-abhibhāyata-
nesu dutiyavimokkho, vaṇṇābhibhāyatanesu tatiyavimok-
kho ca abhibhavanappavattito saṅgahito. Abhidhamme
pana nippariyāyadesanattā vimokkhābhibhāyatanāni asaṅ-
karato dassetuṃ vimokkhe vajjetvā abhibhāyatanāni kathi-

(n) Dhs 224-245

(o) DhsA p. 189

²⁷⁴ ABGG^mM rūpa-

²⁷⁵ ABGG^mM twice

²⁷⁶ ABGG^mM “yatanam

²⁷⁷ ABGG^mM omit

²⁷⁸ ABGG^mMP omit

²⁷⁹ BG add pi

²⁸⁰ BG niyato

²⁸¹ BGM rūpasaññī-arūpasaññī

²⁸² ABGG^mM vaṇṇabhoga-

²⁸³ AG^mM omit; BG parivattāni

²⁸⁴ B^mP ābhujitāni

²⁸⁵ ABGG^mM ti

tāni, sabbāni ²⁸⁶ ca vimokkhakiccāni jhānāni vimokkhadesanaya ²⁸⁷ vuttāni. Tad etaṃ ajjhataṃ rūpasasāññīti āgatassa abhibhāyatanadvayassa Abhidhamme abhibhāyatanesu avacanato ²⁸⁸ rūpi rūpāni passatīti ādīnañ ca sabbavimokkhakiccasādhāraṇavacanabhāvato vavatthānaṃ katan ti viññāyati. Ajjhatarūpānaṃ anabhibhavanīyato ti idaṃ katthaci pi ajjhataṃ rūpāni passatīti avatvā sabbattha yaṃ vuttaṃ bahiddhā rūpāni passatīti, tassa kāraṇavacanāṃ, tena yaṃ aññāhetukaṃ, taṃ tena hetunā vuttaṃ. Yaṃ pana desanāvīlasahetukaṃ ajjhataṃ arūpasāññitāya eva Abhidhamme vacanaṃ, na tassa aññaṃ kāraṇaṃ maggitabban ti dasseti. Ajjhatarūpānaṃ anabhibhavanīyatāya ²⁸⁹ ca tesāṃ bahiddhā rūpānaṃ viya abhibhūtattā. Desanāvīlāso ca yathāvuttavavatthānavasena veditabbo vineyy' ajjhāsavavasena ²⁹⁰ vijjamānapariyāyakathanabhāvato. ²⁹¹ Suvaṇṇadubbaṇṇānīti eten' eva siddhattā na nīl' ādi abhibhāyatanāni vattabānīti ce? Taṃ ²⁹² na, nīl' ādisu katādhikāraṇaṃ ²⁹³ nīl' ādibhāvass' eva abhibhavanakāraṇattā. Na hi tesāṃ parisuddhāparisuddhavaṇṇānaṃ parittatā appamāṇata vā abhibhavanakāraṇaṃ, atha kho nīl' ādibhāvo evāti. Etesu ²⁹⁴ ca paritt' ādikasiṇarūpesu yaṃ yaṃ caritassa imāni abhibhāyatanāni ijjhanti, taṃ dassetuṃ *Imesu paṇāti* ādi vuttaṃ.

562, 20

562, 25

562, 26

29. *Sabbasaṅgāhikavasenāti* ²⁹⁵ sakalanīlavaṇṇa-nīlanidasana-nīlanibhāsānaṃ ²⁹⁶ sādhāraṇavasena. *Vaṇṇavasenāti* sabbhāvavaṇṇavasena. ²⁹⁷

562, 27

562, 30

562, 33

562, 34

563, 1

Nidassanavasenāti passitabbatāvasena cakkhuvīññāṇ' ādiviññāṇavīthiyā gahetabbatāvasena. *Obhāsavasenāti* sappabhāsātāya avabhāsānavasena. *Ummāpupphaṇ* ²⁹⁸ ti atasipupphaṃ. ²⁹⁹ *Nīlam eva hoti* vaṇṇasaṅkarābhāvato. *Bārāṇasi-sambhavan* ti Bārāṇasiyaṃ samuṭṭhitaṃ.

Ekaccassa ito bāhirakassa appamāṇaṃ ativitthāritaṃ

²⁸⁶ ABGG^mM omī

²⁸⁷ B^mP °nāyaṃ

²⁸⁸ ABGG^mM avacana

²⁸⁹ B^mP °nīyatā

²⁹⁰ B^m veneyy'

²⁹¹ B^mP kathābhāvato

²⁹² ABGG^mMP omī

²⁹³ M °kāraṇaṃ

²⁹⁴ AG^m tesu

²⁹⁵ ABGG^m °saṅgahitavase-

M sabbam saṅgahita-

²⁹⁶ ABGG^mM omī sakala

²⁹⁷ ABGG^mM sabbhāgavaṇṇa-

²⁹⁸ B^m umā-

²⁹⁹ BG^m asati

G athasi

kaṣiṇanimittam olokontassa bhayaṃ uppajjeyya: Kiṃ nu kho idaṃ sakalaṃ lokaṃ abhibhavitvā ajjhottharivā gaṇhātīti. Tathāgatassa paṇ' etādisaṃ bhayaṃ vā sārājjaṃ vā n' atthīti *abhītabhāvadassan' attham eva ānītāni.* 563, 11

33. *Uttān' atthā yeva* heṭṭhā atthato vibhattattā.³⁰⁰ 563, 18
Ekaccassa vimokkho ti ghoso pi bhay' āvaho vaṭṭābhīrata-bhāvato. Tathāgatassa pana vimokkhe upasampajja viharato pi taṃ n' atthīti *abhītabhāvadassan' attham eva ānītāni.* 563, 11

39. *Bodhin*³⁰¹ ti sabbaññutaññaṃ. Taṃ hi *catumagañānapaṭivedhan* t' eva³⁰² vuttaṃ sabbaññutaññaṃ paṭivedhassa taṃ-mūlakattā. 563, 30

*Evaṃ vuttabhāvan*³⁰³ ti Ākaṇkhamāno Ānanda 563, 31
Tathāgato kappam vā tiṭṭheyyāti evaṃ vuttabhāvaṃ.

41. *Tam pi* oḷārikanimittam³⁰⁴ kataṃ *tayā*³⁰⁵ mārena 564, 1
pariyuṭṭhitacetasā³⁰⁶ na *paṭividdham* na sallakkhitam. 564, 1

48. *Ādikehīti* evam ādīhi mittāmaccaṣuḥajjāhi. Piyāyitabbato *piyehi*. Manavaḍḍhanato *manāpehi*. 564, 4
Jātiyā ti jāti-antarūpagamanena.³⁰⁷ *Nānābhāvo* vi- 564, 5
sumbhāvo asambaddhabhāvo. *Marāṇena vinābhāvo* 564, 5
ti cutiyā ten' attabhāvena apunarāvattanako³⁰⁸ vippayogo.
Bhāvena aññathābhāvo ti bhav' antaragahaṇena 564, 5
purim' ākāro aṇṇ' ākāratā: Kāmāvacarasatto rūpāvacaro hotīti ādinā tatthāpi: Manusso devo hotīti ādinā pi vojetabbo.

Ku' ettha labbhā ti kuto kuhiṃ kismiṃ nāma 564, 6
ṭhāne ettha etasmiṃ khandhappavatte yaṃ taṃ jātamaṃ ... pe ... mā palujjīti laddhum sakka, na sakkā eva tādisassa kāraṇassa abhāvato ti āha N' etaṃ ṭhānaṃ vijjatīti. Evaṃ acchariy' abbhutadhammaṃ *Tathāgatassāpi sarīraṃ*, kim aṅga paṇ' aññesan 564, 11
ti adhippāyo. *Paccāvaṃissatīti*³⁰⁹ n' etaṃ 564, 13

³⁰⁰ ABGG^mM avibha-

³⁰¹ B^mP bodhī

³⁰² B^mP tveva

³⁰³ AG^m vuttāhatvan

BG vuttā saddahasi tvan

M vuttā bhavan

³⁰⁴ AG^mM onurika-

³⁰⁵ B^mP tassa

³⁰⁶ B^mP °cetaso

³⁰⁷ BG jāni-anta-

B^mP jāti-anurūpagamanena

³⁰⁸ B^mP °vattanato

³⁰⁹ ABGG^mM paccāgami-

ṭhānaṃ vijjati, satim sūpaṭṭhitam³¹⁰ katvā nāṇena parichinditvā āyusaṅkhārānaṃ ossaṭṭhattā, Buddhakiccassa pariyosāpitattā. Na h' ettha māsattayato paraṃ Buddhave-neyyā labbhantīti.

564, 18 50. Sāsanassa ciraṭṭhiti nāma sasambhārehi³¹¹ ariyamag-gadhammehi na kevalehīti āha *sabbam lokiyalok' uttaravasen' eva kathitan* ti lokiyāhi silasamādhīpaññāhi vinā lok' uttaradhammasamadhigamassa³¹² asambhavato.

Tatīyakabhāṇavāro.³¹³

564, 24 4. 1. *N ā g ā p a l o k i t a n*¹ ti nāgassa viya apalokitam, hatthināgassa apalokanasadisam² apalokanan³ ti
564, 25 attho. *Āhaccāti* phusitvā.⁴ *Aṅkusalaggāni*⁵ *viyāti* aṅkusakāni viya aññamaññasmiṃ laggāni āsattāni hutvā ṭhitāni.
564, 27 *Ek' ābaddhānīti* aññamaññaṃ ekato ābaddhāni avimut-
564, 27 tāni.⁶ *Tasmā* ti⁷ gīv' aṭṭhīnaṃ⁷ ekaghanānaṃ viya ek' ābaddhabhāvena ṭhitattā,⁸ na kevalaṃ gīv' aṭṭhīni⁹ yeva, atha kho sabbāni pi tāni Buddhānaṃ ṭhapetvā bāhusandhi-
ādikā dvādasamahāsandhiyo, aṅgulisandhiyo ca, itarasandhi-
su ek' ābaddhāni hutvā ṭhitāni, yato nesaṃ pakatihat-
thīnaṃ koṭisatasahassabalappamānaṃ¹⁰ kāyabalaṃ hoti.
565, 1 *Vesālinagarābhīmukham akāsi* kanthakaparivattane¹¹ viya Kapilavatthunagarābhīmukham.¹² Yadi evaṃ kathaṃ¹³ tam¹³ nāgāpalokitam¹⁴ nāma jātam? Tad ajjhāsayaṃ upādāya. Bhagavā hi nāgāpalokitavasen' eva¹⁵ apaloketu-
kāmo jāto, puññ' ānubhāvena pan' assa patiṭṭhitam ṭhānaṃ parivatti, tena tam nāgāpalokitan tveva vuccati.

Idaṃ¹⁶ pacchimakaṃ Ānanda Tathāga-

³¹⁰ ABGG^m supatiṭṭhi-

³¹¹ ABGG^m sambhā-

³¹² ABGG^mM omīti dhamma

³¹³ B^m Tatīyabhāṇavāraṇṇanā
niṭṭhitā

P Tatīyabhāṇavāro

¹ BG °lokanan

² A apalokitasā-

G^m omīti; BG twice

³ BG omīti; G^m apalokitan

⁴ AG^m pussitvā

BGM phussi-

⁵ BB^mGP aṅkusaka-

⁶ B^mP omīti

⁷ AG^m tīhi navatṭhīnaṃ

BG dvīhi vaṭṭhīnaṃ

⁸ B^mP omīti

⁹ B^mP °aṭṭhīnaṃ

¹⁰ B^m omīti sata

¹¹ A katthaka-; BG katthanapari-
B^mP kaṇṭaka-

G^m katthapakapari-

¹² B^m kapilānagarābhi-

P kapilapuranagarābhi-

¹³ AG^m kannā; BGM kathan tā

¹⁴ ABGG^mM °kita

¹⁵ BG °vasena vasenaneva

¹⁶ AG^m add pana

tassa Vesālidassana¹⁷ ti na-y-idaṃ Vesāliya
 apalokanassa kāraṇavacanam anekantikattā, bhūtakatha-
 namattaṃ pan' etaṃ.¹⁸ Maggasodhanavasena taṃ das-
 setvā aññad ev' ettha apalokanakāraṇam dassetukāmo
Nanu cāti ādim āha. *Taṃ taṃ*¹⁹ *pacchimadassanam eva* 565, 3, 5
 anukkamena kusiṇāraṃ²⁰ gantvā parinibbātukāmatāya
 tato tato nikkhantattā.²¹ *Anacchariyattā* ti iminā yathā- 565, 6
 vuttaṃ anekantikattaṃ pariharati, ta-y-idaṃ maggasodha-
 namattaṃ. Idaṃ pan' ettha aviparitaṃ kāraṇaṃ ti dassetuṃ
Api cāti ādi vuttaṃ. Na hi Bhagavā sāpekkho Vesāliṃ 565, 8
 apalokesi: Idaṃ pana me gamanaṃ apunarāgamanān ti,
 dassanamukhena bahujanahitāya²² bahujanasukhāya lokā-
 nukampāya²³ apalokesi. Ten' āha *Api ca: Vesālirājāno* 565, 8
 ti ādi.

3. *Antakaro* ti sakalavaṭṭadukkhassa sasantāne²⁴ para- 565, 13
 santāne ca vināsakaro abhāvakaro. Buddhacakkhu-dham-
 macakkhu-dibbacakkhu-maṃsacakkhu-samantacakkhusaṅ-
 khātehi *pañcahi cakkhūhi cakkhumā*. Savāsanaṇaṃ kilesānaṃ 565, 14
 samucchinnattā sātisaṃ²⁵ *kilesaṃ parinibbānena parinib-* 565, 15
bulo.

7. *Mahā-okāse* ti mahante okāse. Mahantāni dhammassa 565, 16
 patiṭṭhāpanaṭṭhānāni. Yesu patiṭṭhāpito dhammo nic-
 chīyati²⁶ asandehato, kāni pana²⁷ tāni²⁷? Āgamana-
 viṣiṭṭhāni sutt' otaraṇ' ādini. Dutiyavikappe apadisantīti²⁸
apadesā, *Sa m m u k h ā m e t a ṃ B h a g a v a t o* 565, 16
s u t a n t i ādinā kenaci ābhatassa²⁹ dhammo ti vinic-
 chinane kāraṇam. Kiṃ pana taṃ ti? Tassa³⁰ yathā-
 bhatassa sutt' otaraṇ' ādi eva. Yadi evaṃ kathaṃ³¹
 cattāro ti? Yasmā dhammassa dve sampadāyā³² Satthā
 sāvakā ca, tesu³³ sāvakā saṅgha-ṇa-puggalavasena tivi-

¹⁷ AG^m Vesāliyadassa-
 BGM Vesāliyaṃ dassa-
 B^mP Vesāliyaṃ dassa-

¹⁸ BG pan' esā

¹⁹ B^m *add*s sabbam

²⁰ BGM 'nārā

²¹ AG^m nikkhamantantā

²² ABGG^mM *omit*

²³ ABGG^mM 'kampakāya

²⁴ B^mP sakasantāne

²⁵ ABGG^mM *add* ti

²⁶ AG^m na vacchīyati

²⁷ ABGG^mM pattāni

²⁸ ABGG^mM apadisīyattīti

P apassantīti

²⁹ ABGG^mM āgatassa

³⁰ BG yassa

³¹ ABGG^mM kataṃ

³² B^mP samparāyā

³³ B^mP *add* ca

dhā, ³⁴ evaṃ: Tumhākaṃ, ³⁴ mayā 'yaṃ dhammo paṭig-
gahito ti apadisitabbānaṃ bhedenā cattāro. Ten' āha
Sammukhā me taṃ āvuso Bhagavato
sutanti ādi. Tathā ca vuttaṃ Nettiyaṃ

“Cattāro mahāpadesā Buddhāpadeso, saṅghāpadeso,
sambahulattherāpadeso, ³⁵ ekattherāpadeso. Ime cattāro
mahāpadesā” ti. ^(a)

Buddho apadeso etassāti Buddhāpadeso. Esa nayo sesesu pi.
Ten' āha *Buddh' ādayo . . . pe . . . mahākāraṇānīti*. ³⁶

565, 16

565, 19

8. *N' eva* ³⁷ *abhinanditabbān* ti na sampati-
cchitabbāṃ. Ganthassa ³⁸ sampaticchanāṃ ³⁹ nāma savanan
ti āha *na sotabbān* ti.

565, 20

565, 25

Paḍabyañjanānīti padāni ca byañjanāni ca,
atthapadāni byañjanapadāni cāti attho. Pajjati attho
etehīti padāni, akkhar' ādini byañjanapadāni. Pajjitabbato
padāni, saṅkāsaṇ' ādini atthapadāni. Atthakathāyaṃ pana
padasaṅkhātāni ⁴⁰ byañjanānīti ⁴¹ byañjanapadān' eva vut-
tānīti ⁴² keci. Taṃ na, atthaṃ byañjenti ⁴³ byañjanāni, ⁴⁴
byañjanapadāni, tehi byañjitabbato byañjanāni; atthapa-
dānīti ubhayasaṅgahato. *Imasmiṃ thāne* ti ten' ābhata-
sut-
tassa imasmiṃ padese. *Pāli vuttā* ti kevalo pālihammo
pavatto. *Attho vutto* ti pāliya ⁴⁵ attho pavatto niddiṭṭho.
Anusandhi kathitā ⁴⁶ ti yathāraddhadesanāya upari desa-
nāya ⁴⁷ ca anusandhānaṃ kathitaṃ, sambandho kathito.
Pubbāparam kathitaṃ ti pubbenāparam avirujjhanaṃ c' eva
viseṣ' ādhānaṃ ca kathitaṃ pakāsitaṃ. Evaṃ pālihamm'
ādini samma-d-eva sallakkhetvā gahaṇaṃ sādhuṃ ug-
gaṇhanan ⁴⁸ ti āha *sutthu gahetvā* ti. *Sutte otāre-*

565, 27

565, 27

565, 27

565, 28

565, 29

565, 29

(a) Nett 21

³⁴⁻³⁴ A evaṃ mbumahā
B evambumhā
G evadhūmahā
G^mM evambumahā
³⁵ BG sambahulappadeso
³⁶ AG^m mahākāraṇānīti
BGM mahākāraṇānīti
³⁷ ABGG^mMP na
³⁸ ABGG^mM gaphassa
³⁹ AG^m °paticchinnā
BGM °paticchitan

⁴⁰ AG^m saṅkhātāni
BG °saṅkhāto ti
⁴¹ BG °janapadānīti
⁴² AG^m vuttenānīti
BGM vuttenīti
⁴³ ABGG^mM *omit*; P byañjanti
⁴⁴ ABGG^m *add* ti
M *adds* ti byañjanāni
⁴⁵ BG pāliyaṃ
⁴⁶ All MSS kathito
⁴⁷ AG^m desanānaṃ; BGM °yañ
⁴⁸ B^mP uggaṇhaṇaṃ

t a b b ā n ī ti nāṇena sutte ⁴⁹ ogāhetvā tāretabbāni.⁵⁰ Taṃ
pana ogāhetvā taraṇaṃ ⁵¹ tattha otāraṇaṃ ⁵² anuppavesa-
naṃ hotīti vuttaṃ *sutte otāretabbānī*ti. Saṃsandetvā das- ^{565, 29}
sanaṃ sandassanaṃ ti āha *Vinaye sandassetab-* ^{565, 30}
b ā n ī ti.

Kim pan' etaṃ ⁵³ suttaṃ, ko vā vinayo ti vicāraṇāya ⁵⁴
ācariyānaṃ matibhedamukhena taṃ atthaṃ dassetuṃ
Ettha cāti ādi vuttaṃ. *Vinayo* ti Vibhaṅgapāṭhaṃ āha. So ^{565, 32}
hi mātikāsaññitassa suttassa atthe ⁵⁵ sūcanato suttan ti
ca ⁵⁶ vattabbatam arahati. Vividhanayattā viṣiṭṭhanayattā
ca *Vinayo*, Khandhakapāṭho. *Evaṃ* ti evaṃ suttavinayesu ^{565, 33, 34}
pariggayhamānesu *Vinayaṭṭakam pi na pariyaḍḍiyati* ⁵⁷ ^{565, 34}
Parivārapāliyā asaṅgahitattā.⁵⁸ *Suttantābhidhammaṭṭakāni* ^{565, 38}
vā suttaṃ atthasūcan' ādi-atthasambhavato.⁵⁹ *Evaṃ* ^{566, 2}
Suttantābhidhammaṭṭakāni suttaṃ, Vinayaṭṭakam vinayo ^{565, 38}
ti evaṃ suttavinayavibhāge ⁶⁰ vuccamāne pi. *Na tāva* ^{566, 2}
*pariyaḍḍiyanti*ti na tāva anavasesato pariggayhanti, kasmā⁶¹
ti ⁶¹ ce ⁶¹ āha *Asuttanāmakam hīti*. Yasmā suttan ti imaṃ ^{566, 2}
nāmaṃ anāropetvā saṅgītam ⁶² pi ⁶³ Jātak' ādi-Buddhava-
canaṃ atthi, tasmā vuttanayena ⁶⁴ tīṇi ⁶⁵ *ṭṭakāni* na pariya-
dinnānīti. Suttanipāta-Udāna-Itivuttak' ādīni ⁶⁵ *Dīghanī-*
kāy' ādayo viya suttanāmaṃ āropetvā asaṅgītanīti adhip-
pāyen' ettha ⁶⁶ Jātak' ādīhi saddhiṃ tāni pi gahitāni.
Buddhavaṃsa-Cariyāṭṭakānaṃ pan' ettha agahane kāra-
ṇaṃ maggitabbaṃ. Kim vā ⁶⁷ tena ⁶⁷ magganena? Sabbo
pāyaṃ vaṇṇanāyaya theravādaṃ ⁶⁸ dassanamukhena paṭi-
khitto evāti.

Atthīti kim atthi, asuttanāmakam Buddhavacanaṃ n'
atthi evāti dasseti. Tathā hi Nidānavāṇṇanāyaṃ ⁶⁹ amhehi

⁴⁹ AG^m suto

⁵⁰ AG^m vāre-; BGM cāre-

⁵¹ AG^mM vāraṇaṃ

BG cāraṇaṃ

⁵² B^mP otara-

⁵³ B^mP pana taṃ

⁵⁴ ABGG^mM 'nāyaṃ

⁵⁵ ABGG^mM attha

⁵⁶ B^mP omīti

⁵⁷ A paridīyati

G^m paridīyati

⁵⁸ BGM āsa-

⁵⁹ P 'bhāvato

⁶⁰ AG^m 'vibhāgesu

⁶¹ B^m omīti ce

M kasmā ci te

⁶² B 'gīti

G^m 'gītiṃ

⁶³ ABGG^mM omīti

⁶⁴ AG^m sutta-

⁶⁵ ABGG^mM 'vuttakāni

⁶⁶ B^mP adhippāye pan' ettha

⁶⁷ ABGG^m cāpi ekena

M cāpi ekena ekena

⁶⁸ ABGG^mM 'vāda

⁶⁹ B kim dānavāṇṇanā-

- vuttaṃ “Suttan ti sāmāññavidhi,⁷⁰ visesavidhaya pare” ti.
 566,8; 565,32 *Taṃ sabbam paṭikkhipitvā* ti⁷¹ *Suttan ti Vinayo* ti
 ādinā vuttasamvannañāyaṃ⁷² nāyam attho idhādhippeto
 566, 9 ti paṭisedhetvā.⁷³ Vineti etena kilese⁷⁴ ti *Vinayo*, kilesavina-
 566, 9 yanūpāyo, so eva ca⁷⁵ naṃ⁷⁵ karotīti *kāraṇan*⁷⁶ ti āha
 566, 9 *Vinayo pana kāraṇan* ti.
 566, 11 *Dhamme* ti pariyattidhamme. *Sarāgāyāti* sarāgabdhāvāya
 566, 12 kāmārāga-bhavarāgaparibrūhanāya.⁷⁷ *Samyogāyāti*⁷⁸ bha-
 566, 13 vasamyojanāya.⁷⁹ *Sa-upādānāyāti*⁸⁰ caturūpadānūpasam-
 566, 14 hitāya.⁸¹ *Mah’ icchatāyāti* mah’ icchabhāvāya. *Asantuṭ-*
 566, 15 *thiyā* ti asantuṭṭhabhāvāya.⁸² *Kosajjāyāti* kusītabhāvāya.
 566, 16 *Saṅganikāyāti*⁸³ kilesasaṅgaṇaṇavihārāya.⁸⁴ *Ācayāyāti*⁸⁵
 tividhavaṭṭupacayāya.⁸⁶
 566, 21 *Virāgāyāti* sakalavaṭṭato virajjan’ atthāya. *Visamyo-*
 566, 22 *gāyāti*⁸⁷ kāmabhav’ ādīhi visamyujjan’ atthāya. ⁸⁸ *Anupā-*
 566, 23 *dānāyāti* sabbassāpi kammabhavassa agahañāya.⁸⁸ *App’*
 566, 23 *icchatāyāti* paccay’ app’ icchatādivasena⁸⁹ sabbaso icchā-
 566, 23 pagamāya. *Santuṭṭhiyā* ti dvādasavidhasantuṭṭhibhāvāya.
 566, 24 * *Viriya’ ārambhāyāti* kāyikassa c’ eva cetasikassa ca viriyassa
 566, 25 paggaṇan’ atthāya.⁹⁰ * *Pavivekāyāti* pavivittabhāvāya, kā-
 566, 25 yavivek’ ādi-tadaṅgavivek’ ādivivekasiddhiyā. ** *Apacayā-*
yāti sabbassāpi⁹¹ vaṭṭassa⁹¹ apacayanāya, nibbānāyāti
 attho.** Evaṃ yo pariyattidhammo uggahaṇa-dhāraṇa-
 566, 26, 27 paripucchā-manasikāravasena yoniso paṭipajjantassa sarāg’
 ādibhāvaparivajjanassa kāraṇaṃ hutvā virāg’ ādibhāvāya
 samvattati, ek’ aṃsato *Eso dhammo*. *Eso vinayo* samma-d-

70 ABGG^mM sāmāññā-71 B^mP omīti72 B^mP vuttaṃ sam-73 AB^mG^m °sodhetvā74 AG^m kilesehi75 AG^m vacanaṃ76 ABGG^mM karaṇaṃ

77 P paribhūhanāya

78 B^m saññogā-79 B^m adda ācayāyāti vaṭṭassa

vaḍḍhan’ atthāya

80 B^m omīti81 B^m omīti; P °saṃhitatāya82 B^mP °tutthi-

83 BG saṅgaṇhikā-

84 B^mP kilesasaṅgaṇaṇavihārāya83-84 B^m places this phrase before
kosajjāyāti85 AG^mM ācariyāyāti86 AG^m tividhamadhupañcadhāya
P °vaṭṭāpa-85-86 B^m reads instead

Dubbharatāyāti dupposatāya

87 B^m visaññogā-88-89 B^m Apacayāyāti sabbassāpi

vaṭṭassa apacayanāya

88 ABGG^mM °icch’ ādi-90 AG^mM paggaṇan’ atthā

BG paggaṇan’-

* ... * B^m reads after next sentence.91 AG^m °vattakassa

BG sabbaso pi vaṭṭassa

P sabbassa vivaṭṭassa

** ... ** B^m reads instead Subha-
ratāyāti sukhaposaṇ’
atthāya

eva apāy' ādisu apatanavasena dhāraṇato,⁹³ kilesānaṃ
vinayanato, Satthu Sammāsambuddhassa ovādānusiṭṭhi-
bhāvato ⁹³ *etaṃ* ⁹⁴ *satthu-sāsanān ti jāneyyāsīti*,⁹⁵ avabuj- 566, 27
jheyyāsīti attho.⁹⁶

Catusacc' atthasūcanāṃ ⁹⁷ *suttan ti āha Sutte ti* 566, 28
tepiṭake Buddhavacane ti. Tepiṭakāṃ ⁹⁸ hi Buddhavacanāṃ
saccavinimuttam ⁹⁹ n' atthi. Rāg' ādivinayanakāraṇaṃ ¹⁰⁰
tathāgatena ¹⁰¹ *suttapadena pakāsitan ti āha Vinaye* 566, 28
ti etasmim ¹⁰² *rāg' ādivinayakāraṇe* ti.

Sutte avacaraṇaṃ ¹⁰³ c' ettha tepiṭake Buddhavacane
pariyāpannatāvasen' eva veditabbam, na aññathā ti āha
Suttaṭṭhiṭṭhiyā katthaci anāgantvā ti. *Challim* ¹⁰⁴ *utṭha-* 566, 31, 32
petvā ¹⁰⁵ ti arogassa ¹⁰⁶ mahato rukkhassa tiṭṭhato upakka-
mena challyā sakalikāya papaṭikāya vā utṭhapanam ¹⁰⁷
arogassa ¹⁰⁸ sāsanadhammassa tiṭṭhato vyañjanamattena
tappariyāpannam viya hutvā challisadisam pubbāpara-
viruddhatādidosaṃ ¹⁰⁹ utṭhapetvā ¹¹⁰ paridīpetvā. Tādisāni
pana ek' amsato Gūḷhavessantar' ādipariyāpannāni honṭīti
āha *Gūḷhavessantara . . . pe . . . paññāyanti* ¹¹¹ *attho* ti. 566, 32
Rāg' ādivinaye ti rāg' ādinam vinayan' atthe. Tad ¹¹² 566, 34
ākāratāya ¹¹³ *na paññāyamānāni* na dissamānāni *chaḍḍetab-* 566, 34, 35
bāni vajjetabbāni ¹¹⁴ *na gaḥetabbāni. Sabbatthāti* sabbavā- 566, 36
resu.

II. *Imasmim pana thāne* ¹¹⁴ ti imasmim mahāpadesa- 567, 2
niddesatṭhāne.

Sutte cattāro mahāpadesā ti ādinā vuttam pi avuttana
saddhim gaḥetvā pakiṇṇakakathāya mātikaṃ uddisati.

⁹³ BG sādharma-

⁹⁴ AG^m ovādānūvāsattabbhāvato

BGM °satthi-

⁹⁵ ABGG^m evaṃ

⁹⁶ AGG^mM jāneyyātīti

B^mP omī ti

⁹⁷ AG^m apatthā

⁹⁸ B^mP °saccassa sūcanam

⁹⁹ AG^m te only

¹⁰⁰ AG^m sabbavātimuttam

BGM sabbāni muttam

M sabbavāni muttam

¹⁰¹ AG^m °vinayanayakāra-

BGM vinayakāra-

¹⁰² ABGG^mM yathāha tena

ABGG^mM tasmim

¹⁰³ AG^m āvaratanaṃ

B^mP osaraṇaṃ

M āvataranaṃ

¹⁰⁴ AG^m jallikam

¹⁰⁵ So all MSS; DA utṭhā-

¹⁰⁶ AP ārogassa

¹⁰⁷ AG^m upatṭha-

BGM utṭhahanam

¹⁰⁸ ABGG^mM āro-

¹⁰⁹ AG^m °paruddhatādi-

BGM °param viruddha-

¹¹⁰ ABGG^mM utṭhā-

¹¹¹ BG °yanto ti

¹¹² ABGG^mM anadākāra-

¹¹³ B^mP vajji-

¹¹⁴ GM patṭhāne

- 567, 4 Nātuṃ icchito attho pañho, tassa vissajjanāni *pañha-*
vyākaraṇāni.¹¹⁵ Atthasūcan' ādi-atthena suttam, pāli,
 567, 4 suttam¹¹⁶ anulometi anukūletiti *suttānulomaṃ*, mahāpa-
 deso. Ācariyā¹¹⁷ vadanti¹¹⁷ samvaṇṇenti pāliṃ etenāti
 567, 5 *ācariyavādo*, aṭṭhakathā. Tassa tassa therassa attano eva
 567, 5, 6 mati adhippāyo ti *attano mati*. *Dhammavinicchaye patte* ti
 567, 6 dhamme vinicchitabbe¹¹⁸ upaṭṭhite.¹¹⁹ *Ime* ti anantaram
 vuttā cattāro mahāpadesā. Pamiyati¹²⁰ dhammo paricchij-
 567, 7 jati vinicchīyati¹²¹ etenāti *paṃāṇaṃ*.¹²² Ten' āha *yam ettha*
 567, 8 *sameti* ti ādi. *Itaran* ti mahāpadesesu asamentam. Puna
 567, 15 *itaran* ti akappiyam anulomentam kappiyam paṭibāhantam
 sandhāy' āha.
- 567, 17 Ek' amsen' eva byākātabbo vissajjetabbo¹²³ *Ek' amsavyā-*
 567, 17 *karaṇīyo*. *Vibhajjāti*¹²⁴ pucchitam¹²⁵ attham avadhāraṇ'
 567, 18 ādibhedena¹²⁶ vibhajitvā. *Paṭipucchāti* pucchantam pug-
 567, 18 galaṃ paṭipucchitvā. *Thapanīyo* ti tividhā¹²⁷ pi avissajja-
 567, 19 niyattā¹²⁸ vyākaraṇam akatvā ṭhapetabbo. *Cakkhum anic-*
 567, 20 *can* ti pañhe uttarapadāvadadhāraṇam sandhāya *ek' amsen'*
*eva*¹²⁹ *vyākātabban* ti vuttam, niccatāya¹³⁰ lesassāpi¹³¹ tattha
 abhāvato. Purimapadāvadadhāraṇe pana vibhajjavvyākara-
 ṇīyatā cakkhusotesu vises' attha-sāmaññ' atthānam asādhā-
 raṇabhāvato.¹³² Dvinnaṃ tesam¹³³ sadisatācodanā paṭi-
 pucchanaṃ mukhen' eva vyākaraṇīyā paṭikkhepavasena
 567, 24- anuññātavasena¹³⁴ ca vissajjitabbato ti āha *Yathā cakkhu,*
 567, -28 *tathā sotaṃ ... pe ... Ayaṃ paṭipucchavyākaraṇīyo*¹³⁵ *pañho*
 567, 29 *ti. Tam jīvaṃ tam sarīraṃ* ti jīvasarīraṇam anañña-
 tāpañho.¹³⁶ Yassa yena anaññatācoditā, so eva param'

¹¹⁵ B^mP pañhā-¹¹⁶ B^mP tam suttam¹¹⁷ AG^m ācarivādan ti¹¹⁸ ABGG^m °tabbo¹¹⁹ BG °to¹²⁰ BG samiyati¹²¹ ABGG^mMP vinicchayati¹²² BG samānam¹²³ B^m adds ti¹²⁴ BG vibhajjāyati¹²⁵ BG opucchi-¹²⁶ AG^mM ādhār' ādi-

BG ādhār' ādhi-

¹²⁷ B^mP tidhā¹²⁸ B^m adds ṭhapanīyo

P adds ṭhānīyo

¹²⁹ So all MSS.

DA omits eva

¹³⁰ ABGG^mM nibbattāya¹³¹ BG loke sassāpi¹³² AG^m asādhāraṇe sādharmaṇam

bhāvato

BG asādhāraṇasādhāraṇa-

bhāvato

M asādhāraṇe sādharmaṇa-

bhāvato

¹³³ BG sesam¹³⁴ ABGG^mM anuññāvasena¹³⁵ BB^mGP °pucchā-¹³⁶ AG^m °pañha

BGM °pañham

atthato nūpalabhatīti vañjhātanayassa matteyyatākittanasadiso ti avyākātabbatāya tṭhapaniyo vutto.¹³⁷ *Imāni* 567, 32
cattāri pañhavyākaraṇāni pamāṇaṃ tena ¹³⁸ ten' eva nayena
tesaṃ pañhānaṃ vyākātabbato.

Vinayamahāpadeso ¹³⁹ kappiyānulomavidhānato nippari-
yāyato ¹⁴⁰ *anulomakappiyaṃ* nāma, mahāpadesabhāvena 567, 35
pana taṃ-sadisatāya ¹⁴¹ suttantamahāpadesesu pi *anuloma-* 567, 35
kappiyaṃ ti ayaṃ atthakathāvohāro. Yadi pi tattha tattha
Bhagavatā pavattitā ¹⁴² pakiṇṇakadesanā ¹⁴³ va ¹⁴⁴ atthakathā,
sā pana dhammasaṅgāhakehi paṭhamam tīṇi piṭhā-
kāni saṅgāyitvā tassa atthavaṇṇanānurūpen' eva ¹⁴⁵ vāca-
nāmaggaṃ āropitattā *ācariyavādo* ti vuccati, ācariyā ¹⁴⁶ 567, 35
vadanti ¹⁴⁶ samvaṇṇenti pāliṃ ¹⁴⁷ etenāti. Ten' āha *ācariya-* 567, 35
vādo nāma atthakathā ti. Tisso saṅgītiyo ārūḥho eva Buddha-
vacanassa atthasamvaṇṇanābhūto kathāmaggo Mahāma-
hindattherena ¹⁴⁸ Tambapaṇṇidīpaṃ ābhato, ¹⁴⁹ pacchā Tam-
bapaṇṇiyehi mahātherehi Sihalabhāsāya tṭhapito nikāy'
antaraladdhisāṅkarapariharaṇ' attham. ¹⁵⁰ *Attano matī nāma* 567, 36
theravādo. *Nayaggāhenāti* sutt' ādito labbhamānanaya- 567, 36
gahaṇena. *Anubuddhiyā* ti sutt' ādīni yeva anugatabuddhiyā. 567, 36
Attano paṭibhānaṃ ¹⁵¹ ti attano eva ¹⁵² tassa ¹⁵² atthassa 567, 37
vuttanayena upaṭṭhānaṃ, yathā-upaṭṭhitā atthā eva tathā
vuttā. *Samentaṃ eva gahetabban* ti yathā suttana 568, 1
saṃsandati, evaṃ mahāpadesato atthā uddharitabbā ti
dasseti. Pamādapāṭhavasena ācariyavādassa kadāci pāliyā
asaṃsandanā pa siyā, so na gahetabbo ti dassento āha *Ācari-* 568, 1
yavādo pi suttana samenta yeva ¹⁵³ *gahetabbo*. ti. *Sabbadub-* 568, 3
balā puggalassa sayam paṭibhānabhāvato. Tathā ca *sā pi* 568, 3
gahetabbā. Kīdisi? *Suttana samentā yevāti* yojanā. *Tāsūti* 568, 3, 5
tīsu saṅgītīsu. *Āgataṃ eva pamāṇaṃ* ti iminā Mahākassap' 568, 5
ādīhi saṅgītam ¹⁵⁴ eva suttan ti idhādhīppetan ti tad añ-

137 B^mP add ti138 B^mP omit

139 BG add ca

140 BG °yāyavidhānato

141 ABGG^mM °tāyaṃ142 B^mP °ta

143 BG °desanāya

144 BG ca

145 ABGG^mM °vaṇṇanārūpen'

146 BGM ācariyavādan ti

137 BGG^m pāliyaṃ146 B^mP omit mahā149 ABGG^mM āgato; M abhāto150 AG^mM laddhiṃ parihāraṇ'-
BG °parihāraṇ'-151 AG^mM pari-152 ABGG^mM etassa153 ABGG^mM evaṃ154 AG^m saṅgaham
BGM saṅgahitam

568, 6, 7 ñassa suttabhāvam eva paṭikkhipati. Tad atthā eva hi
 tisso saṅgītiyo. *Tatthāti* gārayhasutte.¹⁵⁵ *Na c' eva*
sutte otaranti,¹⁵⁶ *na ca*¹⁵⁷ *vinaye sandis-*
*santi*¹⁵⁸ *veditabbāni* tassa asuttabhāvato; tena anuloma-
 568, 6 kappiyyaṃ suttena samentam eva gahetabban ti vuttam
 ev' atthaṃ nigamanavasena¹⁵⁹ dasseti.¹⁶⁰ Sabbattha *na*
itaran ti vacanaṃ tattha tattha gahitāvadhāraṇaphaladassa-
 naṃ daṭṭhabbaṃ.

568, 13 17. *Sūkarāma dda van* ti vanavarāhassa mudu-
 mamsaṃ. Yasmā Cundo ariyasāvako sot' āpanno, aññe ca
 568, 14 Bhagavato bhikkhusaṅghassa ca āhāraṃ paṭiyādentā¹⁶¹
 568, 14, 13 anavajjam eva paṭiyādenti, tasmā vuttaṃ *pavattamamsan*
 568, 14 ti. *Taṃ kirāti nātitarunassāti* ādinā vuttavisesaṃ. Tathā
 hi taṃ *muduñ*¹⁶² *c' eva siniddhañ cāti* vuttaṃ. Mudumaṃ-
 sabbhāvato hi abhisankharaṇavisesena ca maddavan ti vuttaṃ.
 568, 17 *Ojaṃ pakkhipimsu*: Ayaṃ Bhagavato pacchimako āhāro
 ti puññavisesāpekkhāya. Taṃ pana tathāpakkhittadibb'
 ojatāya¹⁶³ garutaraṃ jātaṃ.

19. Aññesaṃ¹⁶⁴ dujjīraṃ, taṃ ajānantā kassaci adatvā
 568, 18 vināsitan ti pare¹⁶⁵ upavadeyyun ti parūpavādamocan'
 atthaṃ Bhagavā *Nāhaṃ tan* ti ādinā sihanādaṃ
 nadi.¹⁶⁶

20. Kathaṃ paṇāyaṃ sihanādo, nanu taṃ Bhagavato pi
 sammāpariṇāmaṃ na gatan ti? Na-y-idam evaṃ daṭṭhab-
 baṃ. Yasmā samma-d-eva taṃ Bhagavato pariṇāmaṃ
 gatan ti vattum arahati tappaccayā uppannassa vikārassa
 568, 25 abhāvato, aññapaccayassa ca vikārassa mudubhāvaṃ āpā-
 ditattā.¹⁶⁷ Ten' āha *na pana bhuttappaccayā*¹⁶⁸ ti ādi. Na
 hi Bhagavā, aññe vā pana khīṇ' āsavā navavedan' uppāda-
 navasena āhāraṃ paribhuñjanti, aṭṭh' aṅgasamannāgatam
 eva katvā āhārassa upabhuñjanato. Yadi evaṃ kasmā
 pāliyaṃ Bhattaṃ bhuttāvissa kharo ābā-
 dho uppajjīti ādi vuttaṃ? Taṃ bhojan' uttara-

¹⁵⁵ AG^m rāgassa sutte

¹⁵⁶ A ovaranti

¹⁵⁷ ABG^mM omit

¹⁵⁸ AG^m santindissantti

¹⁵⁹ BGM nigamanam eva

¹⁶⁰ B^mP nidasseti

¹⁶¹ ABG^m 'dento

¹⁶² B^mP mudu

¹⁶³ BG °parikkhitta-

¹⁶⁴ B^mP aññe yaṃ

¹⁶⁵ B^m omits

¹⁶⁶ B^mP nadati

¹⁶⁷ M āpāvaditattā

¹⁶⁸ So all MSS.

DA °paccayena

kālaṃ uppannattā vuttaṃ. *Na pana bhuttappaccayā* ¹⁶⁹ ti 568, 25
vutto vāyam attho aṭṭhakathāyaṃ. Kat' upacitassa laddh'
okāsassa kammassa vasena balavati pi roge uppanne ¹⁷⁰
garusiniddhabhojanappaccayā ¹⁷¹ vedanāniggaho ¹⁷² jāto,
ten' āha *yadi hīti* ādi. 568, 25

Patthitaṭṭhāne ¹⁷³ ti icchitaṭṭhāne, icchā c' assa tattha 568, 29
gantvā vinetabbavineyyāpekkhā ¹⁷⁴ daṭṭhabbā. Gāthāyaṃ
pi sutaṃ ti iminā sutamattaṃ, paresaṃ vacanamattam
etaṃ, na pana bhojanappaccayā ābādhaṃ phusi dhiro ti
dasseti.

22. Pasannabhāvena udakassa acchabhāvo veditabbo ti
āha *Acchodikā* ¹⁷⁵ ti pasannodikā ¹⁷⁶ ti. Sādurasat-
tā ¹⁷⁷ sātātā ti āha *madhurodikā* ti. Tanukam eva salilaṃ 569, 1
visesato sīlaṃ, na bahalan ti āha *tanusītalasālilā* ¹⁷⁸ ti. 569, 2
Nikkaddamā ti setabhāvassa kāraṇam āha. Paṅkacikkhall' 569, 2
ādivasena hi udakassa vivaṇṇatā, ¹⁷⁹ sabhāvato pana taṃ
setavaṇṇam evāti.

26. *Dhuravāte* ti paṭimukhavāte. ¹⁸⁰ 569, 7

27. *Dīghapiṅgalo* ti dīgho hutvā piṅgalacakkhuko. ¹⁸¹ 569, 14
Piṅgal' akkhiko hi so Ālāro ti paññāyittha. *Evarūpan* 569, 18
ti dakkhiti, ¹⁸² karissati, bhavissatīti idisaṃ. *Idisesūti* yatra 569, 18
yañ cāti evarūpanipātasaddayuttaṭṭhānesu.

28. Vicarantiyo meghagabbhato niccharantiyo viya hon-
tīti vuttaṃ *Niccharantīsūti vicarantīsūti*. ¹⁸³ 569, 19
Navavidhāyāti navappakārāya. Navasu hi pakāresu eka- 569, 20
vidhā pi ¹⁸⁴ asani ¹⁸⁵ tappariyāpannatāya ¹⁸⁵ navavidhā
tveva ¹⁸⁶ vuccati. *Idisi* ¹⁸⁷ hi esā rūlhi aṭṭhavimokkha-
satt' isi ¹⁸⁸ samaññā ¹⁸⁹ viya. *Asaññaṃ karoti*, yo ¹⁹⁰ tassā 569, 23

¹⁶⁹ So all MSS.

DA °paccayena

¹⁷⁰ M uppannena

¹⁷¹ AG^mM guru-

¹⁷² AG^m °niggāho

¹⁷³ ABGG^mMP pattita-

¹⁷⁴ B^mP °veneyyā-

BG °vinayā-

¹⁷⁵ B^m acchodakā

¹⁷⁶ B^m pasannodakā

¹⁷⁷ ABGG^mM °rasatā

¹⁷⁸ So all MSS.

DA anusīta-

¹⁷⁹ ABGG^mM vivaṇṇabhāvato

¹⁸⁰ BG mukhavāte

¹⁸¹ AGG^mM °cakkhu

P °cakkhu pi

¹⁸² B^mP dakkhati

DA dakkhissati

D dakkhiti

¹⁸³ ABGG^mM omit

¹⁸⁴ AG^m ti

¹⁸⁵ AG^m anippariyā-

¹⁸⁶ AG^m eke; BGM ete

¹⁸⁷ AG^m idisā; BG idisīti

¹⁸⁸ B^mP °vimokkhapatti pi

¹⁸⁹ AG^m ssaññāya

BGM samaññāya

¹⁹⁰ BG so

- 569, 23 saddena tejasā ca ajjhotthaṭo. *Ekam*¹⁹¹ *cakkan*¹⁹² ti
 569, 24, 25 *ekam*¹⁹³ maṇḍalam. Saṅkaram¹⁹⁴ tīrenti¹⁹⁵ paricchin-
 569, 25 danti¹⁹⁶ viya dassetiṭi saterā. Gaggarāyamānā ti gaggarāti-
 569, 26 saddam karonti.¹⁹⁷ Anuravadassanam h' etam. *Kapisīsā* ti
 569, 27 kapisīs' ākāravati. *Macchavilolikā*¹⁹⁸ ti udae paripphanda-
 mānamaccho¹⁹⁹ viya vilulit' ākārā. *Kukkuṭasadisā* ti
 pasāritapakkhakukkuṭ' ākārā. Naṅgalassa kassanakāle²⁰⁰
 kassakānam²⁰¹ hatthena gahetabbatṭhāne maṇikā²⁰² hoti,
 tam upādāya naṅgalam daṇḍamaṇikā ti vuccati, tasmā
 569, 27 daṇḍamaṇik' ākārā *daṇḍamaṇikā*. Ten' āha *naṅgalasadisā*
 ti. Deve vassante pi sajotibhūtatāya udakena atemetabbato
 569, 28 mahāsani *sukkhāsanti* vuttā. Ten' āha *patitattāṇam*²⁰³
samugghāteṭi.²⁰⁴
 569, 32 31. *Bhusāgāre*²⁰⁵ ti bhusamaye agārake. Tattha
 kira mahantam palālapuṇjam abbhantarato palālam nik-
 kaḍḍhitvā sālāsadisam pabbajitānam padhānayoggaṭṭhā-
 nam²⁰⁶ katam, tadā Bhagavā tattha vasi. Tam pana
 569, 32 khalamaṇḍalam²⁰⁷ sālāsadisam ti āha *khalasālāyan* ti.
 569, 33 32. *Etthāti* hetumhi bhumavacanan ti āha *etasmimkāraṇe*
 ti, asanipātena channam janānam hatakāraṇe²⁰⁸ ti attho.
 569, 35 *So*²⁰⁹ *tvam*²¹⁰ *bhante* ti ayam eva²¹¹ pātho.
 35. Siṅgi nāma kira uttamam ativiya pabhassaram
 Buddhānam chavivaṇṇ' obhāsam devalokato āgatasuvaṇṇa-
 569, 36; 570, 7 nam. Ten' ev' āha *siṅgisuvaṇṇavaṇṇan*²¹² ti. *Kim pana*
*thero tam*²¹³ *paṭigāhīti*²¹⁴ sayam eva puccham samuṭṭha-
 570, 9 petvā²¹⁵ tattha kāraṇam dassento *kiṇcāpīti* ādim āha. *Ten'*
eva kāraṇenāti upatṭhākatṭhānassa matthakappatti,²¹⁶ pare-

¹⁹¹ So all MSS; DA eka

¹⁹² AG^m cakkavan

¹⁹³ B^mP eka

¹⁹⁴ B^mP saṅkaram

¹⁹⁵ P tīreti

¹⁹⁶ BG °cchindenti

B^m °cchijjanti

P °cchijjati

¹⁹⁷ ABGG^mM add ti

P karoti

¹⁹⁸ ABGG^mM °vilolitā

¹⁹⁹ AG^mM viparippha-

BG vipharippha-

²⁰⁰ BGM kasana-

²⁰¹ BG kassanakā-

²⁰² BGM °kam

²⁰³ ABGG^mM patitattāṇam

²⁰⁴ B^mP °gghāteṭti

²⁰⁵ All MSS °gārake

²⁰⁶ AM paccana-

G^m paccanayoga-

B^mP vasanayogga-

²⁰⁷ ABGG^m °maṇḍala

M °maṇḍalā

²⁰⁸ ABGG^mM °kāraṇā

²⁰⁹ BG sā

²¹⁰ DA tam; D tvam

²¹¹ B^mP add vā

²¹² AG^mMP siṅginikkhasuvaṇṇo

BG siṅgisuvaṇṇo

²¹³ AG^m kim; BGMP omīti

²¹⁴ B^m gaṇhīti

²¹⁵ B^m °tṭhā-

²¹⁶ ABGG^mM add ti

saṃ vacan' okāsacchedanaṃ,²¹⁷ tena vatthena Satthu pūjanaṃ, Satthu ajjhāsayāvattanan ti iminā ten' eva yathā-vuttena catubbidhena kāreṇena.

36. Thero ca tāvad eva taṃ siṅgivaṇṇaṃ maṭṭadussaṃ²¹⁸ Bhagavato upanāmesi " Paṭigaṇhātu²¹⁹ me²²⁰ bhante Bhagavā imaṃ maṭṭadussaṃ, taṃ²²¹ mam' assa diḡharat-taṃ hitāya sukhāyā " ti. Paṭiggaheṣi Bhagavā, paṭig-gahetvā ca²²² naṃ paribhuñji. Tena vuttaṃ *Bhagavā pi tato ekaṃ nivāsesi, ekaṃ pārūpīti*. Tāvad eva kira²²³ taṃ²²³ bhikkhū ovaṭṭikaraṇamattena²²⁴ tunnakammaṃ niṭṭha-petvā²²⁵ therassa upanesuṃ. Thero Bhagavato upanāmesi.

Vīti' accikaṃ viyāti paṭihatappabhaṃ,²²⁶ viya-saddo²²⁷ nipātamattaṃ. Bhagavato hi sarirappabhāhi abhibhuyyamānā tassa vatthayugassa pabhassaratā nā-hosi.²²⁸ *Ant' anten' evāti*²²⁹ anto anto eva, abbhantarato²³⁰ evāti attho.²³¹ Ten' āha *bahi pan' assa pabhā n' atthīti*.

37. *Pasannarūpaṃ*²³² *samuṭṭhapetīti*²³³ etena tassa āhā-rassa bhuttappaccayā na so rogo ti²³⁴ ayam attho dīpito. *Dvīsu kālesu evaṃ hoti* dvinnaṃ nibbānadhātūnaṃ samadhi-gamasamayabhāvato.²³⁵

38. *Upavattane, Antarena yamaka sālā-* *nan ti* ettha vattabbaṃ parato āgamissati.

41. *Sabbaṃ suvaṇṇavaṇṇaṃ eva ahosi* ativiya parisud-dhāya pabhassarāya ekaghanāya Bhagavato sarirappa-bhāya²³⁶ nirantaraṃ abhibhūtattā.

*Dhamme*²³⁷ ti pariyattidhamme. *Pavattā* ti pāva-canabhāvena desetā.²³⁸ *Purato va nisīdi* ovādapāṭikaraṇa-bhāvato.²³⁹

²¹⁷ A °okāsanacchada-
B^mP °okāsapacche-
G^m °cchāda-
²¹⁸ B^mP mattha *throughout*
²¹⁹ AB^mG^mMP °gaṇhātu
²²⁰ ABGG^mM omit
²²¹ ABGG^mM yaṃ
²²² B^mP va
²²³ BG kiraṇaṃ; M kira
²²⁴ AG^m ovaṭṭhitakāramattena
BGM ovaṭṭhita-
²²⁵ B^m niṭṭhā-
²²⁶ ABGG^mM paṭigata-
²²⁷ BGM viya-dasso
²²⁸ ABGG^mM sāhosi

²²⁹ AG^m antar' antaren' evāsi
BGM antaranten' evāti
²³⁰ BGM add vā
²³¹ BG omit
²³² ABGG^mM pasannaṃ-
²³³ B^mP °tṭhā-
²³⁴ ABGG^mM add hoti
²³⁵ ABGG^mM °gamassa bhāvato
²³⁶ AG^m sarisappabhā
BGM sarirassa pabhā
²³⁷ So all MSS.
DA dhammo
²³⁸ ABGG^m desanā
²³⁹ AG^mM °patikarabhavato
BG °patikarabhā-

- 571, 23 42. *Dān' ānisaṃsasāṅkhātā lābhā* ti vaṇṇadāna-baladān' ādibhedā dānassa ānisaṃsasāṅhātā diṭṭhadhammikā, sam-
 571, 24 parāyikā ca lābhā²⁴⁰ icchitabbā. *Te alābhā* ti te sabbe tuyhaṃ alābhā, lābhā eva na honti. Diṭṭh' eva²⁴¹ dhamme
 571, 28 paccakkhabhūte imasmiṃ yeva attabhāve bhavā *diṭṭha-*
dhammikā. Samparetabbato pecca gantabbato samparāyo
 571, 29 ti laddhanāme paraloke bhavā *samparāyikā*. Diṭṭhadham-
 571, 28, 29 mikā ca samparāyikā ca *diṭṭhadhammikasamparāyikā*. *Dān'*
*ānisaṃsalābhā*²⁴² ti dān' ānisaṃsabhūtā lābhā.

Sabbathā samam eva hutvā samam phalaṃ etesaṃ, na
 571, 31, 32 ekadesenāti *s a m a s a m a p h a l ā*. *Piṇḍapātā* ti tab-
 bisayaṃ dānamayaṃ puññaṃ²⁴³ āha.²⁴³ Yadi khetavasena
 tesam samaphalatā adhippetā, sati pi ekasantānabhāve
 puthujjana-arahantabhāvasiddhaṃ nanu tesam khettaṃ
 571, 31, 35 visiṭṭhan ti dassetuṃ *Nanu cāti* ādim āha. *Parinibbāna-*
samatāyāti kilesaparinibbāna-khandhaparinibbānabhāvena
 572, 1 parinibbānasamatāya. *Paribhuñjitvā parinibbuto* ti etena
 yathā paṇitapiṇḍapāta-paribhogūpatthambhita-rūpakāya-
 sannissayo dhammakāyo sukhen' eva kilese pariccaji,
 bhojanasappāyasamiddhiyā²⁴⁴ evaṃ²⁴⁵ sukhen' eva khand-
 dhe pariccajīti evaṃ kilesapariccāgassa,²⁴⁶ khandhaparic-
 cāgassa²⁴⁷ ca sukhassiddhinimittatāya ubhinnaṃ piṇḍa-
 pātānaṃ samaphalatā coditā.²⁴⁸ Piṇḍapātasīsena ca piṇḍa-
 pātadānaṃ coditan²⁴⁹ ti vutto vāyaṃ attho. Yathā hi
 Sujātāya : Imaṃ āhāraṃ nissāya mayhaṃ devatāya vaṇṇa-
 sukha-bal' ādiguṇā²⁵⁰ samma-d-eva sampajjeyyun ti ulāro
 ajjhāsayo tadā ahosi, evaṃ Cundassāpi kammāraputtassa :
 Imaṃ āhāraṃ nissāya Bhagavato vaṇṇa-sukha-bal' ādi-
 guṇā²⁵⁰ samma-d-eva sampajjeyyun ti ulāro ajjhāsayo ti
 evaṃ pi nesaṃ ubhinnaṃ samaphalatā veditabbā. Sati pi
 catuvīsatikotiśatasahassasamāpattinaṃ devasikaṃ valaṇṇa-
 nasamāpattibhāve²⁵¹ yathā pana abhisambujjhanadivase
 abhinavavipassanaṃ paṭṭhapento rūpasattak' ādivasena

²⁴⁰ ABGG^mM lābhānaṃ

²⁴¹ ABGG^mM diṭṭha

²⁴² B^m ānisaṃsasāṅkhātā lābhā

²⁴³ ABGG^mM puññaṃhā

²⁴⁴ AG^m sampāya

²⁴⁵ ABGG^mM eva

²⁴⁶ BG kilese-

²⁴⁷ BG omit

²⁴⁸ AG^m veditā

B^mP jotitā

²⁴⁹ B^mP jotitaṃ

²⁵⁰ P 'phal' ādi

²⁵¹ AG^mM valaṇṇajasamāpattibhāvo

BG 'bhāvo

cuddasah' ākārehi sannetvā ²⁵² mahāvīpassanāmukhena tā samāpattiyo samāpajji, evaṃ parinibbānadivase pi sabbā tā samāpajjīti evaṃ samāpattisamatāya pi ²⁵³ tesam ²⁵³ samaphalatā. ²⁵⁴ Cundassa tāva anussaraṇaṃ uḷārataraṃ hoti ²⁵⁵ Bhagavato dinnabhāvena aññathattābhāvato, Sujātāya pana kathaṃ devatāya dinnan ti? Evaṃ saññibhāvato ti āha *Sujātā* ²⁵⁶ cāti ²⁵⁶ ādi. *Aparabhāge* 572, 7, 8 abhisambodhito aparabhāge. Puna *aparabhāge* ti parinibbānato parato. *Dhammasāsan* ti dhammānaṃ matthakabhūtaṃ nibbānaṃ. *Me gahitaṃ* ti mama vasena gahitaṃ. 572, 13 Ten' āha *mayhaṃ kirāti* ādi. 572, 14

Adhipatibhāvo ādhipateyyaṇ ti āha *jeṭṭhakabhāvasaṃvattaniyaṇ* ²⁵⁷ ti. 572, 19, 20

43. *Samvare* ²⁵⁸ ti sīlasaṃvare. *Veran* ti pāṇātipāt' ²⁵⁸ ādi-*pañcavidhaṃ veram*. Taṃ hi veridhammabhāvato vera- 572, 22 hetutāya ca veran ti vuccati. Kosallaṃ vuccati ñāṇaṃ, tena yutto kusalo ti āha *kusalo pana ñāṇasampanno* ti. *Ñāṇasam-* 572, 23 *padā nāma* ²⁵⁹ ñāṇapāripūrī, sā ²⁶⁰ aggamaggavasena vedittabbā. Aggamaggo ca niravasesato kilese pajahatīti āha *ariyamaggena ... pe ... jahātīti*. *Evaṃ* ²⁶¹ *pāpakam* 572, 24, 26 *jahitvā* ti dānena tāva lobhamacchariy' ādi-pāpakam, silena pāṇātipāt' ādi-pāpakam jahitvā tadanāgavasena pahāya tato samathavīpassanādharmmehi vikkhambhanavasena, tato maggaṇātipāṇiyā samucchadavasena anava- 572, 26 sesaṃ pāpakam pahāya. Tathā pahīnatta eva *rāg'* *ādīnaṃ khayā kilesanibbānena* sabbaso kilesavūpasamena *nibbuto* parinibbuto ti sa-upādisesāya nibbānadhātuyā 572, 27 *desanāya kūṭaṃ gaṇhanto Iti Cundassa ... pe ... sam-* 572, 27 *passamāno* ²⁶² *udānaṃ udānesi*. ²⁶³

Catutthakabhāṇavāro. ²⁶⁴

²⁵² ABGG^mM santetvā

²⁵³ M pi te

P visesaṃ

²⁵⁴ ABGG^m phalā

M samaphalā

²⁵⁵ B^mP hotu

²⁵⁶ So all MSS.

DA Sujātā pi

²⁵⁷ BGM jesaka- (*graphic*

corruption)

DA and B^m °nikan

²⁵⁸ Cp DA 572 footnote 1. *Perhaps samvare thitassāti is the correct reading.*

²⁵⁹ BG omit

²⁶⁰ ABGG^mM yā; B^mP add ca

²⁶¹ B^m imaṃ

²⁶² ABGG^mM passamāno

DA pasamsamāno

²⁶³ B^mP add ti

²⁶⁴ B^m Catutthabhāṇavāravaṇṇanā niṭṭhitā; P Catubhāṇavāro

573. 6 5. 1. Evaṃ taṃ Kusinārāya¹ hotīti yathā Anurādhapurassa Thūp' ārāmo dakkhiṇapacchimadisāyaṃ, evaṃ
573. 6 taṃ uyyānaṃ Kusinārāya² dakkhiṇapacchimadisāyaṃ³
hoti.⁴ *Tasmā* ti yasmā nagaraṃ pavisitukāmā uyyānato
upecca vattanti gacchanti etenāti *Upavattanan ti vuccati*,
taṃ sālāpantibhāvena ʔhitam sālavanam.
573. 7 *Antarenā* ti vemajjhe. *Tassa kira mañcakassāti*
573. 9 tattha paññāpiyamānassa tassa mañcakassa. *Tatrāpi*⁵ ...
pe ... *eko pādabhāgassa*, tasmā antarena yama-
573. 11 kasa lānān ti vuttam. *Samṣibbitvā* ti aññamañña⁶-
āsatta⁷ viṭapasākhā⁸ pasākatāya⁹ ʔhito¹⁰ samṣibbitvā
573. 11 viya. *ʔhitasākhā*¹¹ ti ʔi vuttam aṭṭhakathāyaṃ. Yaṃ pana
pāliyaṃ uttarasīsa kaṃ mañcakaṃ pañña-
pehīti vuttam, taṃ pacchimadassanaṃ daṭṭhum āga-
tānaṃ devatānaṃ¹² daṭṭhum yogyatāvasena¹³ vuttam.
Keci pana : Uttaradisāvilokanamukhaṃ¹⁴ pubbadisāsisa-
kaṃ¹⁵ katvā mañcakaṃ paññapehīti attho ti vadanti, taṃ
tesam matimattaṃ.
573. 18 *Ete nāgānam uttamā* ti ete gottato gocari-ādināmakā
hatthināgesu balena seṭṭhatamā.¹⁶ Majjhim' aṭṭhakathāyaṃ
pana keci hatthino¹⁷ ito aññathā āgatā, so pana nesaṃ
573. 23 nāmamattakato bhedo daṭṭhabbo. *Paribhuttakālato paṭ-*
thāya ... *pe* ... *parikkhayaṃ gatam*, na pana paribhuttap-
573. 23 pacayā ti heṭṭhā vuttanayen' eva attho daṭṭhabbo. *Caṅga-*
vāre ti usmiyaṃ.¹⁸ Kat' okāsassa¹⁹ kammassa vasena²⁰
yathāsamuṭṭhito rogo ārogyaṃ abhimaddatīti²¹ katvā etam
573. 24 attham dassento viyāti vuttam. Yasmā Bhagavā heṭṭhā

¹ B^mP °rāyaṃ² BG °rāyaṃ³ AG^m °disā

BG °disāyato

M °disāya

⁴ BG *omit*⁵ ABGG^mM tatthāpi⁶ AG^m °maññaṃ⁷ BG āsatti⁸ AG^m °sākhāB^mP °sākatāya⁹ B^mP *omit*¹⁰ ABGG^mM temiteB^m *omits*

M tecite

¹¹ So all MSS.; DA ʔhitasālā¹² AG^m *omit*¹³ BG yogatā-¹⁴ AG^m °vilokānaṃ sukhaṃ

BGM °vilokanaṃ sukhaṃ

¹⁵ AG^m pubbadisaṃ-¹⁶ AG^m heṭṭhātama

BGM seṭṭhā-

¹⁷ AG^mM āhatthino

BG ahatthino

¹⁸ ABGG^mM usmiyaṃB^mP ūmiyaṃ¹⁹ AG^m °okassakassa

BGM °okāsakassa

²⁰ A vayenaBGG^mM ca yena²¹ A abhisammaddatīti

vuttanayena kappam vā kappāvasesam vā tthātum samattho
eva tattakam kalam thāne payoanābhāvato āyusaṅkhāre
ossajjitvā tādisassa kammassa okāsam adāsi, tasmā etam
attham dassento viyāti ²² pi vattum yujjati yeva.

Kusalam katabbam maññissanti: Evaṃ mahapphalam, 574, 3
evaṃ mahānisaṃsam, mahānubhāvam etam ²³ kusalan ti.
Ekassāpi sattassa vaṭṭadukkhavūpasamo ²⁴ Buddhānam
garutaro ²⁵ hutvā upaṭṭhāti atidullabhabhāvato, tasmā
Āparam pi passatīti ādi vuttam. Svāyam ²⁶ attho Māgandi- 574, 4
yasuttena ²⁷ dipetabbo. Tatiyam pana kāraṇam sattānam
uppañjanaka-anatthapariharaṇan ti tam dassento puna
Āparam pi passatīti ādim āha. 574, 11

Sīhaseyyan ti ettha sayanam seyyā, sīhassa viya seyyā, ²⁸ 574, 18
tam sīhaseyyam. Atha vā sīhaseyyan ti seṭṭhaseyyam,
ta-y-idaṃ atthadvayam parato āgamiṣṣati. Vāmena pas-
sena sentīti evaṃ vuttā ²⁹ kāmabhogiseyyā, ³⁰ dakkhiṇapassena 574, 21
sayāno nāma n' atthi dakkhiṇahatthassa sarīragahaṇ'
ādipayogakkhamato, ³¹ purisavasena ³² c' etam vuttam.
Ekena passena sayitum na sakkonti dukkh' uppattito. ³³ 574, 24
Ayam ³⁴ sīhaseyyā ti ayam evaṃ vuttā sīhaseyyā. *Tej'* 574, 26, 27
ussadattā ti iminā sīhassa abhīrubhāvam dasseti. Bhīrukā
hi sesamigā attano āsayam pavisitvā santāsapubbakam ³⁵
yathā tathā sayanti, siho pana abhīrubhāvato satokāri
bhikkhu viya satim upaṭṭhapetvā ³⁶ va sayati. Ten' āha
dve ³⁷ *purimapāde* ti ādi. Dakkhiṇe purimapāde vāmassa 574, 27
purimapādassa tapanavasena *dve purimapāde ekasmiṃ* 574, 27
thāne tthapetvā. *Pacchimapāde* ti dve pacchimapāde. Vutta- 574, 28
nayan' eva idhāpi ekasmiṃ ³⁸ thāne tthapanam ³⁹ veditab-
bam. Tthit' okāsaṇṇakkhaṇam abhīrubhāven' eva. *Sīsam* 574, 32
pana ukkhipitvā ti ādinā vuttā sīhakiriyā ⁴⁰ anutrastapa-

²² ABGG^mM ti only

²³ B^mP ca tam

²⁴ AG^m °dukkhūpasamo

BG °dukkham vūpa-

²⁵ AG^m garukaro

BGM garuṃ kāro

²⁶ AG^m yasmā 'yam

²⁷ ABGG^mMP Māgandika-

BGM omī

²⁹ ABGG^mM vuttam

³⁰ BG °seyyam

³¹ B^m °ādiyoga-

³² ABGG^mM purimava-

³³ ABGG^mM dukkhappa-

³⁴ ABGG^mM add hi

³⁵ AG^m °tāsupu-

³⁶ B^m °tthā-

³⁷ B^mP omī

³⁸ ABGG^mM etasmiṃ

³⁹ B^mP pādattthapanam

⁴⁰ AG^m °kirāyati

BG °kirā

M °kirāyā

- bujjhanam⁴¹ viya abhīrubhāvasiddha-dhammatāvasen' evā-
ti⁴² veditabbā. Sīhaviijambhitavijambhanam ativelam ek'
ākārena ṭhapitānam sarīrāvayavānam gaman' ādi-kiriyāsu
yogyabhāv' āpādan' attham.⁴³ Tikkhattum sīhanādana-
danam appesakkhamigajāti-paritrāsapariggahan' attham.⁴⁴
Seti avyāvaṭabhāvena⁴⁵ pavattati etthāti seyyā,⁴⁶ catut-
thajjhānam eva seyyā *Catutthajjhānaseyyā*.⁴⁷ Kiṃ pana tam
catutthajjhānan ti? Ānāpānacatutthajjhānam, tattha⁴⁸
hi ṭhatvā⁴⁹ vipassanam vaḍḍhetvā Bhagavā anukkamena
aggamaggaṃ adhigantvā Tathāgato jāto ti. "Ta-y-idam
padaṭṭhānam nāma, na⁵⁰ seyyā, tathā pi yasmā catutthaj-
jhānasamanantarā Bhagavā parinibbāyīti⁵¹ vakkhati, tasmā
lokiyacatutthajjhānasamāpatti eva Tathāgataseyyā⁵² ti keci.
Evaṃ sati parinibbānakālikā va Tathāgataseyyā⁵³ āpaj-
jati, na ca Bhagavā lokiyacatutthajjhānasamāpajjanaba-
hulo vihāsi. Aggaphalavasena pavattam pan' ettha catut-
thajjhānam veditabbam. Tattha⁵⁴ yathā sattānam niddū-
pagamalakkhaṇā⁵⁵ seyyā bhav' āṅgacittavasena hoti, sā⁵⁶
ca nesam paṭhamajātisamanvayā⁵⁷ yebhuyyavuttikā,⁵⁸
evaṃ Bhagavato⁵⁹ ariyajātisamanvayam yebhuyyavutti-
kam aggaphalabhūtam catutthajjhānam Tathāgataseyyā ti
veditabbam. Sīhaseyyā nāma seṭṭhaseyyā ti āha *uttama-
seyyā* ti.
N' atthi etassa⁶⁰ uttāhanan ti anuttāhānā,⁶¹ seyyā, tam⁶²
anuttāhanaseyyam.⁶³ Ito uttāhahissāmīti manasikārassa abhā-
vato uttāhanasaññam manasikarivā ti na vuttam. *Etthāti*
etasmim anuttāhanaseyyūpagamane. *Kāyavasena anuttāhā-
nam*, na cittavasena; cittavasena⁶⁴ ca anuttāhanam nāma

⁴¹ AG^mM anustrastapabujjhanā
BG anusatastapabujjhanā
B^m anutrāsa-
P anutrāsta-
⁴² ABGG^mM °siddham
B^m °siddhā
⁴³ AG^m °bhāvapādān' attha
⁴⁴ B^m °migajātapariharan' attham
P °migarājāti-paritrāsa-pariha-
ran' attham
⁴⁵ M °vaṭā
⁴⁶ ABGG^mM seyyo
⁴⁷ AG^m °jjhānam-; BGM *omit*
⁴⁸⁻⁴⁹ B^m tato hi vuttāhitvā
P tato vuttāhitvā

⁴⁹ ABGG^mM *omit*
⁵⁰ AG^m °bbāsisīti
⁵¹ B^m *adds* ti
⁵² BGM *twice*
⁵³ ABGG^mM niddāpa-
B^m °gamana-
⁵⁴ ABGG^mM tam sā
⁵⁵ BG °yo
P °ya
⁵⁶ P *omits* yebhuyya
⁵⁷ BG Bhagavā
⁵⁸ B^m etissā
⁵⁹ ABGG^mM °ttāhāna
⁶⁰ ABGG^mM *omit*
⁶¹ ABGG^mM *omit*

niddūpagamanan ti tad abhāvaṃ ⁶² dassetuṃ *Niddāvasenāti* 575, 15
ādi vuttaṃ. *Bhav' aṅgassāti* niddūpagamanalakkaṇassa 575, 16
bhav' aṅgassa. ⁶³

Sabbaphāliṭṭhullā ti sabbatthakam eva vika- 575, 20
sanavasena phullā, na ekadesavikasanavasena. Ten' āha
sabbe samantato pupphitā ti. *Ekacchannā* ti samphullapup- 575, 20, 21
phehi ek' ākārena sabbatth' eva chādītā. *Ullokaṭṭhūmānīti* 575, 27
hetthā olokontani viya tiṭṭhanapadumāni. *Morapiṇṇjaka-* 575, 30
lāpo ⁶⁴ viya pañcavaṇṇapupphasañchādītattā. ⁶⁵

Nandapokkharāṇisambhavānīti ⁶⁶ Nandapokkharāṇitira- 575, 38
sambhavāni. ⁶⁷ *Mahātumbamattan* ti ālhakamattaṃ. *Paviṭ-* 576, 1, 6
thānīti ⁶⁸ khittāni.

Sarīram eva okirantīti sarīram eva ajjhokiranti. 576, 9

Devatānaṃ upakaṭṭhanacandanacūṇṇānīti saṭṭhim ⁶⁹ pi 576, 11
paññāsam pi yojanāni vāyanakasetavaṇṇāni ⁷⁰ candana-
cūṇṇāni. *Dibbagandhajātacūṇṇānīti* ⁷¹ dibbagandhadibba- 576, 15
cūṇṇāni. ⁷² *Haritāla-añjana-cūṇṇ'* ādini ⁷³ pi dibbāni para- 576, 15
masugandhāni evāti veditabbāni. Ten' ev' āha *sabbagandha-* 576, 15
vāsavikatiyo ⁷⁴ ti.

Ekacakkavāle sannipatitvā antalikkhe vajjanti ⁷⁵ 576, 22
mahābhiniikkhamanākāle viya.

Tā ti devatā. *Ganthamānā* ⁷⁶ vāti mālaṃ ⁷⁷ racentiyo eva. 576, 27
Apariniṭṭhitā vāti yathādhippāyaṃ apariyositā eva. *Ha-* 577, 18, 20
thena hatthan ti attano hatthena parassa hatthaṃ. *Gīvāya* 577, 21
gīvan kaṇṭhaggāhasena attano gīvāya parassa gīvaṃ.
Gahetvā ti āmasitvā. ⁷⁸ *Sahāya he sahāya he* ⁷⁸ ti āmeṇḍita- 577, 21, 24
vasena ⁷⁹ aññamaññaṃ ⁸⁰ ālapanavacanāṃ.

3. *Mahantaṃ ussāhan* ti Tathāgatassa pūjāsakkāra- 577, 30
vasena pavattiyamānaṃ ⁸¹ mahantaṃ ussāhaṃ *disvā*. 577, 30

⁶² ABGG^m aṅgabhāvaṃ

⁶³ BG *omit*

⁶⁴ B^m °piñcha-; P °piñjha-

⁶⁵ AG^m °sajātītattā

BGM °sañjātītattā

⁶⁶ So all MSS.

DA Nandana-

⁶⁷ BG °bhavāpāni

⁶⁸ BGM pavittānīti

⁶⁹ B^mP saṭṭhi

⁷⁰ B^mP °vaṇṇa

⁷¹ B^mP °gandhajāla-

⁷² B^mP °gandhadravacyaṇṇāni

⁷³ BG °cūṇṇāni

DA °añjanasuvāṇṇāni

⁷⁴ B^m sabbadibbagandha-

⁷⁵ So all MSS.

DA vajjenti

D vajjenti *with* v.l. vajjanti

⁷⁶ AP gandha-

⁷⁷ AG^m māla

⁷⁸⁻⁷⁹ B^mP mahāyaso *twice*

⁷⁹ AG^mM āmosita-

B^mP āmedita-

⁸⁰ B^mMP °mañña

⁸¹ AG^m pavattiyasamānaṃ

- 578, 22 *Sā yeva* ⁸² *pana* ⁸³ *paṭipadā* ti pubbabhāgapaṭipadā eva.
 578, 22 *Anucchavikattā* ti adhigantabbassa navavidhalok' uttara-
 dhammassa anurūpattā.
 578, 26 *Sīlan* ti vārittasīlam ⁸⁴ āha. *Ācārapaññattin* ⁸⁵ ti cārit-
 578, 26 tasīlam. *Yāva gotrabhuto* ti yāva gotrabhuñāṇam, tāva
 578, 27 pattetabbā ⁸⁶ samathavipassanā *sammāpaṭipadā*. Idāni taṃ
 sammāpaṭipadam vyatirekato anvayato ca vibhāvetuṃ
 578, 27 *Tasmā* ti ādi vuttaṃ. *Jinakālasuttan* ⁸⁷ ti Jinamahāvaḍ-
 ḍhakinā ṭhapitaṃ chaḍḍetabba ⁸⁸ gahetabba-dhammasan-
 dassanakālasuttam ⁸⁹ sikkhāpadamariyādam. Upāsakopā-
 578, 37 sikāvāresu *gandhapūjaṃ mālāpūjaṃ karotīti* ⁹⁰ vacanam
 cārittasīlapakkhe ⁹¹ ṭhatvā karaṇam ⁹² sandhāya vuttaṃ,
 tena bhikkhubhikkhunīnam pi tathākaraṇam anuññātam
 579, 4 evāti daṭṭhabbam. *Ayaṃ hīti* dhammānudhammapaṭi-
 padam sandhāya vadati.
 579, 8 4-5. *Apanesīti* ṭhitapadesato yathā apagacchati, evaṃ
 579, 13 akāsi, na pana nibbhacchi. ⁹³ Ten' āha *Ānando* ti ādi.
 579, 28 *Vuttasadisā vāti* samacittapariyāyadesanāya ⁹⁴ vutta-
 sadisā eva.
 579, 30 *Āvārento* ti chādentō.
 Yasmā Kassapa-Buddhassa ⁹⁵ cetiye ārakkhadevatā ahosi,
 tasmā therō va tej' ussado, na aññe arahanto ti ānetvā
 yojanā. Idāni āgamanato paṭṭhāya taṃ atthaṃ vitthāro
 580, 3 dassetuṃ ⁹⁶ *Vipassī-Sammāsambuddhe kirāti* ⁹⁷ ādi ārad-
 580, 12 dham. *Cātummahārājikā devatā* ti idaṃ gobalivaddañāyena
 gahetabbam bhummadevatādinam pi ⁹⁸ tappariyāpannattā.
 580, 15, 24 *Tesaṃ* manussānam. *Tatthāti* Kassapassa Bhagavato cetiye.
 580, 34 6. *A d h i v ā s e n t i* ti rocenti.
 581, 2 Chinnapāto ⁹⁹ viya ¹⁰⁰ chinnapapāto, ¹⁰⁰ taṃ *C h i n n a -*

⁸² ABGG^mMP eva⁸³ ABGG^mMP omit⁸⁴ B^mP cāritta-⁸⁵ AG^mM °pannattin

BG °pannatti

P °paṇṇattī

⁸⁶ AG^m pavatte

BG °tabbam

⁸⁷ ABGG^mM °kālaka-⁸⁸ B^mP vajjetabba⁸⁹ AG^m °sanāsassakālam-

M °sanāsassana-

⁹⁰ ABGG^mM karontīti⁹¹ ABGG^mM °pekkhe⁹² AG^m kāra-⁹³ So all MSS.⁹⁴ BG °desanāB^mP °desanāyam⁹⁵ B^mP Kassapassa-⁹⁶⁻⁹⁸ B^m Vipassim pi kira

Sammāsambuddhe ti

⁹⁷ BG add tappariyā sammādeva-

tādinam pi

⁹⁸ BG °papāto⁹⁹ AG^m omit¹⁰⁰ AG^m omit; B^mP chinnapāto

pa p ā t a ṇ,¹⁰¹ bhāvanapum̐sakaniddeso 'yaṇ. *Ā v a t-* 581, 4
ṭ a n t i ti abhimukhabhāvena¹⁰² vaṭṭanti. Yattha patitā,
 tato katipayaratanaṭṭhānaṃ¹⁰³ vaṭṭanavasena' eva gantvā
 puna yathāpatitam eva ṭhānaṃ vaṭṭanavasena¹⁰⁴ āgac-
 chanti. Ten' āha *vaṭṭantiyo*¹⁰⁵ *patitaṭṭhānaṃ*¹⁰⁶ *eva āgac-* 581, 4
chanti. *V i v a ṭ ṭ a n t i* ti yattha patitā, tato vinivaṭ- 581, 5
 ṭanti. Ten' āha *patitaṭṭhānato parabhāgaṃ*¹⁰⁷ *vaṭṭamānā* 581, 5
gacchanti. Purato vaṭṭanaṃ āvaṭṭanaṃ, itaraṃ tividham
 pi vivaṭṭanaṃ ti dassetuṃ *Ā pi cā ti* ādi vuttaṃ. 581, 6
Devatā dhāretuṃ na sakkoti, udakaṃ viya osīdanato. 581, 10
 Ten' āha *Tatthāti* ādi. Tatthāti pakatipaṭṭhaviyaṃ. *Devatā* 581, 10, 11
osīdanti dhātūnaṃ saṇhasukhumasukhumālabhāvato.¹⁰⁸ *Pa-* 581, 12
ṭhaviyaṃ paṭṭhaviyaṃ māpesuṃ ti pakatipaṭṭhaviyaṃ attano
 sariraṃ dhāretuṃ samatthaṃ iddh' ānubhāvena paṭṭhaviyaṃ
 māpesuṃ.

Kāmaṃ domanasse asati pi ekacco rāgo hoti yeva, rāge
 pana asati domanassassa asambhavo evāti tad ek' aṭṭha-
 bhāvato ti āha *V i t a r ā g ā ti paṭṭhādomanassā* ti. 581, 14
Silāṭṭhambhasadisā iṭṭhāniṭṭhesu nibbikāratāya. 581, 15

*Apara-Gaṅgāyāti*¹⁰⁹ Gaṅgaya orabhāge.¹¹⁰ *Saṅkārachad-* 581, 20, 22
*ḍakasammajjaniyo*¹¹¹ *gahetvā* ti ādi attano attano vasanaṭ-
 ṭhāne vattakaraṇ' ākāradassanaṃ.¹¹² *Evaṃ dvīsu*¹¹³ *kālesūti* 581, 31
 ādi nissit' atthapaccāmasanaṃ,¹¹⁴ taṃ h' ettha adhigataṃ.¹¹⁵

Kammasādhano sambhāvan' attho *b h ā v a n i y a -* 581, 35
 saddo ti āha *manasā bhāvite*¹¹⁶ *sambhāvite*¹¹⁶ ti. Dutiyavi- 581, 53
 kappe pana bhāvanaṃ vaḍḍhanaṃ ca paṭipakkhapahānato¹¹⁷
 ti āha *Ye vā* ti ādi. 581, 35

8. *Buddh' ādisu* tīsu vatthusu *pasannacittassa*, na kam- 582, 13
 maphalasaddhāmattena. Sā c' assa¹¹⁸ saddhāsampadā

¹⁰¹ AG^mM Chinnapātaṃ

¹⁰² ABGG^mM āmukha-

¹⁰³ ABGG^mM °ratanaṃ-

¹⁰⁴ BGM °vasen' eva

¹⁰⁵ B^m āvaṭṭa-

¹⁰⁶ AG^m panatatiyaṭṭhānaṃ

BG patipaṭṭhānaṃ

M patisaṭṭhānaṃ

¹⁰⁷ AG^m °bhāvaṃ

BGM °bhāga

DA aparabhāgaṃ

¹⁰⁸ B^mP omīti sukuma

¹⁰⁹ B^m apāra-

¹¹⁰ B^mP °rambhāge

¹¹¹ A °sammajātiyo

BG °sammañjaniyo

B^m °chattaka-

G^mM °sammajātiyo

¹¹² ABGG^mM °passanaṃ visuṃ

¹¹³ DA *adda* pi

¹¹⁴ AG^m nitthit' attha tattha-

B^mP nidassan' attha

¹¹⁵ ABGG^mM adhikataṃ

¹¹⁶ AG^m bhāvito sambhavato

¹¹⁷ AG^mM pavikkha-

BG parippakkha-

¹¹⁸ ABGG^mM c' assaṃ

- 582, 13 evaṃ veditabbā ti phalena hetuṃ dassento *vallasampan-*
 582, 17 *nassāti āha. Saṃvego* nāma sah' ottappañāṇaṃ,¹¹⁹
 582, 17 *abhiyātiṭṭhān'* ādini pi tassa uppattihetūni bhavantīti āha
 582, 20, 24 *saṃvegajanakānīti.*
 582, 26, 27 Cetiya-pūjan' atthaṃ cārikā *cetiya cārikā. Sagge*
 582, 29 *paṭiṭṭhahissanti yeva* Buddhagūṇ' ārammaṇāya¹²⁰ kusala-
 582, 36 cetaṇāya saggasaṃvattaniyabhāvato.
 583, 2 9. *Etthāti*¹²¹ mātugāme.¹²² *Ayaṃ uttamā paṭipatti,* yad
 583, 3 idaṃ adassanaṃ, dassanaṃ mūlakattā tappaccayānaṃ sab-
 583, 4 bhānatthānaṃ. *Lobho* ti kāmārāgo. Cittacalanā paṭipatti-
 583, 6 antarāyakaro¹²³ cittakkhobho.
 583, 7, 11 *Paṭapaṭāpetvā*¹²⁴ ti sa-aṭṭhikaṃ katvā khādane anurava-
 583, 11 *dassanaṃ. Aparimitaṃ kālāṃ dukkhānubhavanaṃ aparic-*
 583, 19 *chinnadukkhānubhavanaṃ. Vissāso* ti visaṅko¹²⁵ yantanā-
 583, 20 *bhāvo.*¹²⁶ *Otāro* ti tattha cittassa anuppaveso.
 583, 24 *Asi hatthena* veripurisena. *Pisācenāpi* khāditukāmena.
 583, 26 *Āsīde* ti akkamaṇ' ādivasena bādheyya. *Assāti* mātugā-
 583, 31 *massa. Pabbajitehi kamman*¹²⁷ ti āmisapaṭiggahaṇ' ādi
 583, 19 *pabbajitehi kātappaṃ*¹²⁸ kammaṃ.
 583, 20 *Satī* ti vā kāyagatāsati *upaṭṭhāpetabbā*.¹²⁹
 583, 24 10. *Atantibaddhā*¹³⁰ ti abhāravahā.¹³¹
 583, 26 *Pesitacittā* ti nibbānaṃ pati pesitacittā.
 583, 31 11. *Vihatenāti* kappāsavihananadhanunā pabbajaṭā-
 583, 25 *naṃ*¹³² vijaṭanavasena hatena. Ten' āha *supoṭhitenāti*,¹³³
 583, 25 *aṃsu-aṃsukaraṇavasena*¹³⁴ suṭṭhu bheditenāti¹³⁵ attho.
 583, 25 13. Dassanīya-saṃvejanīyaṭṭhānakittanena ca vasaṇaṭ-
 583, 25 *ṭhānaṃ kathitaṃ.*
 583, 25 *Theraṃ adisvā āmantesīti* tattha adisvā āvajjento therassa
 583, 25 *ṭhitaṭṭhānaṃ pavattiṇ ca* ṇatvā āmantesi.

¹¹⁹ AG^m savohāttappa-¹²⁰ ABGG^mM °ārammaṇatāya¹²¹ So all MSS.

DA etaṃ

¹²² ABGG^mM °gāmo¹²³ ABGG^mM °anantarāyakaro ti¹²⁴ AG^m papaṭāpe-B^mP murumurāpetvā¹²⁵ A vissamehāBGG^mM vissambhoB^mP visaṅgoReconstructed reading is given
above. See Introduction.¹²⁶ B^mP ghaṭṭanābhāvo¹²⁷ B^m kattabbakammaṇ¹²⁸ AB^mG^mP °tabba¹²⁹ B^mP upaṭṭhā-¹³⁰ AG^m ataniba-

BG attaniba-

M anataniba-

¹³¹ A āgāravā ; BGM āgāravā ;G^m āgāravā¹³² ABGG^mM sabba-¹³³ ABGG^mM °poṭṭhi-B^mP °poṭhi-¹³⁴ AG aṃsu-asu-B^mP asaṅkaraṇa-¹³⁵ B^mP poṭhitenāti

14. Kāyakammassa hitabhāvo ¹³⁶ hitajjhāsayena pavat-
titattā ¹³⁷ ti āha *hitavuddhiyā* ¹³⁸ *katenāti*. Sukhabhāvo 584, 29
kāyikadukkhābhāvo, ¹³⁹ cetasikasukhasamuṭṭhitatā ¹⁴⁰ cāti
vuttaṃ *sukhasomanassavasena katenāti*. Āvi-rahovibhā- 584, 29
gadvayābhāvato ¹⁴¹ *Advayenāti* imam attham das- 584, 31
setuṃ *yathā* ti ādi vuttaṃ. 584, 31

Satthu khettabhāvasampattiya, therassa ajjhāsayasam-
pattiya ca ettakam idan ti pamāṇaṃ gaheṭuṃ asakkuṇeyya-
tāya pamāṇavirahitattā ¹⁴² tassa ¹⁴³ kammassāti āha *Cak-* 584, 35
kavālam pīti ādi. *Evaṃ pavattitenāti* evaṃ odissakamettā- 585, 7
bhāvanāvasena ¹⁴⁴ pavattitena.

Vivattūpanissayabhūtaṃ kataṃ upacitaṃ puññaṃ ete-
nāti *Katapuñño*, arahattādhigamāya katādhikāro ti 585, 8
attho. Ten' āha *abhinīhārasampanno 'sīti* ¹⁴⁵ *dassetīti*. 585, 8

15. Kattha ci saṅkucitaṃ hutvā ṭhitaṃ *mahāpaṭhavim* 585, 14
paṭtharanto viya, paṭisaṃhaṭaṃ hutvā ṭhitaṃ *ākāsaṃ* 585, 15
vitthārento ¹⁴⁶ *viya*, catusaṭṭhādhikayojanasatasahass' ubbe-
dhaṃ *Cakkavālagiriṃ* adho *osārento* ¹⁴⁷ *viya*, aṭṭhasaṭṭhi- 585, 15
yojanasatasahass' ubbedhaṃ ¹⁴⁸ *Sineruṃ ukkhipanto viya*, 585, 16
satayojan' āyānavitthāraṃ *mahājambum* ¹⁴⁹ *khandhe* ¹⁴⁹ 585, 16
gaheṭvā cārento viyāti pañca ¹⁵⁰ pi upamā ¹⁵⁰ therassa guṇa-
kathāya ¹⁵¹ mahantabbhāvadassan' atthañ c' eva aññesaṃ
dukkarabhāvadassan' atthañ ¹⁵² ca ābhatā. ¹⁵³

Eten' eva cāti ca-saddena

585, 20

"Ahaṃ etarahi araham Sammāsambuddho" (a)

"Sadevakasmiṃ lokasmiṃ n' atthi me paṭipuggalo"
ti (b)

ca evam ādīnaṃ saṅgaho daṭṭhabbo.

(a) D II 3

(b) M I 171

- ¹³⁶ BGM sahita-
¹³⁷ BG °tatthā; P vavatthitattā
¹³⁸ ABGG^mM °buddhiyā
¹³⁹ B^m *adds* cetasikasukkhābhāvo
P *adds* cetasikadukkhābhāvo
cetasikasukkhābhāvo
¹⁴⁰ B^mP °ṭṭhitattā
¹⁴¹ BG acirahovibhāgadvayambhā-
B^mP °vibhāgato advayabhā-
vato
¹⁴² AG^mM samānavirahitātāya
BG °virahitātā

- ¹⁴³ ABGG^mM kassa
¹⁴⁴ AG^m °bhāvanā ti
B^mP °bhāvanāya vasena
¹⁴⁵ ABGG^mM ti
¹⁴⁶ BG vipphāre-
¹⁴⁷ B^mP osārento; DA uppārento
¹⁴⁸ B^mP °saṭṭhādhika-
¹⁴⁹ ABGG^mM °jambukkhandhe
¹⁵⁰⁻¹⁵⁰ B^m pañcahi upamāhi
¹⁵¹ B^m °kathā
¹⁵² B^mP dukkaṭa-
¹⁵³ B^mP āgatā va

- 585, 22 *Vyatlo* ti khandhakosall' ādisaṅkhātena veyyattiyena
 585, 22 samannāgato. *Medhāvī* ti medhāsaṅkhātāya sābhā-
 vikapaññāya¹⁵⁴ samannāgato.
- 585, 33 16. *Paṭisanthāradhamman* ti pakaticārittavasena vuttaṃ,
 upagatānaṃ pana bhikkhūnaṃ bhikkhunīnaṃ ca pucchā-
 vissajjanavasena c' eva cittarucivasena ca yathākālaṃ
 dhammaṃ deseti yeva, upāsaka-upāsikānaṃ pana upanisin-
 nakathāvasena.
- 586, 21 17. *Kuḍḍa-saddo*¹⁵⁵ patirūpavācī, *ka-saddo* app' attho ti
 āha *Kuḍḍanagaraake*¹⁵⁵ ti *nagarapatirūpake sam-*
*bādhe khuddakanagaraake*¹⁵⁶ ti. Dhūsaravisātasaññānātā-
 ya¹⁵⁷ taṃ ujjāṅgalanagaraakan ti vuttan ti āha
 586, 22, 24 *visamanagaraake* ti. *Aññesaṃ mahānagarānaṃ* ekavāṭap-
 586, 24 pamāṇatāya¹⁵⁸ sākḥāsādise. Ettha ca *kuḍḍanaga-*
*raake*¹⁵⁹ ti iminā tassa nagarassa appakabhāvo vutto,
 ujjāṅgalanagaraake ti iminā bhūmivipattiyā ni-
 hīnabhāvo, sākḥānagaraake ti iminā appadhāna-
 bhāvo.
- 586, 26 *Sārappattā* ti vibhavasār' ādinā sāramahattaṃ pattā.
 586, 29 *Kahāpaṇasakaṭaṇ* ti ettha dvikumbhaṃ sakaṭaṃ. Kumbho
 586, 30 pana das' ammaṇo¹⁶⁰ ti vadanti. *Dve pavisantīti*¹⁶¹
 kahāpaṇasakaṭāni āyavasena pavisanti.
- 587, 5 *Subhikkhā* ti sulabh' āhārā, sundar' āhārā ca.
 587, 5, 6 Ten' āha *khajjabhojjasampannā* ti. *Saddaṃ karonte*¹⁶² ti
 yavas' ādinā¹⁶³ tuṭṭhabhāvena kuṇcanādaṃ¹⁶⁴ karonte.
 587, 7 *Avivittā* ti asuññā.
- Kadāci ratho paṭhamam gacchati, taṃ añño anubandhan-
 to gacchati, kadāci dutiyam vuttaratho paṭhamam gacchati,
 587, 10 itaro taṃ anubandhati, evaṃ *aññamaññaṃ anubandhamānā*.
 587, 11 *Etthāti* Kusāvatīnagare. Tassa mahantabhāvato c' eva
 587, 11 iddh' ādibhāvato *niccapayojitān' eva*¹⁶⁵ *bheri-ādīni turiyāni*.

¹⁵⁴ AG^mM sābha-
 BG sabhā-
 B^mP sammābhāvitāya paññāya
¹⁵⁵ B^mP khuddaka-
¹⁵⁶ A chuddanaga-
 BG khuddanaga-
 G^m cuddanaga-
 M vuddanaga-
¹⁵⁷ AG^m °thānaṃ kāya
 BG dhurasara-
 M °visāthasaññānakāya

¹⁵⁸ B^mP ekadesappa-
¹⁵⁹ B^mP khuddaka-
¹⁶⁰ B^mP °ambaraṇo
¹⁶¹ ABGG^mM pavissa-
¹⁶² AG^mM karonto
 BG karonti
¹⁶³ B^mP ravasārīnā
¹⁶⁴ AB^mG^mP koṇca-
¹⁶⁵ B^mP niccam-
 DA niccā-

Samma sammāti vā aññamaññaṃ piy' ālāpasaddo
s a m m a - s a d d o. Kāṃsatāl' ādisabbatālāvacarasaddo 587, 13
tālasaddo. Kūṭabherisaddo kumbhathūnasaddo. 587, 14

Evarūpā saddā honti kacavar' ākiṇṇavīthitāya, araññe 587, 21
 kanda-mūla-panṇ' ādigahaṇāya, tattha dukkhajīvikatāya
 cāti yathākkamaṃ ¹⁶⁶ yojetabbaṃ. *Na idha evaṃ ahosi* 587, 21
 devaloke viya sabbaso paripuṇṇasampattikatāya.

19. *Mahantaṃ kolāhalan ti* saddhānaṃ ¹⁶⁷ pasannānaṃ ¹⁶⁷ 587, 30
 devatānaṃ, upāsakānaṃ ca vasena purato purato mahati
 ugghosanaṃ hoti. Tattha Bhagavantaṃ uddissa katassa
 viharassa abhāvato, bhikkhusaṅghassa ca mahantabhāvato
te āgantvā . . . pe . . . pesesi. Pesento ca kathaṃ hi nāma 587, 31-33
 Bhagavā pacchime kāle attano pavattiṃ amhākaṃ n'
 ārocesīti, nesam domanassaṃ māhosīti A j j a k h o
 V ā s e t t h ā ti ādinā sāsanam pesesi.

21. Aghaṃ ¹⁶⁸ dukkhaṃ āventi ¹⁶⁹ pakāsentīti *a g h ā -* 587, 35
v i n o, ¹⁷⁰ pākāṭibhūta dukkhā ti āha *uppannadukkhā* ti. 587, 35

22. Nāṭisālohitabhāvena kulaṃ parivattati etthāti *kula-* 588, 1
parivattaṃ. Taṃtaṃ-kulīnabhāvena ¹⁷¹ ṭhito sattanikāyo
k u l a p a r i v a t t a s o ti vuttan ti āha *kulaparivattan* ti. 587, 38; 588, 1
 Te pana taṃtaṃkulaparivattaparicchinā Mallarājāno tas-
 miṃ nagare vīthi-ādisabhāgena vasantīti vuttaṃ *vīthisa-* 588, 1
bhāgena c' eva racchāsabhāgena cāti.

23. Kaṅkhā ¹⁷² eva *k a ṅ k h ā d h a m m o*. 588, 4

Ekato vāti bhūmiṃ avibhajitvā ¹⁷³ sādharmaṇato va. 588, 8
 Bījato ¹⁷⁴ aggaṃ gahetvā āhāraṃ sampādetvā dānaṃ *bīj'* 588, 10
aggaṃ. *Gabbhakāle* ti sassānaṃ ¹⁷⁵ gabbh' ādhānato ¹⁷⁶ 588, 10
 paraṃ khiragahaṇakāle. Ten' āha *gabbhaṃ phāletvā khīraṃ* 588, 14
nīharitvā ti ādi. *Puthukakāle* ¹⁷⁷ ti sassānaṃ nātipakke 588, 15
 puthukayogyaphalakāle. ¹⁷⁸ *Dāyane* ¹⁷⁹ *dāyan' aggan* ¹⁸⁰ ti 588, 15
 pakkassa sassassa ¹⁸¹ lavane lavan' ārambhadānaṃ adāsi.

¹⁶⁶ ABGG^m yathākkammaṃ
 M yathākkamma

¹⁶⁷ B^mP saddhāsampannānaṃ

¹⁶⁸ ABGG^mM appaṃ

¹⁶⁹ ABGG^mM ācenti

¹⁷⁰ A āsāvino; G^m ākāsāvino;
 M asappāvino

¹⁷¹ B^mP °bhāgena

¹⁷² AG^mM kañcā

¹⁷³ AG^m avibhuritvā
 BGM °bhuñji-

¹⁷⁴ B^mP add ca

¹⁷⁵ B^mP omit

¹⁷⁶ B^mP gabbhadhāraṇato

¹⁷⁷ ABGG^mM puthukāle

¹⁷⁸ AG^m °phalanā-

BGM °palanā-

¹⁷⁹ B^mP omit

DA lāyane

¹⁸⁰ B^mP lāyan'-

DA lāyan'-

¹⁸¹ ABGG^mMP sassa

- 588, 16 Lūnassa sassassa veṇivasena bandhitvā ṭhapanam *veṇi-*
 588, 16 *karaṇam*. Tassa ārambhe dānam *veṇ' aggam*. Veṇiyo pana
 588, 16 ekato katvā rāsikaraṇam *kalāpo*. Tattha aggadānam *kalāp'*
 588, 17 *aggam*. Kalāpato niharitvā maddane aggadānam *khal'*
 588, 17 *aggam*. Madditam opunitvā ¹⁸² dhaññassa rāsikaraṇe agga-
 588, 17 dānam *khalabhaṇḍ' aggam*.¹⁸³ Dhaññassa khalato koṭṭhe
 588, 17, 18 pakkhipane aggadānam *koṭṭh' aggam*. Uddharitvā ti koṭṭhato
 588, 21 uddharitvā. *Nava aggadānāni adāsīti* iminā: Katham nu
 kho aham satthusantike aggato va ¹⁸⁴ mucceyyan ti agg'
 aggadānavasena vivattūpanissayassa kusalassa katūpaci-
 tattā, nāṇassa ca tathā ¹⁸⁵ paripākam gatattā aggadham-
 588, 22 madesanāya tassa bhājanabhāvaṃ dasseti. Ten' āha *imaṃ*
 588, 24 *aggadhammaṃ tassa desessāmīti* ādi. *Ohīyitvā* saṅkocaṃ
 āpajjitvā.¹⁸⁶
- 589, 5 25. *Nātukāmo va na sandiṭṭhiparāmāsī*.¹⁸⁷
 589, 6 26. *Abbhaññamsūti* ¹⁸⁸ sandehajātassa pucchāvacanān ti
 589, 6 katvā *jānimsūti* ¹⁸⁹ attham āha. Ten' āha pāliyaṃ sabbe
 589, 7 v a n a b b h a ñ ñ a m s ū t i. *Nesan* ti Pūraṇ' ādinam.
 589, 7 *Sā paṭiññā* ti
- “ Karato ¹⁹⁰ kho mahārāja kārāyato ” ti (c)
- 589, 7 ādinā paṭiññātā,¹⁹¹ sabbaññupaṭiññā eva vā. *Niyyānikā* ti
 sappāṭihāriya, tesam vā siddhantasankhātā ¹⁹² paṭiññā
 vaṭṭato nissaraṇ' atthena niyyānikā ti. Sāsanassa sam-
 pattiyā tesam sabbaññutam, tabbipariyāyato ca asab-
 589, 8 baññutam gacchatīti ¹⁹³ daṭṭhabbam. Ten' āha *tasmā* ti
 589, 11 ādi. *Atthābhāvato* ¹⁹⁴ ti Subhaddassa sādhetabba-atthābhā-
 589, 11 vato.¹⁹⁵ *Okāsābhāvato* ti tathā vitthāritam ¹⁹⁶ katvā dham-
 mam desetum avasarābhāvato. Idāni tam eva okāsābhāvaṃ
 589, 12 dassetum *Paṭhama-yāmasmin* ti ādi vuttam.

(c) D I 52

¹⁸² B^m ophu-
¹⁸³ So all MSS.; DA omits khala
¹⁸⁴ ABGG^mM omī
¹⁸⁵ ABG tattha; G^m satthā
 M tatthā
¹⁸⁶ ABGG^mM āvajji-
¹⁸⁷ AG^m °ditṭhaka-
 B^m °ditṭhim; G^m °daṭṭham
¹⁸⁸ B^m abbhaññim-
¹⁸⁹ M jānimsu na jānimsūti

¹⁹⁰ B^mP karoto
¹⁹¹ ABGG^mM paṭiññā sā sā paṭiññā
¹⁹² BG pasiddhatta-
¹⁹³ ABGG^mM pucchatīti
¹⁹⁴ AG^m etthabhā-
 BG attabhā-
 M attā-
 DA abhāvato
¹⁹⁵ ABGG^mM sāvetabba-
¹⁹⁶ ABGG^mM °rikam

27. Yesaṃ¹⁹⁷ samaṇabhāvakaṇḍhadhammānaṃ sampādanena samaṇo, te pana ukkaṭṭhaniddesena ariyamagga-dhammā ti catumaggasaṃsiddhiyā pāliyaṃ cattāro samaṇā vuttā ti, te bāhirasamaye sabbenā sabbaṃ n' atthi dāsento paṭhamo sot' āpannasamaṇo ti ādim āha. 589, 16

*Purimadesanāyāti yasmiṇ*¹⁹⁸ ca kho Subhadda 589, 19
dhammavināye ti ādinā vuttāya desanāya. Bya-tirekato anvayato ca adhippeto attho vibhāvīyatīti paṭhamanayo p' ettha *purimadesanāyāti* padena saṅghahito 589, 19
vāti daṭṭhabbo. Attano sāsaṇaṃ niyamento āha *Ima s-* 589, 19
miṃ kho ti yojanā.

Āraddhavipassakehīti saṃsādhitavipassakehi,¹⁹⁹ sikhāp- 589, 22
pattavipassake²⁰⁰ sandhāya vuttaṃ, na paṭṭhapitavipassane.²⁰¹ Apare pana: "Bāhirakasamaye vipassanārambhassa gandho²⁰² pi n' atth' evāti avisesavacanam etan" ti vadanti.

Adhigataṭṭhānaṃ ti adhigatakāraṇaṃ,²⁰³ tad atthaṃ pub- 589, 26
babhāgapāṭipadan²⁰⁴ ti attho. Yena sot' āpattimaggo adhigato, na uparimaggo, so sot' āpattimagge ṭhito akuppadhammatāya tassa, tattha vā ṭhito²⁰⁵ ṭhitapubbo bhūtapubbagatiyā ti sot' āpattimaggaṭṭho sot' āpanno, na sesa-ariyā²⁰⁶ bhūm' antar' uppattito.²⁰⁷ Sot' āpanno hi attanā²⁰⁸ adhigataṭṭhānaṃ sot' āpattimaggaṃ aññassa kathetvā sot' āpattimaggaṭṭhaṃ kareyya, na aṭṭhamako asambhavato. *Esa nayo sesamaggaṭṭhesūti* etthāpi iminā va 589, 30
nayena attho veditabbo. *Pagunakammaṭṭhānaṃ*²⁰⁹ ti attano 589, 31
paguṇaṃ vipassanākammaṭṭhānaṃ,²¹⁰ eten' eva avisesavacanā ti vādo paṭikkhitto ti daṭṭhabbo.

*Sabbaññutāṇānaṃ*²¹¹ *adhippetānaṃ*. Taṃ hi sabbañneyya- 590, 4
dhammāvabodhane kusalaṃ chekaṃ nipuṇaṃ ti vuccati,

197 ABGG^mM *omit*

198 ABGG^mM *tasmiṇ*

199 B^m samādhikammikavipassakehi

P samādhikavipassa-

200 ABGG^mM *addā* na

201 BGM paṭṭharita-

202 B^mP gantho

203 B^mP gatassa-

M adhigakāraṇaṃ

204 BG °bhāga-

205 B^mP siddhito

206 ABGG^mM seṭṭha-ariyā

207 AG^m bhumma' antarappa-

BGM bhumma' antarayappa-

208 ABGG^mM attano

209 B^m paguṇa-

210 AG^m vipassantā-

211 AM sabbaññe dhamm-

BG sabbaññe va dha-

G^m sabbaṃ ye dhamm-

tattha ²¹² yathā asambhavaṃ ²¹² appaṭihataṃ pavattatīti katvā.

- 590, 7 *S a m a d h i k ā n i* ekena vassena. Nāyanti etena catusaccadhammā ²¹³ yathāvato ²¹⁴ paṭivijjhantīti ²¹⁵ *ñāyo*, ²¹⁶ lok' uttaramaggo ti āha *ariyamaggadhammassāti*. Padissati etena ariyamaggo paccakkhato ²¹⁷ dissatīti *p a d e s o*, vipassanā ti vuttaṃ *padese* ²¹⁸ *vipassanā-magge* ²¹⁹ ti.
- 590, 11 *S a m a n o p i* ti ettha *pi*-saddo padesavattīti ²²⁰ etthāpi ānetvā sambandhitabbo ti āha *padesevatti* ... *pe* ... *n'* *atthīti vuttaṃ holīti*.
- 590, 16, 17 30. So ti tathāvutto antevāsī. *Tenāti* ācariyena. *Attano* *thāne* *thapito hoti* parapabbājan' ādisu ²²¹ niyuttattā.
- 590, 29 *S a k k h i s ā v a k o* ²²² ti paccakkhasāvako, ²²² sam-
- 590, 30 mukhasāvako ²²² ti attho. *Bhagavati dharamāṇe* ti dharamāṇassa Bhagavato santike. Sesadvaye pi es' eva nayo.
- 590, 35, 36 *Sabbo pi so* ti ²²³ sabbo ²²³ so ²²³ tividho pi. *Ayaṃ pana* ... *pe* ... *arahattaṃ patto*, tasmā paripuṇṇatāya matthakap-
- 590, 36 patto *pacchimo sakkhisāvako* ti.

Pañcamo ²²⁴ bhāṇavāro. ²²⁴

- 591, 4 6. 1. *Tan* ti bhikkhusaṅghassa ovādass' ārambhaṃ, ¹
- 591, 4 taṃ dassetuṃ ... *pe* ... vuttaṃ dhammasaṅgāhakehīti adhippāyo.
- Suttābhidhammasaṅgahitassa dhammassa anisajjanam pabodhanam ² desanā, tass' eva pakārato nāpanam veney-
- 591, 6 yasantāne ³ thapanam pañnāpanan ti *dhammo pi desito c'*

²¹²⁻²¹³ B^mP asaṅga only

²¹³ B^mP °dhammaṃ

²¹⁴ B^mP yāthā-

²¹⁵ B^mP °vijjhantīti

²¹⁶ DA nāyassa, probably a mis-

print.

²¹⁷ AG^mM °kkhate tā

BG paccavekkhanto

²¹⁸ So all MSS; DA padesa

²¹⁹ AG^m °mante; M °matte

DA °matte

²²⁰ A °vaṇṇāti

BG °vatthīti

G^m °vannati

M °vattīpi

²²¹ ABGG^mM param-

²²² BG bhāvato for sāvako

Due to graphic corruption.

²²³ ABGG^mM omit

²²⁴ B^m Pañcamabhāṇavāravaṇṇanā

niṭṭhitā

¹ AG^m ovādassarambha

BGM ovādassaram-

B^mP ovādaḥ' aṅgaṃ

² B^mP sambodhanam

³ AG^m vinaya-

BGM vineya-

P vineyya-

eva paññatto cāti vuttaṃ.⁴ Tathā vinayatantisangahitassa kāyavācānaṃ vinayanato vinayo ti laddhādhivacanassa atthassa atisaṃjanam⁵ pabodhanaṃ desanā, tass' eva pakā-rato nāpanaṃ asaṅkarato ṭhapanam⁶ paññāpanan ti vinayo^{591, 7} pi desito c' eva paññatto cāti vuttaṃ.⁴ Adhisilasikkhānid-desabhāvena⁸ sāsanassa mūlabhūtatā vinayo paṭhamam⁹ sikkhitabbo ti taṇ tāva⁷ ayam⁸ uddeso⁸ sarūpato dassento Mayā hi vo ti ādim āha. Tattha satt' āpattikkhandhava-^{591, 9, 13} senāti sattannaṃ āpattikkhandhānaṃ avitikkamanīyatā-vasena. Satthukiccaṃ sādheṣṣati⁹: Idaṃ vo kattabbaṃ,^{591, 16} idaṃ na kattabban ti kattabbākattabbassa vibhāgena anusāsanato.

Tena ten' ākārenāti tena tena veneyyānaṃ¹⁰ ajjhāsaya-^{591, 19} nurūpena pakārena. Ime dhamme ti ime sattatiṃsabodhipak-^{591, 20} khiyadhamme.¹¹ Tappadhānattā suttantadesanāya suttanta-^{591, 20} piṭakaṃ¹² desitan ti vuttaṃ. Satthukiccaṃ sādheṣṣati¹³^{591, 22} taṃtaṃcariyānurūpaṃ sammāpaṭipattiyā anusāsanato. Ku-salākusalābyākatavasena¹⁴ nava hetu. Satta phassā ti ādi^{591, 24} sattaviññānadhātusampayogavasena¹⁵ vuttaṃ. Dhammā-nulome tikapaṭṭhān' ādayo cha, tathā¹⁶ dhammapacca-nike,¹⁷ dhammānulomapaccanike, dhammapaccanikānulome ti catuvīsati samantapaṭṭhānāni etassāti catuvīsati samanta-^{591, 29} paṭṭhānaṃ. Taṃ pana paccayānulom' ādivasena vibhajiya-mānaṃ aparimāṇanayam evāti¹⁸ āha anantanayamahā-^{591, 29} paṭṭhānapatimaṇḍitaṃ¹⁹ ti. Satthukiccaṃ sādheṣṣatīti khandh'^{591, 32} ādivibhāgena nāyamānaṃ catusaccasambodh' āvahattā Satthārā Sammāsambuddhena kātābbakiccaṃ nipphādes-sati. Ovaḍissanti anusāsissanti ovādānusāsanakiccanipphā-^{592, 4} datato.²⁰

2. Cārittan ti samudācāraṃ,²¹ navesu piy' ālāpaṃ,

⁴ ABGG^mMP vutto

⁵ BGG^m anisajj-

⁶ BGM °niddesā-

⁷ BG tā

⁸ ABGG^mM ayath' uddesaṃ

⁹ ABGG^mM sādheṣṣanti

¹⁰ AG^m vinayā-; BGM vineyā-

¹¹ ABGG^mM °bodha-

¹² P suttantaṃ vā piṭakaṃ

¹³ AG^m sādheṣṣanti

¹⁴ ABGM °kusalā na vyākata-

G^m °kusala na vyākata-

¹⁵ A °sappāyoga-

BGG^mM °sappayoga-

¹⁶ ABGG^mM omīti

¹⁷ B^m °paccaniya for °nika

throughout

¹⁸ ABGG^mM eva vā

¹⁹ AG^m anantaraṇaṃ yamaka-

paṭṭhāna-

M anantaraṇaṃ yamahā-

²⁰ AB^mG^mMP °sāsani-

²¹ BG samācāraṃ; B^mP °cārā

M samuccāraṃ

buddhesu gārav' ālāpan ti attho. Ten' āha bhante ²² ti vā āyasmā ti vā ti. Gāravavacanam h' etaṃ yadidaṃ bhante ti vā āyasmā ti vā. Loke pana tatra bhavan ti ²³ devānam piyo ti ca gāravavacanam eva.

3. Ākaṅkhamāno samūhanatūti ²⁴ vutte na ākaṅkhamāno na samūhanatūti pi vuttam eva hotīti āha *vikappavacanen' eva ṭhapesīti*. *Balan* ti nāṇabalaṃ. Yadi asamūhananam diṭṭhaṃ, tad eva ca icchitaṃ, atha kasmā Bhagavā ākaṅkhamāno samūhanatūti avocāti? Tathā-rūpapuggal' ajjhāsaya vasena. Santi hi keci khuddānukhuddakāni ²⁵ sikkhāpadāni samādāya vattitum ²⁶ anicchantā, tesam ²⁷ tathā ²⁷ avuccamāne ²⁷ Bhagavati vighāto uppajjeyya, taṃ tesam bhavissati digharattaṃ ahitāya dukkhāya, tathā pana vutte tesam vighāto na uppajjeyya: Amhākam evāyaṃ doso, amhesu eva keci samūhananam na icchantīti. Keci: Sakalassa pana sāsanaṃ saṅgh' āyattabhāvakaraṇ' atthaṃ ²⁸ tathā vuttan ti vadanti. Yaṇ ca kiñci Satthārā sikkhāpadaṃ paññattaṃ, taṃ samaṇā Sakyaputtiyā sirasā sampaticchitvā jīvitaṃ viya rakkhanti. Tathā hi te khuddānukhuddakāni sikkhāpadāni ākaṅkhamāno saṅgho samūhanatūti vutte pi na samūhaniṃsu, aññadatthu Satthu purato viya tassa accaye pi rakkhiṃsu evāti satthusāsanaṃ saṅghassa ca mahantabhāvadassan' atthaṃ pi tathā vuttan ti daṭṭhabbaṃ. Tathā hi āyasmā Ānando aññe pi vā bhikkhu: "Katamaṃ pana bhante khuddakaṃ, katamaṃ anukhuddakaṃ" ti na pucchīṃsu samūhanan' ajjhāsayaṃ eva abhāvato. ^{593,4; 592,26} *Na taṃ evaṃ gahetabban ti Nāgasenatthero khuddānukhuddakaṃ jānātīti* ²⁹ ādinā vuttaṃ taṃ tesam ³⁰ vacanaṃ evaṃ iminā vutt' ākārena ³¹ na ³¹ gahetabbaṃ adhippāyassa aviditattā. ³² Idāni taṃ adhippāyaṃ vibhāvetum *Nāgasenat-*

593, 4

²² ABGG^mM bhadante

P bhaddante

²³ ABGG^mM add vā

²⁴ ABGG^mM add pi

²⁵ BG °khudda

²⁶ B^mP samvatti-

²⁷ ABGG^mM so tesam yathā avuccamāno

²⁸ BG sappāyanantabhāva-
M sappāyantabhāva-

²⁹ AG^m ajānīti

BGM jānīti

P jānissatīti

³⁰ B^mP nesam

³¹ A vuttakārena only

G^m corrects vuttakāraṇena

to vuttakārena

P omits na

³² BG adhicittā

thero hīti ādi vuttaṃ. Yasmā Nāgasenatthero paresaṃ vādapathopacchedan' atthaṃ saṅgītikāle dhammasaṅgāha-kamahātherehi gahitakoṭṭhāsesu antimakoṭṭhāsam eva gahetvā Milindarājānaṃ saññāpesi; ³³ Mahākassapatthero pana ekasikkhāpadam pi asamūhanitukāmatāya tathā kammavācam sāvesi; tasmā taṃ ³⁴ tesam vacanaṃ tathā na gahettabbaṃ.

5. *Dveḷhakan* ti dvidhā gāho, anek' aṃsagāho ³⁵ ti attho. 593, 10
V i m a t i ti saṃsay' āpatti. Ten' āha *vinicchinitum* 593, 10
asamatthata ti. *Taṃ vo vadāmīti* taṃ saṃsayavantaṃ bhik- 593, 14
 khūṃ sandhāya vo tumhe vadāmi.

6. *Nikkaṅkhabhāva - paccakkhakaraṇāñānaṃ* ³⁶ *yevāti* ³⁶ 593, 25
 Buddh' ādisu tesam bhikkhūnaṃ nikkāṅkhabhāvassa pac-
 cakkhakāri yathāvato ³⁷ taṃ atthaṃ paṭivijjhitvā ṭhitam
 sabbaññutañānaṃ eva. *Ettha* etasmiṃ atthe. 593, 26

7. Appamajjanaṃ *a p p a m ā d o*, so pana atthato 593, 31
 ñāṇūpasamhitā sati, yasmā tattha satiyā vyāpāro sātiso, yasmā
sati-avippavāsenāti vuttaṃ. *Appamādapade yeva* 593, 31, 34
pakkhipitvā adāsi, atthato ³⁸ tassa sakala-Buddhavacana-
 saṅgaṇhanato. ³⁹

Jhān' ādisu citte ca param' ukkaṃsagatavasibhāvatāya :
 Ettake kāle ettikā ⁴⁰ samāpattiyo samāpajjitvā parinib-
 bāyissāmīti kālāparicchedaṃ katvā samāpattisamāpajjanaṃ
parinibbānaṃ parikammaṃ ti adhippetam. 594, 1

8. *Thero* ti Anuruddhatthero. 594, 6

9. *Ayam pi cāti* yathāvuttapañcasatṭhiyā ⁴¹ jhānānaṃ 594, 24
 samāpannabhāvakathā ⁴² pi saṅkhepakathā eva. Kasmā ? 594, 24
 Yasmā Bhagavā tadā pi devasikaṃ valaṇjanasamāpattiyo
 sabbā pi aparihāpetvā samāpajji evāti dassento *Nibbāna-* 594, 25
puram ⁴³ *pavisanto* ⁴³ ti ādim āha.

Imāni dve pi samanantarān' eva paccavekkhaṇāya pi 594, 35
 yebhuyyena ⁴⁴ jhān' antariyatāya ⁴⁴ jhānapakkhikabhāvato.

³³ B^mP paññā-

³⁴ ABGG^mM omīti

³⁵ AG^mM anekasaṅgaho

³⁶ ABGG^mM 'paccakkhakāraṇaṃ ti

P 'paccakkhakāraṇaṃ ti

³⁷ B^mMP yāthā-

³⁸ AG^m etthato

³⁹ B^mP sakalassa Buddhavaca-
 nassa saṅgaṇhanato ca

⁴⁰ B^mP ettakā

⁴¹ ABGG^mM 'vuttā-

⁴² BG 'bhāvaṃ

⁴³ ABGG^mM nibbānaṃ puram
 santo

⁴⁴ B^mP yebhuyyenanantariya-
 katāya

- Yasmā bhav' aṅgacittam sabbapacchimam, tato bhavato ⁴⁵
 cavanato cutīti vuccati, tasmā na kevalam ayam eva
 Bhagavā, atha kho sabbe pi sattā bhav' aṅgacitten' eva
 595. 1 cavantīti dassetum *ye hi kecīti* ādi vuttam.
 595. 5 10. *Paṭibhāgapuggalavirahito* ⁴⁶ ti sīl' ādiguṇehi asadi-
 satāya sadisapuggalarahito.
 595. 8 Saṅkhārā vūpasamanti ⁴⁷ etthāti *v ū p a s a m o* ti evaṃ-
 595. 9 saṅkhātam nāṇam kathitam *nibbānam*.
 595. 14 *Y a n* ti paccatte upayogavacanan ti āha *yo kālam akarīti*.
 595. 18 *Suvikasiten' evāti* ⁴⁸ pīṭisomanassayogato suṭṭhu vikasitena
 pamuditena. ⁴⁹
 595. 20 *Vedanam adhvāsesi* sabhāvasamuday' ādito ⁵⁰ suṭṭhu
 pariññātattā.
 595. 22 *Aṇāvaraṇavimokkho* sabbaso ⁵² nibbutabhāvato.
 595. 26 Ākaronti attano phalāni samān' ākāre karontīti ākāra,
 kāraṇāni. *S a b b' ā k ā r a v a r ū p e t e* ti sabbehi
 ākāravarehi uttamakāraṇehi sīl' ādiguṇehi samannāgate ⁵³
 ti attho.
 595. 34 11. *K a t h a m - b h ū t ā* ti kīdisābhūtā.
 596. 2 12. *Cullakaddhānan* ⁵⁴ ti parittam kālam dvattinālikā-
 mattam velam.
 596. 15 13. Kāṃsatāl' ādi ⁵⁵ tālam avacarati etthāti *tālāvacaran*
 596. 15 ti ⁵⁶ vuccati ātat' ādivāditabhaṇḍam. ⁵⁷ Ten' āha *sabbam*
turiyabhaṇḍan ti.
 596. 20 14. *Dakkhiṇadisābhāgen' evāti* aññena disābhāgena anā-
 haritvā ⁵⁸ yamakasālaṭṭhānato ⁵⁹ dakkhiṇadisābhāgen' eva,
 tato pi dakkhiṇadisābhāgam haritvā netvā.
 596. 25 *Jetavanasadise* ti Sāvatthiyā Jetavanasadise ṭhāne, Jeta-
 vanasadise ⁶⁰ ṭhāne ti pi ⁶¹ pāṭho.

⁴⁵ AG^m Bhagavato
 BG bhav' aṅgato
⁴⁶ ABGG^mMP °puggalarahito
 DA °viharato, *evidently a mis-
 reading*.
⁴⁷ M °sammanti
⁴⁸ AG^m °kathiten'-
 DA sucikasīnen' eva
⁴⁹ B^mP muditena
⁵⁰ AG^m °samudayāti tato
 B^mP abhāvasamudayo kato
 M °samudāy'-
⁵² BG sabbato

⁵³ ABGG^mM °gato
⁵⁴ B^m culla-; P cūla-
 DA cullakaddhānam, *perhaps due
 to confused calligraphy*.
⁵⁵ AM kamsaka-
⁵⁶ ABGG^mM omit
⁵⁷ AG^m attādivādinnaṇḍam
 B^mP ātat' ādituriyabhaṇḍam
⁵⁸ ABGG^m āhari-
 M ahari-
⁵⁹ B^mP °sālānam ṭhānato
⁶⁰ BGM jotivana-
⁶¹ ABGG^mM vā

15. *Pasādhanaṃaṅgalasālāyāti* ⁶² abhisekakāle alaṅkara- 596, 37
 ṇamaṅgalasālāya. ⁶³
16. *Devadāniyo* ti tassa corassa ⁶⁴ nāmaṃ. 597, 15
19. *P ā v ā y ā ti* Pāvā nagarato. 597, 27
- Āvajjanapaṭibaddhattā ⁶⁵ jānanassa anāvajjitattā Satthu
 parinibbānaṃ ajānanto *Dasabalaṃ passissāmāti* thero cin- 597, 35
 tesi. Satthu sarīre vā Satthusaññaṃ uppādentō tathā cin-
 tesi. Ten' ev' āha *Bhagavantam ukkhipitvā* ti. 597, 23
- Dhuvam parinibbuto bhavissatīti cintesi* pārisesañāyena. ⁶⁶ 598, 17
- Jānanto ⁶⁷ pi thero ājīvakaṃ ⁶⁸ pucchi yeva, pucchane pana
 kāraṇaṃ sayam eva pakāsetuṃ *Kim paṇāti* ādi āraddhaṃ. 598, 25
- A j j a s a t t ā h a p a r i n i b b u t o* ti ajjādivasato 599, 17
 paṭilomato sattame ahani ⁶⁹ parinibbuto.
20. *Nāliyā* ⁷⁰ *vāpakenāti* ⁷⁰ nāliyā c' eva thavikāya ca. 599, 32
Mañjuka ti mañjubhāṇine ⁷¹ madhurassare. *Paṭibhāneyyake* 600, 2, 3
 ti paṭibhānavante.
- Bhuñjitvā pātabbayāgūti* paṭhamam bhuñjitvā pivitab- 600, 21
 bayāgu.
- Tassāti* Subhaddassa buddhapabbajitassa. 600, 27
- Ārādhitasāsane* ti saṃsādhitasāsane. ⁷² *Alan* ti samattho. 601, 20, 22
- Pāpo* ti pāpappuggalo. *Osakkāpetun* ti hāpetuṃ antaradhā- 601, 22, 23
 petuṃ.
- Pañhavārā* ⁷³ ti pañhavissajjanāni, ⁷⁴ 601, 32
- “ Yasmim samaye kāmāvacaraṃ kusalaṃ cittaṃ uppan-
 naṃ hotī ” ti (a)

ādina

“ Yasmim samaye rūpūpapattiyā ⁷⁵ maggaṃ bhāveti ”
 ti (b)

(a) Dhs I

(b) Dhs 499

⁶² ABGG^mM °sālāyan ti

⁶³ ABGG^mM °sālāyaṃ

⁶⁴ ABGG^mM omī

⁶⁵ P °bandhattā

⁶⁶ AG^m pārisesañña-

BG pārisesañña-

M Not clear

⁶⁷ ABGG^mM ajānanto jānanto

⁶⁸ BGM ājīvikaṃ

⁶⁹ AG^m āhāni

BGM āhāni

⁷⁰ ABGG^mMP nāli āvāpakenāti

DA nāliyā vā pasibbakena vā

with v.l. nāliyā vāpakena

⁷¹ AG^m °bhāni; BG °bhānike

⁷² B^mP samāhitasāsane

⁷³ BG pañña-

P pañhavārāṇi

⁷⁴ B^m pañhā viya vissajj-

P pañhā piya vissajj-

⁷⁵ ABGG^mM rūp' uppattiyā

- 601, 32-
601, -34 ādinā ca pavattāni. *Eka-dve* ⁷⁶ *bhumm'* *antarāni* ⁷⁷ . . . *pe*
... *mūle naṭṭhe pisācasadisā* ⁷⁸ *bhavissāmāti* yathā rukkhe
adhiwattho pisāco tassa sākāparivāre naṭṭhe khandhaṃ
nissāya vasati, khandhe naṭṭhe mūlaṃ nissāya vasati,
mūle pana naṭṭhe anissayo va hoti, tathā bhavissāmāti
601, 33 attho. Aṭṭha vā *mūle naṭṭhe* ti pisācena kira rukkhaḡacch'
ādināṃ kiñcid eva mūlaṃ chinditvā attano puttassa ⁷⁹
dinnāṃ, ⁸⁰ yāva taṃ tassa hatthato na vigacchati, tāva so
paresaṃ ⁸¹ adissamānarūpo vicarati. Yādā pana tasmaṃ
kenaci acchinnabhāvena vā sativippavāsenā ⁸² vā naṭṭhe
manussānaṃ pi dissamānarūpo vicarati, taṃ sandhāy' āha
601, 33; 602, 4 *mūle naṭṭhe pisācasadisā bhavissāmāti. Maṃ* ⁸³ *kāyasakkhiṃ* ⁸³
katvā ti taṃ paṭipadaṃ kāyena sacchikatavantaṃ tasmā
602, 5 tassā desanāya sakkhibhūtaṃ maṃ katvā. *Paṭicchāpesi* ⁸⁴
taṃ paṭicchāpanaṃ Kassapasuttēna dīpetabbaṃ.
602, 19 21. Candanaghaṭṭikābhāhullato *candanacitakā*.
602, 32 *Taṃ sutvā* ⁸⁵ ti taṃ āyasmatā Anuruddhattherena
vuttaṃ devatānaṃ adhippāyaṃ sutvā.
603, 26 22. *Dasātanta vā* ⁸⁶ ti palivethita-ahatakāsikavattānaṃ
603, 27 dasaṭṭhānena ⁸⁷ tantumattā ⁸⁸ pi vā. *Dārukhaṇḍaṃ* ⁸⁹
vā ti candan' ādicitakadārukhaṇḍaṃ.
23. Samudāyesu pavattavohārānaṃ avayavesu dissa-
603, 35 nato ⁹⁰ sarīrassa avayavabhūtāni aṭṭhīni *sarīrānī* ti
vuttāni.
604, 11 *Na vipakkirimsūti* sarūpen' eva ṭhitā ti attho. *Sesā*
vipakkirimsūti vatvā yathā pana tā vipakkirinnā ahesuṃ,
604, 12 taṃ dassetuṃ *Tatthāti* ādi vuttaṃ.
604, 19 *Udakadhārā nikkhamitvā nibbāpesuṃ* ⁹¹ devat' ānubhā-
vena. Evaṃ-mahatiyo bahū udakadhārā kim atthāyāti ⁹²

⁷⁶ ABGG^mM ekaṃ-⁷⁷ B^mP bhūm'-⁷⁸ BG pi sākāsadisā⁷⁹ AG^mM vuttassa; BG tassa⁸⁰ A *omits*BGG^mM dinne⁸¹ BG taṃ padesaṃ⁸² B^mP °vāsavasena⁸³ So *all MSS.*

DA maṃ āeva sakkhiṃ

⁸⁴ BG °cchādesi⁸⁵ So *all MSS.*

DA disvā

⁸⁶ B^mP dasikatantaṃ⁸⁷ B^mP dasaṭṭhā-⁸⁸ B^mP tanta-⁸⁹ B^mP dārukhandhaṃDA dārukhandhaṃ *with* v.l.

dārukhaṇḍaṃ

⁹⁰ AG^m na dassanato

BG dassanato

M danassanato

⁹¹ B^mP *add* ti⁹² ABGG^m atthiyāti

āha *Bhagavato cilako mahanto* ti. Mahā hi so vīsarātana- 604, 19
satiko.⁹³

Aṭṭha-dantakehīti naṅgalehi⁹⁴ aṭṭh' eva hi nesam danta- 604, 25
sadisāni potthāni⁹⁵ honti, tasmā aṭṭhadantakānīti⁹⁶ vuc-
cati. *Dhammakathā va pamāṇan* ti ativiya acchariy' abbhuta- 604, 32
bhāvato⁹⁷ passantānam⁹⁸ sunantānañ ca sātisayaṃ pasād'
āvahabbhāvato, savisesaṃ Buddh' ānubhāvadīpanato. * Pari-
nibbutassāpi⁹⁹ Buddhassa Bhagavato * evarūpo ānubhāvo ti
taṃ pavattiṃ kathentānam dhammakathikānam attano
ñāṇabalānurūpaṃ pavattiyamānā dhammakathā ev' ettha
pamāṇam vaṇṇetabbassa atthassa¹⁰⁰ mahāvisayattā. Tasmā
vaṇṇanābhūmi nām' esā ti adhippāyo. *Catuṇṇariyagandha-* 604, 34
*paribhaṇḍam*¹⁰¹ *kāretvā* ti tagara¹⁰²-kuṅkuma-yavanapup-
pha-tamālapattāni pisitvā¹⁰³ katagandhena paribhaṇḍam
kāretvā. *Khacitvā*¹⁰⁴ ti tattha tattha olambanavasena 604, 36
racetvā. Gandhavatthūni gahetvā ganthitamālā *gandhadā-* 604, 36
māni, ratan' āvaliyo *ratanadāmāni*. Bahikilañjaparikkhe- 604, 36
passa, antosāniparikkhepassa¹⁰⁵ karaṇena *sāṇikilañjaparik-* 605, 2
*khepaṃ*¹⁰⁶ *kāretvā*. Vātagāhiniyo paṭākā vātaṭākā. Sara-
bharūpapādako pallaṅko, tasmim *sarabhamayapallaṅke*. 605, 10

Sattihatthā purisā sattiyo taṃsahacaraṇato, yathā kuntā
va¹⁰⁷ carantīti,¹⁰⁷ tehi samantato rakkhāpanam pañjara-
karaṇaṃ¹⁰⁸ ti āha *sattihatthehi*¹⁰⁹ *purisehi parikkhipāpetvā* ti. 605, 14

*Dhanūnīti*¹¹⁰ etthāpi es' eva nayo. *Sannāhagavacchitam*¹¹¹ 605, 20, 21
viya katvā nirantarāvaṭṭhita-ārakkhasannāhena¹¹² gavac-
chijālam¹¹³ viya katvā.

⁹³ ABGG^m vīsaṃ-

⁹⁴ AG^m paṭinaṅga-

BGM jaṭinaṅga-

⁹⁵ ABGG^m pottāni

⁹⁶ AG^m 'k' ādini; BG °kāni

⁹⁷ BG acchariyabhūta-

⁹⁸ AG^m pasannānam

⁹⁹ B^mP °tassa hi

* ... * AG^m omit

¹⁰⁰ AG^m māhatthassa

BG mahantassa; M cāhantassa

¹⁰¹ AG^m catumajā-

B^mMP catujjā-

¹⁰² AG^m M tathaṅgakura

BG kālāgaru

¹⁰³ BG pimsi-

¹⁰⁴ ABGG^m M khacetvā

¹⁰⁵ AG^m °sāṭini-

¹⁰⁶ BG sālini-

¹⁰⁷ B^mP pacarantīti

¹⁰⁸ B^mP pañcakara-

¹⁰⁹ AG^m M satthi-

¹¹⁰ AG^m vuccatīti

BGM vaddhūti

B^mP dhanūhīti

¹¹¹ AG^m santāvaccchitam

BG sattāha-

B^m °cchikaṃ

M sannāgava-

¹¹² ABG^m °taravaddhita-

or °taravattita-

M °taravaddhita-

or °taravattita-

(Same letter @ is used for both

idha and tta.)

¹¹³ ABGG^m M °ccha-

- 605, 27 *Sādhukūḷikan* ti saparahitasādhan' atṭhena ¹¹⁴ sādhu, tesam kīlakam ¹¹⁵ ulārapuññapasavanato, samparāyik' atthāvirodhitam ¹¹⁶ kīlāvihāran ti attho.
- 605, 35 24. *Iminā va niyāmenāti* yena nīhārena mahātale nisinno kañci parihāram akatvā kevalam iminā niyāmena. ¹¹⁷
- 606, 1 *Supinako* ti dussupinako. *Dukūladupattam* ¹¹⁸ nivāsetvā ti dve dukūlavatthāni ¹¹⁹ ekajjham katvā nivāsetvā. Evaṃ hi tāni sokaparavasassāpi ¹²⁰ abhassitvā tiṭṭhanti.
- 606, 10 *Abhisekapīṭhikā* ¹²¹ ti rajjābhiseke abhisekamaṅgalapīṭhikā ¹²² uttamamaṅgalabhāvato.
- 606, 12 *Visaṇṇī* ¹²³ jāto yathā tam Bhagavato guṇavisesāmatapānaraśaṇṇutāya ¹²⁴ avatṭhitapemo ¹²⁵ pothujjanikasaddhāya patiṭṭhitapasādo katūpakāratāya sañjanitacittamaddavo. *Suvaṇṇabimbakavaṇṇan* ¹²⁶ ti suviracita ¹²⁷ apasayanasadisaṃ. ¹²⁸
- 606, 24 Kasmā pan' ettha Pāveyyakā ¹²⁹ pāliyaṃ sabbapacchato gahitā, kiṃ te Kusinārāya āsannatarā pi sabbapacchato * utṭhitā? Āma sabbapacchato * utṭhitā ¹³⁰ ti dassetuṃ
- 607, 11 *Tattha Pāveyyakā* ti ādi vuttam.
- 607, 29 25. *Dhāt' upāsan' atthan* ¹³¹ ti Satthu dhātūnaṃ payirupāsanāya. *Tesam pakkhā ahesum*: Nāyena tesam santakā dhātuyo ti. *Doṇagajjitaṃ nāma avoca* Satthu avatthattāya ¹³² pasamhitam. ¹³² Etad attham eva hi Bhagavā maggaṃ gacchanto: Pacchato āgacchanto Doṇo brāhmaṇo yāva me padavalañjaṃ passati, tāva mā vigacchatū ti adhiṭṭhāya aññatarasmiṃ rukkhamaṇe nisīdi. Doṇo ¹³³ pi

¹¹⁴ AG^m sapahita-; BG sapari-

¹¹⁵ B^mP kīlitaṃ

¹¹⁶ B^mP °dhikam

¹¹⁷ B^mP °men' eva

¹¹⁸ ABGG^mM °duppa-

DA dukūlapattam

¹¹⁹ ABGG^mM dukūlapattāni

¹²⁰ AG^m °parivassāpi

B^mP sokasamappitassāpi

¹²¹ ABGG^m °pīṭhakā

B^mP °sekasiṇcako

M °pitṭhikā

¹²² AGG^mM °pitṭhikā

B^mP °maṅgalasiṇcako

¹²³ ABGG^mMP °ñño

¹²⁴ BG °visesamanapāna-

B^mP omit pāna

¹²⁵ AG^mM °tṭhitamepemo

¹²⁶ AG^m suvaṇṇan

BG suvaṇṇapiṇḍika-

B^mP °bimbisaka-

M °biṇḍika-

¹²⁷ AG^m omit

¹²⁸ AG^m appassayana-

B^m apassena-

P apassana-

¹²⁹ AG^mM Pāthe-

* . . . * BG omit

¹³⁰ BG ucchitā

¹³¹ AG^m °upāyān'-

M °upāyān'-

P dhātvpā-

DA °posan'-

¹³² AG^m vatth-

B^mP °ttayūpasañhitam

¹³³ Cp A II 37

kho brāhmaṇo : Imāni sadevake loke aggapuggalassa padānī-
ti sallakkhento padānusāreṇa Satthu santikaṃ upagacchi,¹³⁴
Satthā pi 'ssa dhammaṃ desesi, tena so Bhagavati nivīṭṭha-
saddho ahoṣi. Etad avoca, kiṃ avacāti āha *Suṇantu . . . pe* 608, 7
. . . *avocāti*.

Kāyena ekasannipātā¹³⁵ vācāya ekavacanā¹³⁶ abhinna-
vacanā¹³⁷ evaṃ *samaggā hoṭha*. Tassa pana idaṃ kāraṇaṃ ti 608, 27
āha *S a m m o d a m ā n ā* ti. Ten' āha *cittenāpi aññamañ-* 608, 28
ñam modamānā hoṭhāti.

*Tesaṃ*¹³⁸ *tato tato*¹³⁹ *samāgalasaṅghānaṃ* ti tato tato attano 608, 35
vasanaṭṭhānato samāgantvā sannipatitabhāvena samāgata-
saṅghānaṃ. Tathā samāpatitasamūhabbhāvena *samāgataga-* 608, 36
nānaṃ.¹⁴⁰ Vacanasampaticchanena *paṭisunivā*.¹⁴¹ 608, 36

*Yakkhagāho*¹⁴² devatāveso. *Khipanakam*¹⁴³ dhātukkho- 610, 26
bhaṃ uppādetvā khipitakarogo.¹⁴⁴ *Ārocanako*¹⁴⁵ āhārassa 610, 26
aruccanarogo.

Sattame divase ti sattavassa-sattamāsato parato sattame 610, 34
divase. *Balānurūpenāti* vibhavabalānurūpena. 611, 1

Pacchā saṅgītikāraṇā ti dutiya-tatiya-saṅgīti-karakaṃ.¹⁴⁶ 611, 5
Dhātūnaṃ antarāyaṃ disvā ti tattha tattha cetiye yathā- 611, 6
patiṭṭhāpitabhāven' eva¹⁴⁷ *ṭhitānaṃ dhātūnaṃ micchādī-*
ṭhikānaṃ vasena antarāyaṃ disvā, mahādhātunidhānena
sammad eva rakkhitānaṃ anāgate Asokena dhammarañña
tato uddharitvā vitthārikabhāve¹⁴⁸ kate sadevakassa lokassa
hitasukh' āvabhāvaṃ ca disvā ti adhippāyo.

*Paricaraanamattam*¹⁴⁹ *evāti* gahetvā paricaritabbadhātu- 611, 15
mattam¹⁵⁰ eva. Rājūnaṃ hatthe *ṭhapetvā*, na cetiyesu. 611, 16
Tathā hi pacchā Asokamahārājā cetiyesu dhātu¹⁵¹ na
labhati.¹⁵²

¹³⁴ AG^m °gañchi

¹³⁵ BG °pātāya

¹³⁶ M °nāya

¹³⁷ AG^m °vācanā

BGM *omit*

¹³⁸ B^mP *omit*

¹³⁹ So all MSS; DA *once only*

¹⁴⁰ ABGG^mM °gatagahanānaṃ

¹⁴¹ B^mP paṭissu-

¹⁴² B^mP °ggāho

¹⁴³ B^m khipitakam

P khipitakam

DA khipana

¹⁴⁴ AG^m khipataka-

BG khipanaka-

¹⁴⁵ AG^mM ārocako

¹⁴⁶ AG^m *omit*

B^mP dutiyaṃ tatiyaṃ-

¹⁴⁷ B^mP tathā-

¹⁴⁸ B^mP vitthārita-

¹⁴⁹ ABGG^mM °caranaka-

DA °mattakam

¹⁵⁰ ABGG^mM °mattakam

¹⁵¹ B^mP dhātūnaṃ

¹⁵² ABGG^mM labbhati

- 611, 30 Purimaṃ¹⁵³ purimaṃ katassa gahaṇayogyam¹⁵⁴ pacchimaṃ pacchimaṃ karento *aṭṭh' aṭṭhaharicandan' ādimaye*¹⁵⁵ *karaṇḍe*¹⁵⁶ *thūpe ca kāresi*.¹⁵⁷ Lohitacandanamay' ādisu pi es' eva nayo.
- 612, 7 *Manikaraṇḍesūti* lohitaṅka-masāragalla-phalikamaye¹⁵⁸
612, 14 *ṭhapetvā* avasesamaṇiviccittakesu¹⁵⁹ karaṇḍesu. *Thūp' ārāme*¹⁶⁰ *cetiyaṃpamānaṃ* ti Devānampiyatissamahārājena kārītacetiyappamānaṃ.
- 612, 26 *Mālā mā milāyanti* ti "Yāva Asoko Dhammarājā bahi cetiyāni karetuṃ ito dhātuyo uddharissati, tāva mālā mā milāyanti" ti . . . pe . . . *adhiṭṭhahitvā. Avinjanarajjuyan*¹⁶¹
612, 32 ti aggalāvinjanarajjuyam.¹⁶² *Kuṇḍikamuddikaṇ*¹⁶³ ti dvāra-vivaraṇ' atthaṃ kuṇḍikaṇ c' eva¹⁶⁴ muddikaṇ ca.
- 613, 5 *Vālasaṅghāyantaṃ* ti kakkhalaṃ¹⁶⁵ paṭibhayadassanaṃ aṇṇamaṇṇapaṭibhaddhagaman' āditāya saṅghaṭitaṃ¹⁶⁶
613, 5 rūpakayantaṃ¹⁶⁷ yojesi. Ten' āha *Kaṭṭharūpakānīti*¹⁶⁸ ādi.
613, 8 *Āṇiyā bandhitvā* ti anekakaṭṭharūpaviccittaṃ¹⁶⁹ taṃ yantaṃ attano dev' ānubhāvena ekāya eva āṇiyā bandhitvā
613, 8 Vissakammo devalokam eva gato. *Samantato* ti ādi pana tasmim dhātunidhāne¹⁷⁰ Ajātasattuno kiccavisesānutthānadassanaṃ.¹⁷¹
- 613, 31 *Asukaṭṭhāne nāma dhātunidhānaṃ* ti rañṇā pucchite "Tasmim sannipāte visesalābhino nāhesun¹⁷²" ti keci. "Attānaṃ nigūhento¹⁷³ tassa buddhatarassa vacanaṃ nissāya vimaṃsento¹⁷⁴ jānissatīti na kathesun" ti apare.
- 614, 9 *Yakkhadāsake* ti upahār' ādividhinā devatāvesanake¹⁷⁵ bhūtādhiggāhake.¹⁷⁶

153 AG^m *omit*
BG^m *purimā*
B^mP *purimapurima*
154 BG °yogaṃ
B^mP *gaṇhana-*
155 ABGG^mM *omit* ādi
156 BG °ṇḍake
157 *So all MSS.*
DA *kārāpesi*
158 P *lohitaṅga-*
159 AG^mM °vicittika
BG °vicittaka
160 B^mP °ārāma
161 B^mP *avinchana-*
162 B^mP *aggalāvinchana-*
163 *So all MSS*; DA °muddiyam
164 BG *eva*

165 B^mP *kukkulaṃ*
166 B^mP °ghāṭita
167 AG^m *rūpaka-*; BGM °yanta
168 BG *kaṭṭhakarūpikānīti*
169 ABGG^mM *anekaṭṭha-*
170 B^m °nidāne
171 AG^m *kiccasesānutthānaṃ-*
or kiccasesānuddhānaṃ-
BGM *kiccasesānutthānaṃ-*
172 AG^m *na hesun*
BG *no hesun*
173 B^mP *nigūhitvā*
174 B^mP °santo
175 M °vesanake
176 B^m *bhūtāviggāhake*
M *bhūtaṃ dhiggā-*
P *bhūtā pi gāhake*

Imaṃ padan ti Evaṃ etaṃ bhūtapubban ti 615, 15, 13
 dutiyasaṅgītikārehi ṭhapitaṃ imaṃ¹⁷⁷ padaṃ. Mahādhā-
 tunidhānam pi tassa atthaṃ katvā *Tatīyasaṅgītikārā pi* 615, 14
ṭhapayimsu.

Mahāparinibbānasuttavaṇṇanāya Lin' atthappakāsanā.

¹⁷⁷ AG^m idaṃ

XVII

Mahāsudassanasuttavaṇṇanā

- 616, 3, 5 1. 4. *Sovaṇṇamayā* ti suvaṇṇamayā. *Ayaṃ pākāro* ti
616, 13 sabbaratanamayo ¹ pākāro. *Tayo* ² ti anto ca tayo, bahi ³
ca ⁴ tayo ⁵ ti tayo tayo.
- 616, 15 5. *Esikatthambho* ⁴ indakhīlo nagarasobhano alaṅkārat-
thambho. Aṅgiyati nāyati ⁵ puthulabhāvo etenāti aṅgaṃ,
616, 15 parikkhepo. Tiporisa-aṅgaṃ ⁶ etissā ti *Tiporis' aṅgā*.
616, 17 Ten' āha *tenāti* ādi. Tena pañcahatthappamāṇena tipo-
risena.
- 616, 23 6. *Paṇṇaphalesu* ⁷ pīti sabbaratanamayānaṃ tālānaṃ
616, 24 paṇṇaphalesu ⁸ pi. *Es' eva nayo* ti "Paṇṇesu ⁹ ekaṃ pat-
takaṃ ¹⁰ sovaṇṇamayāṃ, ekaṃ ¹¹ rūpimayaṃ. ¹² Phalesu pi
eko lekhābhāgo ¹³ sovaṇṇamayo, eko rūpimayo ¹² " ti
616, 25 ādiko ayam attho atidiṭṭho. *Pākār' antare* ti dvinnam
616, 26 dvinnam pākārānaṃ antare. *Ek' ekā hutvā ṭhitā* tālapanāti.
616, 26 *Cheko* ti paṭu suvisado, ¹⁴ so c' assa paṭubhāvo manoharo ¹⁵
616, 26, 27, 28 ti āha *sundaro* ti. *Raṇjetun* ti rāgaṃ uppādetuṃ. *Khamat'*
616, 28 *evāti* rocat' eva. *Na* ¹⁶ *nibbhacchetīti* ¹⁷ na ¹⁶ tajjeti, sota-
sukhabhāvato piyāyitabbo ca ¹⁸ hoti. Kumbhathūna-dad-
darik' ādi *ekatalaṃ* ¹⁹ *turiyaṃ*. *Ubhayatalaṃ* pākāṭaṃ eva.
617, 4, 5 *Sabbato pariyaṇaddhaṃ* ²⁰ caturassa-ammaṇakaṃ, paṇav'
617, 5 ādi ²¹ ca. *Vams' ādīti ādi-saddena* saṅkha-siṅg' ādi ²²
617, 6 saṅgaṇhanti. ²³ *Sumucchilassāti* suṭṭhu pariyaṭṭassa. ²⁴
617, 7 *Pamāṇe* ti nātidaḥḥa-nātisithilatāsāṅkhāte majjhime muc-
617, 8

¹ AG^m add so

² B^m twice

³ AG^m bahuvacanayo

⁴ ABGG^mM esikā-

⁵ AG^m ndāyati due to graphic corruption.

⁶ B^mP tiporisaṃ-

⁷ DA pattaphalesu

⁸ BG °phale

⁹ BG omit

¹⁰ ABGG^mM pavatta-

¹¹ A eva

M evaṃ

¹² B^mP rūpiyamayaṃ

¹³ ABGG^mM lekhaṃ-

¹⁴ ABGG^mM °saṭo

¹⁵ B^mP manosāro

¹⁶ ABGG^mM omit

¹⁷ B^m nibbhacchetīti

¹⁸ ABGG^mM ava

¹⁹ AG^m °tāla; BGM °tala

²⁰ P °nandhaṃ

²¹ AG^m pamaṇavādi

²² B^mP saṅkh' ādikam

²³ B^mP °ganhāti

²⁴ ABGG^mM °yantassa

chaṇappamāṇe. ²⁵ *Haṭṭhaṃ vā pādaṃ vā cāletvā* ²⁵ ti haṭṭha- 617, 13
layapādalaye sajjetvā. *Naccantā* ti sākhaṇaccaṃ naccantā. 617, 13

7. Uposathaṃ vuccati aṭṭh' aṅgasamannāgataṃ sab-
badivasesu ²⁶ gahaṭṭhehi rakkhitaḥṣaṣaṃ, samādāna-
vasena taṃ etassa ²⁷ atthīti uposathiko, tassa *u p o s a -* 617, 15
t h i k a s s a. Ten' āha *samādinna-uposath' aṅgassāti*. 617, 15

Tadā ti tasmim kāle. Kasmim ²⁸ pana kāle ti? Yasmim 617, 18
kāle cakkavattibhāvasaṃvattaniya-dānasīl' ādi-puññasam-
bhārasamudāgamasampanno pūritacakkavattivatto ²⁹ kāla-
dīpa-desa-visesapaccājātiyā ³⁰ c' eva kula-rūpa-bhog' ādhi-
pateyy' ādiguṇavisesasampattiyā ca tad anurūpe attabhāve
ṭhito hoti, tasmim kāle. Tādise hi kāle cakkavattibhāvī-
purisaviseso ³¹ yathāvuttaguṇasamannāgato rājā khattiyo
muddhāvasitto visuddhasīlo anuposathaṃ satasahassavis-
sajjan' ādinā sammāpaṭipattiṃ paṭipajjati, na yadā cak-
karatanaṃ uppajjati, tadā eva. Ime ³² ca ³² visesā sabbacak-
kavattinaṃ sādharmaṇavasena vuttā. Ten' āha *pāto va . . .* 617, 19-
pe . . . dhammatā ti. Bodhisattānaṃ pana cakkavattibhāv' 617, -24
āvahaguṇā pi cakkavattiguṇā pi sātisayā va honti. *Vuttaḥ-* 617, 24
pakārapuññakammāpaccayan ti cakkavattibhāv' āvaha-dāna-
dama-saṃyam' ādipuññakammahetukaṃ. *Nilamaṇisaṅghā-* 617, 25
tasadisaṇ ³³ ti indanīlamaṇisaṇcayasamānaṃ.

Dibb' ānubhāvayuttattā ti dassaneyyatā, manuññaghosatā, 617, 29
ākāsagāmitā, obhāsavissajjanā, appaṭighātātā, rañño icchit'
atthanipphattikāraṇatā ti evam ādīhi dibbasadisehi ānubhā-
vehi samannāgatattā, etena dibbaṃ viyāti *d i b b a n* ti 617, 29
dasseti. Na hi taṃ devalokapariyāpannaṃ. Sahassaṃ
arā ³⁴ etassāti vā *s a h a s s ā r a m*. *Sabbehi ākārehi* 617, 30, 31
sabbehi sundarehi paripuṇṇāvayave lakkhaṇasampanne
cakke icchitabbhehi ākārehi. *P a r i p ū r a n* ti paripuṇ- 617, 32
ṇaṃ, sā c' assa ³⁵ pāripūri ³⁶ idān' eva vitthārīyati.³⁷

³⁸ *Panāṭīti* chiddaṃ. *Suddha-siniddha-danta-pantiyā* ³⁹ 617,35; 618,1

²⁵⁻²⁵ ABGG^mM haṭṭhavāra-
padavāre gahetvā

²⁶ BGM pabba-

²⁷ B^mP tassa

²⁸ ABGG^mM tasmim

²⁹ BG °vattivitto

³⁰ BG °pacchā-

³¹ ABGG^mM °bhāva-

³² BGM meva

³³ B^mP °saṅghāta-

³⁴ A atha; BG araṃ; G^mM ata

³⁵ B^mP c' assā

³⁶ ABGG^mM pari-; B^mP °pūrim

³⁷ B^mP vitthāressati

³⁸ ABGG^mM *add sā*

³⁹ AG^m daniddhani *for* siniddha

BG suddaniddhaṇḍadanta-

M suddaniddhadanta-

- 617, 35 nibbivarāyāti adhippāyo. Tassā pana panāliyā samantato passassa ⁴⁰ rajatamayattā ⁴¹ sā ⁴² *rajatamayā* vuttā. Yasmā c' assa cakkassa rathacakkassa viya antobhāvo nāma n' atthi, tasmā vuttam ubhosu *pi bāhir' antesūti*. *Kataparikkhepā hoti panāli* ti yojanā. *Nābhipanāliparikkhepapaṭṭesūti* ⁴³ nābhiparikkhepapaṭṭe ⁴⁴ c' eva nābhiyā panāliparikkhepapaṭṭe ⁴⁴ ca. *Tesan* ti arānaṃ. *Ghaṭakā* nāma alaṅkārabhūtā khuddakaghaṭā. ⁴⁵ Tathā *manikā* ⁴⁶ nāma mutt' āvalikā. *Paricchedalekhā* tassa tassa paricchedadassanavasena ṭhitā paricchinnā lekhā. *Ādi*-saddena dāhikā-phalikā-mālākamm' ādi ⁴⁷ saṅgaṇhāti. ⁴⁸ *Suvibhattān' evāti* aññamaññaṃ asaṅkiṇṇattā suṭṭhu vibhattāni. ⁴⁹
- 618, 12 *Surattāti* ādisu surattagahaṇena mahānāmavaṇṇataṃ
- 618, 12 paṭikkhipati, *suddhagahaṇena* saṅkiliṭṭhataṃ, *siniddhagahaṇena* lūkhatam. Kāmaṃ tassa cakkaranatassa nemi-
maṇḍalam asandhikam eva nibbattam, sabbatthakam eva
pana kevalam pavāḷavaṇṇena ca sobhatīti pakaticakkassa
sandhiyuttatṭhāne suratta-suvaṇṇapaṭṭ' ādimayāhi ⁵⁰ vaṭ-
ṭaparicchedalekhāhi paññāyamānāhi sasandhikā viya dis-
satīti ⁵¹ āha *sandhisu paṇ' assā* ti ādi.
- 618, 13 *Nemimaṇḍalapitṭhiyan* ti nemimaṇḍalassa piṭṭhipadese.
- 618, 16 Ākāsacārībhāvato ⁵² hi 'ssa tattha vātagāhī pavāḷadaṇḍo
hoti. *Dasannaṃ dasannaṃ arānaṃ* ⁵³ antare ti dasannaṃ
dasannaṃ arānaṃ antare samīpe padese. ⁵⁴ *Chiddamaṇḍala-*
khacito ⁵⁵ ti maṇḍalasaṇṭhānacchiddavicitto. *Sukusalasa-*
mannāhatassāti ⁵⁶ suṭṭhu kusalena sippinā ⁵⁷ pahatassa, ⁵⁸
vāditassāti attho. *Vaggūti* manoramo. *Rajanīyo* ti suṇan-
tānaṃ ⁵⁹ rāg' uppādako. *Kamanīyo* ti kanto. *Samosarita-*
kusumadāmāti olambitasugandhakusumadāmā. ⁶⁰ *Nemipa-*

⁴⁰ ABGG^mMP phass-

⁴¹ AG^m *omit*

⁴² AG^m *omit*; B^mP sāra

⁴³ AG^m nābhipanāli *only*

BGM °paṭṭhe-

⁴⁴ ABGG^mM °paṭṭhe

⁴⁵ B^mP khuddakapūṇṇaghaṭā

⁴⁶ BG maṇi

⁴⁷ AG^m °phalakā-

B^m mālākamm' ādim *only*

P gahitā phalakā mālākamm' ādim

⁴⁸ BG °gaṇhati

⁴⁹ ABGG^mMP vibhattā

⁵⁰ ABGG^mM °paṭṭh-

⁵¹ AG^m dissantīti

⁵² BG ācārābhāvato

⁵³ BG āra *throughout*

⁵⁴ ABGG^mM dese

⁵⁵ ABGG^mM °maṇḍalikacitto

P chinna-

⁵⁶ ABGG^mM °samannāgatassāti

⁵⁷ AG^mM sippinda

BG sippita

⁵⁸ ABGG^mM pabhavassa

⁵⁹ A susunantā

BGG^mM sunantā

⁶⁰ ABGG^mM *omit* kusuma

rikkhepassāti nemipariyantaparikkhepassa. Nābhipanāliyā
dvinnam passānam vasena dvinnam pi nābhipanālinan ⁶¹ 618, 25
ti vuttam. Ekā eva hi sā panāli. Yehīti yehi dvīhi sīhamu- 618, 26
khehi. ⁶² Puna yehīti yehi muttākalāpehi. ⁶³ 618, 29

Odhāpayamānan ⁶⁴ ti sotum avahitāni kurumānam. ⁶⁵ 619, 5

Cando purato cakkaratanaṃ pacchā ti evaṃ *pubbāpari-* 619, 15
yena pubbāparabhāvena.

Antepurassāti Anurādhapure rañño antepurassa. ⁶⁶ *Uttara-* 620, 2
sīhapañjarasadi ti tadā rañño pāsāde tādisassa uttaradisāya
sīhapañjarassa labbhamānattā vuttam. *Sukhena sakkā* ti 620, 3
kiñci ⁶⁷ anāruhitvā, sarīraṇ ca anullaṅghetvā ⁶⁸ yathā-
ṭhiten' eva hatthena pupphamuṭṭhiyo khipitvā *sukhena* 620, 3
sakkā hoti ⁶⁹ *pūjetum*. *Nānāviraḡa-ratanappabhāsamujjalan* 620, 5
ti nānāvidha-vicittavaṇṇa-ratan' obhāsapabhassaram.

8. *Ākāsaṃ abbhuggantvā pavatte* ti āgantvā ṭhitaṭṭhānato 620, 16
upari ākāsaṃ ubbhuggantvā pavatte. *Rāj' āyuttā* ⁷⁰ ti 620, 33
rañño kicce āyuttakapurisā.

Sinerum vāmapassena ⁷¹ katvā tassa dūrataram ⁷² gac-
chanto vāmapassena *sinerum pahāyāti* vuttam. *Vinib-* 621, 21, 23
bedhenāti tiriyaṃ vinivijjhanavasena. *Sannivesakkhamo* ⁷³ 621, 24
khandhāvārasannivesayoggo. ⁷⁴ *Sulabh' āhārūpakaraṇo* ⁷⁵ 621, 24
sukhen' eva laddhabba-dhañña-gorasa-dāru-tiṇ' ādi bhojana-
sādhano.

9. *Paracakkan* ti parassa rañño senā, āṇā vā. 621, 34

Āgamananandano āgamanena ⁷⁶ nandijanano. Gamanena 622, 13
socatīti *gamanasocano*. 622, 13

Upakappethāti uparūpari kappetha, saṃvidahatha ⁷⁷ upa- 622, 16
nethāti attho. *Upaparikkhitvā* ti hetuto pi sabhāvato pi 622, 18
phalato pi diṭṭhadhammika ⁷⁸ samparāyik' ādi-ādīnavato

⁶¹ BG °panāliyan

⁶² B^mP omīti siha

⁶³ BGG^mP mutta-

⁶⁴ AG^m odā-; BG °mānāhan

⁶⁵ AG^m °māni

⁶⁶ So all MSS.

For antepurassa viya?

⁶⁷ ABGG^mM kañci

⁶⁸ B^mP °ghitvā

⁶⁹ ABGG^mMP honti

⁷⁰ AG^m rājam yuttā
BGM rājayuttā; DA rājayuttā

⁷¹ ABGG^mM °passe

⁷² B^mP dhura-

⁷³ AG^m santisakkhamo

BG °vesanakkhamo

⁷⁴ B^mP °yogyo

⁷⁵ BG °āhārūpa-

⁷⁶ AG^m āgamane; BG omīti

⁷⁷ ABGG^mM saṃvida

⁷⁸ AG^m diṭṭhidhammi

BG °dhamma

M °dhammi

- 622, 27 pi vīmaṃsitvā. Vibhāventi paññāya atthaṃ vibhūtaṃ karontīti *vibhāvino*, paññāvanto. *Anuyuttā* ⁷⁹ ti anuvattakā, anuvattakabhāven' eva pana rañño ca mahānubhāvatāya ⁸⁰ jigucchanavasena ⁸¹ pāpato anoramantā pi ekacce ottappavasena oramantīti veditabbaṃ.
- 622, 33, 34 10. *Ogacchamānan* ti osīdantaṃ. *Yojanamattan* ti vitthārato yojanamattaṃ padesaṃ. Gambhīrabhāvena pana yathā bhūmi dissati, evaṃ ogacchati. Ten' āha *mahāsamudatalan* ti ādi. *Ante cakkaratanaṃ* udakena senāya anajjhottharaṃ' atthaṃ. Puratthimo mahāsamuddo ⁸² pariyaṇto etassāti puratthimamahāsamuddapariyaṇto, taṃ *puratthimamahāsamuddapariyaṇtaṃ*, puratthimamahāsamuddaṃ pariyaṇtaṃ katvā ti attho.
- 623, 2 11. *Cātur-antāyāti* catusamudd' antāya, puratthimadi-
- 623, 35 sādī-catukoṭṭhās' antāya vā. *Sobhayamānaṃ viyāti viya-* saddo nipātamattaṃ. Attano acchariyaguṇehi sobhentaṃ ⁸³ eva hi taṃ tiṭṭhati. Pāliyaṃ pi u p a s o b h a y a m ā - n a n tveva ⁸⁴ vuttaṃ.
- 624, 9 12. *Haricandan'* ādīhīti ādi-saddena catujātiyagandh'
- 624, 14 ādiṃ saṅgaṇhāti. ⁸⁵ *Āgamaṇaṃ cintethāti vadanti* cakkavattivattassa ⁸⁶ pūritatāya paricitattā. ⁸⁷ Kālatilak' ādīnaṃ abhāvena *visuddhasetasarīro*. *Sattapatiṭṭho* ti bhūmiphusana-
- 624, 19 pādehi cāti sattahi avayavehi patiṭṭhitattā sattapatiṭṭho. *Sabbakaniṭṭho* ti sabbehi chaddantakulahatthīhi hīno. *Uposathakulā sabbajetṭho* ti uposathakulato āgacchanta
- 624, 23 tattha sabbappadhāno āgacchatīti yojanā. *Vuttanayenāti*
- 624, 24 mahādānaṃ datvā ti ādinā vuttena nayena. Cakkavattīnaṃ,
- 624, 28 cakkavattiputtānaṃ ca cakkavattiṃ uddissa *cintayantā-*
- 624, 30 *naṃ āgacchati*. *Apanetvā* ti attano ānubhāvena apanetvā. Gandham eva hi tassa apare hatthī na sahanti.
- 625, 1 *Gharadhenuvacchako* ⁸⁹ viya ghare paricitadhenuyā tatth'

⁷⁹ B^m °yanta⁸⁰ B^m °bhāvena; P °bhāvetā⁸¹ ABGG^mM digu-⁸² ABGG^mMP samuddo for mahāsamuddo⁸³ B^mP sobhan-⁸⁴ AG^m to va; BG t' eva⁸⁵ ABGG^mMP °gaṇhati⁸⁶ AG^m °vattivaṇṇassa

BGM °vatti-

⁸⁷ ABGG^mM parividitattā⁸⁸ B^mP add ca⁸⁹ BG °vacchakā

eva vijāta-saṃvaddhavacchako ⁹⁰ viya. *Sakalapāṭhavin* ⁹¹ ti 625, 11
sakalaṃ ⁹² Jambudīpasaññitaṃ ⁹² paṭhaviṃ.

13. *Sindhavakulato* ti Sindhav' ass' ājāṇiyakulato. ⁹³ 625, 21

14. *Sakaṭanābhisaṃpariṇāhan* ti pariṇāhato mahāsaka- 625, 33
ṭassa nābhiyā saṃappamāṇaṃ. *Ubhosu antesūti* heṭṭhā 625, 33
upari cāti dvīsu antesu. *Kaṇṇikapariyantato* ti dvinnam 625, 34
kaṇṇanapadumāṇaṃ kaṇṇikāya ⁹⁴ pariyantato. ⁹⁴ *Muttā-* 626, 2
jālake ṭhapetvā ti suvisuddhe muttāmāye jālake paṭiṭṭhā-
petvā. ⁹⁵ *Aruṇ' uggamanavelāya* ⁹⁶ viyāti aruṇ' uggamana- 626, 5
sīsena suriya-udayakkhaṇaṃ ⁹⁷ upalakkheti.

15. *Itthiratanam pātubhavaṭṭi* ⁹⁸ vatvā kuto ⁹⁹ tassa ⁹⁹ 626, 11
pātubhāvo ti dassetuṃ *Maddarājakulato vā* ¹⁰⁰ ti ādi vuttaṃ. 626, 12
Maddaraṭṭham kira Jambudīpe abhirūpāṇaṃ itthīnaṃ
uppattiṭṭhānaṃ. Tathā hi Sañjayamahārājassa ¹⁰¹ devī,
Vessantaramahārājassa devī, Bhaddakāpilāṇīti evam ādi
itthiratanam Maddaraṭṭhe eva uppannaṃ. *Puññ' ānubhā-* 626, 13
venāti cakkavattirañño puññatejena. *Sanṭhānapāripūriyā* ti 626, 16
hatthapād' ādisarīrāvayavānaṃ saṇṭhitatāya. ¹⁰² Avaya-
vapāripūriyā hi samudāyapāripūrisiddhi. *Rūpan* ti sarīraṃ 626, 17

“Rūpan ¹⁰³ tveva ¹⁰³ saṅkhaṃ gacchatī” ti (a)

ādisu viya. *Dassanīyā* ¹⁰⁴ ti surūpabhāvena passita- 626, 19
bayuttā. ¹⁰⁵ Ten' āha *Dissamānā vāti* ādi. *Somanassavasena* 626, 17, 19
cittam pasādeti yoniso cintentānaṃ kammaphalasaddhā-
vasena. ¹⁰⁶ *Pasād' āvahattā* ti kāraṇavacanena yathā pāsā- 626, 20
dikatāya vaṇṇapokkharatāsiddhi ¹⁰⁷ vuttā; ¹⁰⁸ evaṃ das-
saṇīyatāya pāsādikatāsiddhi, abhirūpatāya ca dassaṇī-
yatāsiddhi vattabbā ti nayaṃ dasseti. Paṭilomato vā

(a) M I 190

⁹⁰ AG^m jāta-
BG °saṃvaddha-
⁹¹ BG sakalaṃ-
⁹² B^mP sakala Jambudīpasaññita
⁹³ BG °assajāṭṭiya-
⁹⁴ ABGG^mM kaṇṇikāpariyantito
⁹⁵ AG^mM °ṭṭha-
⁹⁶ AG^m omī; BGMP °velāyan ti
⁹⁷ B^m sūriya-
⁹⁸ ABGG^mM °bhavantīti
⁹⁹ B^mP kut' assā

¹⁰⁰ B^mP omī
¹⁰¹ B^m siṅcaya-; P siṅjaya-
¹⁰² B^mP °saṇṭhitāya
¹⁰³ BG rūpanettheva
¹⁰⁴ AG^m dassanāyā
BG °nītiyā
¹⁰⁵ A passiddhayuttā
BGG^mM passiyuttā
¹⁰⁶ B^mP °saddhāya vasena
¹⁰⁷ ABGG^mM °tāya siddhi
¹⁰⁸ G adds yeva

- vaṇṇapokkharatāya pāsādikatāsiddhi, pāsādikatāya das-
sanīyatāsiddhi, dassanīyatāya abhirūpatāsiddhi yojetabbā.
Evaṃ sarīrasampattivaseṇa abhirūpatādiḥe dassetvā idāni
6, 22 sarīradosābhāvavasena¹⁰⁹ pi te dassetuṃ *Abhirūpā*¹¹⁰ vā ti
ādi vuttaṃ. Tattha yathā pamāṇayuttā, evaṃ¹¹¹ āroha-
pariṇāhayogato¹¹² ca pāsādikā nātidīghatādayo,¹¹³ evaṃ¹¹⁴
6, 25 manussānaṃ dibbarūpatā¹¹⁵ *a p p a t t ā d i b b a v a ṇ -*
626, 29 *ṇ a ṇ*¹¹⁶ ti vuttaṃ. *Ārohasampatti* vuttā ubbedhena pāsā-
626, 29 dikabhāvato. *Pariṇāhasampatti* vuttā kisathūladosaābhā-
626, 30, 31 vato. *Vaṇṇasampatti* vuttā vivaṇṇatābhāvato.¹¹⁷ *Kāya-*
vipattiya ti sarīradosassa.
626, 34 *Satavāravihatassāti*¹¹⁸ sattakkhattuṃ vihatassa, satavā-
ravihatassāti¹¹⁸ ca idaṃ kappāsapicuvaseṇa vuttaṃ, tūla-
picuno pana vihananaṃ¹¹⁹ eva n' atthi. Kuṅkuma-tagara-
627, 1 turukkha-yavanapupphāni *catujjāti*. Tamāla-tagara-turuk-
kha-yavanapupphāniṭi apare.
627, 7 *Aggidaḍḍhā viyāti* āsanagatena agginā daḍḍhā viya.
627, 8 *Paṭhamam evāti* rājānaṃ disvā pi kicc' antarapasutā
ahutvā kicc' antarato paṭhamam eva, dassanasamakālam
evāti attho. Rañño nisajjāya¹²⁰ pacchā nipātaṇaṃ¹²¹
627, 10 nisīdanaṃ silaṃ etissā¹²² ti *p a c c h ā n i p ā t i ṇ i*.
Taṃ taṃ attanā rañño kātabbakiccaṃ: Kiṃ karomīti
627, 11 pucchitabbatāya¹²³ *kiṃ karaṇaṃ*¹²⁴ *paṭisāvetīti K i ṇ k ā r a -*
p a ṭ i s ā v i ṇ i.
Mātugāmo nāma yebhuyyena saṭṭhajātiko,¹²⁵ itthiratanas-
627, (14?) sa¹²⁶ pan'etaṃ¹²⁷ n'atthīti dassetuṃ *Svāssā*¹²⁸ ti ādi vuttaṃ.
627, 18, 21 *Guṇā* ti rūpaguṇā c' eva ācāraguṇā ca. *Purimakamm' ānu-*
*bhāvenāti*¹²⁹ tassa¹³⁰ purimakamm' ānubhāvena itthirata-

109 B^mP sarīre-110 AG^m °rūpa111 ABGG^mM eva112 ABGG^mM °nāhakaṇhagocaratā113 AG^m naṃ ati-

BGM na ati-

114 ABGG^mM eva115 B^mP *add* sampatti116 ABGG^mM dibba-117 AG^m vivaṇṇābhā-118 ABGG^mMP *omī* vāraDA satavārā- *with* v.l. satavi-

hatassa

119 A vihatattam

G^m vihatattam120 ABGG^mM nissa-121 ABGG^mM nipata-122 AG^m tassā; BGM etassā

123 BGM °tabbāya

124 AG^mM kāraṇaṃ

BG kāraṇā

DA kāraṇa

125 AG^mM saṭṭha-

B haṭṭha-

126 ABGG^mM °ratanasamsa127 B^mP pana taṃ128 *So all MSS.*

For DA Idāni tassā 'yaṃ ?

129 AG^m *omī*130 AG^m *omī*; B^mP katassa

nassa tabbhāvasaṃvattaniyassa purimakammasa ānubhā-
vena. Cakkavattino pi parivārasaṃpattisaṃvattaniyaṃ¹³¹
puññakammaṃ tādissa phalavisesassa upanissayo hoti
yeva. Ten' āha cakkavattino puññaṃ upanissāyāti. Etena^{627, 20}
sesesu pi saviññākaratanesu attano kammavasena nibbat-
tesu pi tesam tesam visesānaṃ tad¹³² upanissayatā¹³²
vibhāvitā evāti daṭṭhabbā. Pubbe ekadesavasena labbha-
mānā pāripūri rañño cakkavattibhāvūpagamanato paṭṭhāya
sabb' ākāraparipūrā¹³³ jātā.

16. Pakatiyā vāti sabhāven' eva cakkaratanapātubhāvato^{627, 27}
pubbe pi. Yādisaṃ rañño cakkavattissa puññabalaṃ
nissāya yathāvuttā cakkaratan' ānubhāvanibbattā,¹³⁴ tādi-
sam eva¹³⁵ tassa¹³⁵ puññabalaṃ nissāya gahapatiratanassa
kammavipākajaṃ dibbacakkhuṃ¹³⁶ nibbattatīti¹³⁷ āha
Cakkaratan' ānubhāvasahitaṃ¹³⁸ ti. Kāraṇassa hi ekasanta-^{627, 29}
tipatitātāya,¹³⁹ phalassa ca samānakālikatāya tathāvaca-
naṃ.

17. Ayaṃ dhammo, ayaṃ¹⁴⁰ adhammo¹⁴¹ ti ādinā
kammasakatāvabodhanasaṅkhātassa paṇḍitabhāvassa¹⁴²
atthitāya paṇḍito. Bāhusaccabyattiyā byatto. Sabhāvasid-^{628, 4}
dhāya medhāsaṅkhātāya¹⁴³ pakatipaññāya atthitāya me-^{628, 4}
dhāvī. Attano¹⁴⁴ yāthāvabuddham¹⁴⁵ atthaṃ paresaṃ vi-
bhāvetuṃ pakāsetuṃ samatthātāya vibhāvī. Vavatthapetun^{628, 4, 7}
ti nicchitūṃ.¹⁴⁶

20. Vipaccanaṃ¹⁴⁷ vipāko, vipāko eva vepāko yathā
vikatam¹⁴⁸ eva vekatan¹⁴⁸ ti. Samaṃ¹⁴⁹ nātisīta-nāc-
cuṇhatāya¹⁴⁹ avisamaṃ bhuttassa vepāko etissā atthīti
samavepākinī, tāya s a m a v e p ā k i n i y ā.^{628, 13}

22. Janarāsinaṃ karetvā tena janarāsinaṃ khaṇitvā na^{628, 19, 20}
māpesi. Kiñ carahīti āha rañño paṇāti ādi. Tattha kāraṇam^{628, 20}
parato āgamissati. Ekāya vedikāya parikkhittā pokkhara-^{628, 22, 23}

¹³¹ B^mP °niya

¹³² ABGG^mM tadanūpani-

¹³³ AM °pāripūri

BGG^m °paripūri

¹³⁴ B^m °nibbatti; P °nippatti

¹³⁵ B^mP etassa

¹³⁶ ABGG^mM °cakkhu

¹³⁷ B^mP °ttetiti

¹³⁸ ABGG^mM °bhāvahitaṃ

¹³⁹ ABGG^mM °patitāya

¹⁴⁰ ABGG^m omit

¹⁴¹ ABGG^m omit; MP dhammo

¹⁴² AG^m paṇḍitassabhāvassa

¹⁴³ AG^m medhā; BGM medhāya

¹⁴⁴ AG^m ttānā; BGM attanā

¹⁴⁵ AG^m yacabuddham

BGM yāhācabuddham

¹⁴⁶ BGM nicchinitūṃ

¹⁴⁷ ABGG^mM vipaca-

¹⁴⁸⁻¹⁴⁹ AG^m vitakkam eva

katameva katan

¹⁴⁹ BG samaṇā nisinnāccuṇhanāya

- 628, 23 ṇiyo. *Pariveṇaṇaparichedapariyante* ti ettha pariveṇaṇaṃ nāma samantato vivaṭ' aṅganabhūtaṃ pokkharaniyā tīraṃ, tassa paricchedabhūte pariyaṇte *ekāya* vedikāya parikkhattā pokkharaniyo.
- 628, 23
- 628, 25 23. *Et a d*¹⁵⁰ *a h o s i* ti etaṃ y a n n ū n ā h a m
- 628, 29 i m ā s u p o k k h a r a ṇ i s ū t i ādikaṃ ahoṣiti. *Sabb-*
- 628, 31 *otukan*¹⁵¹ ti sabbesu¹⁵² utūsu pupphanakaṃ. *Nānāvanna-*
uppalabij' ādinīti rattanil' ādi-nānāvannaṇapuppha¹⁵³ pup-
- 628, 35 phanaka-uppalabij' ādini. *Jalaja-thalaja-mālan*¹⁵⁴ ti jalaja-
- 629, 8 thalajapupphamālaṃ.¹⁵⁴ *Paricāravasenāti* taṅkhaṇikapari-
- cāravasena, idaṇ ca paṭhamam paṭṭhapitaniyāmena¹⁵⁵
- vuttaṃ, pacchā pana yānasayan' ādini¹⁵⁶ viya¹⁵⁷ itthiyo pi
- 629, 20 atthikānaṃ pariccattā eva. Ten' āha *Itthihi pīti* ādi.
- 629, 9, 10 *Pariccāgavasena*ti nirapekkhapariccāgavasena. Dīyatīti *dā-*
naṃ, deyyavattthū.¹⁵⁸ Taṃ aggiyati nissajjiyati etthāti
- 629, 12, 16 *dān' aggaṃ*, parivesanaṭṭhānaṃ. *Tādisāni atthīti* yādisāni
- rañño dān' agge khomasukhum' ādini vatthāni nivattthāni,¹⁵⁹
- 629, 16 tādisāni yesaṃ attano santakāni santi. *Ohāyāti* pahāya,
- 629, 18 tatth' eva ṭhapetvā. Attho¹⁶⁰ atthi yesaṃ te ti *atthikā*.
- 629, 18 Evaṃ *anattikā*¹⁶¹ pi daṭṭhabbā.
- 630, 1 24. *Kalahasaddo pīti pi*-saddena dānādhippāyena gehato
- nīhataṃ puna gehaṃ pavesetuṃ na yuttan ti imaṃ atthaṃ
- samuccinoti.¹⁶² Ten' āha Na k h o e t a m a m h ā k a m
- p a t i r ū p a n t i ādi.¹⁶³
- 630, 14, 15 28. *Unhīsamattthake*¹⁶⁴ ti sikhāpariyantamatthake. *Paric-*
chedamatthake ti pāsād' aṅganaparichedassa matthake.
- 630, 17 30. *Haratīti* ativiya pabhassarabhāvena cakkhūni¹⁶⁵ paṭi-
- pahanantaṃ¹⁶⁶ duddikkhatāya¹⁶⁷ diṭṭhiyo harati, apanen-

¹⁵⁰ ABGG^mM etaṃ

P evaṃ

¹⁵¹ AG^m sabbesatan

BG saddhāsan

M saddhānan

¹⁵² BGM sasabbesu¹⁵³ B^mP °vannaṇapupphena¹⁵⁴ ABGG^mMP *omit* thalaja¹⁵⁵ B^mP °niyāmen' eva¹⁵⁶ BG yānassa yān' ādini¹⁵⁷ ABGG^mM *omit*¹⁵⁸ ABG^m desavatthūṃ

G deya-

¹⁵⁹ ABGG^mM *omit*¹⁶⁰ ABGG^mM *omit*¹⁶¹ ABGG^mM n' atthikā¹⁶² B^mP samucceti

G samuṭṭhinoti

¹⁶³ AG^m *add* vayanayassāti

adhiṭṭhānassa

BGM *add* cayanassāti

adhiṭṭhānassa

P *adds* pasannassāti

adhiṭṭhānassa

¹⁶⁴ ABGG^mM °kenā¹⁶⁵ ABGG^mM cakkhu na¹⁶⁶ A °pabhanantaṃ

BG °pahantaṃ

B^mP paṭiharantaṃ¹⁶⁷ ABGG^mM dunikkhatāya

taṃ viya hoti. Taṃ pana haraṇaṃ tesam parippbanda-
nenāti āha *phandāpetīti*.

630, 17

Paṭhamabhāṇavāraṇṇanā ¹⁶⁸ niṭṭhitā. ¹⁶⁸

2. 1. *Mahatiyā iddhiyā* ti mahantena icchit' atthasamij- 630, 29
jhanena. *Tesaṃ yeva icchit' icchit' atthānaṃ. Anubhavi-* 630, 30, 31
tabbānaṃ ¹ ti iminā ānubhāva-saddassa kammaśādhanaṃ
dasseti. Pubbe sampannaṃ katvā deyyadhammapariccā-
gassa ² katabhāvaṃ dassento *sampattipariccāgassāti* āha. 630, 33
Attānaṃ dameti etenāti *damo. Assāti* Mahāsudassana- 630, 34; 631, 2
rañño.

2. *Eko thero* ti appaṇṇāto nāmagottato aññataro puthuj- 631, 4
jano thero. *Theraṃ disvā* ti aññatarasmiṃ rukkhamaṇe 631, 6
nisinnaṃ disvā. *Kaṭṭh' attharaṇaṃ* ³ ti kaṭṭhamayaṃ attha- 631, 12
raṇaṃ, ³ dāruphalakaṃ ti attho.

Paribhogabhājanan ti pāṇiya-paribhojanīy' ādi-paribho- 632, 2
gayogyaṃ ⁴ bhājanaṃ. *Āraṇṇakāṇaṃ* ⁵ ti sūcivijjhanaka- 632, 2
kaṇṭhakaṃ. ⁶ *Pipphalakaṃ* ⁷ ti khuddakasatthakaṃ. ⁸ *Uda-* 632, 2, 3
katumban ⁹ ti kuṇḍikaṃ.

Kūṭāgāradvāre yeva nivattesi ti kūṭāgāraṃ pavittakālato 632, 19
paṭṭhāya ¹⁰ tesam micchāvitakkānaṃ pavattiyā okāsaṃ
nādāsi.

3. *Kasiṇaṃ eva paññāyati* mahāpurisassa tattha tattha 632, 25
katādhikārattā, tesaṃ ca padesaṇaṃ suparikammakata-
kasiṇasādisattā.

4. *Cattāri jhānānīti* cattāri kasiṇajjhānāni. Kasiṇajjhān' 632, 27
appamaññānaṃ ¹¹ yeva ¹² vacanaṃ ¹³ tāsāṃ ¹⁴ tadā ¹⁵ ādara-
gāravavasena ¹⁶ nibbattitattā. Mahābodhisattānaṃ hi arū-

¹⁶⁸ ABGG^mM omit

¹ BG °tabban

² AG^m °dhammaṃ-
BGM deyyadhammaṃ-

³ ABGG^mM attharakam

⁴ AG^m °paribhogyaṃ

BG °bhogayoja

⁵ AG^mM āraṇṇakāṇa

BG āra-

⁶ AG^m °kaṇṭhakaṃ

⁷ BGM pipphalan

B^m and DA pipphalikaṃ

⁸ ABGG^mM khujjaka-

⁹ AG^m udakumban

¹⁰ BG pacchāya

¹¹ AG^m °jjhānapaññānaṃ
M °appamaññā

¹² AG^m omit

BG ye

¹³ AG^m omit

¹⁴ BG nāsaṇaṃ

¹⁵ M omits

¹⁶ AG^m ragāpavavasena (!)

BG ādaravāsena

M ādaragāpavāsena

- pajjhānesu ādaro n' atthi, abhiññāpadatṭhānatam pana sandhāya tāni pi nibbattenti, tasmā mahāsatto tāpasapariubbājakakāle yattake lokiyaguṇe nibbatteti, te sabbe pi tadā nibbattesi yeva. Ten' āha *Mahāpuriso paṇāti* ādi.
- 632, 28 6. *Abhiharitabbabbhāttan* ti upanetabbabbhāttam. *Nibaddhāvattan*¹⁷ ti pubbe upanibaddham¹⁸ pākavattam.¹⁹
- 633, 2, 5 7. *Āvattetvā* ti āvisitvā.²⁰ Yaṃ yaṃ rañño icchitam dānūpakaraṇaṃ c' eva bhogūpakaraṇaṃ ca, tassa tassa tath' eva samiddhabhāvaṃ²¹ diṭṭhavatī.²²
- 633, 10 10. Sace pana rājā jīvite chandam janeyya, ito param pi cirakālam²³ tiṭṭheyya²⁴ mah' iddhiko mahānubhāvo ti evam²⁵ mah' ajjhāsaya²⁶ devī bhoge²⁷ va²⁸ jīvite ca rājānam sāpekkham kātuṃ vāyami. Tena vuttam mā h' eva kho rājā ti ādi. Ten' ev' āha *tassa kālakiriyam anicchamānā* ti ādi. *Chandam janehi* ti ettha chanda-saddo taṇhāpariyāyo ti āha *pemam uppādehi* ti. Apekkhati ārammaṇam etāya na vissajjetīti apekkhā, taṇhā.
- 633, 18 12. *Garahitā* ti ettha kehi garahitā, kasmā garahitā ti antolīnam²⁹ codanam vissajjento *Buddhehi* ti ādim āha. Tena viññūgarahitattā, duggatisamvattaniyato ca sāpekkhākālakiriyā parivajjetabbā ti dasseti.
- 633, 21 13. *Ekam antam gantvā* ti rañño cakkhupatham vijahitvā. *Soṇassāti* Koḷivīsassa Soṇassa. *Ekā bhattapātīti* ekam³⁰ bhattavaḍḍhitakam. *Tādisam bhattan* ti tathārūpam garuṃ³¹ madhuraṃ siniddham bhattam. *Bhuttānan* ti bhuttavantānam.
- 633, 33 15. *Dāsamanussā* ti dāsā c' eva āyuttakamanussā³² ca.
- 634, 2 Idāni yathāvuttāya rañño Mahāsudassanassa bhogasampattiyaṃ kammasarikkhatam³³ uddharanto *Etāni paṇāti*³⁴ ādim āha, tam suviññeyyam eva.
- 634, 3 634, 4 634, 8 634, 18

¹⁷ ABGG^mM °vattan or °vaddhan
P nibandha-
¹⁸ B^m °baddha; P °bandha
¹⁹ AG^m omī; BGM pākabaddham
²⁰ B^mP ativisitvā
²¹ ABGG^mM samijjhabhāvaṃ
²² B^mP vitthavati
²³ B^mP ciram-
²⁴ ABGG^mM diṭṭheyya
²⁵ BGM evam ajjhāsaya
²⁶ B^mP bhogesu

²⁷ B^mP omī
²⁸ B^mP lina
²⁹ AG^m ekā
BGM eka
³⁰ ABGG^mM guru
³¹ ABGG^mM ayuttaka-
³² AG^m °sarīrasakkhattam
BG °sarīrakkhukataṃ
M °sarīrakkhakatam
³³ So all MSS.
DA Etāni kira

16. *Ādilo paṭṭhāyāti samudāgamato* ³⁴ *paṭṭhāya*. Yattha ^{634, 35} tam puññaṃ āyūhitam, yato sā sampatti nibbattā, tato tatiy' attabhāvato ³⁵ pabhuti. Mahāsudassanassa jātaka-desanā hi tadā samudāgamato ³⁴ *paṭṭhāya Bhagavatā* ³⁶ desitā ³⁷ ti. *Paṃsvāgārakīlaṃ* ³⁸ *vīyāti yathā nāma dārakā* ^{634, 36} paṃsūhi vāpi-geha-bhojan' ādini dassentā yathārucciṃ ³⁹ kīlītvā gamanakāle sabbaṃ tam viddhaṃsentā ⁴⁰ gacchanti, evam eva Bhagavā Mahāsudassanakāle attanā anubhūtaṃ dibbasampattisadisam acinteyy' ānubhāvasampattiṃ ⁴¹ vitthārato dassetvā, puna attano desanam ādīnava-nissaraṇa-dassanavasena vivaṭṭābhimukhaṃ viparivattento, sabbā sā sampatti aniccatāya ⁴² vimathitā ⁴³ viddhaṃsitā ti *dassento Pass' Ānandāti ādim āha. Vipari-* ^{635, 1, 2} *ṇatā* ti vipariṇāmaṃ ⁴⁴ sabhāvavigamaṃ ⁴⁵ gatā. Ten' āha *pakativijahanenāti* ⁴⁶ ādi. Pakati hi ⁴⁷ sabhāvadhammā- ^{635, 2} naṃ udayavayaparicchinnō kakkhalaphusaṇ' ādisabhāvo, so bhaṅgakkhaṇato paṭṭhāya jahito, pariccatto ⁴⁸ sabbaso n' atth' eva. Ten' āha *nibbutapadīpo viya apaññattika-* ^{635, 3} *bhāvaṃ* ⁴⁹ *gatā* ⁵⁰ ti.

Ettāvata ti ādito paṭṭhāya pavattena ettakena desanā- ^{635, 5} maggena. Anekāni vassakoṭisatasahassāni yeva ubbedho etissāti ⁵¹ *anekavassakoṭisatasahass' ubbedhā.* ⁵² Sampattiṃ ^{635, 8} ārūlhadesanākkamena ⁵² *aniccalakkhaṇam ādāyāti* tam sam- ^{635, 10} pattigataṃ aniccalakkhaṇam desanāya gahetvā vibhāvetvā. Yathā nissenimuccane ⁵³ tādisam ⁵³ satahatth' ubbedham rukkaṃ pakatipurisena ⁵⁴ ārohitum na sakkā, evaṃ aniccatāvibhāvanena tassā sampattiyā apekkhānis-

³⁴ B^mP °gamanato

³⁵ AG^mM tatiyayattabhāvato

³⁶ BG Bhagavā

³⁷ ABGG^mM omī

³⁸ DA °kīlaṇam

³⁹ B^mP °ruci

⁴⁰ AG^mM °santā

BG °setvāna tā

B^mP vidham-

⁴¹ ABGG^mM °ānubhāvaṃ-

⁴² BG anicchitāya

⁴³ BG vimatitā

B^mP vipariṇatā

⁴⁴ ABGG^m °nāma

⁴⁵ BG sabhāvaṃ-

⁴⁶ AG^m pakatijānenāti

BGM pakatijaha-

⁴⁷ B^mP ti

⁴⁸ A parittanettā

B^mP pariccajanto

G^m pariccanettā

⁴⁹ ABGG^mM apaññattika-

P apannattika-

⁵⁰ AG^mM bhagavato(!)

BG gato

⁵¹ AG^m etassāti

⁵²⁻⁵³ B^mP omī

⁵³ AG^m muñcento disam

BM muñcanto digham

G^m muñcento digham

⁵⁴ BG patti-

- senimuñcanena ⁵⁵ kenaci ārolitum na ⁵⁶ sakkā ti āha
 635, 10, 11 *aniccalakkhaṇaṃ ādāya nissenim* ⁵⁷ *muñcanto* ⁵⁸ *viyāti. Ten'*
evāti yathāvuttakāraṇen' eva, ādito sātisaṃ kāmesu
 635, 11 *assādaṃ dassetvā pi upari nesaṃ Pass' Ānandā ti*
 635, 19 *ādinā ādinavaṃ, okāraṃ, saṅkilesaṃ, nekkhamme ānisaṃ-*
saṇ ca vibhāvetvā niṭṭhāpitattā. Pubbe ti atitakāle. Vasa-
bharājā ti Vasabhanāmakō Sihaḷamahārājā. Udaḅubbul'
ādāyo ti ādi-saddena tiṇ' agge ussāvabindu-ādike saṅgaṇhāti.
 635, 27 *17. Mahāsudassanassa paṇāti pana-saddo viṣes' attha-*
jotano, tena Mahāsudassanamahārājā jhānābhinnāsama-
pattiyo nibbattesi, tad aggena parisuddhe samaṇabhāve ⁵⁹
patiṭṭhito, yato ⁶⁰ *vidhūya* ⁶¹ (?) *eva kāmavitakk' ādisama-*
ṇabhāvasaṅkilesaṃ ⁶² *suññāgāraṃ pāvīsi, evambhūta-*
sassa kālakiriya- ⁶³ *sattame divase sabbā cakkavatti-*
sampatti antarāhitā, na tato paraṃ. Aho acchariyamanusso
 636, 4 *anaññasādhāraṇaḡaṇaviṣeso ti imaṃ viṣesaṃ dasseti. Anā-*
 631, 3 *rūlhan* ⁶⁴ *ti Rājā kira pubbe gahapatikule nibbattīti ādinā,*
 635, 26 *puna therāṃ āmaṇṇesīti ādinā ca vuttam atthaṃ sandhāy'*
āha. So hi imasmiṃ sutte saṅgīti-anārūlho, ⁶⁵ *aññattha*
pana āgato imissā desanāya piṭṭhivattakabhāvena. ⁶⁶ *Yaṃ*
pan' ettha atthato na vibhattaṃ taṃ suviññeyyam eva. ⁶⁷

Mahāsudassanasuttavaṇṇanāya Lin' atthappakāsanā. ⁶⁸

⁵⁵ B^mP °muccane

⁵⁶ ABGG^mM omit

⁵⁷ BGM °ni

⁵⁸ AG muñce-

⁵⁹ AG^m sambhāve

BGM add ca

⁶⁰ BG gato

⁶¹ B^m vidhūya

M vidūya

⁶² ABGG^m °ādisambhāsaṅkilesaṃ
M °ādisamahāsaṅkilesaṃ

⁶³ B^mP kāla-

⁶⁴ AG^m pāli ārūlhan

BGMP pāli anā-

⁶⁵ B^m saṅgīti-

⁶⁶ ABGG^mM °vaṭṭaka-

⁶⁷ B^m evāti

⁶⁸ AG^mM add niṭṭhitā

XVIII

Janavasabhasuttavaṇṇanā

1. 1. *Parito* ti padaṃ yathā samant' atthavācako,¹ 637. 2
 evaṃ samip' atthavācako pi hotīti *samanā sāmantā* ti attho 637. 3
 vutto. Āmeḍḍitena² pana samant' attho jotito.³ Kassa⁴
 pana sāmantā janapadesu, Nādi⁵ke⁶ viharatīti
 vuttattā Nādikassāti viññāto 'yam attho. Yassa parito
 janapadesu vyākaroti, tattha paricārakānaṃ⁷ vyākaraṇaṃ
 avuttasiddhaṃ,⁸ nidassanavasena⁹ vā tassa⁹ vakkhamā-
 nattā parito parito janapadesu icceva vuttaṃ.
Paricārake ti upāsake. Ten' āha *Buddhadhamma-* 637. 3
saṅghānaṃ paricārake ti. *Uppattisūti*¹⁰ nibbattisū.¹¹ 637. 4
*Ñānagatipūññānaṃ uppattisūti*¹⁰ ettha ñānagatūpapatti 637. 4
 nāma tassa tassa maggañānagamanassa nibbatti.¹² Yaṃ
 sandhāya vuttaṃ pañcannaṃ orambhāgiyā-
 naṃ parikkhayā ti ādi. Puññūpapatti nāma
 taṃtaṃdevanikāyūpapatti.¹³ *Sabbatthāti* Vajji-Mallesūti 637. 7
 ādike sabbattha catusu pi padesu. *Purimesūti* pāliyaṃ vutte 637. 9
 sandhāy' āha. *Dasasu yevāti* tesu eva dasasu janapadesu. 637. 9
 Paricārake byākaroti byākātabbānaṃ bahunnaṃ tattha
 labbhanato. Nādi⁵ke bhavā *Nādikīyā*.¹⁴ 637. 10
 2. *Niṭṭhaṅgatā*¹⁵ ti niṭṭhaṃ niccayaṃ upagatā. 637. 13
 4. Yasmā saṅghasuppaṭipatti nāma dhamma-sudham-
 matāya, dhamma-sudhammatā¹⁶ ca Buddha-subuddhatāya,
 tasmā *aho dhammo aho saṅgho* ti dhamma-saṅghagūṇakit- 637. 17
 tanā pi atthato Buddhagūṇakittanā eva hotīti *Bhaga-* 637. 17

¹ ABGG^mM °vācakaṃ

² B^m āmeḍḍitena

P āmethitena

³ AG^m jotiko

⁴ B^mP yassa

G tassa

⁵ B^mP Nātik- *throughout*

⁶ B^m °cārakārakānaṃ

P parivārakārakānaṃ

⁷ ABGG^mM avuttaṃ-

⁸ AG^mM niddisana-

BG niddissana-

⁹ ABGG^m tattha

¹⁰ B^mP upapatt-

¹¹ AG^m nippattisūṃ

BGM nippattisūṃ

¹² AG^mM nippatti

BG nippatti

¹³ BG °nikāy' uppatti

¹⁴ AG^mM °kiriya

¹⁵ AG^m tiṭṭhatātiganitṭhaṃ (*highly*

corrupt)

BGM niṭṭhaṅgatā

¹⁶ ABGG^mM omit

- 637, 17 *vantaṃ kittayamānarūpo*¹⁷ ti padassa aho
dhammo ti ādinā attho vutto.
- 637, 24 7. *Nānagatin*¹⁸ ti pañcannaṃ orambhāgiyā-
naṃ saṃyojanānaṃ parikkhayā ti ādinā
āgataṃ pahātabbappahānavasena pavattaṃ maggañānaga-
manam. Yasmā tassā¹⁹ eva nānagatiyā vasena tassa tassa ari-
yapuggalassa opapātikatādiviseso, tasmā taṃ tādisaṃ tassa
637, 24 abhisamparāyaṃ sandhāy' āha *nānābhisamparāyam evāti*.
- 637, 27 8. Upasantam²⁰ padissati²⁰ ālokiyatīti²¹ *u p a s a n -*
637, 27 *t a p a d i s s o*.²² *Upasantadassano* * upasantam pati²³
637, 27 ālokiyatīti upasantappattiyo.²⁴ * *Bhāti-r-ivāti* ettha
ra-kāro padasandhikaro, iva-saddo bhus' attho ti āha
638, 1 *ativīya bhātīti*.
- 638, 12 9. Jeṭṭhabhāvena janesu²⁵ vasabhasadiso ti *J a n a -*
638, 12 *v a s a b h o t i* assa devaputtassa *nāmaṃ ahosi*.
- 638, 13 10. *Ito devalokā*²⁶ *cavitvā* sattakkhattuṃ²⁷ manussaloke
638, 14 rājabhūtassa. *Manussalokā*²⁸ *cavitvā* sattakkhattuṃ deva-
638, 22 bhūtassa. *Etth' evāti*²⁹ etasmiṃ yeva Cātummahārājika-
bhāve, tatthāpi³⁰ Vessavanassa sahavyatāvasena.
- 638, 23 Āsiṃsanam³¹ *ā s ā*,³¹ patthanā. Āsāsīna c' ettha
kattukamyatā³² kusalacchandaṃ vadati. Ten' ev' āha
638, 24 *Sakadāgāmimagga' atthāyāti* ādi.
- 638, 27 11. *Y a d a g g e* ti ettha *agga-saddo* ādi-pariyāyo ti āha
638, 29, 30 *taṃ divasaṃ ādiṃ katvā* ti. *Purima*³³ ... *pe* ... *avinipāto*³⁴
ti idaṃ yathā **tattakam³⁵ kalam sugatiyo sugatūpapatti

¹⁷ AG^m kittamayānarūpo
BG kittanasamānarūpo
B^mP °rūpā

¹⁸ B^mP °gati

¹⁹ ABGG^mM tasmā

²⁰ AG^m upasampadissati
BGM upasantappadissati
B^mP upasantam pati sammati

²¹ AG^mM ālokiyatīti

BG ālokiyatīti

²² AG^m upasantacappadisso ti
BGM upasantacivappadisso ti
B^m °patiso; P °patito

* ... * B^mP upasanta-ussanno

²³ BG pi ti

²⁴ AG^mM °santampattiyo
ABGG^mM add upasantadassa
These two sentences are highly
confused and corrupt.

²⁵ B^m jane

²⁶ AG^m °loko yā

BG °loko yāva

M °lokāya

²⁷ P sattakkhum here and below

²⁸ ABGG^mM °lokato

²⁹ BG °etāti

³⁰ B^mP etthāpi

³¹ ABGG^mM āsiṃsanassa māsā

³² G^mM kattum-

³³ B^mP purimaṃ

³⁴ ABGG^mMP °pātā

** ... ** ABGG^mM omit

Probably a whole leaf was missing
in parent copy.

³⁵ P tattha kam

yeva ahosi, tathā katūpacitakusalakammattā. Phussassa Sammāsambuddhassa kālato pabhuti hi sambhata-vivattūpanissaya-kusalasambhāro esa devaputto.

A n a c c h a r i y a n ti anu anu acchariyaṃ. Ten' āha 638, 33
punappunaṃ acchariyaṃ evāti. Sayam ³⁶ *parisāyan* ³⁷ ti 638, 33; 639, 1
 sakāya parisāya. *Bhagavato* ³⁸ *diṭṭhasadisam evāti* āvajjana- 639, 2
 samanantaraṃ yathā te Bhagavato ³⁸ catuvīsatisatasahassa-
 mattā sattā nāṇagatito diṭṭhā, evaṃ tumhehi diṭṭhasadisam
 eva. *Vessavaṇassa sammukhā sutaṃ* mayā ti vadati. 639, 4

12. *Vassūpanāyikasaṅgah' atthan* ti vassūpanāyikāya 639, 6
 ārakkhāsaṃvidhānavasena bhikkhūnaṃ saṅgahaṇ' atthaṃ :
 Vassūpagatā bhikkhū evaṃ sukheṇa samaṇadhammaṃ
 karontīti. *Pavāraṇasaṅgaho pan' assa pavāretvā Satthu* 639, 6
 santikaṃ gacchantānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ antarāmagge paris-
 sayapariharaṇ' atthaṃ. *Dhammasavan' atthaṃ* ³⁹ *dūraṭṭhā-* 639, 7
naṃ gacchantesu pi es' eva nayo. Attanā pi āgantvā dham-
masavan' atthaṃ sannipatati ⁴⁰ *yeva. Etth' etthāti ettha* 639, 13
ettha ayyānaṃ vasanaṭṭhāne. Tadā pīti Purimāni 639, 14
bhante divasānīti vuttakāle pi. Eten' eva kāra- 639, 15
nenāti vassūpanāyikanimittam eva. Ten' āha pāliyaṃ
tadahuposathe paṇṇarase vassūpanā-
yikāyāti ādi. Āsane pi nisajjāya Sudhammāya
devasabhāya paṭhamam deveṣu Tāvatiṃsesu nisinnesu
tassā catusu dvāresu cattāro Mahārājāno nisīdanti, idaṃ
nesam āsane nisajjāya cārittaṃ hoti.

14. *Yen' atthenāti* yena kiccena, yena payo- 639, 18
 janena. *Ārakkh' atthan* ti ārakkhabhūtaṃ atthaṃ. *Vuttaṃ* 639, 20
vacanaṃ etesan ti vuttavacana. 639, 22

15. *Atikkamivā* ti abhibhavivā. 639, 31

17. *Abhisambhavitum adhigantum asakkuṇeyyo ana-* 640, 1
bhisambhavanīyo. Ten' āha appattabbo ti ādi.
 Cakkhu yeva patho rūpadassanassa maggo upāyo ti cak-
 khupatho, tasmim *cakkhupathasmin* ti āha *cak-* 640, 2
khupasāde ti. Cakkhussa gocarayoggo vā cakkhupatho ti
 āha *āpāthe vā* ti. *Nābhibhavatīti* na abhibhavati, gocara- 640, 3, 4

³⁶ P sāmaṃ

DA sāyaṃ

³⁷ B^m parisāyā

³⁸ P °tā

³⁹ B^m dhammassavan'- here and below

P °savanavattaṃ

⁴⁰ B^m °pati

- 640, 5 bhāvaṃ na gacchatīti attho. *Heṭṭhā heṭṭhā* ti Tāvatiṃsato paṭṭhāya heṭṭhā heṭṭhā, na Cātummahārājikato paṭṭhāya, nāpi Brahmaṃpārisajjato paṭṭhāya. “Cātummahārājikā hi Tāvatiṃsānaṃ yathājātirūpāni passitum sakkonti, tathā Brahmāno heṭṭhimā uparimānaṃ” ti keci; taṃ na yuttaṃ. Na hi heṭṭhimā⁴¹ Brahmāno uparimānaṃ mūlapaṭṭisandhirūpaṃ passitum sakkonti, māpitam eva passitum sakkontīti daṭṭhabbaṃ. *Suṇanto va niddaṃ okkamāti* gatiyo upadhārento bahi viṣaṭṭavittakavicchadena saṅkocaṃ āpannacit-tatāya. *Mayhaṃ ayyakassāti* Bhagavantaṃ sandhāya vada-
18. Pañca sikhā etassāti Pañcasikho, Pañcasikho viya *Pañca sikhā* ti āha *Pañcasikhagandhabbasadiso* ti. *Mamāyanti* ti piyāyanti.
19. *Sumutto* ti saradosehi suṭṭhu mutto. Yehi pittasemh’ ādihi palibuddhattā saro avissaṭṭho siyā, tad abhāvato viṣaṭṭho ti dassento āha *apalibuddho* ti. Viññāpetīti *viññeyyo*, antogadhahetu-attho kattusādhano esa viññeyyasaddo ti āha *atthaviññāpano*⁴² ti. Sarassa madhuratā nāma maddavan ti āha *madhuro madhūti*. Savanaṃ arahatīti *savanāyo*. Savanārahatāya ca āpāthasukhatāyāti āha *kaṇhasukho* ti. *Bindū* ti piṇḍito. Ākoṭitabhinnaṃsa-saddo viya anekāvayavo ahutvā ni-r-avayavo, ekabhāvo ti attho. Ten’ āha *ekagghano* ti, eten’ ev’ assa avisāritā saṃvaṇṇitā daṭṭhabbā. Gambhīr’ uppattiṭṭhānatāya c’ assa gambhīratā ti āha *nābhimūlato* ti ādi. *Evaṃ samuṭṭhito* ti jivhādippahāramattasamuṭṭhito. *Amadhuro ca hoti* uppattiṭṭhānānaṃ parilahubhāvato. *Na ca dūraṃ sāveti* virabhāvabhāvato. *Ninnādī* suvipulabhāvato savisesaṃ ninnādo, pāsamsaninnādo vā. Ten’ āha *mahāmegha . . . pe . . . yutto* ti. *Pacchimaṃ pacchimaṃ* ti dutiyaṃ, catutthaṃ, chaṭṭhaṃ, aṭṭhamaṇi ca padaṃ. *Purimassa purimassāti* yathākkamaṃ paṭhamassa, tatiyassa, pañcamassa, sattamassa ca. *Attho yevāti* atthaniddeso eva. Vissaṭṭhatā hi ’ssa viññeyyatāya⁴³ veditabbā, mañjubhāvo savanīyatāya, bindubhāvo avisāritāya, gambhīrabhāvo ninnāditāyāti. *Yathāparisaṇ* ti ettha yathā-saddo parimāṇavācī, na pakār’ ādivācīti āha

⁴¹ P heṭṭhi heṭṭhimā⁴² DA °viññāpako⁴³ P viññeyyabhāvato

yattakā⁴⁴ parisā ti. Tena parisappamāṇam ev' assa saro 641, 3
niccharati, ayam assa dhammatā ti dasseti. Ten' āha
tattakam evāti ādi. 641, 4

20. *Ye hi kecī* ti ādi Yāvaṇ ca so Bhagavā 641, 6
ti ādinā vuttassa atthassa hetukittanavasena samatthanam
saraṇesu nesaṃ niccassevanena, silesu ca patiṭṭhāpanena
chakāma-saggasampatti-anuppādanato. Ten' āha *Ye hi* 641, 6
keci ... pe ... vadatīti. *Nibbematika-gahitasaraṇe* ti 641, 8
maggen' āgatasaraṇagamane. Te hi sabbaso samugghātita-
vicikicchātāya ratanattaye aveccappasādena samannāgatā
yeva, pothujjanikasaddhāya vasena Buddh' ādinam guṇe
ogāhetvā jānanti; aparaneyyabuddhino te pariyāyato
nibbematika-gahitasaraṇā⁴⁵ veditabbā. *Gandhabbadevaga-* 641, 10
nan ti gandhabbadevasamūham. Tukā vuccati khiraṇī yā
tukā ti pi vuccati. Tassā cuṇṇam *tukāpiṭṭham*.⁴⁶ Tam 641, 12
koṭṭetvā pakkhittam ghanam ** nirantaracitam⁴⁷ hutvā
tiṭṭhati.

22. *Supaṇṇattā* ti suṭṭhu pakārehi nāpitā bod- 641, 14
hitā, asaṅkarato vā ṭhapitā, tam pana bodhanam, asaṅ-
karato ṭhapanā ca atthato desanā evāti āha *sukathitā* 641, 15
ti. *Ijjhan' atthenati* samijjhan' atthena, nippajjanassa⁴⁸ 641, 16
kāraṇabhāvenāti attho. *Patitṭhān' atthenāti* adhiṭṭhān' 641, 16
atthena.⁴⁹ Iddhiyā pādo ti *iddhipādo*, iddhiyā adhi- 641, 16
gamūpāyo ti attho. Tena hi yasmā uparūpari visesasaṅ-
khātam⁵⁰ iddhim pajjanti⁵¹ pāpuṇanti, tasmā pādo ti
vuccati. Ijjhatīti⁵² iddhi, samijjhati nippajjatīti attho.
Iddhi eva pādo *iddhipādo*, iddhikoṭṭhāso ti attho. 641, 16
Evam tāva cattāro iddhipādā ti ettha attho
veditabbo. *Iddhipahonak' atthāyāti*⁵³ iddhiyā nipphādane⁵⁴ 641, 17
* samatthabhāvāya.

*Iddhivisavītāyāti*⁵⁵ iddhiyā nipphādane * yogya- 641, 18
bhāvāya.⁵⁶ Anek' atthattā⁵⁷ hi dhātūnam yogy' attho vi-

⁴⁴ DA yattikā

⁴⁵ P °matikam-

⁴⁶ DA piṭṭham only

⁴⁷ ... ** ABGG^mM omit

⁴⁸ ABGG^mM taracitam only

⁴⁹ BG nippa-

⁵⁰ AG^mP omit

⁵¹ AG^m sesaṃ saṅkhā-

BGM visesaṃ-

⁵² BG pamajja-

⁵³ ABGG^mM icchatīti

⁵⁴ B^m °pahonakattāyāti

P °pahonakattāyāti

⁵⁵ BGM nipādane

* ... * AG^m omit

⁵⁶ BGM °visayatā-

⁵⁷ ABGG^m °bhāvatāya

AG^m °atthattāya

BGM °atthattā

pubbo su-saddo, ⁵⁸ visavaṇaṃ vā pajjanaṃ ⁵⁸ visavitā, ⁵⁹
 641, 18 tattha kāmakāritā visavitā. Ten' āha *punappunāti* ⁶⁰ ādi.
 641, 18 *I d d h i v i k u b b a n a t ā y ā t i* ⁶¹ vikubban' iddhiyā vivi-
 641, 20 dharūpakaraṇāya. ⁶² Ten' āha *nānappakārato katvā dassan'*
atthāyāti.

“ Chandañ ca bhikkhu adhipatiṃ katvā labhati samā-
 dhim, ⁶³ labhati cittass' ekaggataṃ, ayaṃ vuccati chanda-
 samādhī ” ti (a)

imāya pāliyā chandādhīpati samādhī ⁶⁴ chandasamādhīti
 adhipatisaddalopam katvā samāso vutto ti viññāyati,
 641, 22 adhipatisadd' atthadassanavasena pana *chandahetuko* ⁶⁵
 641, 24 *chandādhīpatiko* ⁶⁶ vā *samādhī chandasamādhīti* atthakathā-
 yaṃ vuttan ti daṭṭhabbam. *Padhānabhūtā* ti viriyabhūtā
 ti keci ⁶⁷ vadanti. ⁶⁷ Saṅkhata-saṅkhār' ādinivattan' attham ⁶⁸
 hi padhānagahaṇan ⁶⁹ ti. Atha vā taṃ taṃ viṣesaṃ saṅkha-
 rotīti saṅkhāro, sabbam pi viriyaṃ. Tattha catukiccasā-
 dhakato ⁷⁰ aññassa nivattan' attham padhānagahaṇan ti
 padhānabhūtā seṭṭhabhūtā ti attho. Catubbidhassa pana
 viriyassa adhippetattā bahuvacananiddeso kato. Viṣuṃ
 samāsayaṇavasena yo pubbe iddhipād' attho pādassa
 upāy' atthataṃ, koṭṭhās' atthatañ ca gahetvā yathāyo-
 gavasena idha vutto; so vakkhamānānaṃ paṭilābhapub-
 babhāgānaṃ kattu-karaṇ' iddhibhāvaṃ Uttara-cūḷabhā-
 janiye ^{71(a1)} vā vuttehi chand' ādīhi iddhipādehi sādhetab-
 bāya iddhiyā katt' iddhibhāvaṃ, chand' ādīnañ ca karaṇ'
 641, 16 iddhibhāvaṃ sandhāya vutto ti veditabbo. Tasmā *ijjhan'*
aṭṭhena iddhīti ettha kattu-attho karaṇ' attho ca ekajjham
 641, 28 gahetvā vutto ti kattu-attham tāva dassetuṃ *nippphatti-*
pariyāyena vā ijghan' aṭṭhena vā ti vatvā itaraṃ dassento

(a) S V 268

(a1) VbhA 308

⁵⁸⁻⁵⁸ ABGG^mM vivayasaṇaṃ
 visajjanaṃ
⁵⁹ ABGG^mMP vasiṭā
⁶⁰ B^mP °ppunan ti
⁶¹ ABGG^mMP °bbañāyāti
⁶² ABGG^mM °kāra-
⁶³ ABGG^mM °dhi
⁶⁴ ABGG^mM °dhiṃ
⁶⁵ AG^m chandataṃ hetuko
 BGM chandaṃ hetuko

⁶⁶ B^mP chandādhiko
 DA chandādhiko with v.l.
 chandādhīpatiko
⁶⁷ ABGG^mM kenaci only
⁶⁸ BG saṅkhāta-
 M saṅkhāta-saṅkhata-
⁶⁹ AG^m °gaṇhan
⁷⁰ AG^m °sādhanaṭo
 BGM °sādhanakato
⁷¹ AG^m uttamūḷhabhājaniye
 BGM uttacūḷhabhājaniye

ijjhanti ⁷² *etāyāti* ādim āha. *Vuttan* ti kattha vuttaṃ? ^{641, 29, 33}
 Iddhipādavibhaṅgapāthe. *Tathābhūta*ssāti ten' ākārena ^{641, 33}
 bhūta⁷³ssa, tena ⁷³ kāraṇena ⁷⁴ chand' ādidhamme paṭila-
 bhita⁷⁴ssāti attho. *Vedanākkhandho* ti ādīhi chand' ^{641, 34}
 ādayo antokatvā cattāro pi khandhā kathitā. *Sesesu* pīti ^{641, 35}
 ses' iddhipādesu.

Viriya' iddhipādaniddese

“ Viriyasamādhipadhānasaṅkhārasamannāgatan ” ti (b)

dvikkhattum viriyam āgataṃ. Tattha purimaṃ samādhi-
 visesaṇaṃ, viriyādhipati samādhi viriyasamādhīti, dutiyaṃ
 samannāgam' āṇadassanaṃ. Dve yeva hi sabbattha
 samannāgam' āṇāni, samādhi padhānasaṅkhāro ca.⁷⁵
 Chand' ādayo hi ⁷⁵ samādhivisesanāni, padhānasaṅkhāro ⁷⁶
 pana ⁷⁶ padhānavacanen' eva visesito, na chand' ādīhīti na
 idha viriyādhipatitā padhānasaṅkhārassa vuttā hoti. Viri-
 yaṇ ca samādhim visesetvā ṭhitam eva, samannāgam'
 āṇavasena pana padhānasaṅkhāravacanena vuttan ti nāpi
 dvihi viriyehi samannāgamo vutto hoti. Yasmā pana
 chand' ādīhi visitṭho samādhi; tathāvisitṭhen' eva ca tena
 sampayutto padhānasaṅkhāro, sesadhammā ⁷⁷ ca; tasmā
 samādhivisesanānaṃ vasena cattāro iddhipādā vuttā, vise-
 sanabhāvo ⁷⁸ ca chand' ādīnaṃ taṃ-taṃ-avassayadassa-
 navasena ⁷⁹ hotīti chandasamādhi . . . pe . . . iddhipādan ti
 ettha nissay' atthe pi pāda-sadde upāy' atthena chand'
 ādīnaṃ iddhipādatā vuttā hoti. Ten' eva hi abhidhamme
 Uttara-cūḷabhājanīye

“ Cattāro iddhipādā ⁸⁰ chand' iddhipādo ⁸¹ ” ti ⁸¹ (c)

ādinā chand' ādīnaṃ eva iddhipādatā vuttā. Pañha-
 pucchake ca

“ Cattāro iddhipādā idha bhikkhu chandasamādhī ” ti (d)

(b) A I 39, III 82; D III 77

(c) VbhA 308

(d) VbhA 309

⁷² ABGG^mM ijjhati

⁷³ B^mP te

⁷⁴ B^mP omit

⁷⁵ ABGG^mM omit

⁷⁶ BG omit

⁷⁷ ABGG^mM °dhammo

⁷⁸ AG^m visesanabhāvenabhāvo

⁷⁹ ABGG^mM omit dassana

⁸⁰ AG^m °pādehi

⁸¹ ABGG^mM °pādehi

- ādinā va uddesaṃ katvā pi puna chand' ādināṃ ye va kusala' ādibhāvo vibhatto. Upāy' iddhipādadassan' attham⁸² eva hi nissay' iddhipādadassanaṃ katam, aññathā catubbidhatā na siyā ti. Ayam ettha pālivasena atthavinicchayo veditabbo. Idāni paṭilābhapubbabhāgānaṃ vasena iddhipāde vibhajitvā
- 642, 4 dassetuṃ *Api cāti* ādi vuttaṃ. Tam suviññeyyam eva.
- 642, 7 Idha iddhipādakathā saṅkhepen' eva vuttā ti āha *vitthārena pana . . . pe . . . vuttā* ti.
- 642, 9 *Kecīti* Abhayagiravāsino. Tesu ekacce "Iddhi nāma anipphannā, iddhipādo⁸³ nipphanno⁸⁴" ti vadanti. Ekacce
- 642, 9 "Iddhipādo pi⁸⁵ anipphanno⁸⁶" ti vadanti. *Anipphanno*
- 642, 11 ti ca param' atthato asiddho, n' atthīti attho. *Ābhato*⁸⁷ ti abhidhammapāṭhato Dīghanikāy' aṭṭhakathāyaṃ ānīto purimanayato aññen' ākārena desanāya pavattattā. Chando
- 642, 11, 20 eva iddhipādo *chand' iddhipādo*. Esa nayo sesesu pi. *Ime paṇāti* imasmiṃ sutte āgatā iddhipādā. Raṭṭhapālatthero : Chande⁸⁷ sati kathaṃ nānujānissantīti sattāhaṃ⁸⁸ bhattāni abhuñjitvā mātāpitāro anujānāpetvā pabbajitvā chandam
- 642, 21 eva avassāya lok' uttaradhammaṃ nibbattesīti āha *Raṭṭhapālatthero . . . pe . . . nibbattesīti*. Soṇatthero bhāvanam anuyutto āraddhaviriyo paramasukhumālo⁸⁹ pādesu⁹⁰
- 642, 22 phoṭesu⁹¹ jātesu⁹² pi viriyaṃ na paṭippassambhesīti āha *Soṇatthero viriyaṃ dhuraṃ katvā* ti. Sambhūtatthero : Cittavato kiṃ nāma na sijjhatīti cittaṃ pubbaṅgamaṃ
- 642, 23 katvā bhāvanaṃ ārādhesīti āha *Sambhūtatthero cittaṃ dhuraṃ katvā* ti. Mogharājatthero⁹³ vīmaṃsaṃ avassayi, tasmā tassa Bhagavā

"Suññato lokaṃ avekkhassū" ti (e)

suññatākathaṃ kathesi, paññānissitamānaniggah' atthaṃ paññāpariggah' atthañ⁹⁴ ca dvikkhattuṃ pucchito samāno

(e) Sn III 9

⁸² ABGG^mM upāyasiddhi-

⁸³ B^mP omit

⁸⁴ B^mP pana

⁸⁵ AG^m anuppanno

⁸⁶ AG^m āhato; DA āgato

⁸⁷ ABGG^mM chandā

⁸⁸ ABGG^m satta pi

M satta vi

⁸⁹ A °sukhumāro

BGG^mM °sukumāro

⁹⁰ AG^mP pāde

⁹¹ ABGG^mM pōtesu

⁹² ABGG^mM omit

⁹³ B^mP Moghatthero

⁹⁴ B^mP paññāya-

pañhaṃ kathesi. Ten' āha āyasmū Mogharājā vīmaṃsaṃ 642, 23
dhuraṃ katvā ti.

Punappuna⁹⁵ chand' uppādanam⁹⁶ vesanam⁹⁷ viya
hotīti chandassa upaṭṭhānasadisatā vuttā. Parakkamenāti 642, 30
parakkamasīsena sūrabhāvaṃ vadati. Thāmaabhāvato ca
viriyassa sūrabhāvasadisatā daṭṭhabbā. Cintanappadhā-
nattā cittassa mantasaṃvidhānasadisatā vuttā. Jāṭisa- 643, 6
patti nāma viṣiṭṭhajātītā. Sabbadhammesu ca paññā seṭṭhā
ti vīmaṃsāya jāṭisampattisadisatā vuttā. Sammohavino-
daniyam⁹⁸ pana citt' iddhipādassa jāṭisampattisadisatā,
vīmaṃs' iddhipādassa mantabalasadisatā ca yojitā. Anekaṃ
vihitaṃ vidhaṃ etassāti⁹⁹ *ane k a v i h i t a n* ti āha 643, 9
ane k a v i d h a n ti. Vidha-saddo koṭṭhāsapariyāyo 643, 10

“Ekavidhena nāṇavatthun¹⁰⁰” ti (f)

ādisu viyāti āha *I d d h i v i d h a n* ti iddhikoṭṭhāsan ti. 643, 10

23. *S u k k a s s ā* ti idaṃ tiṇṇaṃ pi sukhānaṃ sādha- 643, 11
raṇavacanan ti āha *j h ā n a s u k k h a s s a*, *m a g g a s u k k h a s s a*, *p h a l a* 643, 11
s u k k h a s s ā ti. Appanāppattatāya¹⁰¹ pana appadhānattā upa-
cārajjhānasukkhassa vipassanāsukkhassa c' ettha agahaṇaṃ.
Purimesu tāva dvīsu okāsādhigamesu tīṇi pi sukhāni
labbhanti, tatiye pana kathan ti? Tattha kāmaṃ tīṇi na
labbhanti, dve pana labbhanti yeva. Yathālābhavasena h'
etaṃ vuttaṃ

“Sakkharakathalam¹⁰² pi macchagumbam pi carantam
pi tiṭṭhantam pī” ti (g)

ādisu viya. *S a m s a t t h o* ti saṃsaggaṃ upagato samaṅgībhūto, 643, 12
so pana tehi samannāgatacitto pi hotīti vuttaṃ *s a m p a y u t t a*- 643, 12
c i t t o ti. *A r i y a d h a m m a n* ti vā¹⁰³ ariyabhāvakaraṃ dham- 643, 13
maṃ. *U p ā y a t o* ti vidhito. *P a t h a t o* ti maggato. *K ā r a n a t o* ti 643, 16
hetuto. Yena hi vidhinā dhammānudhammapaṭipatti hoti,

(f) Vbh 306 (g) D I 84

⁹⁵ B^mP °ppunaṃ
⁹⁶ ABGG^m °uppādanato
M °uppādato
⁹⁷ ABGG^mM saṃ only
⁹⁸ VbhA 305
⁹⁹ BGM eti-

¹⁰⁰ B^m °vatthū
¹⁰¹ AG^mM anappanāppattā tāya
B^mP nānappanāppattatāya
¹⁰² ABGG^mMP °kathalikam
¹⁰³ B^mP omīti

- so upeti etenāti ¹⁰⁴ upāyo, so ¹⁰⁵ tad adhigamassa magga-
 bhāvato patho, tassa kāraṇato ¹⁰⁶ kāraṇan ti ca vuccati.
 643, 16 *Aniccan ti ādi vasena manasikarolīti* saṅkhepato vuttam
 643, 17 atthaṃ vivaritaṃ *Yoniso manasikāro nāmāti* ādi vuttam.
 643, 17 Tattha *upāyamanasikāro* ti kusalahammappavattiyā kāra-
 643, 18 ṇabhūto manasikāro. *Pathamanasikāro* ti tassā ¹⁰⁷ eva
 643, 18 maggabhūto manasikāro. *Anicce* ti ādi-antavantatāya ¹⁰⁸
 anaccantikātāya ¹⁰⁹ ca anicce ¹¹⁰ tebhūmake ¹¹⁰ saṅkhāre
 aniccan ti manasikāro ti yojanā. Es' eva nayo sesesu pi.
 Ayam pana viseso tasmiṃ yeva udayabyayapaṭipīlanatāya
 643, 18 dukkhanato, dukkhamato ca *dukkhe*, avasavattan' atthena,
 643, 19 anattasabhāvatāya anattakatāya ¹¹¹ ca *anattani*, asucisa-
 643, 19 bhāvatāya ca *asubhe*. Sabbam pi hi tebhūmakasaṅkhātāṃ ¹¹²
 kilesāsucipaggharaṇato asubhan t' eva ¹¹³ vattum arahati.
 643, 19 *Saccānulomikena* ¹¹⁴ vā ti saccābhisamayassa ¹¹⁵ anulomana-
 643, 20 vasena. *Cittassa* * *āvaṭṭanā* ¹¹⁶ ti ādinā āvajjanāya paccaya-
 bhūtā tato purim' uppannā manodvārikā kusalajavanap-
 pavatti phalavohāren' eva ¹¹⁷ tathā vuttā. Tassā ¹¹⁸ hi
 vasena sā kusala' uppattiyā upanissayo hotīti. Āvajjanā hi
 643, 20 bhava' aṅgacittāṃ * *āvaṭṭetīti* ¹¹⁹ *cittassa āvaṭṭanā*, ¹²⁰ anu anu
 āvaṭṭetīti ¹¹⁹ *anvāvaṭṭanā*. ¹²⁰ Bhava' aṅg' ārammaṇato añ-
 ñaṃ ābhujatīti ¹²¹ *ābhogo*. Samannāharatīti *samannāhāro*.
 643, 20 Tad ev' ārammaṇaṃ attānaṃ anubandhitvā anubandhitvā
 643, 21 uppajjamāne manasikaroti ṭhapetīti *manasikāro*. *Ayaṃ*
 643, 21 *vuccatīti* ayaṃ upāyamanasikāralakkhaṇo ¹²² *yonisomana-*
sikāro nāma vuccati, yassa vasena puggalo dukkh' ādīni
 643, 23 saccāni ¹²³ āvajjitum sakkoti. *A s a m s a ṭ ṭ h o* ti na
 saṃsaṭṭho kām' ādīhi vivitto vinābhūto. Kām' ādivisaṃ-
 saggahetu ¹²⁴ uppajjanakasukhaṃ nāma vivekajaṃ pīti-

¹⁰⁴ ABGG^mM tenāti

¹⁰⁵ ABGG^mM omīti

¹⁰⁶ B^m kara-

¹⁰⁷ B^mP tassa

¹⁰⁸ AG^m attavaṇṇanāya

¹⁰⁹ ABGG^mM aniccan-

¹¹⁰ ABGG^mM anicca bhūmake

¹¹¹ B^mP omīti

¹¹² A hetukasaṅkhatam

B^mP tebhūmakam saṅkhatam

G^m °saṅkhatam; M °saṅkhata

¹¹³ B^mP tveva

¹¹⁴ AG^mM sabbānu-

BG saddhānu-

¹¹⁵ AG^m sabbhābhi-

BG saddhānisama-

M sabbā pi sama-

* . . . * A omīti

¹¹⁶ BGG^mM āvajjanā

¹¹⁷ ABGG^mM omīti eva

¹¹⁸ BGG^m tassa

¹¹⁹ ABGG^m āvajjatīti

M āvajjetīti

¹²⁰ ABGG^mM āvajja-

¹²¹ ABGG^mM ābhujā-

¹²² ABGG^mM upāyapathamansi-

¹²³ ABGG^mM sabbāni

¹²⁴ G^m °hetum

sukhan ti āha *paṭhamajjhānasukhan* ti. Kāmaṃ¹²⁵ paṭha- 643, 24
majjhānasukham pi somanassam eva, suttesu pana taṃ
kāyikasukhassāpi paccayabhāvato visesato sukhan t' eva¹²⁶
vuccatīti idhāpi jhānabhūtaṃ somanassam¹²⁷ sukhan ti
itarāṃ somanassan t' eva¹²⁸ vuttaṃ *Sukkhā* ti. Hetumhi 643, 25
nissakkavacanan ti āha *jhānasukhappaccayā* ti. *Aparā-* 643, 26
param somanassan ti jhānādhigamahetu paccavekkhan'
ādivasena punappuna¹²⁹ uppajjanakasomanassam. Moda-
naṃ¹³⁰ mudo,¹³⁰ taruṇapīti, tato *M u d ā*.¹³¹ 643, 27

“ Pāmojjaṃ¹³² pīt' atthāyā ” ti (h)

ādisu taruṇapīti pāmojjan¹³³ ti vuccati,¹³⁴ idha pana
pakaṭṭho modo¹³⁵ pamodo¹³⁵ pāmojjan ti adhippetam, tañ
ca somanassarahitaṃ n' atthīti avinābhāvitāya *balavataram* 643, 28
pītisomanassan ti vuttaṃ. Jhānassa ujuvipaccanīkataṃ
sandhāya *pañcanīvaranāni vikkhambhetvā* ti vuttaṃ. 643, 29
Jhānaṃ pana tad ekaṭṭhe sabbe pi kilese sabbe pi akusale
dhamme vikkhambheti yeva, attano okāsaṃ gahetvā tiṭṭhati
paṭipakkhadhammehi¹³⁶ anabhibhavanīyato. *Tasmā* ti okā- 643, 30
sagahaṇato, laddh' okāsatāyāti attho. Maggaphalasukhā-
dhigamāya okāsabhāvato vā okāso, tassa¹³⁷ adhigamo *okā-* 643, 31
sādhigamo. Purimapakke pana okāsaṃ avasaraṃ adhigac-
chatī etenāti *okāsādhigamo*. 643, 31

24. Rūpasabhāvatāya, ek' antarūpādhīnavuttitāya, savip-
phārikatāya ca ānāpāna-vitakkavicārānaṃ thūlabhāvaṃ¹³⁸
anujānanto *kāyavacīsaṅkhārā tāva oḷārikā hontūti*¹³⁹ āha. 643, 32
Tabbidhuratāya pana ekaccānaṃ vedanānaṃ saññānaṃ thū-
lataṃ ananujānanto *Cittasaṅkhārā kathaṃ oḷārikā* ti āha. Itaro 643, 33
Appahīnattā ti kāraṇaṃ vatvā *Kāyasaṅkhārā hīti* ādinā tam 643, 33
atthaṃ vivarati. *Te* ti cittasaṅkhārā. Appahīnā saṅkhārā 643, 36
labbhamānasaṅkhāranimittatāya oḷārikā ti vattum ara-
hanti, pahīnā pana tad abhāvato sukhumā ti āha *pahīne*¹⁴⁰ 643, 36

(h)

125 ABGG^mM omit
126 B^mP tveva
127 ABGG^mM 'nassa
128 B^mP tena
129 B^mP 'nam
130 B^m pamoda for moda
131 B^m pamudā
132 BGM 'muji-

125 ABGG^mM 'muji-
134 AG^m icchati
135 B^m mudo pamudo
136 ABGG^mM 'dhammo hi
137 B^mP assa
138 P kusalahāvaṃ
139 BGP hontīti
140 ABGG^mMP pahīnaṃ

- upādāya appahīnattā oḷārikā nāma¹⁴¹ jālā ti. Pāliyaṃ kāyasaṅkhārānaṃ paṭippassaddhiyā ti vuttattā *Sukhaṇ ti catutthajjhānikaṃ phalasamāpattisukhaṇ* ti vuttaṃ. Cittasaṅkhārānaṃ paṭippassaddhiyā ti pana vuttattā *nirodhā vuttahantasāti* vuttaṃ. Vacīsaṅkhārappaṭippassaddhi kāyasaṅkhārappaṭippassaddhiyā va siyā ti veditabbā. Ten' ev' āha *Dutiya . . . pe . . . visum na vuttānīti*. Pāliyaṃ pana atthato siddham¹⁴² pi supākaṭabhāvena vibhāvetuṃ sarūpato gayhati.¹⁴³ Na hi ariyavinaye atth' āpatti-ādiddhamma-vibhāvanā¹⁴⁴ desanāpakatīti.¹⁴⁵ Yathā nīvaraṇavikkhambhanaṃ paṭhamassa jhānassa adhigamāya upāyo, evaṃ sukhadukkhavikkhambhanaṃ catutthassa jhānassa adhigamāya upāyo ti *catutthajjhānaṃ sukhaṃ dukkhaṃ vikkhambhetvā* ti vuttaṃ. Sesam heṭṭhā vuttanayam eva.
25. Avijjārāg' ādayo¹⁴⁶ saha vajjehīti sāvajjaṃ, *akusalaṃ*, tad abhāvato anavajjaṃ *kusalaṃ*. Attano hitasukhaṃ ākaṅkhaṇena sevanīyato sevitabbaṃ *kusalaṃ*, tabbipariyāyato na sevitabbaṃ *akusalaṃ*. Lāmakabhāvena hīnaṃ *akusalaṃ*, seṭṭhabhāvena paṇītaṃ *kusalaṇ ti sāvajjaduk' ādayo* tayo *pi* dukā yathārahaṃ *etesam* kusalākusalakammapathānaṃ *vasen' eva veditabbā*. *Sabban* ti yathāvuttaṃ sabbam catūhi dukehi saṅgahitaṃ¹⁴⁷ dhammajātaṃ.¹⁴⁸ Yathārahaṃ kaṇhaṇ ca sukkaṇ ca paṭidvandibhāvato,¹⁴⁹ sappatibhāgaṇ¹⁵⁰ ca appatibhāgaṇ¹⁵¹ ca advayabhāvato. *Vijjāpaṭicchādikā*¹⁵² *avijjā pahīyati* catunnaṃ ariyasaccānaṃ samma-d-eva paṭivijjhanato. Tato eva *arahattamaggavijjā uppajjati*. *Sukhaṇ ti* evaṃ kamma-patha-mukheṇa tebhūmakadhamme sammasitvā vipassanaṃ usukkāpetvā maggapaṭipāṭiyā arahatte paṭiṭṭhahantassa yaṃ arahattamaggasukhaṇ c' eva arahattaphalasukhaṇ ca, taṃ idha sukhaṇ ti adhippetam.
- Antogadhā eva nānantariyabhāvato.*

¹⁴¹ BG *omit*¹⁴² B^mP siddhā¹⁴³ B^mP gaṇhāti¹⁴⁴ B^mP *omit* dhamma¹⁴⁵ B^mP abhidhammadeśanāya pakatīti¹⁴⁶ B^mP ādīhi¹⁴⁷ AG^mM saṅgītaṃ¹⁴⁸ M dhammaṇ-¹⁴⁹ BG paṭivandī-¹⁵⁰ AG^m °bhāvaṇ¹⁵¹ BG *omit*¹⁵² AG^m majjapaṭi-

BGM vajjapaṭi-

B^mP vattapaṭi-

*Aṭṭhalims' ārammaṇavasena*ṇāti pāliyaṃ āgatānaṃ aṭṭha- 644, 23
 tiṃsāya kammaṭṭhānānaṃ vasena. *Vitthāretvā kathetabbā* 644, 24
 paṭhamajjhān' ādivasena ¹⁵³ āgatattā ti adhippāyo. *Kathan* 644, 24
 ti ādinā tam eva vitthāretvā kathanāṃ nayato dasseti.
Catuvīsatiyā thānesūti ādisu yaṃ vattabbāṃ, taṃ Mahāpari- 644, 26
 nibbānavanṇanāyaṃ vuttam eva. *Nirodhasamāpattim pāpetvā* 644, 29
 ti iminā arūpajjhānāni pi gahitāni honti tehi vinā nirodha-
 samāpattisamāpajjanassa ¹⁵⁴ asambhavato, catutthajjhāna-
 sabhāvattā ca tesaṃ. *Dasa upacārajjhānāni*ṇti thapetvā 644, 30
 kāyagatāsatiṃ ānāpānaṃ ca aṭṭha anussatiyo, saññāvavat-
 thānaṃ cāti dasa upacārajjhānāni.

Adhisilaṃ nāma samādhisaṃvattaniyaṃ ti tassa heṭṭhim'
 antena paṭhamajjhānaṃ pariyosānaṃ ti vuttam *adhisīlasik-* 644, 32
khā ¹⁵⁵ *paṭhamam okāsādhigamaṃ bhajattī*. Adhicittaṃ
 nāma catutthajjhānaniṭṭhaṃ tad antogadhataṃ arūpajjhā-
 nānaṃ, tappariyosānattā ¹⁵⁶ phalajjhānānaṃ ti vuttam
adhicittasikkhā dutiyaṃ ti. Matthakappattā adhipaññāsik- 644, 33
 kha nāma aggamaggavijjā ti āha *adhipaññāsikkhā tatiyaṃ* ¹⁵⁷ 644, 33
 ti. Sikkhāttayavasena ¹⁵⁸ tayo okāsādhigame nīharantena
 yathārahaṃ taṃtaṃsuttavasena pi nīharitabban ti dassento
Sāmaññaphale pīti ādim āha. Yad aggena ca tisso sikkhā 644, 34
 yathākkamaṃ tayo okāsādhigame bhajanti, tad aggena
 tappadhānattā yathākkamaṃ tīṇi piṭakāni te bhajantīti ¹⁵⁹
 dassetuṃ *Tīsu paṇāti* ādi vuttam. *Tīṇi piṭakāni vibhajitvā* 645, 2, 7
 ti tiṇṇaṃ okāsādhigamānaṃ vasena yathānupubbaṃ tīṇi
 piṭakāni vitthāretvā *kathetuṃ labhissāmāti*. *Samodhānetvā* 645, 7, 8
 ti samaṃ ¹⁶⁰ yojetvā ¹⁶⁰ tattha vuttam atthaṃ imassa
 suttassa atthabhāvena samānetvā. *Dukkathitaṃ* ti asam- 645, 8
 bandhakathanena ¹⁶¹ atipapañcakathanena ¹⁶² vā duṭṭhu
 kathitaṃ ti *na sakkā vattum* tathākathanass' eva sukatha- 645, 9
 nabhāvato ti āha *tepiṭakam . . . pe . . . sukathitaṃ hotīti*. 645, 9

26. Na kevalaṃ Abhidhammapariyāyen' eva kusal' aṭṭho
 gahetabbo, atha kho bāhitikapariyāyena pīti āha *phalakusa-* 645, 11
lassa cāti. *Khem' aṭṭhenāti* catūhi pi yogehi anupadduta- 645, 11

¹⁵³ ABGG^mM °ādinam

¹⁵⁴ ABGG^mM omī samāpatti

¹⁵⁵ BG °silacittā

¹⁵⁶ B na pari-

G nippari-

¹⁵⁷ BG nāma na nīyan(?)

¹⁵⁸ B^mM sikkha-

¹⁵⁹ ABGG^mM bhajattī

¹⁶⁰ B^mP samāyojetvā

¹⁶¹ ABGG^mM asambaddha-

¹⁶² ABGG^mM atipadapañca-

- 645, 14 bhāvena.¹⁶³ *Sammā*¹⁶⁴ *samāhito* ti samathavasena c' eva
 645, 14 vipassanāvasena ca suṭṭhu samāhito. *Ek' aggacitto* ti
 645, 15 vikkhepassa dūrasamussāritattā ek' aggaṭaṃ avikkhepaṃ¹⁶⁵
 paccacitto. *Attano kāyato*¹⁶⁶ ti ajjhataṃ kāye kāyānupasa-
 sanāvasena sammā samāhitacitto samāno

“ Samāhito yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti passati ” ti ⁽¹⁾

- vacanato. Tattha nānadassanaṃ nibbattento tato bahiddhā
 parassa kāye pi¹⁶⁷ nānadassanaṃ¹⁶⁷ nibbatteti. Ten' āha
 645, 16 *parassa kāyābhimukhaṃ nānaṃ pesetīti*. S a m m ā¹⁶⁸
*v i p p a s i d a t i t i*¹⁶⁸ sammā samādhānapaccayena abhip-
 pasādena nānūpasamhitena ajjhataṃ kāyaṃ okappeti.
 645, 17 *Sabbatthāti sabbatṭhānesu*.¹⁶⁹ Sati kathitā ti yojanā.
 645, 19 *Lokiya-lok' uttaramissakā kathitā* anupassanānānadassanā-
 naṃ tad ubhayasādhāraṇabhāvato.
 645, 23 27. *Etthāti* imissā gāthāya.¹⁷⁰ Jhān' akkhassa viriyacak-
 kassa¹⁷¹ ariyamaggarathassa¹⁷² sīlaṃ vibhūsanabhāvena
 645, 23 vuttan ti āha *alaṅkāro parikkhāro nāmāti*. *Sattahi nagara-*
parikkhārehīti nagaraṃ parivāretvā rakkhaṇakehi kata-
 parikkhepo,¹⁷³ parikhā, uddāpo, pākāro, esikā, palighā,¹⁷⁴
 sākā,¹⁷⁴ pākārapatthaṇḍilan¹⁷⁵ ti imehi sattahi nagara-
 645, 25 parikkhārehi. Sambhariyati phalam etenāti *sambhāro*,
 kāraṇaṃ. Bhesajjaṃ hi vyādhivūpasamanena jīvitassa
 645, 26 kāraṇaṃ. *Parivāra-parikkhāravasenāti*¹⁷⁶ parivārasaṅkhāta-
 parikkhāravasena. Parikkhāro¹⁷⁷ hi sammādiṭṭhi-yādayo
 maggadhammā, sammāsamādhissa saha-jāt' ādipaccaya-
 bhāvena¹⁷⁸ parikaraṇato¹⁷⁹ abhisāṅkharanato. Upecca
 645, 30 nissīyatīti upanissā, saha upanissāyāti *S a - u p a n i s s o*¹⁸⁰

⁽¹⁾ S III 13

¹⁶³ B^mP °paddava-

¹⁶⁴ So all MSS.

DA omits

¹⁶⁵ BG parikkhe-

¹⁶⁶ BG kāyacitto

¹⁶⁷ AG^m viññāṇa-

BG omi

¹⁶⁹ ABGG^mM sabbavāresu

¹⁷⁰ B^mP kathāya

¹⁷¹ AG^m viriyacittassa

¹⁷² ABGG^mM add ttha

¹⁷³ AG^m vātapari-

BGM tivātapari-

¹⁷⁴ AG^mM °ghākā

BG palisākā; B^mP omi sākā
 Reconstructed reading is given
 above.

¹⁷⁵ B^mP °pakkhaṇḍilan-

¹⁷⁶ BG paricāra-

¹⁷⁷ ABGG^mM parivāre

¹⁷⁸ BG °jātappacc-

¹⁷⁹ ABGG^mM parikkhāraṇato

¹⁸⁰ ABGG^mM °nisayo

ti āha *sa-upanissayo* ¹⁸¹ ti. Sahakārikāraṇabhūto dham- 645. 31
masamūho idha upanissayo ti adhippeto.

Sammā pasatthā sundarā diṭṭhi etassāti sammādiṭṭhi,
puggalo, tassa *sammādiṭṭhi*ssa. So pana yasmā 645. 32
paṭiṭṭhitasammādiṭṭhiko, tasmā vuttaṃ *sammādiṭṭhiyaṃ* 645. 32
ṭhitassāti. *Sammāsaṅkappo pahotīti* ¹⁸² mag- 645. 33
gasammādiṭṭhiyā dukkh' ādisu parijānan' ādikiccaṃ ¹⁸³
sādhentiyā kāmavitakk' ādike samugghātento ¹⁸⁴ sammā-
saṅkappo pabhavati, ¹⁸⁵ attano kiccasādhane pahoti, ¹⁸⁶
tathāpavattiṃ pan' assa dassento āha *sammāsaṅkappo* 645. 33
pavattatīti. *Esa nayo sabbapadesūti sammāsaṅka*p- 645. 33
passa sammāvācā pahotīti ādisu sesapadesu pi
yathāvuttam atthaṃ atidisati.

Ettha ca yasmā nibbānādhigamāya paṭipannassa yogino
habūpakārā ¹⁸⁷ sammādiṭṭhi; tathā hi sā "Paññāpajoto,
paññāsatthan" ti ca vuttā. Tāya hi so avijjāndhakāraṃ
vidhamitvā kilesacore ghātento khemena nibbānaṃ pāpu-
nāti, tasmā ariyamaggakathāyaṃ sammādiṭṭhi ādito gay-
hati; idha pana puggalādhiṭṭhānadesanāya *sammā-*
*diṭṭhi*ssa ti vuttaṃ. Yasmā pana sammādiṭṭhi-
puggalo nekkhammasaṅkapp' ādivasena samma-d-eva
saṅkappeti, na micchā-kāma-saṅkapp' ādivasena, tasmā
sammādiṭṭhiṃsa sammāsaṅkappo pahoti. Yasmā ca sam-
māsaṅkappo sammāvācāya upakārako, yathāha

"Pubbe kho gahapati vitakketvā vicāretvā pacchā
vācam bhindatī" ti ⁽¹⁾

tasmā sammāsaṅkappassa sammāvācā pahoti. Yasmā pana :
Idaṇ ca idaṇ ca karissāmāti paṭhamam vācāya saṃvidahitvā
yebhuyyena te te kamantā sammā ¹⁸⁸ payojiyanti, tasmā
vācā kāyakammaṃsa upakārikā ti sammāvācassa sammā-
kammanto pahoti. Yasmā pana catubbidham vacīdu-
caritaṃ, tividhaṇ ¹⁸⁹ ca kāyaduccaritaṃ pahāya ubhayaṃ
sucaritaṃ pūrentass' eva ājīv' aṭṭhamakasiṃsaṃ pūratī, na

(1) M I 301

¹⁸¹ ABGG^mM °ssāyo

¹⁸² ABGG^mM add katham

¹⁸³ AG^m °kiccam

¹⁸⁴ B^mP °gghāte-

¹⁸⁵ B^mP yathā *instead*; M bhavati

¹⁸⁶ ABGG^mMP pahuhoti

¹⁸⁷ AG^m °kāro

BGM bahukāro

¹⁸⁸ ABGG^mM omit

¹⁸⁹ B^mP duvidhaṇ

itarassa, tasmā sammāvācassa sammākammantassa ca sammā-ājīvo pahoti. Visuddhi-diṭṭhi-samudāgata-sammā-ājīvassa * yoniso padhānassa ¹⁹⁰ sambhavato sammā-ājīvassa * sammāvāyāmo pahoti. Yoniso padahantassa kāy' ādisu catusu vatthusu sati sūpaṭṭhitā ¹⁹¹ hotīti sammāvāyāmassa sammāsati pahoti. Yasmā evaṃ sūpaṭṭhitā ¹⁹² sati samādhissa upakārānupakārānaṃ dhammānaṃ gatiyo sammānesitvā pahoti ekatt' ārammaṇe cittaṃ samādhātum, ¹⁹³ tasmā sammāsatisa sammāsamādhī pahotīti. Ayañ ca nayo pubbabhāge ¹⁹⁴ nānākhaṇikānaṃ sammādiṭṭhi-ādīnaṃ vasaena vutto, maggakkhaṇe pana sammādiṭṭhi-ādīnaṃ tassa tassa ¹⁹⁵ sahañāt' ādivasena vutto s a m m ā d i ṭ ṭ h i s s a s a m m ā s a ṇ k a p p o p a h o t i t i ādīnaṃ padānaṃ attho payutto. ¹⁹⁶ Ayam eva ca idhādhippeto. Ten' āha *Ayam paṇ' attho ti ādi.*

645, 34

646, 1

Maggañāne ti maggapariyāpanne ¹⁹⁷ nāne ṭhitassa taṃ samaṅgino. Maggaṇāñā hi catunnaṃ saccānaṃ sammā-dassanato ¹⁹⁸ maggasammādiṭṭhīti vuttā, eṣā ¹⁹⁹ eva nesam yathāvato ²⁰⁰ jānanato paṭivijjhanato idha maggañāṇaṃ ti pi vuttā. *Maggavimuttīti* maggena kilesānaṃ vimuccanaṃ samucchedappahānaṃ ²⁰¹ eva. ²⁰² *Phalasammādiṭṭhi* eva phalasammāñāṇaṃ ti pariyāyena vuttaṃ, pariyāyavacanañ ca vuttanayānusārena veditabbaṃ. *Phalavimutti* pana paṭippassaddhippahānaṃ veditabbaṃ.

646, 2

646, 2

646, 4

A m a t a s s a d v ā r ā ti ariyamaggam āha. So pana vinā ca ācariyamuṭṭhinā ²⁰³ anantaraṃ abāhiraṃ ²⁰⁴ karitvā yāvad eva manussehi suppakāsitattā *vivaṭo*.

646, 6

646, 8

D h a m m a v i n i t ā ti ariyadhamme vinītā. So paṇ' ettha kilesānaṃ samucchedavinayavasena veditabbo ti āha *dhammaniyyānena* ²⁰⁵ *niyyātā* ti. *Attihi* ti puthutta-visayaṃ ²⁰⁶ nipātapadam

646, 8, 9

* . . . BG *omit*¹⁹⁰ AG^mM padhānakamassa¹⁹¹ M supatiṭṭhā¹⁹² AG^m patiṭṭhito

BGM °to

¹⁹³ ABGG^mM °dhitum¹⁹⁴ BG pubbavibhāge¹⁹⁵ ABGG^mM *once only*¹⁹⁶ B^mP yutto¹⁹⁷ B^mP °panna¹⁹⁸ B^mP °dassan' atṭhena¹⁹⁹ B^mP sā²⁰⁰ BB^mGMP yāthā-²⁰¹ BGM °chedassa pahānaṃ²⁰² ABGG^mM evaṃ²⁰³ ABGG^mM ariya-

M āriya-

²⁰⁴ ABGG^mM °hinam²⁰⁵ B^m sammāniyyā-²⁰⁶ B^mP puthuttha-

“ Atthi imasmiṃ kāye kesā ” ti ^(k)

ādisu viyāti āha *anāgāmino ca atthīti*. Ten' ev' āha 646, 9
atthi c' ev' ettha sakadāgāmino ti. Bahid-
dhā saṃyojanappaccayo nibbattihetubhūto puññabhāgo
etissā atthīti *puññabhāgā*, atisayaviṣiṭṭho ²⁰⁷ c' 646, 10
ettha atthi-attho veditabbo. *Ottappamāno* ti uttasanto ²⁰⁸ 646, 11
bhāyanto. *Na pana n' atthi* atthi evāti dīpeti. 647, 13

28. *Assāti* Vessavaṇassa. Laddhi na pana atthi paṭivid- 646, 15
dhasaccattā. *Abhisamaye viseso n' atthīti* etena sabbe pi 646, 16
sabbaññutaguṇā sabbaBuddhānaṃ sadisā evāti dasseti.

29. Kāraṇassa ekarūpattā *Imāni pana padānīti* na 646, 20
kevalaṃ *Tayidaṃ brahmacariyaṃ* ti ādīni
padāni, atha kho *Idaṃ atthaṃ Janavasabho*
yakkho ti ādīni padāni pīti.

Janavasabhasuttavaṇṇanāya
Līn' atthappakāsanā.

(k) M III 90

²⁰⁷ ABGG^mM atisay' attha-

²⁰⁸ AG^mM uttaṃ santo
BG vuttā santo

XIX

Mahāgovindasuttavaṇṇanā

- 647, 2, 5 I. I. *Pañcakunḍaliko*¹ ti viṣṣaṭṭhapaṇcaveṇiko. *Catu-*
maggaṭṭhānesūti catunnaṃ maggānaṃ vinivijjhitaṃ gataṭ-
647, 8 ṭhānesu. Tattha hi katasāl' ādayo² catūhi disāhi āgatama-
nussānaṃ upabhogakkhamā honti. *Evarūpānīti* iminā
647, 13 rukkhamaṇḍasodhan' ādini c' eva yathāsatti annadān' ādini
ca puññāni saṅgaṇhāti.³ *Suvaṇṇakkhandhasadiso* attabhāvo
647, 13 iṭṭho kanto manāpo ahoṣīti pāṭho. *Sakaṭasahassamattan* ti
647, 13 vāhasahassamattaṃ. Vāho pana viṣatikhāriko,⁴ khāri
647, 14 soḷasadoṇamattā, doṇam soḷasanāliyo⁵ veditabbā. *Kum-*
bhaṃ das' ammaṇāni. *Sahassanāliyo* ti keci. *Rattasuvaṇṇa-*
kaṇṇikaṇ ti rattasuvaṇṇamayam vaṭṭasakam.⁶ *Yasmā*
647, 18 majjhimayāme eva devā⁷ satthāraṃ upasaṅkamituṃ ava-
647, 19 saraṃ labhanti, tasmā *ekakoṭṭhāsaṃ*⁸ *atūṭayāti* vuttaṃ.
647, 21 *Abbhikkantavaṇṇo*⁹ ti ativiya kamaṇiyarūpo.
Kevalakappaṇ ti vimānaṃ,¹⁰ ūnaṃ avasesaṃ
isakaṃ asamaṇ¹¹ ti attho kappasaddo.¹² *Bhagavato* hi
647, 25 samipaṭṭhānaṃ muñcitvā sabbo Gijjhakūṭavahāro tena
647, 28 obhāsito, ten' āha *candimā viyāti* ādi.
2. *Ratanamatta-kaṇṇikarukkhā-nissandenāti*¹³ ratanappa-
māṇa-kūṭadāna-puññanissandena,¹⁴ tassa vā puññassa nis-
647, 28 sandaphalabhāvena. *Nibbatta-sabhāyan* ti samuṭṭhita-upaṭ-
648, 1 ṭhānasālāyaṃ. *Maṇimayā* ti padumarāg' ādimaṇimayā.
648, 1 *Āṇiyo* ti thambha-tulā-saṅghāṭak' ādisu¹⁵ vāḷarūp' ādi-
saṅghāṭanaka-āṇiyo.¹⁶
648, 9 *Gandhabbarājā* ti Gandhabbakāyikānaṃ devatānaṃ rājā.

¹ AG^m °kumtaliko
BGM °kuntaliko
² B^mP katā-
³ AG^mM °hati
BG °hanti
⁴ B^mP °khāri
⁵ ABGG^mM °nāliyo
⁶ BGM vaṭṭa-
⁷ B^mP devatā
⁸ ABGG^mMP ekaṃ-

⁹ B^mP atikka-
¹⁰ B^mP vā manam
¹¹ B^m asamattan
¹² B^m omis
¹³ BG mattaratanakamṭinni-
karukkhā-
¹⁴ ABGG^mM °puññābhiniṣṣ-
¹⁵ AG^m °saṅghātan'-
BGM °saṅghāṭa ādisu
¹⁶ AG^m °rūpedisu-

Ye Tāvatiṃsānaṃ āsannacārino ¹⁷ Cātummahārājikā devā,
 te purato karonto *dvīsu devalokesu devatā purato katvā* 648, 12
nisinno ti vutto. Sesesu pi tīsu *ṭhānesu es' eva nayo.*
Nāgarājā ti nāgānaṃ adhipati, na pana sayam ¹⁸ nāgajātiko. 648, 17
 Āsati nisīdati etthāti *ā s a n a m*, nisajjaṭṭhānaṃ ¹⁹ ti 648, 26
āha nisīditum okāso ti. *Etthāti* ²⁰ padaṃ ²¹ nipātamattaṃ, 648, 27, 28
etthāti vā etasmiṃ pāthe. Atth' uddhāranayena vattabbaṃ 648, 28
pubbe vuttaṃ catubbidham eva. Tāvatiṃsā, ekacce ca Cātum- 648, 28
 mahārājikā yathāladdhāya sampattiyā thāvarabhāvāya
 āyatiṃ ²² sodhanāya ²³ ca pañcasilāni rakkhanti, te tassa
 visodhan' atthaṃ pavāraṇasaṅgahaṃ ²⁴ karonti. Tena vuttaṃ
mahāpavāraṇāyāti ādi. *Vassasahassaṃ* ²⁵ ti manussagaṇa- 648, 30; 649, 2
 nāya vassasahassaṃ. *Pannapalāso* ²⁶ ti patitapatto. *Khā-* 649, 8, 10
rajaṇā ²⁷ ti jātakhuddakamakulo. Ye hi nīlapattakā
 ativiya khuddakā makulā, te khāraṇā ti vuccati. *Jālakajāto* 649, 11
 ti tehi yeva khuddakamakulehi jātajālako sabbaso jālo viya
 jāto. Keci pana *jālakajāto* ti ekajālo viya jāto ti atthaṃ 649, 11
 vadanti. Pāricchattako kira khāraṇagahaṇakāle sabbat-
 thakam eva pallaviko hoti, te c' assa pallavā pabhassarapa-
 vālavaṇṇasamujjalā honti, tena so sabbaso samujjalanto
 tiṭṭhati. *Kuḍumalakajāto* ²⁸ ti sañjātamahāmakulo. *Kokā-* 649, 11
sakajāto ²⁹ ti sañjātasūcibhedo ³⁰ sampatta-vikasamānā-
 vattho. ³¹ *Sabbaphāliphullo* ti sabbaso phullitavikasito. ³² 649, 14
Kantanakavāto ti devānaṃ ³³ puñṇakammappaccayā ³⁴ 649, 20
 pupphānaṃ chindanakavāto. Kantatīti chindati. *Sampa-* 649, 21
ṭicchanakavāto ti chinnānaṃ ³⁵ chinnānaṃ pupphānaṃ

¹⁷ B^mG āsannavāsino

¹⁸ AG^m saṅgaṃ

BG saṅghaṃ

M saṅgha

¹⁹ ABGG^mM nissa-

²⁰ AG^m ettha tāpi

BGM etthāpi

²¹ ABGG^mM omīti

²² AG^m ayati

BGM āyati

²³ AG^m sodhānaṃ

²⁴ B^mP pavāraṇā-

²⁵ P vassasata-

²⁶ AG^m sattaphalāso

BGM santa-

P paṇḍupalāso

DA chinna-

²⁷ AG^m khārajāto

²⁸ A kuḍusulajāto

BG kuḍujāmalato

G^m kuccusulajāto

B^mP kuṭu-

M kusujāto

DA kuṭuppalakajāto with v.l.

kuḍumalakajāto (Aṅguttara IV

117 kuḍumalaka-)

²⁹ B^m korakajāto

P kosāsaka-

³⁰ ABGG^mM °sūtibhedo

³¹ B^mP sampati-

³² ABGG^mM puṭitavikasito

³³ ABGG^mM devatānaṃ

³⁴ ABGG^mM °yo

³⁵ AG^mM chinna-

BG chinna

- 649, 24 sampattiṅaṇhanakavāto.³⁶ *Racento*³⁷ ti nānāvidhabhattisan-
 649, 28 nivesavasena³⁸ racanaṃ³⁹ karonto. *Aññataradevatānaṃ*⁴⁰
 649, 30 ti nāmagottavasena appaṇṇātadevatānaṃ.⁴⁰ *Renūvaṭṭi*⁴¹
 649, 31 reṇusaṅghāto.⁴² *Kaṇṇikaṃ āhaccāti* Sudhammāya kūṭaṃ
 650, 3 āhantvā.⁴³ *Aṭṭhadvase* ti pañcamiyā⁴⁴ saddhiṃ pakkhe
 pakkhe⁴⁵ cattāro divase sandhāya vuttaṃ. Yathāvuttesu
 aṭṭhasu divasesu dhammasavanaṃ nibaddhaṃ tadā pavat-
 650, 16 tatīti tato aññadā⁴⁶ kāritaṃ sandhāy' āha *akāladhamma-*
savanaṃ kāritan ti. Cetiye chattassa heṭṭhā kātābbā⁴⁷
 650, 16 vedikā *chattavedikā*. Cetiyaṃ parikkhipitvā padakkhiṇa-
 650, 17 karaṇaṭṭhānaṃ antokatvā kātābbā vedikā *puṭavedikā*.⁴⁸
 Cetiyaṃ kucchiṃ parikkhipitvā taṃ sambandham eva
 650, 17 katvā kātābbā vedikā *kucchivedikā*. Siharūpapādakaṃ⁴⁹
 650, 17 āsanaṃ *sīh' āsanaṃ*. Ubhosu passesu siharūpayuttaṃ
 650, 17, 29 sopānaṃ *sīhasopānaṃ*.⁵⁰ *Attamanā honti* anissāmanakabhā-
 650, 28, 34 vato.⁵¹ Ten' āha *mahāpuñṇe purakkhatvā*⁵² ti ādi. *Pavāra-*
ṇasaṅgaḥ' atthāya sannipatitā ti veditābbā tad aḥ' upo-
sathe paṇṇarase pavāraṇāya puṇṇāya
puṇṇamāya rattiyā ti vacanato.

650, 36

3. *Navahi kāraṇehīti*

“Iti pi so Bhagavā arahan” ti (a)

651, 1

ādinā vuttehi arahatt' ādīhi navahi Buddh' ānubhāvadi-
 panehi kāraṇehi. *Dhammassa cāti ettha ca*-saddo
 avuttasamuccay' attho ti tena sampiṇḍitaṃ atthaṃ das-
 651, 2 sento *ujupaṭipannatādibhedam saṅghassa ca*⁵³ *suppaṭipattin*
 ti āha.

4. Yathā anantam eva ānantam,⁵⁴ bhisajjam⁵⁵ eva

(a) D I 87, 127

³⁶ AG^m sampattigaṇhatānaka-³⁷ B^mP naccanto

DA naccanto with v.l.

harañcento

³⁸ B^mP °bhattim-³⁹ B^mP naccam⁴⁰ M °devānaṃ⁴¹ ABGG^mM °vaṭṭhīti⁴² BG °saṅkhāto⁴³ ABGG^mM āgantvā⁴⁴ B pañcalisā

G pañcalisā

⁴⁵ B^mP once only⁴⁶ AG^m aññā⁴⁷ B^mP °tabba here and below⁴⁸ AGG^m khuddakavedikā

BM khuddavedikā

⁴⁹ ABGG^mM °rūpupādakaṃ⁵⁰ ABGG^m omit⁵¹ B^mP aniyāmanaka-⁵² P pure-; DA °kkhitvā⁵³ DA omits⁵⁴ A ana

BGM ānañcam

G^m anava⁵⁵ B^m bhisakkam

P bhisajjam

bhesajjaṃ, evaṃ yathābhūtā eva yathābhuccāti pāliyaṃ
vuttan ti āha *Yathābhucceti yathābhūte* ti. Vaṇ- 651, 4
ṇetabbato kittetabbato *vaṇṇā*, guṇā. 651, 5

5. *Kathaṃ paṭipanno* ti hetu-avatthāyaṃ * phala-avat- 651, 6
thāyaṃ sattānaṃ ⁵⁶ upakārāvatthāyaṃ ti tisu pi avatthāsu
lokanāthassa bahujanahitāya paṭipattiyā kathetukamyatā ⁵⁷
pucchā. Tathā hi naṃ ādito paṭṭhāya yāva pariyosānā
saṅkhepen' eva dassento *Dīpaṅkarapādamūle* ti ādim āha. 651, 7
Tattha *abhinīharamāno* ⁵⁸ ti mahābhinihāraṃ ⁵⁹ karonto. 651, 8
Yaṃ pan' ettha mahābhinihāre pāramisu ca vattabbaṃ,
taṃ Brahmajālaṭṭikāyaṃ vuttam evāti tattha vuttanayen'
eva * veditabbaṃ.

Khantivādītāpasakāle ⁶⁰ ti ādi hetu-avatthāyaṃ eva anañ- 651, 14
ñasādhāraṇāya sudukkarāya ⁶¹ bahujanahitāya paṭipattiyā
vibhāvanāṃ. Yathādhippetaṃ hitasukhaṃ yāya kiriyaṃ
vinā na ijjhati, sā pi tad atthā evāti dassetuṃ *Tusitapure* 651, 20
yāvatāyukaṃ tiṭṭhanto pīti ādi vuttam.

Dhammacakkapavattan' ādi pana nibbattitā ⁶² bahuja-
nahitāya paṭipatti. Āyusaṅkhār' ossajjanam pi: Ettakam
kālaṃ tiṭṭhāmīti pavattiyā bahujanahitāya paṭipatti. ⁶³
Anupādisesāya nibbānadhātuyā parinibbānavasena ⁶⁴ bahu-
janahitāya paṭipatti. Ten' āha *Yāv' assāti* ādi. *Sesapadānīti* 652, 1, 3
bahujanāsukhāyāti ādini padāni. *Pacchimān* ti 652, 4
atthāya hitāya sukhāyāti padattayaṃ. ⁶⁵ *Puri-* 652, 4
massāti tato purimassa padattayassa. *Attho* ti atthaniddeso. 652, 5

Yadi pi atīte ⁶⁶ ten' aṅgena ⁶⁶ samannāgatā satthāro
ahesuṃ, te pi pana Buddhā evāti atthato amhākaṃ Satthā
anañño ti āha *atīte pi Buddhato* ⁶⁷ *aññaṃ* ⁶⁸ *na samanupassā-* 652, 6
māti. Yathā ca atīte, evaṃ anāgate cāti ayam attho nayato
labbhatīti katvā vuttam *anāgate pi na samanupassāmāti*. 652, 7
Sakko pana devarājā tam atthaṃ atthāpannam ⁶⁹ eva katvā
na pan' etarahi iccev' āha. *Kim Sakko kathetīti* 652, 6, 11
vicāretvā ti *N' eva atīti' aṃse samanupassā-* 652, 6

* . . . * AG^m omit

⁵⁶ BGM sattāyaṃ

⁵⁷ BG °kāmatā

⁵⁸ BGM °nīhāra-

⁵⁹ B^mP abhi-

⁶⁰ BGM °vāda-

⁶¹ ABGG^mM dukka-

⁶² ABGG^mM nibbatthitā

⁶³ ABGG^mM °pattiyā

⁶⁴ ABGG^mM °nibbānaṃ dhātunaṃ
vasena

⁶⁵ AG^m padattantayaṃ

⁶⁶ B^mP atṭhen' aṅgena

⁶⁷ AG^m Buddhāto

⁶⁸ AG^m anañña

⁶⁹ BGM atīti-

- 652, 8 *mā* ti ⁷⁰ vadanto Sakko kiṃ kathetīti vicāraṇaṃ samuṭ-
 652, 16 thapetvā. ⁷¹ Yasmā atīte Buddhā ahesuṃ, anāgate bhavis-
 652, 16 santīti nāyam attho Sakkena devarājena pariññāto, te pana
 buddhabhāvasāmaññena amhākaṃ Bhagavatā saddhiṃ
 ekajjhaṃ ⁷² gahetvā etarahi aññassa sabbenā sabbaṃ
 abhāvato tathā vuttan ti dassetuṃ *etarahīti* ādi vuttaṃ.
 6. *Svākkhāṭ' ādīnīti* svākkhātapad' ādīni. ⁷³
Kusal' ādīnīti Idam kusalan ti ādīni padāni.
 8. Gaṅgā-Yamunānaṃ asamāgamaṭṭhāne ⁷⁴ udakaṃ bhin-
 navaṇṇaṃ hontam pi samāgamaṭṭhāne abhinnavāṇaṃ
 evāti āha *vaṇṇena pi saṃsandati sameṭīti*. Tattha kira
 Gaṅgodakasadisam eva Yamunodakaṃ. Yathā ⁷⁵ nibbānaṃ
 kenaci kilesena anupakkiliṭṭhatāya parisuddhaṃ, evaṃ
 nibbānagāminīpaṭipadā pi kenaci kilesena anupakkiliṭṭha-
 tāya parisuddhā va icchitabbā. Ten' āha *na hīti* ādi. Yena
 parisuddh' atthena nibbānassa nibbānagāminiyā paṭipadāya
 ca ākāśupamatā, ⁷⁶ so kenaci anupalepo anupakkilesa cāti
 āha *ākāśam pi alaggaṃ parisuddhan* ti. Idāni tam atthaṃ
 nidassanena vibhūtaṃ katvā dassetuṃ *candimasuriyānaṃ* ti
 ādi vuttaṃ. *Saṃsandati* yujjati paṭipajjitabba-
 tāpaṭipajjanehi aññamaññānucchavikatāya.
 9. *Paṭipadāya* ⁷⁷ *thitānaṃ* ⁷⁸ ti paṭipadāmaggaṭipat-
 tim ⁷⁹ paṭipajjamānānaṃ. ⁸⁰ *Vusitavataṇ* ⁸¹ ti
 brahmacariyavāsaṃ vusitavantānaṃ etesaṃ. *Laddha-*
saḥāyo ti etesaṃ ⁸² paṭipadādīnaṃ ⁸³ vasena laddhasa-
 hāyo. *Tattha tattha* sāvakehi satthu kātabbakkicce. *Idam* ⁸⁴
pana adutiyo ti ādi vutt' antare ⁸⁵ āgataṃ vacanaṃ aññehi
asadis' atthena vuttaṃ, na yathāvutta-sahāyābhāvato. ⁸⁶
Apanujjāti ⁸⁷ apanīya vivajjetvā. ⁸⁷ Apanujjāti ca

⁷⁰ BGM *add* ca⁷¹ BGM °tthā-⁷² B^mP *omit*⁷³ BG *omit*⁷⁴ BG °gamana-⁷⁵ AG^m tathāBG *add* ti⁷⁶ AG^mM °pagamatā

BG ākāśagamanā

⁷⁷ ABGG^mM °dāyan⁷⁸ ABGG^mM tiṭṭhantī⁷⁹ BGMP °pattiB^m paṭipadaṃ-⁸⁰ ABGG^mM °mānā⁸¹ AG^m °vatta

M °vatanan

⁸² B^mP etāsaṃ paṭipadānaṃ⁸³ AG^m idha⁸⁴ BG vuttam itareB^mP *sutt'* antare

M vuttantare

⁸⁵ AG^m °vuttaṃ-

BGM °vuttā-

⁸⁶ AG^mM anupajja *here and below*.⁸⁷ AG^m visitvā

BGM viccitvā

antogadhāvadhāraṇaṃ idaṃ vacanaṃ ek' antikattā tassa apanodanassāti vuttaṃ apanujj' evāti.

10. Labbhatīti⁸⁸ lābho, so pana ukkaṃsagativijānato⁸⁹ sātisayo vipulo eva ca idhādhippeto ti āha *mahālābho* 653, 2 *uppanno* ti. *Ussanna-puññanissanda-samuppanno*⁹⁰ ti 653, 10 yathāvuttaṃ kālaṃ sambhata-suvipula-ulāratara-puññā-bhisandato nibbatto. ⁹¹ Ito paraṃ mayhaṃ okāso n' atthīti ussāhajāto viya uparūpari vaḍḍhamāno udapādi. Sabbadisāsu hi yamakamahāmegho utthahitvā mah' oghaṃ viya sabbapāramiyo: Ekasmiṃ attabhāve vipākaṃ das-sāmīti sampiṇḍitā viya⁹² Bhagavato⁹³ idaṃ lābhasak-kārasilokaṃ nibbattayimsu, tato anna-pāna-vattha-yāna-mālā-gandha-vilepan' ādi-hatthā⁹⁴ khattiyabrāhmaṇ' ādayo upagantvā "Kahaṃ Buddho, kahaṃ Bhagavā, kahaṃ⁹⁵ Devadevo, kahaṃ Narāsabho, kahaṃ Purisasīho" ti Bhagavantam pariyesanti, sakaṭasatehi⁹⁶ pi paccaye⁹⁷ āharitvā okāsaṃ alabhamānā samantā gāvutappamāṇaṃ⁹⁸ pi sakaṭadhurena sakaṭadhuraṃ āhacca tiṭṭhanti c' eva anubandhanti ca Andhakavinda-brāhmaṇ' ādayo⁹⁹ viya. Sabbam khandhake, tesu tesu ca suttesu āgatanayena vedittabbam. Ten' āha *lābhasakkāro mah' ogho viyāti* ādi. 653, 11

Paṭipāṭibhātan ti bahusu: Dānaṃ dassāmāti āhaṭa-paṭipāṭikāya¹⁰⁰ utthitesu anupaṭipāṭiyā dātabbam bhāttam. *Matthakam*¹⁰¹ *patto* anaññasādhāraṇattā tassa dānassa. 653, 28

Upāyaṃ ācikkhi nāgarānaṃ asakkuṇeyyarūpena dānaṃ 653, 35 dātum.¹⁰² Sālakalyāṇirukkhā rājapariggahā aññehi asādhāraṇā, tasmā tesam padarehi maṇḍapo kārīto; hatthino ca rājabhāṇḍabhūtā nāgarehi na sakkā laddhun ti tehi chattaṃ dhārāpitam; tathā khattiyadhītāhi veyyāvaccam kārītam. *Pañca-āsanasatānīti* idaṃ sālakalyāṇimaṇḍape paññatte 654, 1 sandhāya vuttaṃ, tato bahi pana bahūni paññattāni

⁸⁸ BGM labbhantīti

⁸⁹ AG^m uttamsahati-B^mP °vijānana

⁹⁰ AG^m °nissandana-BGM °puññābhiniissandana-

⁹¹ B^mP *add* Ime nibbatā

⁹² AG^m pi

⁹³ ABGG^mM °tā

⁹⁴ AG^m °sahatthā

⁹⁵ ABGG^mM *omi*

⁹⁶ AG^mM °sātena hi

⁹⁷ BGM °yo

⁹⁸ BG gāvutam

⁹⁹ UdA 112

¹⁰⁰ *Highly corrupt.*

A āhaṭahamikāya

B ahamasmikāya

G ahamamikāya

G^m āhamahamikāya

M āhamahacikāya

¹⁰¹ ABGG^mM mahantakam

¹⁰² B^mP dāpetum

- 654, 5 ahesuṃ. *Catujjāliyaṅgandham*¹⁰³ *pisati*¹⁰⁴ Buddhapamu-
khassa saṅghassa pūjan' atthañ c' eva pattassa ubbaṭan'
654, 10, 12 atthañ¹⁰⁵ ca. *Udakan* ti pattadhovana-udakaṃ. *Anagghāni*
ahesuṃ anaggharatanābhisaṅkhatattā.
654,35; 655.3 *Sattadhā muddhā phalissati* anādarakāraṇ' ādinā. *Kālam*
olokessāmīti kālaṃ evaṃ apekkhissāmi, tassa uppajjanakaṃ
anattamaṃ pariharissāmīti attho.
655, 5 *Kadariyā*¹⁰⁶ ti thaddhamaccharino,¹⁰⁷ puñṇakamma-
vimukhā. *Devalokaṃ na vajanti*¹⁰⁸ puñṇassa akatattā,
655, 5 macchariyabhāvena¹⁰⁹ ca pāpassa pasutattā. *Bālā* ti
655, 6 duccintita-cintan' ādi-bālalakkaṇayuttā.¹¹⁰ *Nappasaṃ-*
655, 6 *santi dānaṃ* pasamsitum pi na visahanti. *Dhīro* ti dhitisaṃ-
655, 7 panno ulārapuriso¹¹¹ parehi kataṃ *dānaṃ anumodamāno* pi.
655, 7 *Ten' eva* dānānumodanen' eva. *Sukhī paratthāti* paraloke
655, 8 kāyika-cetasika-sukhasamaṅgī hoti.
656, 6 Vararojo nāma tasmim kāle eko kavi,¹¹² tassa *Vararo-*
656, 13 *jassa. Anavajja*¹¹³ ... *pe* ... *phaleyya* abhūtavādi bhāvato
656, 16 ti adhippāyo.¹¹⁴ *Atirekapadasahassenāti*¹¹⁵ sādhikena¹¹⁶
656, 16 aḍḍhateyyagāthāsatenā. *Vaṇṇam eva kalhesi* rūpappasan-
natāya ca.
656, 19 *Yāva maññe*¹¹⁷ *khattiyā* ti ettha *yāvā* ti
656, 19 avadhiparicchedavacanamaṃ. *Maññe*¹¹⁸ ti nipātamattaṃ.
Yāva khattiyā khattiye avadhiṃ katvā sabbe devamanussā
656, 19, 23 ti adhippāyo. Ten' āha *khattiyā brāhmaṇā* ti ādi. *Madappa-*
*matto*¹¹⁹ ti lābhasakkārasilokamadena¹²⁰ matto¹²⁰ c' eva
tad anvayena pamādena pamatto ca hutvā.
656, 26, 29 II. *Tad anvayam evāti* tad anugataṃ eva. *Vācā* ... *pe*
... *sametīti* vacīkamma-kāyakammāni aññamaññaṃ avi-
ruddhāni, aññadatthu saṃsandanti.
656, 36 Ajā eva migā ti ajāmigā, te *ajāmige*.
657, 22 12. *Tiṇṇavīcīkiccho* sabbaso atikkanta-vicīkic-

103 ABGG^mM °jātigandham
104 ABGG^mM pisanti
DA pimsati
105 AG^mM uddhan'-
BG ubbaddhan'-
106 BG °riyo
107 BG °riyo
108 AG^m vajjanti
109 B^mP maccharibhāvena
110 B^mP °adinā-

111 B^mP ulārapañño
112 B^mP khattiyo
113 ABGG^mM °vajje
114 BG °ppeto
115 B^mP °sahassena tiṃsādhikena
116 P aññe ca
117 B^mP aññe
118 ABGG^mM mattappatto
119 BG °sakkāro ti lokamadena
120 B^mP pamatto

chākantāro. Nanu ca sabbe pi sot' āpannā tiṇṇavicikicchā vigatakathāṅkathā ca? Saccam¹²¹ etaṃ, idaṃ pana na¹²² tādisaṃ tiṇṇavicikicchataṃ sandhāya vuttaṃ, atha kho sabbasmiṃ ñeyyadhamme sabb' ākāravabodhasanniṭṭhānavasena sabbaso nirākatam sandhāyāti dassento *Yathā*¹²³ *hīti* ādim āha. *Ussann' ussannattā*¹²⁴ ti paro- 657, 24, 31
parabhāvato,¹²⁵ ayaṇ ca attho Bhagavato anekadhātu-
nānādhātu-ñāṇabalena pi ijjhati. *Sabbattha vigata-* 658, 4
kathāṅkatho sabbadassāvibhāvato. Sabbesaṃ param'
atthadhammānaṃ¹²⁶ saccābhisamayavasena¹²⁷ paṭividdhattā vuttaṃ. *Vohāravasenāti*¹²⁸ nāmagott' ādivasenāti 658, 4
attho.

Pariyositasāṅkappa ti sabbaso niṭṭhitamano- 658, 6
ratho. Nanu ca ariyamaggena pariyositasāṅkappatā¹²⁹
nāma soḷasakiccasiddhiyā katakaraṇīyabhāvena, na sab-
bañeyyadhammāvabodhenāti¹³⁰ codanaṃ sandhāy' āha
Pubbe ananussutesūti ādi. Sāvakaṇaṃ sāvakaṇāpāramiṇānaṃ 658, 18
viya hi Paccekabuddhānaṃ paccekabodhiṇānaṃ viya ca
Sammāsambuddhānaṃ sabbaññutañānaṃ catusaccābhisam-
bodhapubbakam evāti. *Ananussutesūti* na anussutesu. 658, 18
Sāmaṇ ti sayam eva. Padadvayenāpi parato ghosena vinā ti 658, 19
dasseti. *Tatthāti* nimitt' atthe bhummaṃ, saccābhisam- 658, 20
bodhanimittan ti attho. Saccābhisambodho¹³¹ ca aggamag-
gavasenaṇāti daṭṭhabbaṃ. *Balesu ca vasibhāvan* ti dasannaṃ 658, 21
balaññānaṃ yathārucippavatti. ¹³² Jātattā jātā ti Sam-
māsambuddhe vadati¹³² (?).

13. Tattha tattha rājadhāni-ādike *nibaddhavāsaṃ va-* 658, 30
santo. Tīsu maṇḍalesu yathākālaṃ *cārikaṃ caranto*. 658, 30

14. *Assāti* phalassa. *Tan* ti kāraṇaṃ. 659, 2

Dvinnam pi ekato uppattiyā *kāraṇaṃ n' atthi*, pageva 659, 5
tiṇṇaṃ catunnaṃ vā ti.¹³³ *Etthāti* ādi ekissā lokadhātuyā ti 659, 5

¹²¹ ABGG^mM sabbam

¹²² AG^m omit

¹²³ AM gāthā

¹²⁴ AG^m ussantosasantā

BG ussantossantā

M ussantosantattā

¹²⁵ ABGG^mM parovāra-

¹²⁶ ABGG^mM attham-

¹²⁷ AG^mM sabbābhi-

¹²⁸ ABGG^mM add tam

B^mP add vā

¹²⁹ ABGG^mM pariyesita-

¹³⁰ ABGG^mM sabbam ñeyya-

¹³¹ AG^mM saccāpi sam-

¹³²⁻¹³³ AG^m chā bhattā jānāti

Sammāsambuddhe ti vadati

BG jā bhattā janā ti

Sammāsambuddhenāti

vadati

M jā bhattā janā ti

Sammāsambuddhe ti vadati

¹³³ ABGG^mM omit

vuttalokadhātuyā pamāṇa-pariccheda-dassan' attham ārad-dham.

659, 6, 7 *Yāvatā* ti yattakena ṭhānena. *Pariharantīti* Sinerum¹³⁴
 659, 7 parikkhipantā¹³⁵ parivattanti. *Disā* ti disāsu, bhummi'
 659, 7 atthe etaṃ paccattavacanam. *Bhanti* dippanti.¹³⁶ *Virocanā*
 ti obhāsantā. *Virocamānā*¹³⁷ vā sobhamānā candimasuriyā
 659, 8 bhanti, tato eva disā ca¹³⁸ banti. *Tāva*¹³⁹ saḥassadhā ti¹⁴⁰
 tattako¹⁴¹ saḥassaloko.

659, 17 *Ettakan* ti imaṃ cakkavāḷaṃ majjhe katvā iminā va
 saddhim cakkavāḷānaṃ¹⁴² dasasahassaṃ. Yaṃ pan' ettha
 vattabham taṃ Mahāpadānavaṇṇanāyamaṃ vuttam eva.
 659, 20 *Na paññāyati* tisu piṭakesu anāgatattā.

659, 22 16. *Vaṇṇena* ti rūpasampattiya. Suviññeyyattā taṃ
 659, 22 anāmasitvā yasa-saddass' eva attham āha. *Alaṅkārapari-*
 659, 23 *vārenāti* alaṅkārena ca parivārena ca. *Puññasiriyā* ti puññ'
 iddhiyā.¹⁴³

659, 24 19. *Sampasādane*¹⁴⁴ ti sampasādanane. Saṃ-pubbo
 khā-saddo jānan' attho¹⁴⁵

“ Saṅkhāy' ekaṃ¹⁴⁶ paṭisevatī ” ti (b)

659, 25 ādisu viyāti āha *jānitvā modāmāti*.

659, 26 29. *Yāva dīgharattan* ti yāva¹⁴⁷ parimāṇato, aparimita-
 659, 26 kālāparidīpanam¹⁴⁸ etan ti āha *Ettakan ti ... pe ...*
 659, 26 *aticirarattan* ti. *Mahāpañño va so Bhagavā* ti
 tena Brahmunā anumati-pucchāvasena devānaṃ vuttan ti
 659, 28 dassento *mahāpañño va so Bhagavā, no ti kathaṃ tumhe*
 659, 29 *maññathāti* āha. *Sayam eva taṃ pañhaṃ byākātukāmo*
 660, 3 *Bhūtaṃ puṇṇaṃ bho* ti ādim āhāti sambandho.
 Evaṃ pana byākarontena atthato ayam pi attho vutto nāma
 659, 30, 31 hotīti dassento *anacchariyam etan ti* ādim āha. *Tiṇṇam*

(b) D III 224

134 AG^m Sineru
 BG Sineru
 135 ABGG^mM °panto
 136 B^mP dibbanti
 137 B^mP virocana
 138 ABGG^mM omī
 139 BG tato
 140 ABGG^mM omī
 141 AG^m tukam
 BGM tattakam

142 B^mP °vāḷam
 143 AG^m puññasiddhiyā
 144 ABGG^mM sādane only
 145 ABGG^mM janani
 146 B^mP etaṃ
 147 ABGG^mM omī
 148 A aniyamitakālo-
 BG aniyamitakālo-
 G^m aniyamitakāla-
 M aniyamitakāle-

mārānan ti kilesābhisaṅkhāra-Devaputta-mārānaṃ. *Anac-* 659, 30
chariyam etan ti vuttam ev' atthaṃ nigamanavasena *Kim* 659, 33
ettha acchariyan ti puna pi vuttam. Rañño diṭṭhadham-
 mika-samparāyika-atthānaṃ pure pure saṃvidhānato puro-
 hito ti āha *sabbakiccānaṃ* ¹⁴⁹ *anusāsanapurohito* ti. *Govindi-* 660, 3, 4
yābhisekenāti ¹⁵⁰ govindiyathane ¹⁵¹ ṭhapanābhisekena. Taṃ
 kira tassa brāhmaṇassa kulaparamparānugataṃ ṭhānanta-
 raṃ.

Jotitattā ti āvudhānaṃ ¹⁵² jotitattā. ¹⁵³ *Pālanasamatthattā-* 660, 23, 24
yāti rañño, aparimitassa ca sattakāyassa anattathato pari-
 pālanasamatthattāya. *Sammā vossajjitvā* ¹⁵⁴ ti suṭṭhu tass' 660, 26
 eva ¹⁵⁵ bhārabbhāvena ¹⁵⁶ vissajjitvā. Taṃ taṃ atthakiccaṃ
 passatīti *atthadaso*. 660, 28

30. Bhavanaṃ ¹⁵⁷ vaḍḍhanaṃ bhavo, ¹⁵⁸ bhavati etenāti
 vā bhavo, vaḍḍhikāraṇaṃ; sandhivasena ma-kār' āgamo,
 o-kārassa ca a-kār' ādesaṃ katvā *Bhavam atthūti* 660, 31
 vuttam. *Bhavantam Jotipālan* ti pana sāmi- 660, 31
 atthe upayogavacanan ti āha *bhoto* ti ādi. *Mā paccak-* 660, 31, 36
khyaṃ si, ¹⁵⁹ mā ¹⁶⁰ pati ¹⁶⁰ akhyāsi, ¹⁶⁰ mā paṭikkhipīti
 attho. So pana paṭikkhepo paṭivacanaṃ hotīti āha *mā* 661, 1
paṭibyaḥāsīti. ¹⁶¹

31. *Abhisambhosīti* kammantānaṃ saṃvidhāne 661, 4
 samattho ahoṣīti ¹⁶² āha *saṃvidahitvā* ti. Gaṃ-vācam ¹⁶³ 661, 4
 paññaṃ ca vindi paṭilabhīti ¹⁶⁴ Govindo, mahanto Govindo
 ti *Mahāgovindo*. Go ti hi paññāy' etaṃ adhiva- 661, 7
 canaṃ gacchati atthe bujhatīti.

32. *Ekapitīkā* vemātukā *kaṇiṭṭhabhātaro*. *Ayaṃ abhisitto* 661, 12, 13
 ti ayaṃ Reṇu rājakumāro pitu accayena rajje abhisitto.
Rājākārakā ti rājaputtaṃ rajje paṭiṭṭhāpetāro. ¹⁶⁵ 661, 16

¹⁴⁹ B^m and DA °kiccāni

¹⁵⁰ P Govindassābhi-

¹⁵¹ B^mP govindiyassa ṭhāne

¹⁵² BGM āyu-

¹⁵³ ABGG^mM add taṃ

¹⁵⁴ DA vossijji-

¹⁵⁵ B^mM °evā

¹⁵⁶ BGM °bhāvo na

B^mP gāravabhāvena

¹⁵⁷ ABGG^mM bhā-

¹⁵⁸ AG^m bhāvo

¹⁵⁹ BB^mGP paccavyāhāsi

DA paccavyākāsi

D paccavyāhāsi with several vv.11.

¹⁶⁰ B^mP omīti

¹⁶¹ AG^m patikhyābhāsīti

BG pati-

M patibyaḥāsīti

DA paṭivyākāsi

¹⁶² B^mP hotīti

¹⁶³ B^m bhavābhavaṃ

P tavābhavaṃ

¹⁶⁴ ABGG^m °labhattīti

M °lābhattīti

¹⁶⁵ AG^m paṭṭhapetvāro

BG °petvāro

M °penaro

- 661, 17 34. Madentīti *madanīyā* ti kattusādhanataṃ dassento
 661, 17 *madakarā* ti āha. Madakaraṇaṃ pana pamādassa visesakā-
 661, 17 raṇaṃ ti vuttaṃ *pamādakarā* ti.
 35. Reṇussa rajjasamīpe dasagāvutamatta-vitthātāni ¹⁶⁶
 661, 26 hutvā aparabhāge ¹⁶⁷ tiyojanasataṃ vitthātattā *sabbāni cha*
 661, 29 *rajjāni sakaṭamukhāni paṭṭhapesi*. ¹⁶⁸ *Vitānasadisam* caturas-
 sabhāvato.
 662, 11 *Sahāti* gāthāya padaparipūraṇ' atthaṃ vuttaṃ. Tassa
 662, 15 atthaṃ dassento *ten' eva sahāti* āha. *Sahāti* vā ¹⁶⁹ avinābhāv'
 atthe nipāto, so saha āsuṃ satta Bhārathā ¹⁷⁰ ti yojetabbo,
 tena te des' antare vasantā pi ¹⁷¹ cittena ¹⁷¹ sahabhāvino ¹⁷²
 avinābhāvino ¹⁷³ ti dīpeti. Rajjabhāraṃ dhārenti ¹⁷⁴ attani
 āropenti vahanānti Bhārathā.

Paṭhamabhāṇavāro. ¹⁷⁵

- 663, 1 37. *Satta anupurohite ṭhapesīti* ¹⁷⁶ anupurohite katvā
 663, 2 ṭhapesi, anupurohite vā ṭhāne ṭhapesi. Ti-savanaṃ ¹⁷⁷
 koronte sandhāya *Divasassa* tisu sandhisu *tikkhattun* ti
 663, 2, 3 vuttaṃ. Dvīsu sandhisu savanaṃ karonte sandhāya
sāyaṃ pāto vā ti vuttaṃ. *Tato paṭṭhāyāti* vatacariyaṃ
 matthakaṃ pāpetvā nahātakālatoppabhūti. ¹⁷⁸
 663, 5, 11 38. *Abhi uggacchīti* ¹⁷⁹ utṭhahi udapādi. *Acintetvā* ti:
 Kathaṃ nu kho ahaṃ Brahmaṇā saddhiṃ manteyyaṃ ti
 acintetvā, evaṃ cittam pi anuppādetvā. Tena ²⁰⁰ samāga-
 663, 11, 14 mass' eva abhāvato *amantetvā*. ²⁰¹ *Taṃ disvā* ti taṃ karuṇā-
 brahmavihārabhāvanaṃ ²⁰² Brahmadassanūpāyaṃ disvā
 ñānacakkhunā.
 663, 15 39. *Evaṃ* ti evaṃ rañño ārocetvā paṭisallānaṃ upagate.
 663, 18 *Sabbatthāti* sabbesu channaṃ khattiyānaṃ, sattannaṃ

¹⁶⁶ ABGG^mM dasa ca-

¹⁶⁷ ABGG^mM paribhāgenā

¹⁶⁸ A apatṭha-
BGM atṭha-
DA atṭhapesi *with* v.l.
paṭṭhapesi

¹⁶⁹ AG^m *omit*

BGM pi

¹⁷⁰ B^mP Bhārathā *here and below*.

¹⁷¹ B^mP vicittena

¹⁷² BGM sahā-

¹⁷³ BG *omit*

¹⁷⁴ ABGG^mM ṭhapenti

¹⁷⁵ B^m °vāraṇṇanā niṭṭhitā

¹⁷⁶ DA paṭṭhapesi

¹⁷⁷ BG tisamaṇaṃ

¹⁷⁸ B^m nāta-

¹⁷⁹ ABGM uggaṇhīti

G^m uggaṇhātīti

²⁰⁰ ABGG^mM te

²⁰¹ ABGG^mM *and* DA āman-

²⁰² AG^mM °bhāvitam

BG °bhāvinaṃ

brāhmaṇamahāsālānaṃ, sattannaṃ nahātakasatānaṃ,²⁰³
cattārisāya²⁰⁴ ca bhariyānaṃ²⁰⁴ āpucchanaṃ vāresu.

42. *Sādisiyo* ti jātiyā sādisiyo ti āha *samavaṇṇā* 663, 19
samajālikā ti.

43. *Santhāgāraṇ*²⁰⁵ ti jhānamanasikārena bahi- 663, 20
visaṭṭa-vitakka-vūpasamanena cittassa santhambhana-
agāraṃ,²⁰⁶ jhānasālaṇ ti attho. *Gahitā vāti* bhāvanānuy- 663, 25
gena mahāsattena attano cittasantāne uppādanavasena
gahitā eva. *N' atthi* jhānen' eva vikkhambhitattā. Visesato 663, 27
hi 'ssa karuṇāya bhāvitattā *anabhirati ukkaṇṭhanā* n' atthi, 663, 26
mettāya bhāvitattā²⁰⁷ *bhaya-paritassanā* n' atthi. *Ukkaṇ-* 663, 26
ṭhanā ti pana Brahmādaṃsaṃ ussukkaṃ, paritassanā ti tad
abhipatthanā ti āha *Brahmuno*²⁰⁸ *panāti* ādi. 663, 27

44. *Citt' uttāso* ti cittassa uttāsamattāṃ.²⁰⁹ *Kaṭṭhā* 663, 29, 30
ti sattanikāya-nivāsattāhāna-nāmagott' ādinaṃ vasena kena
pakārena. Ten' āha *kin ti tan*²¹⁰ ti²¹⁰ ādi. 663, 30

So ti ye te Sanaka-Sananta-Santa-Sanātana-Sanaṅku- 664, 1
mārā²¹¹ nāmakā loke pākāṭā paṇṇātā Brahmāno, tesu
Sanaṅkumāro nāmāhan ti dasseti. 664, 1

Agghaṇ ti garuṭṭhāniyānaṃ dātabba-arahaṇaṃ.²¹² 664, 8
*Madhupākaṇ*²¹³ ti madhur' āhāraṃ, yaṃ kiñci atithino 664, 12
dātabbaṃ āhāraṃ upacāravasena evaṃ vadati *Madhupā-* 664, 14
*kaṇ*²¹³ *panāti* ādi. *Pucchāmāti* nimantanavasena pucchāma. 664, 17

45. Mahāsatto cattāro brahmavihāre bhāvetvā ṭhito pi 665, 1
tesu brahmasahavyatāya maggo ti anibbematikatāya
kaṇṭhā ti avoca. Keci pana "Tapokammena parik- 665, 1
khittasariṭatāya brahmasamāgamena bhay' ādisamuppat-
tiyā ca paṭiladdhamattehi brahmavihārehi parihiṇo ahoṣi,
tasmā avikkhambhitavacikicchātāya *Kaṇṭhā* ti avocā" 665, 1
ti vadanti. Parassa vediyā viditā paravediyā, te pana tassa
pākāṭā vibhūtā ti āha *parassa pākāṭesu paravediyesūti*. 665, 2
Tattha kāraṇaṃ āha *parena sayam abhisankhatattā*²¹⁴ ti. 665, 2

²⁰³ B^mP nātakasatānaṃ

²⁰⁴⁻²⁰⁴ ABGG^mM cattārisahāyañ-
cariyānaṃ

²⁰⁵ P saṇṭhā-

²⁰⁶ B^m °bhaṇaṃ-
P saṇṭhambhaṇaṃ-

²⁰⁷ BG vibhāvi-

²⁰⁸ DA Brahmāno with v.l.
Brahmuno

²⁰⁹ AG^m utrasana-

²¹⁰ B^mP omiṭ santa

²¹¹ B^mP Panakana-Sananta-
-Bandhasatana-

-Sanaṅkumāra-Kāla

²¹² B^mP dātabbaṃ āhāraṃ

²¹³ B^mP madhusākaṇ

²¹⁴ BM °saṅkhatattā
AG^m °saṅkhaṭa-

- 665, 3 Mamāti kammaṃ mamaṅkāro,²¹⁵ *m a m a t t a n* ti āha
 665, 4 *Idaṃ mama . . . pe . . . taṇha* ti. Mamāti²¹⁶ karoti etenāti
 hi mamaṅkāro,²¹⁵ tathāpavattā taṇhā.
 665, 5 *Manujesūti* niddhāraṇe²¹⁷ bhummaṃ, na visaye ti āha
 665, 5, 6 *manujesu yo kocīti. Ekodibhūto* ti padassa bhāv'
 665, 6 atthaṃ tāva dassento *ekibhūto* ti vatvā puna taṃ
 665, 6, 8 vivaranto *eko tiṭṭhanto eko nisīdanto* ti āha. *Tādiso* ti eko
 665, 8 hutvā pavattanako. *Bhūto* ti jāto. Jhāne adhimutti nāma
 665, 9 tasmaṃ nibbattite, anibbattite kuto adhimuttīti āha *jhānaṃ*
nibbattitvā ti attho ti.
 665, 10, 11 Vissagandho nāma²¹⁸ kodh' ādi-kilesaparibhāvanā ti
 tesam vikkhambhanena *vissagandhavirahito*.²¹⁹ *Etesu dham-*
mesūti pabbajjānaṃ vivekavāsa-karuṇā-brahmavihār' ādi-
 dhammesu.
 665, 15, 18 46. *Avidvā* ti na viditavā. *Āvaritā* kusalānaṃ
 665, 18 uttarimanussadhammānaṃ uppattinivāraṇena āvaritā. *Pū-*
tikā ti byāpannacittatādinā pūtibhūtā. Kilesavasena dug-
 665, 19 gandhaṃ vissagandhaṃ *vāyati*. Niray' ādi-apāyesu nibbat-
 665, 19 tanasīlatāya *Āpāyikā* ti āha *apāyūpagā* ti. Cor' ādihi
 upaddutassa pavisitukāmassa pākāra-kavāṭa-parikhādihi
 665, 20 viya nagaraṃ kodh' ādihi *nivuto pihito brahmaloko assāti*
 665, 22 *nivutabrahmaloko. Pucchati* ken' āvaṭṭa ti vadanto.
 665, 23 Musāvādo va *mosavajjaṃ* yathā bhisajjaṃ²²⁰ eva bhesaj-
 665, 23 jaṃ. *Kujjhaṇaṃ* kuppanaṃ.²²¹ *Diṭṭh' ādisu aditṭh' ādivādi-*
 665, 24 *tāvasena paresaṃ viśaṃvādanaṃ paraviśaṃvādanaṃ. Sadi-*
 665, 24 *saṃ patirūpaṃ dassetvā palabbhaṇaṃ*²²² *sadisam dassetvā*
 665, 25 *vañcanaṃ. Mittānaṃ vihiṃsaṇaṃ mettibhedo mittadub-*
 665, 26 *bhaṇaṃ. Daḥamaccharita thaddhamacchariyaṃ. Attani*
 665, 27 *vijjamānaṃ nihīnataṃ sadisaṃ vā atikkamitvā maññaṇaṃ.*
 665, 28 *Paresaṃ sampattiyā asahaṇaṃ khīyaṇaṃ.*²²³ *Attasampat-*
 665, 29 *tiyā nigūhaṇavasena*²²⁴ *parehi sādharmaṇabhāvāsahaṇava-*
*sena ca vividhā icchā ruci etissāti*²²⁵ *vicikicchā.*²²⁶

²¹⁵ AG^mM mamaṅkāro

BG mamaṅkāro

²¹⁶ B^mP maman ti²¹⁷ ABGG^mM 'raṇena²¹⁸ ABGG^mM kāma²¹⁹ BG 'virato²²⁰ AG^mM bhesamBG bhesajjaṃ; B^m bhisakkam;
P bhisaggam²²¹ B^mP dussanaṃ²²² AG^mM palambhaṇaṃB^mP palobhaṇaṃ²²³ BGM khiyya-²²⁴ AM nigūhavasenaBGG^m nigūhāna-²²⁵ B^mP etassāti²²⁶ B^mP vivicchā

Kadariyatāya mudukaṃ *macchariyaṃ*. *Yattha katthacīti* 665, 30, 32
 sakasantake, parasantake hīn' ādike cāti yattha katthaci
 ārammaṇe. *Lubbhaṇaṃ* ārammaṇassa gahaṇaṃ abhigij- 665, 32
 jhanaṃ. *Majjanaṃ* seyy' ādivasena madanaṃ ²²⁷ sampag- 665, 33
 gaho. *Muyhanaṃ* ārammaṇassa anavabodho. *E t e s ū ti* 665, 33, 34
 etesu yathāvuttesu kodh' ādisu sattasantānassa kilissanato
 vibādhanato upatāpanato ca kilesasaññitesu pāpadham-
 mesu. Yuttā payuttā ²²⁸ sampayuttā avirahitā.

Ettha cāyaṃ Brahmā mahāsattena āmagandhesu ²²⁹
 puttḥo attano yathā-upatṭhite pāpadhamme cuddasahi ²³⁰
 padehi vibhajitvā ²³¹ kathesi, te pana tādisaṃ pavattiv-
 sesaṃ ²³² upādāya vuttā pi keci puna vuttā, Āmagandha-
 sutte pana vuttā pi keci idha sabbaso, evaṃ sante pi lak-
 khaṇahāranayena tad ekaṭṭhatāya vā tesam p' ettha saṅgaho
 daṭṭhabbo. Ten' āha *Idaṃ pana suttan ti* ādi. Tattha 666, 3
Āmagandhasuttana dīpetvā ti idha sarūpato avutte ²³³ 666, 4
 Āmagandhe pi vuttehi ekalakkaṇatādinā Āmagandhasut-
 tena pakāsetvā kathetabbaṃ, tattha nesaṃ sarūpato
 kathitattā. *Āmagandhasuttam pi iminā dīpetabbaṃ* idha 666, 4
 vuttānam pi kesañci āmagandhānaṃ tattha avuttabhāvato.
 Yasmā Āmagandhasutte vuttā pi āmagandhā atthato idha
 saṅgahaṃ samosaraṇaṃ gacchanti, tasmā idha vutte
 pariharaṇavasena ²³⁴ dassentena yasmā c' ettha keci abhi-
 dammanayena akilesasabhāvā pi sattasantānassa vibādhan'
 aṭṭhena kilesā ti vattabbataṃ arahanti, tasmā *cuddasasu* 665, 34
kilesesūti vuttaṃ.

Nimmādanaṃ ²³⁵ milāpanaṃ khepanan ti āha nimmā-
 detabbā ²³⁶ pahātabbā ti. *Buddhatan ti buddhabbhāvīnaṃ* 666, 15
 paveni, buddhabbhāvino pi hi Buddhā ti vuccanti, yathā

“ Agamā Rājagahaṃ Buddho ” ti. (c)

Mahāpurisassa dalhīkammaṃ katvā ti mahāpurisassa 666, 16

(c) Sn 408

²²⁷ AG^m manam
 BG mānanam
 M manam na

²²⁸ ABGG^mM omīti

²²⁹ ABGG^mM °gandhe

²³⁰ AG^m samuddasahi

²³¹ AG^m bhājitvā; BG bhajetvā;
 M bhāsijitvā

²³² AG^m patti-

BG vipatti-

²³³ ABGG^mM avutto

²³⁴ ABGG^mM parigaṇana-

²³⁵ B^m nimmādaṃ

²³⁶ DA nimma-

- P a b b a j i s s ā m' a h a n t i p a v a t t a c i t t' u p p ā d a s s a ²³⁷
 d a l h i k a m m a ṃ k a t v ā.
- 667, 6 *Mama maṇaṃ haritvā* ti mama cittaṃ apanetvā tassa
 vasena avattitvā.
- 667, 30 *Ekibhāvaṃ upagantvā vutthassāti* kāyavivekapaṇibhūha-
 nena ekibhāvaṃ upagantvā tapokammavasena vutthassa.
- 668, 2 *Kusaṇṇatthehi paritthato* ²³⁸ ti barihiṇehi vediyā samantato
 santharito.
- 668, 11 *A k ā c o* ti avaṇo ²³⁹ vaṇasadisakhaṇḍiccavirahito. ²⁴⁰
 Ten' āha akakkaso ti.
- 668, 12
- 668, 22 48. *S i k k h e y y ā m ā* ti sikkhāpeyyāmā, sikkhāpaṇaṇ
 c' ettha atthikabhāv' āpādanā ti āha *upalāpeyyāmā*ti.
- 668, 22
50. Yassa viriy' ārambhassa khantibalassa ca abhāvena
 pabbajitānaṃ samaṇadhammo paripuṇṇo parisuddho ca
 na hoti, tesu viriy' ārambhakhanṭibalesu te te ²⁴¹ niyojetuṃ
- 668, 30, 34 *Ā r a m b h a v h o* ²⁴² ti ādi vuttaṃ. *Karuṇājjhānamaggo*
 ti karuṇājjhānasāṅkhāto maggo. *Ujummaggo* ti brahmalo-
 kagamaṇe ujubbhūto maggo. *A n u t t a r o* ti seṭṭho brah-
 mavihārasabhāvato. ²⁴³ Ten' āha *uttamamaggo nāmā*ti.
- 668, 35
- 668, 35 *Sabbhi rakkhito* ti sādhuhi yathā parihāni na hoti, evaṃ
 paṭipakkhadūrikaraṇena rakkhito gopito. S a d d h a m -
 m o s a b b h i v a k k h i t o ²⁴⁴ ti keci paṭhanti, tesāṃ
 sapaṇhitasādhanaṇa sādhuhi Buddh' ādihi kathito pavedito
 ti attho.
- 669, 1
- 669, 3
- 669, 7 51. *Taṅkhaṇa-viddhamśanadhamman* ti yasmiṃ khaṇe
 virodhidhammasamāyogo, tasmim yeva khaṇe vinassanaśa-
 bhāvaṃ, yo vā so gaman' assādānaṃ ²⁴⁵ devaputtānaṃ
 heṭṭh' upariyena ²⁴⁶ paṭimukhaṃ dhāvantaṇaṃ sirasi pāde
 ca baddhakhuradhārā-samāgamanato ²⁴⁷ pi sīghataratāya
 ati-ittaro ²⁴⁸ pavattikkhaṇo, ten' eva vinassanasabhāvaṃ.
 669, 8, 11 *Tassa jīvitassa. Gatin* ti niṭṭhaṃ. *Mantāyan* ²⁴⁹ ti mantey-

²³⁷ ABGG^mM pavatti-²³⁸ ABGG^mM parittakkhato²³⁹ B avaṇe

G avanne

²⁴⁰ BGM °hitato²⁴¹ ABGG^mM once only²⁴² AG^m ārabhave

BG ārabhavho

²⁴³ ABGG^mM °vihārabhāvato²⁴⁴ ABGG^mM rakkhito

P dakkhito

²⁴⁵ AG^m gamanassa dānaṃ²⁴⁶ ABGG^mM °uppari-²⁴⁷ ABGG^mM °gamato²⁴⁸ AG^m atinintaro

BGM atinintaro

²⁴⁹ ABGG^mM °yā

yan ti vuttaṃ hotīti āha mantelabban ti. Karaṇ' atthe vā 669, 12, 13
 bhumman ti mantāyan ti idaṃ bhummaṃ karaṇ' atthe
 daṭṭhabbaṃ yathā nātāyan²⁵⁰ ti. Sabbapalibodhe ti sabbe pi 669, 16
 kusalakiriyāya vibandhe²⁵¹ uparodhe.²⁵²

56. A p p e s a k k h ā ti app' ānubhāvā ti āha pabbaji- 669, 19, 20
 takālato paṭṭhāyāti ādi.

Cakkavatti rājā viya sambhāvito. 669, 28

59. Samāpattinaṃ ajānanaṃ²⁵³ nāma attapaccakkhatā
 na sacchikiriyā ti āha na sakkhimsu nibbattetun ti. 670, 18

61. Iminā ti Sarāma' ahaṇ ti iminā padena. 670, 22, 23
 Sarāma' ahaṇ ti hi vadantena Bhagavatā²⁵⁴ yathā²⁵⁵
 Brahmuna²⁵⁶ kathitaṃ tath' eva tan ti Bhagavatā paṭiññā-
 tam eva jātan ti. Na vaṭṭe nibbindan' atthāya catusacca- 670, 24
 kammaṭṭhānakathāya abhāvato. Asati pana vaṭṭe²⁵⁷ nib-
 bidāya virāg' ādinaṃ asambhavo evāti āha na virāgā- 670, 24
 y ā ti ādi.

Ek' antam eva vaṭṭe nibbindan' atthāya²⁵⁸ anek' ākāra- 670, 31
 vokāra vaṭṭe ādinavavibhāvanato. N i b b i d ā y ā ti iminā 670, 32
 padena vipassanā vuttā. Esa nayo sesesu pi. Avatthāna- 670, 32, 36
 kathā²⁵⁹ ti vipassanā-magga-nibbānaṃ²⁶⁰ tam-tam-padehi
 vavatthapetvā kathā. Ayam ettha nippariyāyakathā ti āha
 pariyāyena paṇāti ādi. 670, 36

62. Paripūretun ti bhāvanāpāripūrivāsena paripuṇṇe 671, 5
 kātuṃ, nibbattetun ti attho. Brahmācariy' āciṇṇakula- 671, 6
 puttānaṃ²⁶¹ ti ciṇṇabrahmacariyānaṃ²⁶² kulaputtānaṃ ti
 ukkaṭṭhaniddeśana arahattanikūṭeṇa desanaṃ niṭṭhapesi. 671, 8

Abhinandanaṃ nāma sampañcchanaṃ

“ Abhinandanti²⁶³ āgatan ” ti (d)

(d) Dh 219

250 AG^m nāhāyan
 251 ABGG^mM vivaṭṭe
 252 ABGG^mM omī
 253 B^mP ājā-
 254 B^mP °to
 255 B^mP omī
 256 B^mP mahābrah-
 257 AG^mM vaṭṭe
 258 AG^m °attha; BGM °attham

259 B^m vavatthāna-
 DA avatthāna- with v.l.
 avatthāna-
 260 ABGG^mM °nibbānaṃ
 261 All MSS °cariyaciṇṇa-
 262 B^mP ciṇṇamaggabrahma-
 263 ABGG^mM °nandā ti

671, 10 ādisu viya, tañ c' ettha atthato cittassa attamanatā ti
 671, 10 āha *cittena sampañicchanto abhinanditvā* ti. Sādhū sādhuṭi
 vācāya sampahaṃsanā anumodanā ti āha *vācāya paṣaṃ-*
samāno ²⁶⁴ *anumoditvā* ti.

Mahāgovindasuttavaṇṇanāya
 Līn' atthappakāsanā.

²⁶⁴ B^mP sampahaṃsa-

XX

Mahāsamayasuttavaṇṇanā

1. *Udānan* ti rañṇā Okkākena jātisambhedaparihāra-
nimittaṃ ¹ pavattitaṃ ² udānaṃ *paṭicca*. *Eko pi janapado*
rūḷhisaddena Sakkā ti vuccatīti ettha yaṃ vattabbaṃ taṃ
Mahānidānavāṇṇanāyaṃ vuttanayena veditabbaṃ. *Aro-*
pīte ³ ti kenaci na ropite. 672, 4
Āvaraṇenāti setunā. *Bandhāpetvā* ti paṃsu-palāsa ⁴-
pāsāṇa-mattikā-khaṇḍ' ādihi ⁵ āliṃ ⁶ thiraṃ kārāpetvā. 672, 12
Jātiṃ ghaṭṭetvā ⁷ *kalahaṃ vaḍḍhayimsūti* saṅkhepena
vuttam atthaṃ pākaṭataraṃ kātuṃ *Koliyakammakarā*
vadantīti ādi vuttaṃ. 673, 4
Tiṇi jātakānīti ⁸ Phandanaajātaka ⁹-Daddūhajātaka ¹⁰-
Laṭukikajātakāni. *Dve jātakānīti* ¹¹ Rukkhadhammajātaka-
Vaṭṭakajātakāni. ¹¹ 673, 22
Tenāti Bhagavatā. *Kalahakāraṇabhāvo* ¹² kalahakāra-
ṇassa atthibhāvo. 673, 32
Aṭṭhāne ti akāraṇe. *Veram katvā* ti virodhaṃ uppādetvā.
" Kuṭṭhārihattho puriso " ti (a) 674, 13
ādinā *Phandanaajātakaṃ kathesi*. ¹³ 674, 16
" Vandāmi taṃ kuṇjarā " ti (b)
ādinā *Laṭukikajātakaṃ kathesi*. 674, 24
" Sādhu sambahulā nāti api rukkhā araṇṇajā
vāto vahati ekaṭṭhaṃ brahantaṃ pi vanaspatin ¹⁴ " ti (c)
ādinā *Rukkhadhammajātakaṃ kathesi*. 674, 29

(a) J IV 207 (b) J III 174 (c) J I 329

- | | |
|---|--|
| <p>¹ P °parihārasambhedanimittam
² AG^m vatti; BGM pavatti
³ ABGG^mMP āropime; DA āropite
⁴ ABGG^mM palāla
⁵ ABGG^mM °khandh' ādihi
⁶ ABGG^mM āvaliṃ
⁷ ABGG^mM ghaṭṭetvā
⁸ AG^m jātakā daddubhatīti
⁹ AG^m °jātakā</p> | <p>¹⁰ AG^m °jātakā
B^m Pathavi-uddriyajātaka
P Dukajātaka
¹¹⁻¹¹ BG <i>omit</i>
¹² BG <i>omit</i>; DA °karaṇa-
¹³ B^m <i>adds</i> Duddubhāyati bhad-
dante ti ādinā Pathavi-udriya-
jātakaṃ kathesi
¹⁴ B^mP vanappa-</p> |
|---|--|

“ Sammodamānā gacchanti jālam ādāya pakkhino
yadā te vivadissanti tadā ehinti ¹⁵ me vasan ” ti (d)

674. 33 ādinā *Vaṭṭakajātakam kathesi*.

“ Attadaṇḍā bhayaṃ jātaṃ janaṃ passatha medhakaṃ ¹⁶
saṃvegaṃ ¹⁷ kittayissāmi yathā saṃvijitaṃ ¹⁸ mayā ”
ti (e)

674. 34 ādinā *Attadaṇḍasuttaṃ kathesi*.

Taṃ-taṃpalobhanakiriya ¹⁹ kāyavācāhi parakkamantiyo
675. 15, 27 *ukkaṇṭhantūti sāsaṇaṃ pesenti* ²⁰ vuttā. ²⁰ *Kuṇāladahe ti*
675. 27, 29 *Kuṇāladahe ti sāsaṇaṃ pesenti* ²⁰ vuttā. ²⁰ *Kuṇāladahe ti*
anukkamena Kuṇālasakuṇarājassa pucchanappasaṅgena
676. 7 *Kuṇālajātakam kathessāmiti. Anabhiratiṃ vinodesi* itthi-
naṃ dosadassanamukhena kāmānaṃ ādinav’ okāra-saṅkile-
savibhāvanena.

Kosajjaṃ vidhamitvā purisathāmaparibruhanena *uttama-*
676. 21 *purisasadisehi no bhavituṃ vaṭṭatīti* uppannacittā. *Avissat-*
676. 25 *ṭhakammanā* ti arativinodanato paṭṭhāya *avissatṭhasama-*
676. 31 *ṇakammantā*, apariccattakammaṭṭhānā ti attho. *Nisīdituṃ*
676. 31 *vaṭṭatīti* Bhagavā cintesi yojanā.

Paduminiyan ti padumassare. *Vikasimsu* guṇagaṇa-
676. 35 *vibodhena. Ayaṃ imassa . . . pe . . . na kathesi* ti iminā
677. 9 sabbe pi te bhikkhū tāvad eva paṭipāṭiyā āgatattā añña-
maññaṃ lajjamānā attanā paṭividdhavesesaṃ Bhagavato
677. 10 n’ ārocesun ti dasseti. *Khīṇ’ āsavānaṃ* ti ādinā tattha
kāraṇaṃ āha.

Osāṭamatte ²² ti Bhagavato santikaṃ upagatamatte.
677. 15 *Ariyamaṇḍale* ti ariyasamūhe. *Pācīna-Yugandhara-parik-*
677. 15 *khepato* ti Yugandharapabbatassa pācīnaparikkhepato, na
677. 18 bāhirakehi uccamāna-udayapabbatato. *Rāmaṇeyyakadas-*
san’ atthan ti Buddh’ uppādapāṭimaṇḍitattā visesato
677. 21 ramaṇiyassa lokassa ramaṇiyabhāvadassan’ atthaṃ. *Ullāṇ-*

(d) J I 209

(e) Sn 935

¹⁵ BG ehissanti

¹⁶ B^m medhagaṃ

¹⁷ ABGG^mM saṅgedham

¹⁸ ABGG^mM saṅgahitaṃ
P maṃ jitaṃ

¹⁹ AG^mM °kiriyaṃ

²⁰ B^m pesenti only

²¹ DA pucchitaṃ pucchitaṃ

²² B^mP osīdamatte

ghitva utthahitvā. *Evarūpe khaṇe laye muhutte* ti yathāvutte 677, 21
candamaṇḍalassa utthitakkhaṇe utthitavelāyaṃ utthita-
muhutte ti uparūpari kālassa vaḍḍhitabhāvadassan'
atthaṃ tathā²³ vuttaṃ.

Tesaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ jāti-ādivasena Bhagavato anurūpa-
parivāritaṃ dassenti *Tatthāti* ādim āha. 677, 25

Saṃpannadevatā ti āsannaṭṭhāne jhānasamāpattiṃ samā- 678, 5
pannadevatā. *Calimsūti* utthahimsu. Kosamattaṃ thā- 678, 7
naṃ *sadd' antaraṃ*. Jambudīpe kira ādito te-saṭṭhimattāni 678, 12
nagarasahassāni uppannāni, tathā dutiyaṃ, tathā tatiyaṃ,
taṃ sandhāy' āha *tikkhattuṃ te-saṭṭhiyā nagarasahasessūti*. 678, 14
Te pana sampiṇḍetvā satasahassato paraṃ asītisahasassāni
navasahasassāni ca honti. *Navanavutiyā*²⁴ *doṇamukhasatasa-* 678, 14
*hassesūti*²⁵ navasatasahasassādhikesu²⁶ navutisatasahasassu²⁶
doṇamukhesu. Doṇamukhan ti ca mahānagarassa āyuppat-
tiṭṭhānabhūtaṃ pādanagaraṃ vuccati. *Channavutiyā paṭ-* 678, 15
ṭanakotiśatasahasassessūti chakoṭi-adhika-navutikoṭisatasahas-
sappaṭṭanesu. Tambapaṇṇidīpasadisessu²⁷ *chapannāsāya*²⁸ 678, 16
ratan' ākaressu.²⁹ Evaṃ pana nagara-doṇamukha-paṭṭa-
naratan' ākar' ādivibhāgena³⁰ kathanāṃ taṃ-taṃ-adhiṭ-
ṭhāya³¹ vasantīnaṃ devatānaṃ bahubhāvadassan' atthaṃ.
Yadi dasasahasaccakkavālesu devatā sannipatitā, atha
kasmā pāliyaṃ *dasahi ca lokadhātūhīti* vuttan
ti āha *Dasasahassa . . . pe . . . adhippetā* ti, tena sahasasilo- 678, 20
kadhātu idha ekā lokadhātūti vuttā ti veditabbaṃ. *Loha-* 678, 25
pāsāde ti ādito kate Lohapāsāde. *Brahmaloke* ti heṭṭhime 678, 26
brahmaloke.

Yadi tāva³² devatā evaṃ nirantarā, pacchā āgatānaṃ
okāso eva na³³ bhaveyyāti codanaṃ sandhāy' āha *Yathā kho* 678, 31
panāti ādi.

2. Suddh' āvāsakāyaṃ uppannā suddh' āvāsakāyikā,
tāsaṃ pana yasmā suddh' āvāsabhūmi nivāsaṭṭhānaṃ,³⁴
tasmā vuttaṃ *suddh' āvāsavāsīnan* ti. *Āvāsā* ti āvāsaṭṭhā- 679, 6, 7

²³ B^mP omit

²⁴ DA °navuti

²⁵ ABGG^mM °mukhañ ca sata-

²⁶ ABGG^mM omit sata

²⁷ B^mP °dīp' ādisu

²⁸ DA °ppannāsa

²⁹ AGG^mM and DA °ākāressu

³⁰ B^mP °doṇimukha-

³¹ B^m °adhivatthāya

³² B^mP tā

³³ ABGG^mM omit

³⁴ ABGG^mM nivāsana-

- nabhūtā,³⁵ devatā pana orambhāgiyānaṃ itaresaṃ³⁶ ca³⁶ saṃyojanānaṃ³⁷ samucchindanena suddho āvāso etesaṃ ti *suddh' āvāsā*.
- 679, 6
679, 22 3. *Purattthimacakkavālamukhavatṭiyaṃ olatati* aññattha okāsaṃ alabhamāno. Evaṃ sesā pi. Buddhānaṃ abhi-
679, 29 mukhamaggo *Buddhavīthi*. Yāva cakkavālā ottharituṃ
679, 30 ocarituṃ³⁸ na sakkā. *Pahaṭa-buddhavīthiyā vāti*³⁹ Bud-
dhānaṃ santikaṃ upasaṅkamantehi tehi devabrahmehi
valañjitavīthiyā va.
- Samiti saṅgati sannipāto samayo, mahanto samayo
680, 14 *ma h ā s a m a y o* ti āha *mahāsamūho* ti. Pavaddhaṃ
680, 14, 15, 18 vanaṃ *p a v a n a n* ti āha *vanasaṇḍo* ti. *Devaghaṭā* ti
devasamūhā.
- 680, 28 *S a m ā d a h a ṃ s ū* ti⁴⁰ samāhitaṃ⁴¹ lok' uttarasa-
mādhinā suṭṭhu appitaṃ akāṃsu, tathāsamāhitaṃ⁴² pana
680, 28 samādhinā yojitaṃ nāma hotiti vuttaṃ *samādhinā yojesuṇ*
ti. Sabbesaṃ gomuttavaṅk' ādinaṃ dūrasamussāritattā⁴³
680, 29, 30 *sabbe . . . pe . . . akarimsu*. Nayati asse etehīti *net-*
t ā n i yottāni. Avīthipaṭipannānaṃ assānaṃ vīthipaṭi-
680, 32 pādanaṃ rasmiḡgahaṇena pahotīti⁴⁴ *sabbayottāni*⁴⁵ *gahetvā*
acodento ti vatvā taṃ pana acodanaṃ avāraṇaṃ evāti āha
680, 32 *acodento avārento* ti.
- Yathā khīlaṃ bhittiyaṃ vā bhūmiyaṃ vā ākoṭitaṃ
dunniharaṇaṃ, yathā ca palighaṃ nagarappavesanivāra-
kaṃ,⁴⁶ yathā ca indakhīlaṃ gambhīraṇemi⁴⁷ sunikhātaṃ⁴⁸
dunniharaṇaṃ, evaṃ rāg' ādayo sattasantānato dunni-
681, 2 haraṇā nibbānanagarappavesanivārakā⁴⁹ cāti te *khī-*
681, 3, 5 *laṃ palighaṃ indakhīlan* ti ca vuttā. *Tañhā-*
ejāya abhāvena anejā paramasantuṭṭhabhāvena cātuddi-
sattā appaṭihatacārikaṃ caranti.
- 681, 16 *Gatāse* ti gatā eva, na pana gamissanti pariniṭṭhi-

³⁵ AB^mG^mP āvāsana-³⁶ BG *omit*³⁷ AG^mM yojanānaṃ; BG *omit*³⁸ AG^m *omit*B^mP ovari-³⁹ AG^m bahavā ti

BG bhavā ti

M bavā ti

⁴⁰ ABGG^mM °dahimsūti⁴¹ B^mP samādhitaṃ⁴² B^mP yathā-⁴³ B^mP dūrasamūhanitattā⁴⁴ ABGG^mM pi hotiti⁴⁵ ABGG^mMP *omit* sabba⁴⁶ B^m °nivāraṇaṃ

P °nivāritaṃ

⁴⁷ ABGG^mM gambhīraṃ nemaṃ

P gambhīraṃ nesaṃ

⁴⁸ AG^m sunitaṃ

BG sunimātaṃ

M sunivātaṃ

⁴⁹ B^mP °nivāraṇā

tasaraṇāgamanattā⁵⁰ ti. Lok' uttarasaraṇāgamanam adhip-
petan ti āha *nibbematika-saraṇāgamanena gatā* ti. Te hi 681, 16
niyamena apāyaṃ⁵¹ na gamissanti, deva-
kāyañ ca paripūressanti. Ye pana lokiyena
saraṇāgamanena Buddhama saraṇam gatāse, na te gamis-
santi apāyaṃ,⁵¹ sati ca paccay' antarasamavāye pahā-
ya mānusaṃ dehaṃ, devakāyaṃ pari-
pūressanti ti ayam ettha attho.

4. *Etesan* ti devatāsannipātānaṃ.⁵² *Idānīti* imasmim 681, 24, 25
kāle. *Buddhāna* ti aññesaṃ Buddhānaṃ *abhāvā*. 681, 25

Cittakallatā cittamaddavaṃ. Kiṃ pana Bhagavatā tāva 681, 27
mahante devatāsamaṅgame tesam nāmagottaṃ kathetuṃ
sakkā ti? Āma sakkā ti dassetuṃ *Buddhā nāma mahantā* ti 681, 36
ādi vuttaṃ. Tattha *diṭṭhan* ti rūp' āyatanam āha, *sutaṇ* ti 682, 1
sadd' āyatanam, *mutan* ti sampattagāhi-indriyavisayaṃ⁵³ 682, 1
gandha-rasa-poṭṭhabb' āyatanam, *viññātan* ti vuttāvesesaṃ 682, 1
sabbam ñeyyaṃ, *pattan* ti pariyesitvā अपरियेसित्वा वा 682, 1
sampattam, *pariyesitan* ti pattam appattam vā pariyiṭ- 682, 1
ṭham.⁵⁴ *Anuvicaritam manasā* ti kevalam manasā ālocitam. 682, 2
*Katthaci nīl' ādivasena vibhatarūp' ārammaṇe*⁵⁵ ti abhidham- 682, 2
me nīlam pītakan ti ādinā vibhatte yattha katthaci rūp'
ārammaṇe kiñci rūp' ārammaṇam vā n' atthīti yojanā.
Bherisadd' ādivasenāti etthāpi es' eva nayo. *Yan* ti yaṃ 682, 3, 5
ārammaṇam. *Etesan* ti Buddhānaṃ. Idāni yathāvuttam 682, 5
attham pāliya samatthetuṃ *Yathāhāti* ādi vuttaṃ. Tadā 682, 6
jānanakiriyaṃ apariyosita bhāvadassan' attham *jānāmīti* 682, 8
vatvā yasmā yaṃ kiñci ñeyyaṃ nāma, sabbam tam Bhaga-
vato⁵⁶ aññātāṃ⁵⁷ nāma n' atthi, tasmā vuttaṃ *tam aham* 682, 9
abbhaññāsin ti. *Na olokeni* payojanā bhāvato. *Viparītā* na 682, 13
kamm' āvaraṇena samannāgatā ti ādinā nayena vuttā.

“Yassa maṅgalā samūhatā” ti (1)

ārabhitvā⁵⁸

(1) Sn 360, 361

⁵⁰ B^mP saraṇagamana for
saraṇāgamana throughout.

⁵¹ B^m apāyabhūmiṃ

⁵² A °patitānaṃ

⁵³ M °gāhita-

⁵⁴ ABGG^mM °yettam

⁵⁵ DA °ārammaṇesū

⁵⁶ B^mP °tā

⁵⁷ AG^mM aññātā; BG aññathā

⁵⁸ BG ārambhitvā

“ Rāgaṃ vinayetha mānusesu dibbesu
kāmesu cā ” ti ^(f)

682, 19 ādinā ca rāganiggahakathābāhullato ⁵⁹ *Sammāparibbā-janiyasuttaṃ* rāgacaritānaṃ sappāyaṃ.

“ Piyaṃpabbhūtā kalahā vivādā
paridevasokā sahamaccharā cā ” ti ^(g)

682, 19 ādinā kalah’ ādayo yato dosato samuṭṭhahanti, so ca doso
yato piyabhāvato, so ca piyabhāvo ⁶⁰ yato chandato
samuṭṭhahanti, iti phalato, kāraṇaparamparato ⁶¹ ca dose
ādinava-vibhāvanabāullato ⁶² *Kalahavivādasuttaṃ* dosa-
caritānaṃ sappāyaṃ.

“ Appaṃ ⁶³ hi etaṃ nālaṃ ⁶⁴ samāya ⁶⁵
duve vivādassa phalāni brūmi
etaṃ pi disvā na vivādiyetha
khemābhipassaṃ avivādabhūmin ” ti ^(h)

682, 20 ādinā nayena sammohavidhamanato paññāparibrūhanato ca
Mahāvvyūhasuttaṃ ⁶⁶ mohacaritānaṃ sappāyaṃ.

“ Parassa ce dhammam ⁶⁷ anānujānaṃ ⁶⁸
bālo mago ⁶⁹ hoti nihīnapañño,
⁷⁰ sabbe va bālā sunihīnapaññā ⁷⁰
sabbe v’ ime ⁷¹ diṭṭhiparibbasānā ” ti ⁽ⁱ⁾

682, 21 ādinā nayena sandiṭṭhiparāmāsītā-panayanamukhena savi-
sayesu diṭṭhigahaṇesu visaṭa-vitakka-vicchindanavasena pa-
vattattā *Cūlavvyūhasuttaṃ* vitakkacaritānaṃ sappāyaṃ.

(f) Sn, 360, 361

(g) Sn 863

(h) Sn 896

(i) Sn 880

⁵⁹ ABGG^mM rāg’ ādiniggaha-

⁶⁰ ABGG^mM piyasabhāvato

⁶¹ ABGG^mM kāraṇā-

⁶² ABGG^mM ādinavaṃ-

⁶³ ABGG^mM appa

⁶⁴ B panāyaṃ; G nāyaṃ

B^m na alaṃ

⁶⁵ AG^mM samāyaṃ

B samāna

P pamāya

⁶⁶ ABGG^mM vyūhaṇ ca suttaṃ

⁶⁷ AG^m dhamma; M dhammā

⁶⁸ AG^m mānānu-

⁶⁹ AG^mP mugo

⁷⁰⁻⁷¹ BG omī

⁷¹ BGM p’ ime

“ Mūlaṃ papañcasāṅkhāyā ti Bhagavā
mantā asmīti sabbam uparundhe ⁷²
yā kāci taṇhā ajjhataṃ
tāsaṃ vinayā ⁷³ sadā sato sikkhe ” ti (j)

papañcasāṅkhāyā mūlaṃ avijjādikilesajātaṃ asmīti pavat-
tamānañ cāti sabbam mantāyā ⁷⁴ paññāyā uparundheyya.
Yā kāci ajjhataṃ rūpaṇhādibhedā taṇhā uppajjeyya, ⁷⁵
tāsaṃ ⁷⁶ vinayāyā vūpasamāyā sadā sato upatthitasati
hutvā sikkheyyāti evaṃ ādi upadesassa saddho va bhāja-
naṃ. Tassa hi so atth’ āvaho ⁷⁷ ti ⁷⁷ *Tuvaṭakasuttaṃ* ⁷⁸ 682, 22
saddhācaritānaṃ sappāyaṃ.

“ Vītataṇho ⁷⁹ purā bheda ⁸⁰ ti Bhagavā
pubbam antam anissito ⁸¹
vemajjhe ⁸² nūpasāṅkheyyo ⁸³
tassa n’ atthi purakkhatan ⁸⁴ ” ti (k)

yo sarirabhedato pubbe va pahīnataṇho, tato eva atit’
addhasaññitaṃ purimakoṭṭhāsaṃ taṇhānissayena anissito,
vemajjhe paccuppanne pi addhani ratto ti ādinā na ⁸⁵
upasaṅkhātabbo, tassa arahato taṇhādiṭṭhi-purakkhārā-
naṃ ⁸⁶ abhāvā anāgate addhani kiñci purakkhataṃ n’
atthīti ādinā evaṃ gambhīrakathābhāhullato *Purābhedasut-* 682, 22
taṃ buddhicaritānaṃ sappāyan ti katvā vuttaṃ *Atha* 682, 17
nesaṃ sappāyaṃ ⁸⁷ ... *pe* ... *vavatthapetvā* ⁸⁸ ti. *Mana-* 682, 24
sākāsīti evaṃ cariyāvasena ⁸⁹ manasi katvā puna taṃ
parisaṃ ⁹⁰ attano desanānikkhepayogyatāvasena manasi
akāsi. *Att’ ajjhāsayena* ⁹¹ *nu kho jāneyyāti* ⁹² par’ ajjhāsay’ 682, 24
ādiṃ anapekkhitvā ⁹³ mayhaṃ yeva ajjhāsayena ārad-

(j) Sn 916 (k) Sn 849

⁷² ABGG^mM uparuddhe
P °rundheyya
⁷³ ABGG^mM vinayāyā
⁷⁴ B^m mantā
⁷⁵ ABGG^mM °yyuṃ
⁷⁶ ABGG^mM tāvasaṃ
⁷⁷ ABGG^mM attho va hoti
⁷⁸ AG^m Tudavaṭaka-
M Tudamaṭaka-
DA Tuvaṭakapaṭipadaṃ
⁷⁹ BG °taṇhāyā
⁸⁰ M °bhedo
⁸¹ BG °te

⁸² ABGG^mM °majjho
⁸³ BG °kheyya
⁸⁴ P pure-
⁸⁵ B^mP omīti
⁸⁶ AG^mMP °purekkhā-
BG °purekkhārā
⁸⁷ DA sappāya
⁸⁸ AG^mM vavatthā-
⁸⁹ B^mP cariyāyā-
⁹⁰ B^mP sadisaṃ
⁹¹ ABGG^mM omīti att’
⁹² BG jāneyyāsīti
⁹³ BG anattapekkhi-

- 682, 24 dhadesanaṃ ⁹⁴ jāneyya nu kho. *Par' ajjhāsayenāti* sammi-
 682, 25 patitāya parisāya kassaci ajjhāsayena. *Aṭṭh' uppattikenāti*
 682, 25 idha samuṭṭhita-aṭṭh' uppattiyā. *Pucchāvasenāti* kassaci
 pucchantassa pucchāvasena ; āradhdhadesanaṃ ⁹⁵ jāneyyāti.
 682, 30 *Sace Paccekabuddho bhaveyyāti* idaṃ imesaṃ sattānaṃ ⁹⁶
 desanāya pucchā Paccekabuddhānaṃ bhāriyā, avisayā cāti
 682, 31 dassan' atthaṃ vuttaṃ. Ten' āha *So pi na sakkuneyyāti*.

Ettha ca yasmā ⁹⁷ na anumatipucchā kathetukamyatā-
 pucchā vā yuttā, atha kho diṭṭhasaṃsandana-pucchāsadiṣi
 vā ⁹⁸ vimaticchedana-pucchāsadiṣi vā pucchā yuttā, ⁹⁹ tāva
 puggal' ajjhāsayavasena pavattitā nāma honti, na yathā-
 dhammavasena. Tattha yadi Bhagavā tathā sayam eva
 pucchitivā sayam eva vissajjeyya, sunantīnaṃ devatānaṃ
 sammoho bhaveyya : Kiṃ nāma' etaṃ Bhagavā paṭhamam
 683, 9 evam āha, puna pi evam āhāti andhakāraṃ pavitṭhā viya
 honti, tasmā vuttaṃ *evam p' etā devatā na sakkhissanti*
 683, 20 *paṭivijjhita* ti. Yathādharmadesanāyaṃ pana kathetu-
 kamyatāvasena pucchanena sammoho hotīti.¹⁰⁰ *Suriyo*
uggato ti āha devasaṅgho āsannatarabhāvena obhāsassa
 vipula-ujārabhāvato.

- 683, 27 *Ekissā lokadhātuyā* sutte āgatanayena sabbatth' eva pana
 apubbaṃ acarimaṃ dve Buddhā nāma na hont' eva. Ten'
 683, 2 ev' āha *Anantāsu . . . pe . . . addasāti*.

Gāthāyaṃ pucchāmīti nimmitabuddho Bhagavantam
 684, 10 pucchitum okāsaṃ kārāpesi. *Munin* ti Buddhamuniṃ.
 684, 10, 11 *Pahūtapaññaṃ* ti mahāpaññaṃ. *Tiṇṇaṃ* ti catur' oghatiṇ-
 684, 11 naṃ. *Pāragataṃ* ¹⁰¹ ti nibbānappattaṃ, sabbassa vā ñey-
 684, 11 yassa pāraṃ pariyantaṃ gataṃ. *Parinibbutaṃ* sa-upādisesa-
 684, 11 nibbānavasena. *Thitattaṃ* ¹⁰² ti avatṭhitacittaṃ lokadham-
 684, 12 mehi akampaneyyatāya. *Nikkhamma gharā paṇujja kāme*
 684, 13 *ti vatthukāme panuditvā ghar' āvāsā nikkhamma. Ka-*
thaṃ ¹⁰³ *bhikkhu sammā so loke paribbajeyyāti* ¹⁰⁴ so bhikkhu
 kathaṃ sammā paribbajeyya gaccheyya vihareyya, anu-
 palitto hutvā lokaṃ atikkameyyāti attho.

⁹⁴ AG^m āradhdham-
⁹⁵ ABGG^mM āradhdham-
⁹⁶ B^mP suttānaṃ
⁹⁷ A samāna
⁹⁸ G^m samādāna
⁹⁹ ABGG^mM omit

⁹⁹ AG^mM add va ; BG add ca
¹⁰⁰ ABGG^mM hoti
¹⁰¹ B^mP pāraṅgatan
¹⁰² AG^m niṭṭhita- ; BGM ṭhitan
¹⁰³ ABGG^mM add tam
¹⁰⁴ AG^m pariccajeyyāti

5. *Silokam anukassāmi* ti ettha siloko nāma 684, 17
pādasamudāyo,¹⁰⁵ isihi vuccamānā¹⁰⁶ gāthā ti pi vuccati.
Pādo va niyatavaṇṇānupubbikānaṃ padānaṃ samūho,
taṃ *silokaṃ anukassāmi*¹⁰⁷ pavattayissāmi ti attho ti āha 684, 17
akkhara . . . pe . . . pavattayissāmi. 684, 17

Yatthā ti adhikaraṇe bhummaṃ. Āmeḍitalopenā- 684, 19
yaṃ¹⁰⁸ niddeso ti āha *yesu yesu thānesūti*. *Bhumma* ti 684, 19
bhūmipaṭibaddhanivāsā. *Taṃ taṃ nissitā* ti taṃ taṃ 684, 20
thānaṃ nissitavanto, nissāya vasamānā, tehi saddhiṃ
silokam anukassāmi adhippāyo.

Ye sitā girigabbharaṇa ti iminā tesam vive- 684, 21
kavāsaṃ dasseti, *pahitattā samāhitā* ti iminā 684, 23
bhāvanābhuyogaṃ. *Bahujanā* pañcasatasāṅkhyattā.¹⁰⁹ 684, 24
Paṭipakkhābhāvanato tej' ussadatāya ca sīhā viya
pavivittatāya¹¹⁰ nilinā. *Ekattan* ti ekibhāvaṃ. *Odātacittā* 684, 25, 27
hutvā suddhā ti arahattamaggādhigamena pariyodātacittā
hutvā suddhā, na kevalaṃ sarīrasuddhiyā va.

Vippassannā ti ariyamaggappasādena visesato 684, 28
pasannā. Cittassa āvilabhāvakarānaṃ kilesānaṃ abhāvena
anāvilā. *Bhikkhū jānitvā* ti bhinnakilese bhikkhū: Ime 684, 28, 30
dibbacakkhunā ete devakāye passantīti jānitvā.

Savaṇ' ante jātattā ti dhammasavanapariyosāne ariyāya¹¹¹ 684, 33
jātiyā jātattā. *Idaṃ sabbaṇ* ti idaṃ Bhiyyo pañca- 685, 1
sate ti ādikaṃ sabbaṃ.

Tad atthāya viriyaṃ karimsūti dibbacakkhuñānābhini- 685, 8
hāravasena¹¹² viriyaṃ ussāhaṃ akāmsu. Ten' āha¹¹³ na
*taṃ tehitī*¹¹³ ādi.

*Sattarin*¹¹⁴ ti ta-kārassa ra-kār' ādesaṃ katvā vuttaṃ, 685, 18
sattatin ti attho. Sahassaṇ ti pana anuvattati, sattati-
yogena bahuvacanaṃ. Ten' āha *eke sahassaṃ, eke sattati-* 685, 18
sahassānīti.

Anantaṇ ti anta-rahitaṃ, taṃ pana ativiya ma- 685, 20
hantaṃ nāma hotīti āha *vipulaṇ* ti. 685, 20

¹⁰⁵ B^mP °dayo

¹⁰⁶ AG^m °māne; BGM °māno

¹⁰⁷ AG^m add karissāmi

¹⁰⁸ B^mP āmedita-

¹⁰⁹ AG^mM °saṅkhata

BG °saṅkhattā

¹¹⁰ AG^m paṭivitta-

¹¹¹ B^mP ariya

¹¹² ABGG^mM °ñāpāyābhi-

¹¹³⁻¹¹⁴ Context not discernible.

¹¹⁴ DA sattatin with v.l. sattarin

- 685, 26 *V a v a k k h i t v ā n ā* ti ¹¹⁵ nāṇacakkhunā visuṃ visuṃ
avekkhitvā; vavatthitvānāti ¹¹⁶ pi pathanti, so ev' attho.
- 685, 27 Taṃ avekkhanam nicchayakaraṇam hotīti āha *vavatthapetvā* ¹¹⁷ ti.
- 685, 29 Pubbe vuttagāthāsu tatiyagāthāya pacchim' addham
catutthagāthāya purim' addhañ ca sandhāy' āha *pubbe vuttagātham evāti*. Vijānanam ¹¹⁸ pi ca ¹¹⁸ dassanam evāti
āha *passatha olokethāti*. Vācāyatapavattitabhāvato ¹¹⁹ anu-
paṭipātiyā va *kittayissāmīti* vadati.
- 685, 30 7. Satta saḥassāni ¹²⁰ saṅkhāyāti *S a t t a s a h a s s ā*.
- 685, 31 *Y a k k h ā y e v ā* ti yakkhajātikā eva.
- 686, 1 *Ānubhāvasampannā* ti mahesakkhā. *I d d h i m a n t o* ti
- 686, 1 vā mahānubhāvā. *J u t i m a n t o* ti mahappabhā.
- 686, 2 *V a ṇ ṇ a v a n t o* ti abhikkantavaṇṇā. *Y a s a s s i n o* ti
mahāparivārā c' eva patthaṭakittisaddā ca.
- 686, 4 *S a m i t i*-saddo samīp' attho ti adhippāyen' āha ¹²¹
- 686, 4 *bhikkhūnam santikan ti*.
- 686, 9 *Hemavatapabbate* ¹²² ti Himavato samīpe thitapabbate.
- 686, 13 8. *E t e s a b b e p i t i* ete sattasahassā Kāpilavatthavā,
chasahassā Hemavatā, tisahassā Sātāgīrā ti yathāvuttā
s a b b e p i s o l a s a s a h a s s ā.
- 686, 13 *Rājagahanagare* ti Rājagahanagarassa ¹²³ samīpe.
- 686, 15 *T a n* ¹²⁴ ti kumbhīraṃ.
- 686, 25 9. Kāmaṃ pācīnadisaṃ pasāsati, tathā pi *catusu p i*
- 686, 25 *disāsu* saparivāradīpesu catusu pi mahādīpesu *Gandhab-*
- 686, 26 *bānam jetthako*. Kathaṃ? *S a b b e t e t a s s a v a s e v a t t a n t i*.
- K u m b h a ṇ ḍ ā n a m a d h i p a t i t i ā d i s u p i e s'
eva nayo.
- 686, 32 *T a s s ā* ti ¹²⁵ Virūlhassa. *T ā d i s ā y e v ā* ti Dhataratthassa
puttasadisā eva puthuttato, ¹²⁶ nāmato, balato iddhi-
ādivisesato ca.
- 687, 5 *Sabbasaṅgāhikavasenāti* dasasahassilokadhātuyā paccekam

¹¹⁵ AG^m °tvā nānātiB^mP avekkhitvā ti¹¹⁶ ABGG^mM nāti *only*¹¹⁷ ABGG^mM °petvānā¹¹⁸⁻¹¹⁹ ABGG^mM vijānanam iva¹¹⁹ ABGG^mM vācāyakavatti-

bhāvato

P vācāyakapavattita-

¹²⁰ BG saḥassa¹²¹ ABGG^mM abhippā-¹²² ABGG^mM Hemavataka-

DA Himavanta-

¹²³ ABGG^mM °nagara¹²⁴ D nam¹²⁵ B^mP tassāpi¹²⁶ B^m puthutthato

cattāro cattāro mahārājāno ti tesam sabbesam saṅgaṇhana-
vasena. Ten' āha *Ayam h' etthāti* ¹²⁷ ādi. 687, 5

Caturo disā ti catusu disāsu. *Caturo disā jalamānā* 687, 11, 13, 14
samujjalantā obhāsento. Yadi evam mahatiyā parisāya
āgatā ¹²⁸ katham Kāpilavatthave vane tthitā ti āha *Te* 687, 14
panāti ādi.

10. Tesam mahārājānam dāsā ti yojanā. Māyāya yuttā,
tasmā *māyāvino*. Vañcanaṃ etesu atthi, vañcane 687, 17
vā niyuttā ti vañcanikā. *Kerāṭṭiyasāṭṭheyyenāti* ¹²⁹ nihīnasa- 687, 20
ṭhakammēna. ¹³⁰

Māyā etesam atthāti *māyā*, te ca paresam vañcan' attham 687, 24
yena māyākaraṇena ¹³¹ māyā ti vuttā, tam dassento
māyākārakā ti āha. 687, 24

Ettakā dāsā ti ettakā Kuteṇḍu-ādikā Nighaṇḍupariyosānā 687, 30
atthamahārājānam dāsā.

Devarājāno ti devā hutvā tam-tam-devakāyassa rājāno. 688, 1
Citto ca Seno ca Cittaseno cāti tayo ete devaputtā pāliyam
ekasesanayena vuttā ti āha *Citto cāti* ādi. 688, 2

Bhikkhusaṅgho samito sannipatito etthāti *bhikkhusaṅgha-* 688, 14
samitiṃ imam vanam.

11. *Nāgasa-dahavāsikā* ¹³² ti Nāgasa-rahadanivāsino. ¹³³ 688, 17
Tacchako ¹³⁴ kira nāgarājā cirakālamato, ¹³⁵ tassa parisā
mahati paramparāgatā atthi, tam sandhāy' āha *saha* ¹³⁶ 688, 17
Tacchakāya nāgaparisāyāti.

Yamunāvāsino ti Yamunāyam vasanakanāgā. 688, 24

Nāgavohārenāti hatthināgavohārena. 688, 27

Vuttappakāre ti Kambal' Assatare tthapetvā itare vuttap- 688, 29
pakāranāgā. ¹³⁷ *Lobhābhibhūtā* ti āhāralobhena abhibhūtā. 688, 30

Dibb' ānubhāvato ¹³⁸ ti dibb' ānubhāvato dibb' ānubhāva- 688, 31
hetu vā dibbā.

Citra-supannā ¹³⁹ ti nāmaṃ vicitrasundarapattavantatāya. 689, 3

¹²⁷ B^m c' etthāti; DA pan' ettha

¹²⁸ B^mP āgatānam

¹²⁹ ABGG^mM kerāṭṭika-

¹³⁰ B^m sathena-

¹³¹ ABGG^mM °kāra-

¹³² AG^m nāhāsa-; M nābhasa-

¹³³ AG^m nāsa-rahada-

BG nāga-rahada-

B^mP nāgasa-daha-

M nābhasarahada-

¹³⁴ B^mP tatth' eko

¹³⁵ B^m °kālam vasato

P °kāla sato

¹³⁶ B^mP omi

¹³⁷ BG omi nāgā

¹³⁸ B^mP °bhāvatā

¹³⁹ AG^m Vicita-

BGM Vicitra-

DA Citrā-

- 689, 7 *U p a v h a y a n t ā* upecca kathentā. Kākolūka-
ahinakul' ādayo viya aññamaññaṃ jātisamudāgataverā pi
689, 7-9 samānā *mittā viya . . . pe . . . haṭṭhatuṭṭhacittā* aññamaññas-
689, 10 min ti adhippāyo. *Buddhaṃ yeva te saraṇaṃ gatā* Buddh'
ānubhāven' eva mayaṃ aññamaññasmiṃ mettiṃ paṭila-
bhimhāti.
- 689, 13, 12 12. *B h ā t a r o* ti methūnabhātaro. Ten' āha *Sujā-*
689, 14 *tāya*¹⁴⁰ *Asurakaññāya kārāṇā* ti. *Tesūti* asuresu. *K ā l a -*
689, 14 *k a ṇ j ā* ti evaṃ nāmā. *M a h ā b h i ṃ s ā* ti bhiṃsana-
kamahāsarīrā.
- 689, 23 *Abhabbā* ti sammattaniyāmaṃ okkamituṃ na bhabbā,
689, 22 *acchandikattā* tādissassa chandass' eva abhāvato.
- 689, 25 Balino mahā-asurassa abbhatitattā tassa putte eva
kittento Bhagavā *S a t a ṇ c a B a l i p u t t ā n a n* ti
ādim āha. So kira sukhumaṃ attabhāvaṃ māpetvā upa-
gacchi.
- 689, 34 13. *Kammaṃ*¹⁴¹ *katvā* ti parikammaṃ katvā. *Nibbattā*
ti upacārajjhānena nibbattā. Appanājjhānena pana nib-
battā brahmāno honti, te parato vakkhati subrahmā ti
ādinā; ayaṇ ca kāmāvacaradevatā¹⁴² vuccati. Ten' ev'
690, 3 āha *M e t t ā - k a r u ṇ ā - k ā y i k ā* ti *mettājjhāne ca*
690, 3 *karuṇājjhāne ca parikammaṃ katvā nibbattadevā* ti. *Mettāj-*
jhāne karuṇājjhāne ti mettājjhānanimittaṃ karuṇājjhāna-
nimittaṃ, tad atthan ti attho.
- 690, 6 *Te āpodev' ādayo yathāsakaṃ vaggavasena* tñitattā
690, 6, 7 *dasadhā tñitā*. Yāva karuṇākāyikā *dasadevakāyā*. *Nānatta-*
vaṇṇā ti nānāsabhāvavaṇṇavanto.
- 690, 9, 10 14. *Venhu devatā* ti Venhu nāma devatā, evaṃ *Sahali*
devatā. Asamadevatā ca Yamakadevatā ti dve assiniyo¹⁴³
ti vadanti, tappamukhā dve devanikāyā.
- 690, 12 *C a n d a s s ū p a n i s ā d e v ā* ti candassa upanissayato
vattamānā tassa purato ca pacchato ca passato ca dhāvana-
690, 12 kadevā. Ten' āha *candanissitakā devā* ti. *S u r i y a s -*
690, 15 *s ū p a n i s ā n a k k h a t t a n i s s i t ā*¹⁴⁴ ti etthāpi es' eva nayo.
- 690, 17 Kevalaṃ vātavāyanahetavo devatā *vātavalāhakā*. Tathā
690, 17 kevalaṃ abbhapaṭalasañcaraṇahetavo *abbhavalāhakā*. Uṇ-

¹⁴⁰ ABB^mG^mMP Sujāya¹⁴¹ DA parikammaṃ¹⁴² AG^m °devā tathā¹⁴³ B^mP ayaniyo¹⁴⁴ BG *add* devā
DA °nissitakā

happavattihetavo *uṇhavalāhakā*. Vassavalāhakā ¹⁴⁵ pana 690, 18
Pajjunnasadisā ¹⁴⁶ ti. Te idha na vuttā.

Vāsudevatā ¹⁴⁷ nāma eko devanikāyo, tesam pubbaṅga-
mattā *Vāsavo*, Sakko. 690, 21

Das' ete ti ete Veṇṇudevatādayo Vāsavapariyosānā 690, 23
dasa devakāyā.

15. *Imānīti* Jalamaggīti ¹⁴⁸ ca Sikhārivāti ¹⁴⁹ ca imāni 690, 29
tesam ¹⁵⁰ *nāmāni*.¹⁵⁰ Keci pana ma-kāro padasandhikaro 690, 29
Jalā ti ca Aggīti ca Sikhārivāti ¹⁴⁹ ca imāni tesam nāmānīti
vadanti.

Ete ¹⁵¹ ti tesu ¹⁵² eva Ariṭṭhakā Rojā ti ca vuttadevesu 690, 32
ekacce, ummāpupphanibhāsino vaṇṇato ummāpupphasa-
disā ti evam attho gahetabbo, aññathā ekādasa devakāyā ¹⁵³
siyūṃ.

Das' ete ti ete dasa Sahabhū-dev' ādayo Vāsavanesi- 691, 3
pariyosānā ¹⁵⁴ dasa devakāyā. Ten' eva nikāyabhedavasena
dasadhā va āgatā.

16. *Samānā* ti ādi tesam devānaṃ nikāyasamudā- 691, 4
gataṃ nāmaṃ. Evaṃ sesānaṃ pi.

Das' ete ti ete Samānādikā ¹⁵⁵ Mahāpāragapariyo- 691, 11
sānā dasa devakāyā. Ten' eva nikāyabhedena dasadhā
va ¹⁵⁶ āgatā.

17. * *Sukk' ādayo tayo* devakāyā. 691, 13

Pāmokkhadeva ¹⁵⁷ ti pamukkhā padhānabhūtā devā. 691, 15

Disā ti disāsu. *Devo* ti meggho. 691, 21, 22

Das' ete ti ete *Sukk' ādayo* Pajjunnapariyosānā 691, 23
dasa devakāyā, ten' eva ¹⁵⁸ nikāyabhedena *dasadhā āgatā*.* 691, 23

18. ** *Das' ete* ti ete Khemiyādayo Paranimmi- 691, 34
tapariyosānā dasa devakāyā, ten' eva ¹⁵⁸ nikāyabhedena
dasadhā āgatā.** Khemiyā Kaṭṭhakādayo ca pañcāti ¹⁵⁹ 691, 35
chadevakāyā ¹⁶⁰ Tāvatisakāyikā ti vadanti.

¹⁴⁵ BGM omit

¹⁴⁶ ABGG^mM Pajjanūpanisā

¹⁴⁷ B^mP Vasu-

¹⁴⁸ AG^m Jalaggīti

¹⁴⁹ AG^m Sikkhā-

¹⁵⁰ ABGG^mM omit

¹⁵¹ ABGG^mMP eke

¹⁵² ABGG^mM ekesu

¹⁵³ ABGG^mM devanikāyā

¹⁵⁴ ABGG^mM Vāsavasesi-

¹⁵⁵ ABGG^mM samādi nāmakā

¹⁵⁶ BB^mGP omit

* ... * ABG omit

¹⁵⁷ DA pāmokkhā devatā

¹⁵⁸ B^mP te deva

** ... ** BG omit

¹⁵⁹ B^mP pañcāpi

¹⁶⁰ B^mP sadeva-

- 692, 4 19. *N ā m' a n v a y e n ā* ti ¹⁶¹ nāmānugamena āpode-
 692, 4 vatā ti ādi-nāmasabhāgena. Ten' ev' āha *nāmabhāgena*
nāmakotṭhāsenāti.
 692, 9 *Sabbā devatā* ti dasasahassilokadhātusu ¹⁶² sabbā pi
 692, 10 devatā. *Niddisati* taṃ-taṃ-nāmasabhāgena ekajjhaṃ katvā.
 692, 12 *Pavutthā* ti pavāsaṃ gatā viya apētā ti āha *vigatā* ti.
 692, 13 Pavutthā vā pakārato vutthā vusitā, tena ¹⁶³ jāti ¹⁶³ vusi-
 tabbā assāti *pavutthajāti*. ¹⁶⁴
 692, 18, 19 *Kālakabhāvā* saṅkilesadhammā, sabbaso tad abhāvato
kālakabhāvātītaṃ Dasabalaṃ. ¹⁶⁵ Sasalañchanābhāvena ¹⁶⁶
 692, 18 vā asitātigo ¹⁶⁷ kālakabhāvātito ¹⁶⁸ yadi siyā ¹⁶⁸ cando,
 692, 22 tādisaṃ candaṃ viya *siriya virocamaṇaṃ*.
 20. *Eko Brahmā* ti Sagāthavagge ¹⁶⁹ āgato Subrahmade-
 vaputto.
 Brahmaloke nibbattitvā heṭṭhimesu maggesu ¹⁷⁰ patiṭṭhitā
 692, 25 *ariyabrahmāno*, na suddh' āvāsabrahmāno.
 692, 26 *Tissa-Mahābrahmā* puthujjano, yo ¹⁷¹ aparabhāge manus-
 sesu nibbattitvā Moggaliputta-Tissatthero jāto.
 692, 31 *Sahassaṃ brahmalokānaṃ* ti brahmalokā ¹⁷² etesan ti
 brahmalokā, Brahmāno, tesam brahmalokānaṃ, Brahma-
 692, 33 naṃ ¹⁷³ sahassaṃ; ¹⁷⁴ sattaloka-pariyāyo vāyaṃ ¹⁷⁵ loka-
 saddo ti āha *Mahābrahmānaṃ sahassaṃ āgatan* ti. Anan-
 taragāthāya āgatā ti vuttapadam eva atthavasena vadati.
 692, 34 *Yatthāti* yasmiṃ brahmasahassee *Aññe Brahme* ti tad aññe
 692, 35 Brahmāno. *Abhiṭṭhavitvā tiṭṭhati* vaṇṇena yasaṃ āyuna ca.
 693, 9 *Issarā* ti ten' eva vasavattanena ¹⁷⁶ sesabrahmānaṃ
 adhipatino.
 693, 18 *Kāladhammasamannāgato* ¹⁷⁷ kālassa pāpimassa *mārassa*
bālabbhāvaṃ passatha, yo attano visaye niratthakaṃ parak-
 kamituṃ vāyamaṃti.
Vitarāgabhāv' āvahassa dhammasavanassa ¹⁷⁸ antarāya-

¹⁶¹ BG nāmaṃ vāsenāti¹⁶² ABGG^mM °sahassa-¹⁶³ ABGG^mM te idāni vusitā 'dāni¹⁶⁴ ABGG^mM °jātikāB^m pavutthā-¹⁶⁵ BG °balassa¹⁶⁶ BG lañjana-B^mP lañcanā-¹⁶⁷ BG °tino¹⁶⁸⁻¹⁶⁹ B^mP °bhāvātītāya siriya¹⁶⁹ B^mP sagāthaka-¹⁷⁰ B^mP omit¹⁷¹ BGM so¹⁷² B^mP °loko¹⁷³ B^mP omit¹⁷⁴ ABGG^mM sahassa¹⁷⁵ B^mP cāyaṃ¹⁷⁶ BG °vattaṃ te¹⁷⁷ BG °gamato¹⁷⁸ B^m dhammassa-

karaṇena avitarāgā rāgena baddhā eva nāma hontiti
vuttaṃ rāgena baddhaṃ ¹⁷⁹ hoti. ¹⁸⁰ 693, 22

Bhayānakam saram ¹⁸¹ katvā ti bheravaṃ mahantaṃ ca 693, 30
saddaṃ samuṭṭhapetvā. Idāni taṃ saddaṃ upamāya das-
sento *Yathā* ti ādim āha. 693, 31

Kaṇcīti tasmim samāgame kañci devaṃ ¹⁸² vā mānu- 693, 35
saṃ ¹⁸² attano vase vattetuṃ asakkonto asayaṃvasi ¹⁸³
sayāṃ ¹⁸⁴ ca na attano vase ṭhito. Ten' āha *Asayaṃ* - 693, 35
vasi ti ¹⁸⁵ ādi.

22. *Vitarāgehi* ti desanāsisaṃ etaṃ. Sabbāya pi hi 694, 20
tattha samāgataparisāya sā ¹⁸⁶ mārasenā apakkantā va.

Na ¹⁸⁷ sam ¹⁸⁷ lomam *pi iñjayaṃ* tesam loma- 694, 22
mattam pi na cālesuṃ, kuto antarāyakaraṇaṃ. Iti yattakā
tattha visesaṃ adhigacchiṃsu, tesam sabbesaṃ pi antarā-
yākaraṇavasena attho vibhāvetabbo, vitarāgagahaṇena vā
¹⁸⁸ pageva vitarāgā vitarāgabhāvino ¹⁸⁸ ca tattha saṅgahitā
ti veditabbaṃ.

Māro imaṃ gātham abhāsi acchariy' abbhutacittajāto. 694, 24
Kathaṃ hi nāma tāva ghorataraṃ mahatiṃ vihiṃsakaṃ ¹⁸⁹
mayi karonte pi sabbe p' ime nibbikārā samāhitā eva.
Kasmā? Vijitāvino ime uttamapurisā ti. Ten' āha
Sabbe ti ādi. 694, 25

Yādiso ariyānaṃ dhammanissito pamodo, ¹⁹⁰ na kadāci
tādiso anariyānaṃ ¹⁹¹ hoti *sāsane bhūtehi ariyehi* iccetaṃ 694, 27
vuttaṃ.

Vi-saddena vinā kevalo pi suta-saddo vikhyāt' atthavacano
hoti sutadhammassāti ādisu viyāti āha *jane sūtā* ¹⁹² *vissutā* ti. 694, 29

Dūre ti dūre padese. 695, 26

Daharassa antarāyaṃ pariharanti *Na sakkā bhante sakalaṃ* 696, 6
kāyaṃ dassetun ti avoca.

Mahāsamayasuttavaṇṇanāya

Lin' atthappakāsanā.

¹⁷⁹ P bandhaṃ

¹⁸⁰ ABGG^mM hoti

¹⁸¹ B^mP *add* ca; DA ravaṃ

¹⁸²⁻¹⁸³ B^mP devataṃ mānusakaṃ
vā

¹⁸³ ABGG^mM āsayamvasi

¹⁸⁴ BG bhayaṃ

¹⁸⁵ AG^mM āsa-

¹⁸⁶ B^mP *omit*

¹⁸⁷ B^mP nesam

¹⁸⁸⁻¹⁸⁹ B^mP sarāga-vitarāga-
vibhāvino

¹⁸⁹ AG^m vibhāsakaṃ

B^mP vibhimsakaṃ

¹⁹⁰ AG^m sam pamādo

BGM yaṃ pamādo

¹⁹¹ ABGG^mM ariyānaṃ

¹⁹² B^mP *omit*

XXI

Sakkapañhasuttavaṇṇanā

- 697, 4 I. I. Ambasaṇḍānaṃ¹ adūrabhavattā² eko pi so brāhmaṇagāmo *Ambasaṇḍā*³ *tv' eva* bahuvacanavasena *vuccati*, yathā
- “Varaṇā nagaran” ti.^(a)
- 697, 5, 6 Vēdi eva⁴ vediko,⁵ vediko⁵ eva vēdiyo⁶ ka-kārassa ya-kāraṃ katvā, tasmim *vēdiya ke*.⁷ Ten' āha *mañivedikāsādisenā*ti ādi, indanil' ādimaṇimayavedikāsādisenāti attho.⁸
- 697, 8 *Pubbe* ti leṇakaraṇato⁹ pubbe, guhārūpena *ṭhitā*,¹⁰ dvāre indasālarukkhavati ca, tasmā indasālaguhā ti vuttā purimavohārena.
- 697, 15 *Ussukkaṃ* vuccati abhiruci, taṃ pana Buddhadassana-kāmatāvasena, tathā ussahanavasena¹¹ ca pavattiyā *dharmiko ussāho* ti vuttaṃ. *Sakkena sadiso . . . pe . . . n' atthi*, yathāha
- 697, 15 “Appamādena Maghavā devānaṃ seṭṭhatam gato”
- 697, 17 ti.^(b)
- 698, 2 *Parittakenā*ti aparāparaṃ bahuṃ puññakammaṃ akatvā appamattaken' eva *puññakammēna*. Sakko pi kāmāṃ mahāpuñño¹² katabhiruttāṇo hoti, sātisaṃyāya¹³ pana dibbasampattiyā viyogahetukena sokena¹⁴ diguṇitena maraṇa-

(a) AA I 322

(b) Dh 30

¹ B °saccānaṃ

G^m °saddhānaṃ

² BG °bhāvantā

M °bhavattaṃ

³ B °saddhan

M °sandhān

DA °saṇḍo

⁴ ABGG^mM *add* vedikā sudassa

atthfti

⁵ P vēdiyo

⁶ P vediko

⁷ BG vedike

⁸ ABGG^mM *omit*

⁹ BGM lenanā-

¹⁰ ABGG^mM *ṭhito*

¹¹ B^mP ussāhana-

¹² B^mP °puñña

¹³ AG^m sātisaḥāyāya

M sātisaḥāyāya

¹⁴ A *omits*

BGM soke

bhayena santajjito ¹⁵ jāto. Ten' āha Sakko ¹⁶ pana . . . pe 698, 7-15
 . . . ¹⁷ bhayābhībhūto ¹⁸ ahoṣṭi.

Dibbacakkhunā devatānaṃ dassanaṃ nāma paṭivijjhana-
 sadisaṃ ti āha paṭivijjhāti. 698, 26

Pāṭiyekko vohāro ti āveṇiko piyasamudāhāro. Marisaṇiya-
 sampattikā ¹⁹ ti mārisā. Tesam hi sampattim ²⁰ sayam ²¹
 mahānubhāvātāya ²² saṃhanti ubbahanti, ²³ aññe anissāma-
 nakatāya ²⁴ c' eva appahutāya ca ²⁵ saṃhanti yeva. Sā
 pana ²⁶ nesam marisaṇiyasampattikatā ²⁷ dukkhavirahita-
 tāyāti ²⁸ vuttam niddukkha ti pi vuttam hotīti. Ekako vāti 698, 28, 30
 devaparisāya vinā āgatattā vuttam, Mātali-ādayo pana
 tādisā sahāyā tadā pi ahesum yeva. Tathā hi vakkhati

" Api cāham ²⁹ āyasmato ³⁰ nemisaddena ³¹ tamhā samā-
 dhimhā vuṭṭhito " ti. ^(c)

Okāsaṃ nākāsi Sakkassa paripākam ³² āgamento, aññesaṃ 698, 36
 ca bahunnam devānaṃ dhammābhisamayam uddikkha-
 māno. ³³ So ³⁴ ti Sakko. 698, 36

Evaṃ ti vacanasampañcchane nipāto ti āha Evaṃ 699, 8, 9
 hotūti ādi. Bhaddan ta vāti pana Sakkaṃ uddissa 699, 8
 nesam āsivādo.

2. Vallabho . . . pe . . . dhammam suṇātīti ayam attho 699, 19
 Govindasutt' ādīhi dīpetabbo. Iminā kat' okāse ³⁵ ti iminā 699, 20
 Pañcasikhena kat' okāse ³⁶ Bhagavati.

Anucariyaṃ ti anucaraṇabhāvaṃ, tam pan' assa 699, 27
 anucaraṇam nāma saddhim gamanam evāti āha sahacara- 699, 28
 nam ³⁷ ekato gamanan ti.

(c) D II 271

¹⁵ BG °tappito

¹⁶ AG^m ssa

BGM saha

¹⁷ B^mP omīti

¹⁸ B^mP maraṇabhayā-

¹⁹ P mārisa-

²⁰ AG^m °patti; B^m °pattiyo

²¹ B^m omīti; P ayam

²² AG^m mahābhāvanāya

²³ BG omīti; B^mP upatthahanti

²⁴ BG nissa-

B^m ayonisomanasikāratāya

P aniyomanakatāya

²⁵ ABGG^mMP omīti; B^m adda na

²⁶ AG^m na

²⁷ BGM °sampattikā

P mārisasampatti-

²⁸ AG^m dukkhe viratanāyāti

B^mP °virahitāyāti

²⁹ All MSS cāyam

³⁰ P adda va

³¹ B^m cakkhanemi-

³² BG °pākato

³³ B^mP upaparikkha-

³⁴ DA yo

³⁵ DA °okāse

³⁶ M °okāso

³⁷ ABGG^mM adda pana

DA sahacariyam

699, 30 *Sovaṇṇamayan* ti suvaṇṇamayaṃ. *Pokkharan* ti viṇāya
 699, 30, 31 doṇim āha. *Daṇḍo* ti viṇādaṇḍo. *Veṭhakā* ³⁸ ti tantīnaṃ
 bandhanāya c' eva uppīlanāya ca ṭhapetabbā ³⁹ veṭhakā. ³⁸
 699, 31, 34 *Pattakan* ti pokkharaṃ. *Samapaññāsa-mucchanā* ⁴⁰ *muc-*
chetvā ti yathā samapaññāsa-mucchanā kamato tattha
 samucchetuṃ ⁴¹ sakkā, evaṃ ⁴² taṃ sajjetvā ti attho.
 Samapaññāsa-mucchanā mucchetvā ti ca idaṃ devaloka-
 niyatam ⁴³ viṇāvādanavidhiṃ sandhāya vuttaṃ. Manus-
 saloke pana ekavīsati mucchanā. Ten' ev' āha Viṇopa-
 masuttavaṇṇanāyaṃ.

“ Satta sarā tayo gāmā mucchanā ekavīsati
 ṭhānā ⁴⁴ ek' ūnapaññāsa ⁴⁵ icc' ete saramaṇḍalan ⁴⁶ ” ti. ^(d)

Tattha chajjo, usabho, gandhāro, majjhimo, pañcamo,
 devato ⁴⁷ nisado ⁴⁸ ti ete sattā sarā. Chajjagāmo, majjhi-
 magāmo, sādharmaṇagāmo ti tayo gāmā, sarasamūhā ti
 attho. Manussaloke vādanavidhinā ek' ekassa sarassa tayo
 tayo mucchanā katvā ekavīsati mucchanā. Ek' ekass' eva
 ca sarassa satta satta ṭhānabhedā, yato sarassa manda-
 taravavatthānaṃ ⁴⁹ hoti, te ek' ūnapaññāsa ṭhānavisesā. ⁵⁰
 Tisso duve catasso, catasso tisso ⁵¹ duve catasso ti dvāvīsati
 sutibhedā icchitā. Ayaṃ pana ek' ekassa sarassa vasena
 satta satta mucchanā antarassa ⁵² ca ekāti samapaññāsayā
 mucchanānaṃ yogyabhāvena viṇaṃ sajjesi. ⁵³ Tena vuttaṃ
 699, 34, 35 *samapaññāsa mucchanā mucchetvā* ti. *Sesadeve jānāpento* ⁵⁴
Sakkassa gamanakālan ti yojāna.

700, 4 3. *Ati-rivāti* ra-kāro padasandhikaro, atīva atīviyāti
 vuttaṃ hoti.

(d) AA III 390

³⁸ BGM methakā

³⁹ B^mP dhametabbā

⁴⁰ AG^m savaññāsacchanā

BG samaññāsa-

M samaññāsamupacchanā

DA °mucchanāhi

⁴¹ B^m saṃmucchanam kātum

P saṃmuccha kātum

⁴² ABGG^m eva

⁴³ B^mP °loke-

M °lokiyatam

⁴⁴ BG ṭhānam

B^m tāna for ṭhāna here and below

⁴⁵ AG^m °sā; B^m c' ekūna-

⁴⁶ B^m °maṇḍalā

⁴⁷ AG^m dhovato; B^m dhevato

⁴⁸ B^mP nisādo

⁴⁹ AG^mM manātāra-

BG mandatāra-

⁵⁰ B^mP add ti

⁵¹ ABGG^mM omit

⁵² AG^m antarakarassa

BG antar' antarassa

B^m antarasarassa

M antaratarassa

⁵³ B^mP vajjesi

⁵⁴ ABGG^mM add kim

Pakati ... *pe* ... *agamāsi* maraṇabhayaśantajjitattā 700, 10
taramānarūpo. Ten' ev' āha *Nanu cāti* ⁵⁵ ādi. 700, 12

4. Buddhā nāma mahākāruṇikā, sa-devakassa lokassa
hitasukh' atthāya eva uppannā, te katham atthikehi
durupasaṅkamā ti āha *Aham sarāgo* ti ādi. 700, 25

Tad ⁵⁶ *antaram* ⁵⁶ *paṭisallinā* ti yena antarena yena 700, 30
khaṇena upasaṅkameyya, tad antaram ⁵⁷ *paṭisallinā*
jhānam samāpannā. Tadantara-saddo ⁵⁸ vā etarahīti iminā
samān' attho ti āha *sampati-paṭisallinā* ⁵⁹ vā ti. 700, 30

Sāvesīti yathāhippetamucchanam ⁶⁰ paṭṭhapetvā vīṇam 701, 4
vādentō taṃtaṃ-ṭhān' uppattiyā pākāṭibhūtamandatāva-
vattham ⁶¹ dassento sumadhura-kamalamadhupānamatta ⁶².
madhukaravirutāpahāsinilakkhaṇo ⁶³ pasannabhāni ⁶⁴ sama-
ravam ⁶⁵ tantissaram sāvesi.

Sakyaputto va jhānena ekodi nipa-
ko sato, amataṃ muni jigimsāno ⁶⁶

Yathā pi muni nandeyya patvā sam-
bodhim uttaman ti

ce evam *Buddhūpasamhitā*. ⁶⁷ Buddhūpasamhi- 701, 5
tattā ⁶⁸ pana Buddhānam dhammasarīram ārabha nis-
sayam katvā pavattitā ti āha ⁶⁹ dhammo araha-
tām ivāti. Dhammūpasamhitā arahattū-
pasamhitā ca veditabbā.

5. *Suriyasamānasarīrā* ⁷⁰ ti suriyasamānappabhāsarīrā. ⁷¹ 701, 8
Ten' āha *Tassā kirāti* ādi. 701, 8

Yasmā Timbaruno gandhabbadevarājassa Suriyavac-

⁵⁵ DA omits ca

⁵⁶ AG^mM tad anantaram
BG tasatantaram

⁵⁷ AG^m anantaram

⁵⁸ ABGG^m antaram-

⁵⁹ DA adds ti

⁶⁰ ABGG^mM °ppetam only

⁶¹ ABGG^mM °mandātārava-
vattham

⁶² B^m komala-; P kāmala-

⁶³ AG^mM °karavirutāvahasīlam
lakkhaṇo

BG °karavirutam vahāsīlam

lakkhaṇo

B^mP °kāravi-

⁶⁴ AG^m ppanagāna

BG papannāṅgāna

⁶⁵ ABGG^mM samarasam

⁶⁶ B^mP jigisāno

⁶⁷ ABGG^mM Buddhagūṇū-
pasamhitā

⁶⁸ B^mP °saṅhitā; M omits

⁶⁹ AG^mM add Buddhānam ārabha
Buddham nissayam katvā

pavattitā ti

BG omit

⁷⁰ B^mP sūriya-

⁷¹ ABGG^mM suriyavimānappa-

- 701, 14 casā⁷² anke⁷³ jātā, tasmā āha⁷⁴ *devarājānaṃ nissāya tvaṃ*
 701, 15 *jātā* ti. Kalyāṇ' aṅgatāya *kalyāṇīti* vuttā ti āha *sabb'*
*aṅgasobhane*⁷⁵ ti.
- 701, 21 Rāg' āvesavasena⁷⁶ pubbe vuttā gāthā idāni pi *tam eva*
 701, 22 *ārabbha* purato *thitaṃ viya ālapanto vadati*.
 701, 32 *Thaṇūdarāṇ* ti payodharaṇ⁷⁷ ca udaraṇ ca
 702, 1 adhippetan ti āha *thanavemajjhan udaraṇ cāti*.
 702, 10 *Kiñci kārāṇan* ti kiñci pīṇaṃ.
 702, 21 *Pakatiṃ jahitvā thitaṃ* abhirattabhāvena.
 702, 25 *Vāma' ūrū* ti rucira-ūru, ten' āha *vām' ākārenāti*⁷⁸
 ādi. Vāma-vikasita-rucira-sundarābhirūpa-cāru-saddā⁷⁹ hi
 ek' atthā datṭhabbā.
- 702, 28 *Na tikhiṇan* ti na tikkhaṃ na⁸⁰ lūkhaṃ na⁸¹ kakkhalaṃ.
 702, 28 *Mandan* ti mudu siniddhaṃ.
- 703, 3 *Anekabhāvo* ti anekasabhāvo, so pana bahuvidho nāma
 703, 3 hotīti āha *anekavidho jāto* ti. *Aneka bhāgo*⁸² ti
 anekakoṭṭhāso.
- 703, 10 *Tayā saddhiṃ vipaccatan* ti tayā sahitass'
 703, 10 eva⁸³ me taṃ kammaṃ vipaccatu,⁸⁴ tayā sah' eva tassa
 kammaṃ phalaṃ anubhaveyyan ti adhippāyo. *Tayā*
*saddhiṃ evāti*⁸⁵ yathā cakkavattisaṃvattaniyaṃ⁸⁶ kam-
 maṃ tassa nissandaphalabhūtena itthiratanena saddhiṃ
 yeva *vipākaṃ deti, evaṃ taṃ me kammaṃ tayā saddhiṃ
 yeva *mayhaṃ vipākaṃ detu.
- 703, 12 *Ekodīti* ekodibhāvaṃ gato, samāhito ti attho.
 703, 15 *Jigimsāno*⁸⁷ ti jigimsamāno hoti. Tathābhūto⁸⁸
 va jigimsati nāmāti yathā⁸⁹ paṭhamavikappo vutto. Duti-
 yavikappena⁹⁰ *vicaratīti* kiriyāpadaṃ āharitvā attho vutto.
 703, 18 *Nandeyyan* ti samāgamaṃ patthento vadati atisassirika-
 703, 23 rūpasobhāya.⁹¹

72 B^mP °vacchasā

73 P aṅge

74 B^m *add*s yaṃ TimbarunoP *add*s yaṃ75 B^m °sobhanā

76 BG nagosevasena

77 AG^m °dharantara

BGM °dharanta

78 BG vāmaṇ'-

79 ABGG^mM vikāṭa for vikasita80 BG *omit*81 ABGG^mM *omit*82 ABGG^mM °bhāvo83 B^mP sahitam yeva84 AG^mM °tuṃ; BG °ccituṃ85 ABGG^mM me vāti86 B^mP °niya*... * BG *omit*87 AG^m °samānoB^mP jigīsa- *always*; M jigissāno

88 A yathā-

89 B^mP tathā90 B^mP °kappe pana91 ABGG^mM °rikam rūpasobhāyaṃ

6. *Sam sandatī* ti sameti, yāya mucchanāya yena 703, 35
 ca ākārena tantissaro pavatto, taṃ mucchanam anativat-
 tanto ⁹² ten' eva ⁹³ ākārena gītassaro pi pavatto ti attho.
 Yena ajjhāsayena Bhagavā Pañcasikhassa gandhabbe vaṇ-
 ṇaṃ kathesi, yad atthañ ca kathesi, taṃ sabbam vibhā-
 vetuṃ kasmā ti ādim āha. *N' atthi* bodhimūle eva samuc- 703,35; 704,2
 chinnattā. *Upekkhako Bhagavā* anupalittabhāvato. *Suvi-* 704, 2, 6
muttacitto Bhagavā chandarāgato sabbasmā ca kilesā. Yadi
 evaṃ kasmā Pañcasikhassa gandhabbe vaṇṇaṃ kathesīti
 āha *Sace paṇāti* ādi. 704, 7

Ganthitā ti sandahitā, ⁹⁴ tā pana niranantaraṃ kathīyamānā 704, 15
 rāsikatā ⁹⁵ viya hotīti āha *piṇḍitā* ti. 704, 15

Vohāravacanan ti Bhagavato bhikkhūnañ ca purato 704, 20
 vattabbaṃ upacāravacanaṃ. ⁹⁶

7. *Upa naccantiyā* ti upagantvā naccantiyā. 704, 22

8. *Kadā samyūḷhā* ti ādini vadanto *paṭisa m-* 704, 27
modati.

Vippakāram pi dasseyyāti gāth' atthābhīnaya vasena ⁹⁷ 704, 34
 naccam pi dasseya.

Abhivadito Sakko devānam indo ti
 ādinam, Tena kho pana samayenā ti ādinam
 viya ⁹⁸ saṅgītikāravacana bhāve saṃsayo n' atthi, *Evañ* 705, 1
ca pana Tathāgatā ti idha pana siyā saṃsayo ti
dhammasaṅgāhakattherehi thapitaṃ padan ⁹⁹ ti vatvā itaras- 705, 1
 sāpi tathābhāvaṃ dassetuṃ sabbam ¹⁰⁰ etan ¹⁰⁰ ti ādi vuttaṃ. ?

Vuddhivacana ¹⁰¹ vutto ti Sukhī hotu Pañca- 705, 4
 sikha Sakko devānam indo ti āsivādaṃ ¹⁰²
 vutto. Bhagavato pāde sirasā vandatīti
 vadanto, tathā ¹⁰³ vandanto ¹⁰³ ca ¹⁰³ abhivādeti nāma sukhī
 hotūti ādi ¹⁰³ āsivādassa vadāpanato. ¹⁰⁴ Tathā pana
 āsivādaṃ vadanto abhivadati nāma, sabbakālaṃ tath' eva
 tiṭṭhanato.

⁹² B^mP °ttento

⁹³ B^mP add ca

⁹⁴ AG^m sandabbhitā

BG ndabbhitā

⁹⁵ BGM rasikathā

⁹⁶ AG^m °cāraṇa-

⁹⁷ ABG gāt'-

B^mP addhakatābhi-

⁹⁸ ABGG^mM visese

⁹⁹ B^mP vacanan

¹⁰⁰ Not found in DA.

¹⁰¹ ABGG^mM vaddhi-

¹⁰² BG abhivādaṃ

B^mP āsivāda here and below.

¹⁰³ B^mP omit

¹⁰⁴ AG^mM vādā-

705. 5 9. Uruṃ vepullaṃ ¹⁰⁶ dassati ¹⁰⁶ dakkhatīti ¹⁰⁶ *urundā*
 705. 5 vibhatti-alopena. *Vivaṭā* ¹⁰⁷ aṅganaṭṭhānaṃ. ¹⁰⁸
 705. 6 *Yo* ¹⁰⁹ *paṭatiyā guhāya andhakāro so antarahito ti yo* ¹⁰⁹
 tassam guhāyaṃ ¹¹⁰ Satthu samantato asītihaṭṭhato pā-
 ram ¹¹¹ pākatiko andhakāro, so devānaṃ vatth' ābharaṇa-
 sarir' obhāsehi antarahito, āloko sampajji. ¹¹² Asītihaṭṭhe
 pana Buddh' āloken' eva andhakāro antarahito, na ca
 samattho devānaṃ obhāso Buddhānaṃ abhibhavitum.
 705. 9 *Cirapaṭikāhan* ti cirappabhutiko ahaṃ.
 705. 15 *Aṭṭakaraṇaṃ* ¹¹³ *n' atthi* avivādādhikaraṇaṭṭhāne nib-
 705. 22 battattā. *Kīl' ādinīti* ādi-saddena dhammasavan' ādiṃ
 saṅgaṇhāti.
 705. 24 *Salālamaya* ¹¹⁴ *gandhakuṭiyan* ti salaḷarukkhehi raññā
 Pasenadinā kārita-gandhakuṭiyaṃ.
 705. 31 10. *Ten' assā* ti tena phaladvayādhigamena pahīna-
 705. 31 olārikakāmarāgatāya *assā* Bhuñjatiyā ¹¹⁵ *devaloke abhirati*
yeva n' atthi.
 705. 34 *Nemisaddena tamhā samādhimhā vuṭ-*
ṭhito ti ettha abhippāyaṃ ¹¹⁶ ajānantā "Ārammaṇassa
 adhimattatāya samāpattito vuṭṭhānaṃ jātan" ti mañ-
 705. 34 ñeyyun ti taṃ paṭikkhipanto *Samāpanno saddaṃ sunīti* ¹¹⁷ ?
 705. 35 *No* ¹¹⁸ *vata re* ¹¹⁸ *vattabbo* ¹¹⁹ ti āha. Sati ca ārammaṇassa ¹²⁰
 ghaṭṭanāyaṃ ¹²⁰ gahaṇena pi bhavitabban ti adhippāyena
 705. 35 *sunīti* vuttaṃ. Itaro
 "Paṭhamam jhānaṃ samāpannassa saddo kaṇṭako"
 ti (e)
 vacanamattam ¹²¹ nissāya sabbassāpi jhānassa saddo kaṇ-
 705. 35 ṭako ti adhippāyena paṭikkhepaṃ asahanto *Nanu Bhagavā*

(*) ≠ VSM 269; ≠ A V 133; Dhs A p. 202

¹⁰⁶ ABGG^m vepullam

¹⁰⁷ ABGG^m M dayati rakkhātīti

¹⁰⁸ ABGG^m MP °tam

¹⁰⁹ BG ābham

¹¹⁰ BGM so

¹¹¹ B^m P °ya

¹¹² B^m P ayam

¹¹³ ABGG^m M °pajjati

¹¹⁴ AG^m MP aṭṭha-

BG aṭṭhakāraṇam

B^m add's nāma

¹¹⁵ ABGG^m MP salaḷa

DA °mayam

¹¹⁶ B^m P bhūjatiyā

¹¹⁷ B^m P adhipp-

¹¹⁸ B^m sunīti

¹¹⁹ DA nemīti with v.l.

No vata re

¹²⁰ BB^m GP °tabbe

¹²¹ B^m P ārammaṇasaṅghaṭṭa-

BG vacanam attham

... *pe* ... *bhaṇatī*ti imam eva suttapadaṃ uddhari. Tattha yathā dosadassana-paṭipakkhabhāvanāvasena paṭighasaññānaṃ ¹²² suppahīnattā ¹²³ mahatā pi saddena arūpasamāpattito na vuṭṭhānaṃ, evaṃ

“ Uppādo bhayaṃ anuppādo khemaṃ ” ti ⁽¹⁾

ādinā samma-d-eva dosadassana-paṭipakkhabhāvanāvasena sabbāsaṃ pi lokiyasaññānaṃ ¹²⁴ aggamaggena samatik-kantattā ¹²⁵ ārammaṇādhimattatāya kadāci ¹²⁶ phalasamāpattito vuṭṭhānaṃ hoti. Tathā pana ¹²⁷ suppahīnattā paṭighasaññānaṃ sabbarūpasamāpattito vuṭṭhānaṃ siyā. ¹²⁸ Paṭhamajjhānaṃ pana appakam pi saddaṃ na sahatīti taṃ samāpannaṃ “ saddo kaṇṭako ” ti vuttaṃ. Yadi pana paṭighasaññānaṃ vikkhambhitattā mahatā pi saddena arūpasamāpattito vuṭṭhānaṃ na hoti, pageva magga-phalasamāpattito. ¹²⁹ Ten’ āha *Tiṭṭhatu* ¹³⁰ *nemisaddo* ¹³¹ ti 706, 2 ādi. *Nemisaddena*ti ca na-y-idam karaṇavacanāṃ ¹³² hetumhi, karaṇe vā; atha kho sahayoge. Imam eva hi atthaṃ dassetuṃ *Bhagavā paṇāti* ādi vuttaṃ. 706, 5

II. *Paripūrakāriṇī*ti ¹³³ paripuṇṇāni parisud-dhāni ca katvā rakkhitavati. 706, 13

Dhi ¹³⁴ *itthittan* ¹³⁵ ti ādi tattha virajjan’ ākārassanaṃ. 706, 15
Dhi itthibhāvaṃ, ¹³⁶ itthibhāvassa dhikkāro hotūti ¹³⁷ attho.

Alan ti paṭikkhepavacanāṃ, payojanaṃ n’ atthīti attho. 706, 15
Virājeti ¹³⁸ ti jigucchanti. ¹³⁹ *Etā sampattiyo* ti *cakka- 706, 19, 20

vattisiri-ādikā etā yathāvuttasampattiyo. ¹⁴⁰ *

Tasmā pubbapāricayena upaṭṭhitanikantivasena. 706, 27

Upaṭṭhānasālan ti Sudhammaṃ devasabhaṃ. 706, 28

⁽¹⁾ Pts I 59

¹²² ABGG^m °saññā
¹²³ AG^m nappa-
¹²⁴ BG °paññā-
¹²⁵ ABGG^m °kkantā
¹²⁶ B^mP na kadāci
¹²⁷ B^mP add na
¹²⁸ B^mP hoti
¹²⁹ ABGG^mM agga-
¹³⁰ B^mP omit
¹³¹ B^mP cakkānemi-
¹³² AG^m kāraṇa-
¹³³ M °kāraṇīti

¹³⁴ B^mP and DA omit
¹³⁵ AG^mM itthattam
BG ittham
DA itthattam with v.l.
itthittam
¹³⁶ ABGG^mM omit
¹³⁷ BG hotīti
¹³⁸ B^m °jetī
¹³⁹ B^mP °cchati
* ... * BG omit
¹⁴⁰ AG^m °samāpattiyo

- 706,31; 707,9 So ti Gopakadevaputto. *Vaddhetvā vaddhetvā* ¹⁴¹ ti tomar' ādi¹⁴² vaddhenta¹⁴³ viya codanavacanam parivattetvā ¹⁴⁴ parivattetvā.¹⁴⁴ *Gālham vijjhitabbā* ti dāhataram ¹⁴⁵ ghaṭṭetabbā.¹⁴⁶
- 707, 12 *K u t o m u k k ā* ti kuto pavattañānamukhā.¹⁴⁷ Ten' āha
707, 13 *aññavihitakā* ¹⁴⁸ ti.
707, 17 *Katapuññe* ¹⁴⁹ ti ¹⁵⁰ sammā ¹⁵¹ katapuññadhamme.¹⁵²
707, 23 *Dāyo* ¹⁵³ ti lābho. So hi yehi ¹⁵⁴ diyati, tehi dātabbattā dāyo; yesam diyati, tehi laddhabbattā lābho ti ca vuccati.
707,35; 708,3 *Saṅkhāre . . . pe . . . patiṭṭhahimsu* katādhikārattā. *Tattha*
708, 3 Tāvatiṃsabhavane *ṭhitānam ye*va nibbatto yathā Sakkassa Indasālaguhāyam *ṭhitass'* eva Sakk' attabhāvo.¹⁵⁵
- 708, 10 *Nikantīn* ¹⁵⁶ ti tasmim gandhabbakāye ālayam samuc-
708, 11 chinditum *asakkonto*.¹⁵⁷
708, 25 12. *Attanā va veditabbo* ti attanā va adhigantvā veditabbo, na parapaccayikena.
708, 26 *Tumhehi vuccamānānīti* kevalam tumehehi vuccamānāni.
709, 1 *V i t ā y ā m ā ti* ¹⁵⁸ viṣiṭṭham ¹⁵⁹ viriyam ¹⁶⁰ santāne ¹⁶¹ pavattema.
709, 5 *Pakatiyā* ti rupāvacarabhāvena. Anussaran ¹⁶¹ ti vā pāṭho.
Kāmarāgo eva ¹⁶² chandarāgo ti ādi pavattibhedena samyojan' atthena *kāmarāgasamyogajanānīti*,¹⁶³ yoga-ganth' ādipavatti-ākārabhedena ¹⁶⁴ *kāmabandhanānīti* ca vutto.
709, 12
709, 12
709, 14 *Pāpimayogānīti* ettha pana sesayogaganthānam ¹⁶⁵ pi vasena attho veditabbo.

¹⁴¹ ABGG^mM *once only*
BG vaddhetvā
B^m vattetvā vattetvā
P vattetvā
DA vattetvā *twice*
¹⁴² B^m ādim
¹⁴³ B^mP vattentena
¹⁴⁴ B^m vattetvā
¹⁴⁵ B^mP gālha-
¹⁴⁶ AG^mM sabbetabbā (*graphic confusion*)
¹⁴⁷ ABGG^mM pavattam-
¹⁴⁸ DA vīhitā
¹⁴⁹ AG^mM *omit*; BG °puññan
¹⁵⁰ AG^mM *omit*
¹⁵¹ AG^mM *omit*; BG saha

¹⁵² ABGG^mM °dhammo
B^mP °puññe-
¹⁵³ AG^mM dayo; BG *omit*
¹⁵⁴ B^mP *omit*
¹⁵⁵ AG^m sakkagāttabhāvo
¹⁵⁶ ABGG^mP °ti
¹⁵⁷ B^mP na sakk-
¹⁵⁸ B^m viyāyāmāti
P viyāyāmāti
¹⁵⁹ B^mP viṣiṭṭham
¹⁶⁰ BGM °tānema
¹⁶¹ ABGG^mM anussan
¹⁶² B^mP *add* chando rāgo
¹⁶³ DA *omits* rāga
¹⁶⁴ AG^m yog' atth' ādi-
BGM yo ganthā ti-
¹⁶⁵ ABGG^mM °gandhānam

Duvidhānan ti vatthukāma-kilesakāmavasena duvidhā- 709, 26
nam.

Ettha ^{165a} *kin* ^{165a} *tattha kin* ti padadvaye kin ti nipātam- 710, 1
tam. *Cātuddisabhāve* ¹⁶⁶ ti tesam Buddh' ādinam tiṇṇam 710, 2
ratanānam cātuddisayogyabhāve ¹⁶⁷ appaṭihatabhāve. ¹⁶⁸
Buddharatanam hi mahākāruṇikatāya anāvaraṇāṇānatāya
paramasantuṭṭhatāya ca cātuddisam; dhammaratanam
svākkhātātāya, saṅgharatanan suppaṭipannatāya. Ten'
āha sabbadisāsu asajjamāno ti. 710, 3

Majjhimassa paṭhamajjhānassa adhigatattā tāvad ¹⁶⁹
eva ¹⁶⁹ *kāyam brahmapurohitam adhigantvā* tāvad eva 710, 16
purimam jhānasatiṃ paṭilabhitvā tam jhānam pādakam
katvā vipassanam vaḍḍhetvā orambhāgiyasamyojanasa-
mucchindanena *maggaphalavisesam* anāgāmiphalaśāṅkhātam 710, 16
visesam *ajjhagaṃsu* adhigacchimsu. Keci pana kāmā- 710, 17
vacar' attabhāven' eva maggaphalāni adhigacchimsūti
adhippāyena pañcamajjhānassa ¹⁷⁰ anadhigatattā ¹⁷¹ suddh'
āvāsesu na uppajjimsu, paṭhamajjhānalābhitāya pana
brahmapurohitesu nibbattiṃsūti vadanti.

13. *Visuddho* ti visuddha-ajjhāsayo, upanissayasampanno 710, 24
ti adhippāyo. *Gāmakammakaraṇaṭṭhānan* ti gāmikānam 710, 27
upaṭṭhānaṭṭhānam vadati. *Tāvataken' evāti* attanā sodhita- 710, 29
ṭhāne aññassa āgantvā avatṭhānen' eva. *Satiṃ paṭilabhitvā* 710, 30
ti: Aho mayā katakamam saphalam jātan ti yoniso ¹⁷²
cittam uppādetvā. *Pāsāṇe* ti maggamajjhe uccatarabhāvena 711, 6
ṭhitapāsāṇe. *Uccāletvā* ti uddharitvā. 711, 7

Etassa saggassa gamanamaggaṃ ti etassa chand' ādinam 711, 21
uppattiṭṭhānabhūtaṃ saggassa gamanamaggaṃ puñña-
kammaṃ.

Surācāṭivasena ¹⁷³ laddhabbakahāpaṇam ¹⁷⁴ cāṭikahāpa- 711, 32
nam. ¹⁷⁵ Daṇḍavasena laddhabbabali ¹⁷⁶ daṇḍabali. Gaha- 711, 33; 712, 3

^{165a} DA omits

¹⁶⁶ AG^m cātuddasa-

¹⁶⁷ BG catusāyogyabhāvena
G^m °ddisā-
M cātuddisā-

¹⁶⁸ AG^m omī bhāvena
B^mP °haṭa-
M appaṭigata-

¹⁶⁹ AG^m deva

¹⁷⁰ B^mP pañcamassa-

¹⁷¹ AG^m adhi-

¹⁷² BG insert a long continuous
passage which should occur later,
probably due to mixing up of
old leaves in parent copy.

¹⁷³ B^mP sugativasena

¹⁷⁴ B^mP laddhabbam kahāpaṇaṇ

¹⁷⁵ B^mP cāti kahā-

¹⁷⁶ B^mP laddhabbam-

- patikā kiṃ karissantīti* gahapatikā nāma aṭavikā¹⁷⁷ viya na¹⁷⁸ visamanissitā,¹⁷⁹ te na kiñci¹⁸⁰ anattam karissantī. 712, 4 Evaṃ *Tayā jānamānena kasmā mayham*¹⁸¹ na kathitaṃ ti yadi pi pubbe na kathitaṃ, etarahi pana bhayena kathitaṃ. 712, 5 *Mā mayham dosam kareyyātha* ārocitakālato paṭṭhāya na 712, 23 mayham doso ti vadati. *Nibaddhan*¹⁸² ti ek' antikaṃ. 713, 7 *Pisunēsīti*¹⁸³ pisunakammam akāsi, tumhākam antare mayham pesuññam upasaṃharatīti attho. 713, 12, 14 Puna *aharaṇīyam*¹⁸⁴ brahmadeyyam katvā. *Mayham* 713, 15 *pīti* mayham pi atthāya, maṃ uddissa *puññakammam* *karotha*. Nil' uppalam nāma vikasaṃānam udakato uggant- 713, 18 vā va vikasati, evaṃ ahutvā *anto-udake pupphitaṃ nīl'* *uppalam viya*. Amhākam pana idaṃ puññakammam bhav' antarūpapattiyā vinā imasmiṃ yeva attabhāve vipākam 713, 24 detīti yojanā. *Cintāmatlakam pīti* domanassavasena cintā- matlakam pi. 713,33;714,8 Pagevāti¹⁸⁵ *kālass' eva*, ativiya-pāto ti attho. *Kaṇṇi-* 714, 8 *kūpagan*¹⁸⁶ ti kaṇṇikayogyam.¹⁸⁷ *Tacchetvā*¹⁸⁸ *matṭham*¹⁸⁹ *katvā* kaṇṇikāya kattabbam sabbam¹⁹⁰ niṭṭhapetvā. Tathā hi sā vatthena vethetvā ṭhapitā. *Cayabandhanam*¹⁹¹ sālāya 714, 11 adhiṭṭhānasajjanam.¹⁹² *Kaṇṇikamañcabandhanam*¹⁹³ kaṇ- 714, 12 *ṇik'* ārohanakāle¹⁹⁴ āruhitvā avatṭhāna-aṭṭakaraṇam.¹⁹⁵ 715, 17 *Yassa atthate*¹⁹⁶ *phalake* yassa phalake atthate ti yojanā. 715, 26 *Avidūre* ti sālāya, kovīlārarukkhassa ca avidūre. Sabba- jeṭṭhikā sabbāsam tassa bhariyānam jeṭṭhikā Sujātā. 716, 1 *Tass' evāti* Sakkass' eva. *Santike* ti samīpe santikāvacarā 716, 2 hutvā *nibbattā*. Dhajena¹⁹⁷ saddhiṃ saḥassayojaniko 716, 2 *pāsādo*.

177 BM āṭa-

178 B^mP omīti

179 BGM visamavissitā

180 B^mP kañci

181 DA omīti

182 DA nibandham

183 DA pisuneti

184 ABGG^mM arahaniyam

P asāraṇīyam

DA āharaṇīyam with v.l.

sāraṇīyam

185 AGG^mM pagetaran ti

B pagevataran ti

186 BG °kūpaman

187 ABGG^mM kannikāyo

188 DA tacchitvā

189 ABGG^mM patṭha

DA vatṭam with v.l. matṭham

190 BG omīti

191 BG ya ca bandhanam

DA yāvabandhanam

192 ABGG^mM °ṭṭhānam-193 ABGG^mM omīti194 ABGG^mM kaṇṇikārohanakāle195 AG^m °andhakāraṇam

BM °andhakāraṇam

P °atthakaraṇam

196 ABGG^mM atthake197 ABGG^mM vañjena

*Kakkāṭaka-vijjha-sūlasadisā*¹⁹⁸ ti kakkāṭakaṃ¹⁹⁹ gaṇ-
hituṃ tassa bilāpariyantassa vijjhanasūcisadisā.²⁰⁰ 716, 33

*Maccharūpenā*ti matamaccharūpena. *Osaratī*ti pilavanto 717, 9, 10
gacchati. *Tassāpi* bakasakuṇikāya *pañcavassasatāni āyū*²⁰¹
ahosi, devaneraṇṇikānaṃ viya manussa-peta-tiracchānānaṃ
āyuno aparicchinnattā. *Ukkūṭṭhim akāsī*ti uccāsaddaṃ 717, 21
akāsi.

*Pubbasannivāsenā*ti purimajātisu cirasannivāsenā. Evaṃ 718, 7
hi ekaccānaṃ dīṭṭhamattena pi sineho uppajjati. Ten' āha
Bhagavā :

“ Pubbe va sannivāsenā paccuppannahitena vā
Evaṃ taṃ jāyate pemaṃ uppalaṃ va yathodake ” ti (g)

*Avasesesū*ti asure Sakkaṃ ṭhapetvā dvīsu devalokesu deve 718, 13
va sandhāya vadati.

*Atthanissita*ti attano paresaṇ ca attham eva hitam 718, 22
eva nissitaṃ, taṃ pana sukhassa nidānaṃ ti āha *kāraṇanissita*
ti. 718, 22

[Paṭhamaka-bhāṇavāraṃ]²⁰¹

2. 1. *Kiṃ-saṃyojanā* ti kīdisā saṃyojanā. 718, 24
Satte anatthe saṃyojenti¹ bandhentīti² saṃyojanānīti āha
kiṃ-bandhanā,³ *kena bandhanena baddhā* ti. 718, 24

Putthukāyā ti bahū sattakāyā ti āha *bahujaṇā* ti. 718, 25
Veraṃ vuccati doso ti āha *Averā* ti *appaṭighā* ti. 718, 25
Āvudhena⁴ sarīre daṇḍo⁵ *āvudhadāṇḍo*, dhanassa dāpan'⁶ 718, 26
atthena⁷ daṇḍo⁸ *dhanadaṇḍo*, tad ubhayākaraṇena tato 718, 26
vinimutto *adaṇḍo*.⁹

Sampattiḥaraṇato saha anatt' uppattito⁹ ca sapatto
paṭisattūti āha *Asaṭṭā* ti *apaccatthikā* ti. Vyāpaj- 718, 27

(g) J II 235; Vin A I 47

¹⁹⁸ BG *omit*
DA kakkāṭa-
¹⁹⁹ B^mP °ke
²⁰⁰ ABGG^mM vikhanana-
²⁰¹ Not in MSS.
¹ ABGG^mM °janti
² B^mP °dhantīti
³ DA *omits*

⁴ ABGG^mM āyu-
⁵ ABGG^mM daṇḍanaṃ
⁶ A jhāpanajhāna
BGM jāpanan; G^m jhāpanan
⁷ BGG^mM *omit*
⁸ ABGG^mM adaṇḍā
⁹ BG °uppattikaraṇato

718, 27 jhaṃ vuccati cittadukkhaṃ, taṃ-virahitā¹⁰ *A vyā-*
 718, 27 *pa j j h ā* ti āha *vigatadomanassā* ti. Pubbe averā ti
 718, 27 padena baddh' āghātātābhāvo¹¹ vutto. Ten' āha *appa-*
 718, 28 *ṭighā* ti. *A ver i n o* ti pana iminā¹² kopanamattassa¹³
 718, 29 pi anuppādanam. Ten' āha *katthaci kopaṃ anuppādetvā* ti.
 718, 28 *V i h a r e m ū* ti ca padaṃ purimapadehi yojetabbam
 718, 30 averā viharemūti ādinā. Ayañ ca aver' ādibhāvo saṃvi-
 718, 32 bhāgena pākaṭo hotīti dassetuṃ *accharāyāti* ādim vatvā
 718, 31 *I t i c e*¹⁴ *nesaṃ hotīti* vuttaṃ. Citt' uppatti dalha-
 718, 32 tarā pi hutvā pavattatīti¹⁵ dassetuṃ *dānaṃ datvā pūjaṃ*
 718, 32 *katvā ca patthayanāti* ti vuttaṃ. *I t i c e* ti *ce*-saddo an-
 718, 32 vayasamsaggena¹⁶ parikappetīti āha *evañ ca nesaṃ* ti.

Yāya kāyaci paresaṃ sampattiyā khiyanaṃ usūyanaṃ
 718, 34 asahanaṃ lakkhaṇaṃ etissāti *parasampatti-khiyanalakkhaṇā*,
 yad aggena attasampattiyā parehi sādharmaṇabhāvaṃ asaha-
 nalakkhaṇaṃ, tad aggen' assa nigūhanalakkhaṇaṃ ti pi
 vattabbam. Tathā hi 'ssa porāṇā

“Mā idaṃ acchariyaṃ aññesaṃ hotu, mayham eva
 hotūti macchariyaṃ” ti^(a)

nibbacanaṃ vadanti.

719, 4 *Abhidhamme*

“Yā paralābha-sakkāra-garukāra-mānana-vandana-pūja-
 nāsu issā issāyanā” ti^(b)

ādinā nikkhepakaṇḍe

“Yā etesu paresaṃ lābh' ādisu kiṃ iminā imesaṃ” ti^(b1)

719, 4 ādinā taṃ-saṃvaṇṇanāyañ ca *vuttān' eva*. Tasmā tattha
 vuttanāyena eva veditabbānīti adhippāyo. Yasmā pana
 issāmacchariyāni bāvādīnavāni,¹⁷ tesam vibhāvanā lokassa

(a) ≠ VbhA 513

(b) Dhs 1121

(b1) DhsA p. 373

¹⁰ B^mP tabbiraṇitā

¹¹ B^mP sambaddh' āghātākābhāvo

¹² B^mP add pi

¹³ BG kopānatthassa

B^mP kopamattassa

¹⁴ ABGG^mM ca

¹⁵ ABGG^mM pavattitīti

¹⁶ AG^m anvasaggena

BG anvasaddena

M anvasavasaggena

¹⁷ AG^mM brahmādīnavāni

(corrupt)

BG bāhamādīnavāni (corrupt)

B^m bahvādī-

bahukārā, tasmā abhidhamm' atthakathāyaṃ vibhāvite¹⁸
 pi te¹⁸ diṭṭhadhammike pi samparāyike pi ādinave dassento
Āvāsamacchariyena paṇāti ādim āha. *Etthāti* etesu issāmac- 719, 4
 chariyesu, etesu vā āvāsamacchariy' ādisu pañcasu mac-
 chariyesu. *Sanḥāraṃ sīsena ukkhipitvā*¹⁹ *vicarati* tattha 719, 5
 laggacittatāya,²⁰ nihin' ajjhāsayatāya ca. *Mamāti* mayā, 719, 8
 ayam eva vā paṭho. *Lohitam pi mukhato uggacchati* citta- 719, 8
 vighātena santattadayatāya. *Kucchivirecanam hoti* jaṭhar' 719, 9
 aggito.²¹ Añño²² vibhavapaṭivedhadhammo²³ ariyānaṃ
 yeve hoti, te²⁴ ca²⁴ taṃ na maccharāyanti, macchariyassa
 sabbaso pahinattā. Paṭivedhadhamme macchariyassa asam-
 bhavo evāti āha *pariyattidhammamacchariyena cāti*. Vaṇ- 719, 13
 ṇamacchariyena *dubbanṇo*, dhammamacchariyena *elamūgo* 719, 16
 duppañño hoti. *Api cāti* ādi pañcannaṃ macchariyānaṃ 719, 17
 vasena kammaśarikkhakavipākadassanaṃ.²⁵ *Āvāsamaccha-* 719, 17
riyena lohagehe paccati paresaṃ āvāsapaccaya-hitasukha-
 nisedhanato.²⁶ *Kulamacchariyena appalābho* hoti parehi 719, 17
 kulesu laddhabbalābhanisedhanato, *appalābho* ti ca alābho 719, 18
 ti attho. *Lābhamacchariyena gūthaniraye nibbattati* lābhahetu 719, 18
 parehi laddhabbassa²⁷ assādanisedhanato. Sabbathā²⁸ pi
 nirassādo hi gūthanirayo. *Vaṇṇo nāma na hotīti* sarīraṇaṇṇo 719, 20
 gūthavaṇṇo ti duvidho pi vaṇṇo nāmamattena pi na hoti,
 tattha tattha nibbattamāno virūpo eva hoti. Sampattini-
 gūhanasabhāvena²⁹ macchariyena vidūsite³⁰ santāne³¹ ye-
 bhuyyena guṇā patitṭham eva na labhanti, ye ca patitṭha-
 heyyuṃ,³² tesam pi vasen' assa vaṇṇo na bhaveyya.³³ Te hi
 tassa loke rattim³⁴ khittā sarā viya na paññāyanti. *Dham-* 719, 20
*mamacchariyena kukkulaniraye *nibbattati* saddhammassa³⁵
 vasena³⁵ parehi laddhabba-kilesapariḷāha-vūpasamassa ni-
 sedhanato, mahābhitāpo hi kukkulanirayo.* *Sot' āpattimag-* 719, 22

18-18 B^m °vitānam pi tesam

19 B^mP add va

20 BGM ugga-

21 ABGM °aggino

B^mP atijal' aggino

22 ABGG^mM aññathā

23 AG^mM pi vibhāva vā paṭi-

BG bhāvanā vā paṭi-

24 BG tena

25 ABGG^mM °sarikkhavipāka-

26 ABGG^mM °nibbedhanato

27 ABGG^mM °bbam

28 ABGG^mM sabbatthā

29 ABGG^mM °nigūhanabhāvena

30 B^mP virūpate

31 ABGG^mM sattā

32 ABGG^mM °tthateyyuṃ

33 BGM bhāve-

34 ABGG^mM ratti

* ... * B^mP omit

35 AG^m saddhammassavane

B saddhammasavane

- 719, 23 *gena pahīyati* apāyagamanīyabhāvato.³⁶ *Ver' ādīhi*³⁷ *na parimuccanti*³⁸ *yeva* tapparimuccanāya³⁹ icchāya apattabattā,⁴⁰ jāti-ādi-dhammānaṃ sattānaṃ jāti-ādīhi viya.
- 719, 25 *Tiṇṇā m-ettha kaṅkhā* ti ma-kāro padasandhi-
719, 25 karo. *Etasmiṃ pañhe* ti etasmiṃ Kiṃ-sa-myoya-nā
719, 25 nu kho ti evaṃ ñātum icchite atthe. *Tumhākaṃ vacanaṃ sutvā* ti Issā-macchariyā-sa-myoya-nā ti evaṃ pavattaṃ tumhākaṃ vissajjanavacanaṃ sutvā. *Kaṅkhā tinṇā* ti yathāpucchite atthe saṃsayo tīrito⁴¹ vigato desanānusaraṇamaggena,⁴² na⁴³ samuccheda-vasenāti āha *Na maggavassenāti* ādi.
- 719, 26
719, 28 *Ayam pi kathaṅkathā vigatā* ti kaṅkhāya⁴⁴ vigatattā eva tassā pavatti-ākāra-visesabhūtā “Idaṃ kathaṃ, idaṃ kathan” ti ayam pi kathaṅkathā *vigatā* apagatā.⁴⁵ *Nidān' ādīni* Mahānidānasuttavaṇṇanāyaṃ *vutt' atthān' eva*.
- 719, 29
719, 29 2. Piyānaṃ attano pariggahabhūtānaṃ sattasaṅkhārānaṃ parehi sādharmaṇabhāvāsahanavasena nigūhanavasena ca pavattanato *piyasattasaṅkhāranidānaṃ macchariyaṃ*. Appiyānaṃ pariggahabhūtānaṃ sattānaṃ saṅkhārānaṃ ca asahanavasena pavattiyā *appiyasattasaṅkhāranidānā* issā. Yaṃ hi kiñci appiyasambandhaṃ bhaddakam pi taṃ kodhanassa appiyaṃ evāti. *Ubhayan* ti macchariyaṃ issā cāti ubhayaṃ. *Ubhayanidānaṃ* ti piyanidānaṃ c' eva appiyanidānaṃ ca. *Piyā* ti iṭṭhā. *Kelāyitā* ti dhanāyitā. *Mamāyitā* ti mamattaṃ⁴⁶ katvā pariggahitā. *Issaṃ karotīti* kiṃ imassa iminā ti tassa piyasatta-lābhāsahanavasena⁴⁷ usūyati. *Tam eva* piyasattaṃ *yācīto*.
- 719, 30
719, 31
719, 31
719, 32
719, 33, 34
719, 36
720, 1
720, 6
720, 6, 7
720, 7, 10
720, 11
720, 11 *Aho vat' assāti* sādhu vata assa. Imassa puggalassa *evārūpaṃ* piyavatthum *na bhaveyyāti* issaṃ *karoti* usūyaṃ uppādeti. *Dhanāyanta*⁴⁸ ti kelāyanta. *Appiye*⁴⁹ ti appiye satte⁴⁹ tesam satāpato.⁵⁰ *Assāti* puggalassa, yena te laddhā.

³⁶ AG^mM °gāminiya-

BG °gāminiyā-

³⁷ B ime rāg' ādīhi

GM imerādīhi(?)

³⁸ DA °muccisanti³⁹ ABGG^mM °muccantissa⁴⁰ B^mP appa-⁴¹ B^mP tarito⁴² B^m °nussaraṇa-⁴³ ABGG^mM omīti⁴⁴ G^mM saṅkhāya⁴⁵ ABGG^mM avigatā⁴⁶ BG mam' atthaṃ⁴⁷ BG pariyasatta-⁴⁸ Not found in DA.⁴⁹⁻⁴⁹ ABGG^mMP appiyehīti

appiyehi sattehi

DĀ appiyehi

⁵⁰ AG^m sakāsane; BG sakāyato

M sakāsato

Te ti sattasaṅkhārā. Sace pi amanāpā honti appiyehi 720, 11
*samudāgatattā. Viparītavuttitāyāti ayathāvagāhitāya.*⁵¹ 720, 11
Ko añño evarūpassa lābhīti tena attānaṃ sambhāvento issaṃ 720, 12
*vā karoti. Aññassa tādisaṃ uppajjamānaṃ disvā :*⁵² *Aho*
vat' assa evarūpaṃ na bhavyeyāti issaṃ vā karoti ; ayañ
ca nayo heṭṭhā vuttanayattā na gahito.

*Vatthukāmānaṃ pariyesanāvasena*⁵³ *pavatto chando*
pariyesanāchando. Paṭilābhapaccayo chando paṭilābhachan- 720, 16
do. Paribhuñjanavasena pavatto chando paribhogachando. 720, 17
Paṭiladdhānaṃ sannidhāpanavasena saṅgopanavasena ca
pavatto chando sannidhichando. Diṭṭhadhammikam eva 720, 17
payojanaṃ cintetvā vissajjanavasena pavatto chando vissaj- 720, 17
*janachando. Ten' āha Katamo ti ādi. Svāyaṃ*⁵⁴ *pañcavidho* 720, 18
pi atthato taṇhāyanam evāti āha taṇhāmattam evāti. 720, 34
Evam vutto ti 720, 35

" Lābhaṃ paṭicca vinicchayo " ti (c) 720, 35

evam Mahānidānasutte vutto vinicchayavitakko vitakko nāma, 720, 36
*na*⁵⁵ *yo koci vitakko. Idāni yathāvuttaṃ vinicchayavitak-*
kaṃ atth' uddhāranayena nīharitvā dassetuṃ V i n i c - 720, 36
c h a y o ti ādi vuttaṃ. Atthasatan ti atṭhādhikasataṃ, 720, 38
tañ ca kho taṇhāvicaritānaṃ satam, na yassa kassacīti
*dassetuṃ taṇhāvicaritan*⁵⁶ *ti vuttaṃ. Taṇhāvinicchayo* 720, 38
nāma taṇhāya vasena vakkhamānanayena ārammaṇassa
*vinicchinanato.*⁵⁷ *Diṭṭhidassanavasena*

" Idam eva saccaṃ mogham aññan " ti (d)

*vinicchinanato*⁵⁸ *diṭṭhivinicchayo nāma. Itthaṃ paṇītaṃ* 721, 1, 2
*anīṭṭhaṃ hīnaṃ,*⁵⁹ *piyāyitabbaṃ piyaṃ, na*⁶⁰ *piyāyitab-* 721, 2
*baṃ*⁶⁰ *appiyaṃ, tesam vavatthānaṃ taṇhāvasena hoti.*⁶¹ 721, 2
Taṇhāvasena hi ekacco kañci vatthum paṇītaṃ maññati,

(c) D II 58 (d) D I 187

⁵¹ AG^m ayathāvahāhitāya

BG yāthāvagāhi-
B^mP ayā-

⁵² B^mP pi instead

⁵³ B^m °yesana-

⁵⁴ B^mP ayaṃ

⁵⁵ ABGG^mM omit

⁵⁶ ABGG^mMP add satan

⁵⁷ AG^m °cchanato ; BGM °ccha-

⁵⁸ ABGG^mM nicchinnato

⁵⁹ B^m appaṇītaṃ

⁶⁰ B^mP appiyāyi-

⁶¹ B^mP na hoti ; DA-na hoti with
v.l. hoti

721, 3, 10 ekacco hīnaṃ, ekacco piyāyati, ekacco na piyāyati. Ten' āha *Tad eva hīti* ādi. *Dassāmīti* idaṃ vissajjanachande vuttanayena c' eva vaṭṭūpanissayadānavasena ca veditabbaṃ. Tam pi hi ⁶² taṇhāchanda hetukan ti.

721, 12 Yattha ⁶³ sayamaṃ uppajjanti, ⁶³ taṃ santānaṃ ⁶⁴ saṃsāre papañcenti ⁶⁵ cirāyanti ⁶⁶ *papañcā*. Yassa vā ⁶⁷ uppannā, taṃ ratto ti vā matto ⁶⁸ ti vā micchābhini viṭṭho ti vā papañcenti ⁶⁹ byañjenti ⁷⁰ p a p a ñ c ā. Yasmā taṇhādiṭṭhiyo adhimattā hutvā pavattamānā taṃsamaṅgipuggalaṃ pamatt' ākāraṃ ⁷⁰ pāpenti, ⁷¹ māno pana jātimad' ādi matt' ākāraṃ pi, tasmā *Matta-pamatt' ākārapāpaṇ' aṭṭhenāti* vuttaṃ. *Sanhā vuccati koṭṭhāso* ⁷² bhāgato ⁷³ saṅkhāyati upaṭṭhātīti. ⁷⁴ Yasmā papañcasāññā taṃ-taṃ-dvārasena ārammaṇavasena ca bhāgaso vitakkassa ⁷⁵ paccayo ⁷⁶ hoti, ⁷⁶ na kevalaṃ, ⁷⁷ tasmā *papañcasāññāsaṅkhānidāno vitakko* vutto; papañcasāññānaṃ vā anekabhedabhinnattā taṃsamudāyo p a p a ñ c a s a ñ ñ ā s a ṅ k h ā ti vutto. Papañcasāññāsaṅkhāgahaṇena ca anavareso dukkhasamudayo ⁷⁸ vutto taṃ-taṃ-nimittattā ⁷⁹ vaṭṭadukkhassāti.

721, 22 3. *Yo nirodho vūpasamo* ti nirodhasaccam āha. *Tassa sārūppan* ti tassa papañcasāññāsaṅkhānirodhassa ⁸⁰ vūpasamassa adhigamūpāyatāya sārūppaṃ anucchavikaṃ, etena vipassanaṃ vadati. Tattha yathāvuttanirodhe ārammaṇakaraṇavasena gacchati pavattatīti *tatthagāmini*, etena maggaṃ. Ten' āha *saha vipassanāya maggaṃ pucchatīti*.

721, 23 *Pucchitam eva kathitam*. Yasmā Sakkena devānaṃ indena papañcasāññāsaṅkhā-nirodhagāmini paṭipadā pucchitā, ⁸¹ Bhagavā ca tad adhigamūpāyaṃ arūpakammaṭṭhānaṃ tassa ajjhāsayavasena vedanāmukhena kathento tisso vedanā ārabhi, iti pucchitam eva kathentena pucchānusandhi-

⁶² BG add chandā

⁶³⁻⁶⁵ BG omit

⁶⁴ ABGG^mM sattānaṃ

⁶⁵ ABGG^mM papañceti

⁶⁶ B^mP vitthārayanti

⁶⁷ B^mP ca

⁶⁸ B^mP satto

⁶⁹ ABGG^mM °canti

⁷⁰ BG pavatt'

⁷¹ BG thāpenti

⁷² DA wrong punctuation

⁷³ B^m bhāgaso

⁷⁴ BG upaṭṭhāyati

⁷⁵ ABGG^mM add ca

⁷⁶ B^mP paccayā honti

⁷⁷ ABGG^mP kevalā

⁷⁸ M °samudāyo

⁷⁹ AG^mM taṃ once only

BG tannimittam tā

⁸⁰ B^m °saṅkhāya-

P omits saṅkhā

⁸¹ AG^m samucchitā

vasena sânusandhim eva kathitaṃ. Na hi Buddhānaṃ ananusandhikā kathā nāma atthi. Idāni 'ssa vedanā mukhena arūpakammaṭṭhānaṃ' eva kathane kāraṇaṃ dassetuṃ *Devatānaṃ hīti* ādi vuttaṃ. Karajakāyassa sukhumatā- 721, 28 vacanen' eva accantamudu-sukhumālabhāvā pi vuttā evāti daṭṭhabbaṃ. *Kammajan* ti kammajatejaṃ. Tassa bala- 721, 30 vabhāvo ulārapuññakammanibbattattā, ativiya garu-madhura-siniddha-sudhāhārajīranato ⁸² ca. *Ek' āhāraṃ pīti ek'* 721, 31 āhāravāraṃ pi. *Vilīyanti* etena karajakāyassa mandatāya 721, 32 kammajatejassa balavabhāvena āhāra velātikkaṃ nesaṃ balavati dukkhavedanā uppajjamānā supākaṭā hotīti dasseti. Nidassanamattañ c' etaṃ, sukhavedanā pi pana tesaṃ ulārapañītesu ārammaṇesu uparūpari anuggahavasena ⁸³ pavattamānā supākaṭā hutvā upaṭṭhāti yeva. Upekkhā pi tesaṃ kadāci uppajjamānā santapañītarūpā eva iṭṭhamajjhatte eva ārammaṇe pavattanato. Ten' ev' āha *Tasmā* 721, 33 ti ādi.

Rūpakammaṭṭhānaṃ ti rūpapariggahaṃ, rūpamukhena 721, 35 vipassanābhinivesan ti attho. *Arūpakammaṭṭhānaṃ* ti 721, 35 etthāpi es' eva nayo. Tattha rūpakammaṭṭhānaṃ samathābhiniveso pi saṅgayhati, vipassanābhiniveso pana idhādhippeto ti dassento *rūpapariggaho arūpapariggaho ti pi* ⁸⁴ *etad* 721, 36 *eva vuccatīti* āha. ⁸⁵ *Catudhātuvavatthānaṃ* ti ettha yebhuyyena ⁸⁵ catudhātuvavatthānaṃ vitthārento rūpakammaṭṭhānaṃ kathetīti adhippāyo. *Rūpakammaṭṭhānaṃ dassetvā* 722, 5 *va katheti* evaṃ rūpakammaṭṭhānaṃ ⁸⁶ vuccamānaṃ sutṭhu vibhūtaṃ pākaṭaṃ hutvā upaṭṭhātīti. Etena idhāpi rūpakammaṭṭhānaṃ ekadesena vibhāvitam evāti vadanti.

Kāmañ c' ettha vedanāvasena arūpakammaṭṭhānaṃ āgataṃ, tad aññadhammavasena pi arūpakammaṭṭhānaṃ ⁸⁷ labbhatīti taṃ vibhāgena dassetuṃ *Tividho hīti* ādi vuttaṃ. 722, 8 Tattha *abhiniveso* ti anuppaveso, ārambho ti attho. Ārambhe 722, 8 eva hi ayaṃ vibhāgo, sammasanaṃ pana anavasesato va dhamme pariggahetvā ⁸⁸ pavattati. ⁸⁹ *Pariggahite rūpakam-* 722, 10

⁸² AB^mG^mP °suddh' āhāra-

⁸³ AG^mM anigga-
B^mP aniggahaṇavasena

⁸⁴ ABGG^mM omīti

⁸⁵⁻⁸⁶ AG^m omīti

⁸⁶ ABGG^mM arūpa-

⁸⁷ ABGG^mM add kathā

⁸⁸ ABGG^m add va

M adds tava

⁸⁹ B^mP add ti

- maṭṭhāne* ti idaṃ rūpamukhena vipassanābhinivesavasena⁹⁰ vuttaṃ, arūpamukhena pana⁹¹ vipassanābhiniveso yebhuyyena samathayānikassa icchitabbo, so ca paṭhamam jhān' aṅgāni pariggahetvā tato param sesadhamme parigaṇhāti.
- 722, 11 *Paṭhamābhiniṇipāto* ti sabbe cetasikā citt' āyattā cittakiriyabhāvena⁹² vuccantīti phasso cittassa paṭhamābhiniṇipāto vutto. *Taṃ ārammaṇan* ti yathāpariggahitaṃ rūpakammaṭṭhānasaññitaṃ ārammaṇam. Uppannaphasso puggalo cit-tacetasikarāsi⁹³ vā ārammaṇena phuṭṭho phassasahajātāya vedanāya taṃsamakālam eva vedeti, phasso pana obhāsassa viya paḍīpo vedanādīnaṃ paccayaviseso hotīti purimakālo viya vuccati, yā tassa ārammaṇābhiniropanatā⁹⁴ vuccati.
- 722, 12 *Phusanto* ti ārammaṇassa phusan' ākārena. Ayaṃ hi arūpadhammattā ekadesena analliyamāno⁹⁵ pi rūpaṃ viya cakkhuṃ, saddo viya ca sotaṃ, cittaṃ ārammaṇaṃ ca phusanto viya saṅghaṭṭento viya ca pavattatīti.⁹⁶ Tathā⁹⁷ h' esa saṅghaṭṭanaraso ti vuccati. *Ārammaṇam anubhavanā* ti issaravatāya visavitāya sāmibhāvena ārammaṇarasam⁹⁸ saṃvedentī.⁹⁹ Phass' ādīnaṃ hi sampayuttadhammānaṃ ārammaṇe ekadesen' eva pavatti phusan' ādimattabhāvato, vedanāya¹⁰⁰ pana iṭṭh' ākāra-sambhog' ādivasena pavattanato¹⁰¹ ārammaṇe nippadesato¹⁰² pavatti. Phusan' ādibhāvena hi ārammaṇagahaṇam ekadesānubhavanam,¹⁰³ vedayitabhāvena gahaṇam yathākāmaṃ sabbānubhavanam,¹⁰⁴ evaṃsabbhāvān' eva¹⁰⁵ tāni¹⁰⁵ gahaṇānti na vedanāya viya phass' ādīnaṃ pi yathā sakakiccakaraṇena sāmibhāvānubhavanam codetabbaṃ. *Vijānantan*¹⁰⁶ ti paricchindanavasena¹⁰⁷ visesato jānantaṃ.¹⁰⁸ Viññāṇam hi minitabbaṃ vatthum nāliya minanto puriso viya ārammaṇam paricchijja vibhāventaṃ pavattati, na saññā viya

⁹⁰ B^mP °nivesam sandhāya
⁹¹ ABGG^mM omit
⁹² B^mP °kiriya-
⁹³ AG^mM °cetasikā-
⁹⁴ B^mP °niropanalakkhaṇatā
⁹⁵ AG^m anālayamāno
 BM analayamāno
 G analayamāno
⁹⁶ ABGG^mM pavattīti
⁹⁷ BG yathā
⁹⁸ AG^m ārammaṇasamrasam
⁹⁹ ABGG^mM vedentī

¹⁰⁰ ABGG^mM vedanā
¹⁰¹ AG^m pavattano
¹⁰² BG nippadeso
¹⁰³ BG °desanānu-
 M °desanānu-
¹⁰⁴ BG saddhānubhāvanam twice
¹⁰⁵ BG eva bhāvān' ev' etā ti
 M evaṃ bhāvān' evāti
¹⁰⁶ ABGG^mM vijānantan
¹⁰⁷ B paripphandana-
¹⁰⁸ ABGG^mM jāna only

sañjānanamattam¹⁰⁹ hutvā. Tathā hi tena¹¹⁰ kadāci lakkha-
nattayavibhāvanā pi hoti. Idha¹¹¹ pana phass' ādinam tassa
tassa pākātabhāvo paccayavisesasiddhassa pubb' ābho-
gassa¹¹² vasena veditabbo. Evaṃ tassa¹¹³ pākātabhāve pi

“Sabbam bhikkhave abhiññeyyan” ti (e)

“Sabbāñ ca kho bhikkhave abhijānan” ti (f)

ca evam ādi vacanato sabbe sammasanūpagā dhammā
pariggahetabbā ti dassento *Tattha yassāti* ādim āha. Tattha^{722, 15}
*phassapañcamake*¹¹⁴ *yevāti* avadhāraṇam tad antogadhattā^{722, 19}
taggahaṇen' eva gahitattā catunnam arūpakkhandhānam.
Phassapañcamakagahaṇam hi tassa¹¹⁵ sabbacitt' uppāda-
sādhāraṇabhāvato. Tattha¹¹⁶ ca phassa-cetanāgahaṇena
sabbasaṅkhārakkhanda-* dhammasaṅgaho cetanappadhā-
nattā¹¹⁷ tesam. Tathā hi suttantabhājanīye Saṅkhārak-
khandha *-vibhaṅge

“Cakkhusamphassajā cetanā” ti (g)

ādinā cetanā va vibhattā, itare pana khandhā sarūpen' ev
gahitā. *Vatthunissitā*¹¹⁸ ti ettha vatthu-saddo karajakā-^{722, 30}
yavisayo, na¹¹⁹ chabbatthuvisayo¹²⁰ ti. Katham idaṃ
viññāyatīti āha *yaṃ sandhāya vuttan* ti. Kattha pana^{722, 31}
vuttam? Sāmaññaphalasutte.

So ti karajakāyo. *Pañcakkhandhavinimuttam nāmarūpaṃ*^{722, 33, 37}
n' atthīti idaṃ adhi-kāravasena vuttam. Aññathā hi khan-
dha-vinimuttam pi nāmaṃ atth' evāti. *Avijjādihetukā* ti^{723, 1}
avijjā-taṇh' upādān' ādihetukā. *Vipassanāpaṭipāṭiyā* ...^{723, 5}
pe ... *vicaratīti* iminā balavavipassanam vatvā puna
tassa¹²⁰ ussukkanaṃ¹²¹ visesādhigamañ ca dassento So ti^{723, 6}
ādim āha.

Idhāti imasmiṃ Sakkapañhasutte. Vedanāvasen' ev'^{723, 12}
ettha¹²² arūpakammaṭṭhānakathane kāraṇam heṭṭhā vut-

(e) S IV 29

(f) S IV 19

(g) Vbh 7

¹⁰⁹ ABGG^mM add viya

¹¹⁰ B^mP anena

¹¹¹ B^mP imesaṃ

¹¹² B^mP pubbabhogā-

¹¹³ B^mP add tass' eva

¹¹⁴ So all MSS; DA °pañcake

¹¹⁵ B^mP add sabbassa

¹¹⁶ BG tassa

* ... * BG omit

¹¹⁷ A °ppadhānan ti; G^m °ttam

¹¹⁸ ABGG^mMP vatthusannissitā

¹¹⁹⁻¹²⁰ BG omit

¹²⁰ AG^mM tassā

¹²¹ B^mP °kkāpanam

¹²² B^mP °vasena c' ettha

- taṃ¹²³ eva. Yathāvuttesu ca tisu kammaṭṭhānābhinivesesu
vedanāvasena kammaṭṭhānābhiniveso sukaro vedanānaṃ
723, 13 vibhūtabhāvato ti dassetuṃ *Phassavasenāti* ādi vuttaṃ.
723, 14 *Na pākaṭaṃ hotīti* idaṃ Sakkapamukhānaṃ tesam devānaṃ
yathā vedanā vibhūtā hutvā upaṭṭhāti, na evaṃ itaradvayan
ti katvā vuttaṃ. Vedanāya eva ca nesam vibhūtabhāvo
vedanāmukhen' ev' ettha Bhagavatā desanāya āradhattā.
723, 15 *Vedanānaṃ* uppattiyā¹²⁴ *pākaṭatāyāti* idaṃ sukhadukkha-
vedanānaṃ vasena vuttaṃ. Tāsam hi pavatti oḷārikā, na
itarāya. Tad ubhayagahaṇamukhena vā gahetabbattā
723, 15 itarāya pi pavatti viññānaṃ pākaṭā evāti. *Vedanānaṃ*¹²⁵
723, 17 ti avisesagahaṇaṃ¹²⁶ daṭṭhabbaṃ. *Yadā sukhaṃ uppaj-
jatīti* ādi sukhavedanāya pākaṭabhāvavibhāvanam, ta-y-
723, 17 idaṃ asamāhitabhūmivasena veditabbaṃ. Tattha *sakala-
sarīraṃ*¹²⁷ *khobhentaṃ* ti ādinā kāmaṃ pavatti-oḷārikatāya
avūpasantabhāvam¹²⁸ etaṃ sukhaṃ, sātalakkhaṇatāya
pana sampayuttadhamme nissayaṇ ca anugaṇhantaṃ¹²⁹
723, 22 eva pavattatīti¹³⁰ dasseti. *Yadā dukkhaṃ uppajjatīti*
ādisu vuttapariyāyena¹³¹ attho veditabbo.
723, 29 *Duddīpanā* ti ñāṇena dīpetuṃ vibhāvetuṃ¹³² asakku-
723, 29 ñeyyā, duviññeyyā¹³³ ti attho. Ten' āha *andhakārā avibhū-
723, 29 tā*¹³⁴ ti. *Andhakārā* ti andhakāragatasadiṣi jānitukāme¹³⁵
vā¹³⁶ andhakārini. Pubbāparaṃ sam' aṃsukare¹³⁷ s'
upalakkhitamaggavasena pāsāṇatale migagatamaggo viya
iṭṭhāniṭṭh' ārammaṇesu sukhadukkhaṇubhavanehi maj-
723, 30 jhatt' ārammaṇe¹³⁸ anuminitabbatāya vuttaṃ *Sā sukha-
723, 32 dukkhānaṃ . . . pe . . . pākaṭā hotīti*. Ten' āha *Yathā* ti ādi.
724, 6 *Nayato gaṇhantassāti* etthāyaṃ nayo:—Yasmā iṭṭhāniṭ-
ṭhavisayāya ārammaṇūpaladdhiyā anubhavanato,¹³⁹ na¹⁴⁰
diṭṭhā¹⁴¹ majjhattavisayā ca¹⁴⁰ upaladdhi, tasmā na tāya

123 B^mP vuttanayam124 ABGG^mM uppatti125 B^m Sukhadukkha vedanānaṃ hi
P adds hi126 B^mP visesa-127 B^mP sakalam-128 B^mP ^osantasabhāvam129 B^mP anuggaṇ-130 ABGG^mM ttatīti only131 AG^mM ^opariyayena132 B^mP omit133 B^mP dubbhiññe-

134 DA āvi- with v.l. avi-

135 G^m ^okāmo136 B^mP ca137 ABGG^mM pasamsukade(?)138 B^mP ^onesu139 AG^m nirānubhavanatā

BG nirānubhavanatā

M nirānubhavanatā

140 B^mP omit141 B^mP niṭṭhā

niranubhavanāya ¹⁴² bhavitabbam, yaṃ ¹⁴³ tatthānubhavanam, sā adukkha-m-asukhā. Tathā anupalabbhamānaṃ rūp' ādi-anubhuyyamānaṃ ¹⁴⁴ diṭṭhaṃ upalabbhati yeva ¹⁴⁵ na ¹⁴⁶ pana majjhataṃ ārammaṇaṃ tabbisayassa ¹⁴⁷ viññāṇappavattiyam, tasmā ananubhuyyamānena ¹⁴⁸ bhavitabbam. Sakkā hi vattum sānubhavanā ¹⁴⁹ majjhataṃvisayūpaladdhi upaladdhibhāvato. Itthāniṭṭhavisayūpaladdhivissayaṃ pana niranubhavanam taṃ anupaladdhisabhāvam ¹⁵⁰ eva diṭṭhaṃ, na yathārūpan ti.

Nibbēhetvā ¹⁵¹ ti nīharitvā Somaṇassam p' ahaṇ ^{724, 8} ti ādinā samānājātiyaṃ ¹⁵² pi bhindanto aññehi arūpadhammehi vivecetvā asaṃsaṭṭhaṃ katvā ti attho. Ayaṇ ca rūpakammaṭṭhānaṃ kathetvā arūpakammaṭṭhānaṃ vedanāvasena nibbattetvā ¹⁵³ desanā tathāvinetabbapuggalāpekkhāya sutt' antaresu pi ¹⁵⁴ āgatā yevāti dassento *Na* ^{724, 9} *kevalaṇ* ti ādim āha. Tattha *Mahāsaṭipatṭhāne* tathā desanāya āgatabhāvo anantaram ¹⁵⁵ eva āvibhavissati, *Majjhimanikāye Satipatṭhānadesanā* pi tādisi eva. *Culla-* ^{724, 10} *tanhāsāṅkhaye* ¹⁵⁶

“Evaṇ ce tam devānaṃ inda bhikkhuno sutam hoti: Sabbe dhammā nālaṃ abhinivesāyāti, so sabbam dhammaṃ abhijānāti, sabbam dhammaṃ abhiññāya sabbam dhammaṃ parijānāti,¹⁵⁷ sabbam dhammaṃ pariññāya yaṃ kiñci vedanaṃ vedeti sukhaṃ vā dukkhaṃ vā adukkha-m-asukhaṃ vā, so tāsu vedanāsu aniccānupassī viharati, virāgānupassī ” ti ^(h)

ādinā āgataṃ. Tena vuttaṃ *arūpakammaṭṭhānaṃ vedanā-* ^{724, 8} *vasena nibbēhetvā* ¹⁵⁸ *dassesīti. Mahātanhāsāṅkhaye* pana ^{724, 11}

(h) M I 251

¹⁴² BG nirānu-
¹⁴³ ABGG^mM ya
¹⁴⁴ AG^mM ananubhuyya-
BG ananubhuyyamāna
¹⁴⁵ B^mP yo
¹⁴⁶ B^mP omī
¹⁴⁷ ABGG^mM tabbisaya
¹⁴⁸ B^mP add tena na
¹⁴⁹ B^mP anubhavamānā
¹⁵⁰ BG "laddhiabhāvam

¹⁵¹ AG^mM nibbattetvā
BG nibbēhetvā
B^mP nivattetvā
¹⁵² ABGG^mM samānaṃ-
¹⁵³ ABGG^mM nivattetvā
¹⁵⁴ ABGG^mM omī
¹⁵⁵ BGM antaram
¹⁵⁶ B^mP Cūla- here and below.
¹⁵⁷ BG paṭi-
¹⁵⁸ AM nibbattetvā
BG nibaddhetvā
B^mP nivattetvā

“ So evaṃ anurodha-virodhappahīno yaṃ kiñci vedanaṃ vedeti sukhaṃ vā dukkhaṃ vā adukkha-m-asukhaṃ vā, so taṃ vedanaṃ nābhinandati nābhivadati nājjhosāya tiṭṭhati. Tassa taṃ vedanaṃ anabhinandato anabhi-vadato anajjhosāya tiṭṭhato yā vedanāsu nandī sā nirujjhatī ” ti ⁽¹⁾

724, 11 ādinā āgataṃ. *Cullavedalle*

“ Kati pan’ ayye vedanā ” ti ⁽¹⁾

724, 11 ādinā āgataṃ. *Mahāvedalle*

“ Vedanā vedanā ti āvuso vuccati, kittāvatā nu kho āvuso vedanā ti vuccatī ” ti ^(k)

724, 12 ādinā āgataṃ. Evaṃ *Raṭṭhapālasuttī*’ ādisu pi vedanā-kammaṭṭhānassa āgataṭṭhānaṃ uddharitvā vattabbaṃ.

724, 14 *Paṭhamam rūpakammaṭṭhānaṃ kathetvā* ti vuttaṃ, kathaṃ

724, 18, 19 taṃ ettha kathitan ti āha *Rūpakammaṭṭhānan* ti ādi. *Saṅ-*

724, 19 *khittam*, kathaṃ saṅkhittam? *Vedanāya ārammaṇamat-*

takam yeva, yebhuyyena vedanā rūpadhamm’ ārammaṇā, pañcadvāravasena pavattanato. Tena c’ assā ¹⁵⁹ purima-

siddhā eva ¹⁶⁰ ārammaṇan ti vedanaṃ vadantena tassā ¹⁶¹

ārammaṇadhammā atthato paṭhamataram gahitā eva nāma

hontīti imāya atth’ āpattiyā rūpakammaṭṭhānass’ ettha ¹⁶²

gahitatā jotitā, ¹⁶³ na sarūpen’ eva kathitattā. ¹⁶⁴ Ten’ āha

724, 19 *tasmā pāliyaṃ* ¹⁶⁵ *na ārūḥam bhavissatīti*.

724, 23 *Dvīhi koṭṭhāsehitī* sevitabbāsevitabba-bhāgehi.

724, 24 *Evarūpan* ti yam akusalānaṃ abhivuddhiyā, kusalanāṇi

ca parihānāya saṃvattati, evarūpaṃ, taṃ pana kāmū-

724, 24 pasamhitattāya ¹⁶⁶ gehasitan ¹⁶⁷ ti vuccatīti āha *gehasitaso-*

724, 27 *manassan* ti. *Iṭṭhānan* ti piyānaṃ. *Kantānan* ti kamanī-

724, 27 yānaṃ. *Manāpānan* ti manavaḍḍhanakānaṃ. Tato eva

724, 27, 28 mano ramantīti ¹⁶⁸ *manoramānaṃ*. *Lok’ āmisapaṭisaṃyuttā-*

(1) M I 270

(1) M I 302

(k) M I 293

¹⁵⁹ ABGGM °assa

¹⁶⁰ ABGGM evaṃ

¹⁶¹ B^mP tass’

¹⁶² AG^mM °tṭhānenass’ ettha

BG °tṭhāpēna ses’ attha

B^m °tṭhānass’ ev’ ettha

¹⁶³ AG^mM coditā; BG moditā

¹⁶⁴ B^mP gahitattā

¹⁶⁵ ABG^m pālīm; GM pālī

¹⁶⁶ AB^mG^mP °hitatāya

¹⁶⁷ B^mP gehanissitan

¹⁶⁸ B^mP ramentīti

*nan*¹⁶⁹ ti taṇhāsannissitānaṃ kāmūpasamhitānaṃ. *Paṭilā-* 724, 28
bhato samanupassato ti: Aho mayā imāni laddhānīti
 yathā laddhāni rūp' ārammaṇ' ādīni assādayato. *Atītan* ti 724, 30
 atikkantaṃ. *Niruddhan* ti nirodhappattaṃ. *Vipariṇatan* 724, 30
 ti sabhāvavigamena vigataṃ. *Samanussarato* ti assādana-
 vasena anucintayato. *Gehasitan* ti kāmagaṇanissitaṃ. 724, 31
 Kāmagaṇā hi kāmārāgassa gehasadisattā idha gehan ti
 adhippetā.

Evarūpaṇ ti yaṃ akusalānaṃ parihānāya kusalānaṃ ca 724, 34
 abhivuddhiyā samvattati, evarūpaṃ, taṃ pana pabbajj'
 ādivasena pavattiyā nekkhammūpasamhitānaṃ ti āha *nek-* 724, 34
*khammasitaṃ*¹⁷⁰ *somanassan* ti ādi. Idāni taṃ pālīvasen'
 eva dassetuṃ *tattha katamānīti* ādi vuttaṃ. *Tattha vipas-* 724, 36
sanālakkhaṇe nekkhamme dassite itarāni tassa kāraṇato
phalato atthato ca dassitān' eva hontīti vipassanālakkhaṇaṃ
 eva taṃ dassento *Rūpānaṃ tv' evāti* ādim āha. *Vipariṇāma-* 725, 1
virāga-nirodhan ti jarāya vipariṇāmetabbataṃ c' eva
 jarāmaṇehi palujjanaṃ nirujjanaṃ ca viditvā ti yojanā.
Uppajjati somanassan ti vipassanāya vithipaṭipattiyā 725, 4
 kamena uppannānaṃ pāmojjapītipassaddhīnaṃ¹⁷¹ upari
 anappakam somanassaṃ uppajjati. Yaṃ sandhāya vuttaṃ

“ Suññāgāraṃ pavīṭṭhassa santacittassa bhikkhuno
 Amānusi rati hoti sammā dhammaṃ vipassato.

Yato yato sammasati khandhānaṃ udayabbayaṃ
 labhati pītipāmojjaṃ amataṃ taṃ vijānatan ” ti ⁽¹⁾

ca.

Nekkhammavaseṇāti pabbajj' ādivasena. *Vaṭṭadukkhatō* 725, 13
*nissariṣṣāmīti*¹⁷² hi pabbajituṃ bhikkhūnaṃ santikaṃ
 gacchantassa, pabbajjantassa catupārisuddhisīlaṃ anuṭi-
 ṭhantassa, taṃ sodhentassa, dhutaḡe samādāya vattan-
 tassa, kaṣiṇaparikkamm' ādīni karontassa ca yā paṭipatti,
 sabbā sā idha nekkhamman ti adhippetā. Yebhuyyena

⁽¹⁾ Dh 373-4

¹⁶⁹ BG °yuttan

¹⁷⁰ ABGG^mMP °sita

¹⁷¹ ABGG^mM pāmujjapītipassad-
 dhiyaṃ

¹⁷² B^m nitthari-; P niddhari-

725, 14 anussatiyā¹⁷³ upacārajjhāna¹⁷⁴-niṭṭhā¹⁷⁵ ti katvā *anussat-*
725, 14 *tivasenā*ti vatvā *paṭhamajjhan'* ādivasenāti vuttaṃ. Ettha
ca yathā pabbajjā gharabandhanato nikkhaman' aṭṭhena
nekkhammaṃ, evaṃ¹⁷⁶ vipassanādayo pi taṃ-paṭipak-
khato.¹⁷⁷ Ten' āha :

“ Pabbajjā paṭhamam jhānam¹⁷⁸ nibbānaṃ ca vipassanā
Sabbe pi kusala dhammā nekkhaman ti pavuccare ”
ti (m)

725, 16 *Ya ñ ce* ti ettha ce-ti nipātamattaṃ somanassassa ca
adhippetattā. Catukkanayavasen' eva ca suttantesu jhāna-
725, 16 kathā ti vuttaṃ *duṭṭiya-tatiyajjhānavasenā*ti.

725, 18 *Dvīsūti* savitakkaṃ¹⁷⁹ savicāraṃ¹⁸⁰ avitakkaṃ¹⁸⁰ avi-
cāran ti vuttesu dvīsū somanassesu.

725, 21 *Savitakka-savicāre*¹⁸¹ somanasse ti parittabhūmike paṭha-
725, 26 majjhāne vā somanasse. *Abhinivīṭṭhasomanassesūti* vipas-
725, 26 sanam patiṭṭhāpitāsomānassesu. *Pi-saddena* sammatṭha-
725, 28 somānassesu¹⁸² pīti imam atthaṃ dasseti. *Somanasse*¹⁸³
*vipassanato*¹⁸⁴ pīti savitakka-savicāra-somanassa-pavatti-
725, 28 vipassanato¹⁸⁵ pi. *Avitakkāvicāre vipassanā paṇītatārā*
sammāsītadhammavasena pi vipassanāya visesāsiddhito,
yato magge pi tathārūpā visesā ijjhanti. Ayam pan' attho :
Ariyamagge¹⁸⁶ bojḥhaṅ' ādivisesaṃ¹⁸⁷ vipassanāya āram-
maṇabhūtā¹⁸⁸ khandhā niyāmentīti¹⁸⁹ ca¹⁹⁰ evaṃ pavat-
tena Moravāpivāsī-Mahādattattheravādena¹⁹¹ dīpetabbo.

725, 32 *Gehasītadomanassaṃ* nāma kāmaguṇānaṃ appaṭilābha-
726, 1 nimittaṃ vigatanimittaṃ ca uppajjanakadomanassaṃ. *Ap-*
*paṭilābhato samanupassato*¹⁹² ti appaṭilābhena : Aham eva
726, 2 na labhāmīti paritassanato.¹⁹³ *Samanussarato*¹⁹⁴ ti : Ahu

(m) ItA II 170

173 ABGG^mM °yo

174 B^mP °jjhānaṃ

175 B^mP niṭṭhāti

176 ABGG^mM eva

177 ABGG^mM taṃtaṃ-

178 ItA nānaṃ

179 ABGG^mM vitakka

180 AG^m omīti

181 ABGG^mM savitakkaṃ-

182 B^mP sammatṭha-

183 All MSS °nassa

184 B^m °nāto

185 AG^m °pavattā-; BGM °pavatta-

186 B^mP °magga

187 ABGG^mM °visesa

188 AG^m °bhūtaṃ

189 B^m niya-

190 B^mP omīti

191 A Coravāpi-

192 So all MSS.

DA samanussarato with v.l.

samanupassato

193 ABGG^mM °ssato

194 ABGG^mM samanupassato

vata me taṃ vata n' atthīti ādinā anutthunanavasena ¹⁹⁵
cintayato. Ten' āha *Evaṃ chasu dvāresūti* ādi.

726, 4

Anuttāresu vimokkhesūti suññataphal' ādi-ariyaphala-
vimokkhesu. *Piṇṇa* ti apekkaṃ, āsan ti attho. Kathaṃ

726, 13

726, 13

pana lok' uttaradhamme ārabba āsā uppajjati? ¹⁹⁶ Na
kho pan' etaṃ ¹⁹⁶ evaṃ daṭṭhabbaṃ, yaṃ ārammaṇakara-
navasena ¹⁹⁷ tattha piṇṇa pavattatīti ¹⁹⁸ avisāyattā, pug-
galassa ca anadhigatabhāvato. Anussavūpaladdhe pana
anuttaravimokkhe uddissa piṇṇa uppādetto ¹⁹⁹ tattha

piṇṇa upaṭṭhapetīti vutto. Ten' āha *Kudāssu nāma ahaṇ* ²⁰⁰
ti ādi. Chasu dvāresu itth' ārammaṇe āpāthagata anicc'
ādivasena evaṃ ²⁰¹ vipassanaṃ paṭṭhapetvā ti yojanā.

726, 13, 14

Itth' ārammaṇe ti ca iminā na-y-idaṃ domanassaṃ sabhā-
vato ²⁰² anīṭṭhadhamme yeva ārabba uppajjanakaṃ, atha
kho icchitālābhahetukaṃ ²⁰³ icchāvighātavasena ²⁰⁴ yattha

726, 29

katthaci ārammaṇe uppajjanakaṃ ti dasseti. *Evaṃ, kudāssu*
nāma ahaṇ ²⁰⁵ ti vuttappakārena ²⁰⁶ piṇṇa upaṭṭhapetvā,
evaṃ *Imaṃ pi pakkaṃ . . . pe . . . nāsakkaṃ ti anusocato* ti

726, 18, 14

yojanā. Imasmiṃ pakkhe, imasmiṃ māse, imasmiṃ saṃ-
vacchare pabbajitūṃ nālatthaṃ, kasiṇaparikkamaṃ kātuṃ

726, 22-24

nālatthan ti ādivasena pavattiṃ sandhāya *nekkhamma-*
vasenāti vuttaṃ. *Vipassanāvasenāti* ādisu pi iminā nayena

726, 25

726, 25

yojanā veditabbā.

Yato eva-kāro ²⁰⁷ tato aññattha niyamo ti katvā ²⁰⁸ *tas-*
mim pi . . . pe . . . ²⁰⁸ *gehasitadomanassaṃ evāti* vuttaṃ.

726, 28

Na h' ettha gehasitadomanassaṃ savitakka-savicāre ni-
yatā, atha kho gehasitadomanasse savitakka-savicāratā

niyatā paṭiyogi-nivattan' atthattā ²⁰⁹ eva-kārassa. Ge-
hasitadomanassaṃ ²¹⁰ savitakka-savicāraṃ eva, na avitak-
ka-avicāraṃ ²¹¹ ti. Nekkhammasitadomanassaṃ pana siyā

savitakka-savicāraṃ, siyā avitakka-avicāraṃ. ²¹² Savitak-

¹⁹⁵ B^mP anussaraṇavasena

¹⁹⁶⁻¹⁹⁸ AG^mM na pan' etaṃ
BG n' etaṃ

¹⁹⁷ BG omī karaṇa

¹⁹⁸ ABGG^mM pavattitīti

¹⁹⁹ B^m upaṭṭhapento

²⁰⁰ B^mP nāmāhan

²⁰¹ ABB^mGG^mP omī

²⁰² P sabhāgato

²⁰³ AG^m 'hetutaṃ

²⁰⁴ B^m icchābhigāta-

²⁰⁵ BB^mGP nāmāhan

²⁰⁶ B^mP vutt' ākārena

²⁰⁷ AG^m 'karo

²⁰⁸⁻²⁰⁹ ABGG^mM omī

²⁰⁹ AG^m paṭiyohinipavatta-
natthana

BGM paṭiyohinipavattan'-

²¹⁰ ABGG^mM 'somanassaṃ

²¹¹ AG^mM avitakkaṃ vicāraṃ

²¹² AG^m much confused.

- 726, 29 kasavicārass' eva kāraṇabhūtaṃ domanassam *savitakka-savicāra-domanassam*. Kim taṃ? Gehasitadomanassam. Yaṃ pana nekkhamm' ādivasena uppannaṃ, taṃ avitakka-
 726, 32 avicārassa kāraṇabhūtaṃ *avitakka-avicāra-domanassan* ²¹³ ti.
 726, 33 Ayañ ca nayo pariyāyavasena vutto ti āha *Nippariyāyena paṇāti* ādi. Yadi evaṃ kasmā yañ ce avitakkaṃ
 726, 35 avicāraṇ ti pāliyaṃ vuttan ti āha *Etassa* ²¹⁴ *paṇāti* ādi.
 727, 2 *Maññanavasena* ti parikkappanavasena. *Vuttaṃ* pāliyaṃ.
 727, 3 *Tatrāti* tasmim maññane. ²¹⁵ *Ayaṃ* idāni vuccamāno
 727, 3 *nayo*. *Domanassa-paccayabhūte* ti domanassassa paccaya-
 bhūte. Upacārajjhānaṃ hi paṭhamajjhān' ādini ²¹⁶ vā
 pādaḥ katvā maggaphalāni nibbattetukāmassa tesam
 alābhe ²¹⁷ domanassassa uppajjane tāni tassa paccayā ²¹⁸
 nāma ²¹⁹ honti, ²¹⁹ iti te dhammā ²²⁰ phalūpacārena domanas-
 san ti vuttā. ²²¹ Yo pana tathā uppannadomanasso dhura-
 nikkhepaṃ akatvā anukkamena vipassanaṃ ussukkāpetvā
 maggaphaladhamme nibbatteti, te ²²² kāraṇopacārena ²²³
 727, 3 domanassan ti vuttā ti imaṃ atthaṃ dassento *Idha bhik-
 khūti* ādim āha. Nanu etassa tadā domanassam eva uppan-
 naṃ, na domanassahetukā vipassanā-maggaphala-dhammā
 727, 5 uppannā, tattha kathaṃ domanassa-samaññaṃ āropetvā
 727, 7 *voharatīti* āha *aññesaṃ paṭipattidassanavasena domanassan*
ti gahetvā ti ādi. *Savitakka-savicāra-domanasse* ti savitak-
 ka-savicāranimitte domanasse. Tīhi māsehi nibbattetabbā
 727, 12 temāsikā, taṃ *temāsikaṃ*. Imā ca temāsik' ādayo paṭipadā
 tathāpavatta-ukkaṭṭha-majjhima-mud' indriyavasena vedi-
 727, 14 tabbā, adhikamajjhima-mand' ussāhavasena vā. *Jaggatīti*
jāgarikaṃ anuyuñjati.
 727, 24; 728, 3 Sahassa-dvisahassa-saṅkhattā ²²⁴ *mahāgaṇe*. *Aṭṭhakathā-*
 728, 6 *therā* ti aṭṭhakathāya attha-paripucchanaka-therā. ²²⁵ *An-*
tarāmagge ti bhikkhaṃ gahetvā gāmato ²²⁶ vihāraṃ paṭi-

²¹³ ABGG^mM avitakkaṃ-avicāraṃ-

²¹⁴ DA Tassa

²¹⁵ AG^m maññamāne

²¹⁶ BG °jjhānatādīni

²¹⁷ BG alobho

²¹⁸ ABGG^mM °yo

²¹⁹ AG^m hotāmanti (*highly confused*)

BG gotaman ti; M gonāman ti

²²⁰ ABGG^mM dhamma

²²¹ ABGG^mM yuttaṃ

²²² B tena

²²³ B^mP kāraṇūpa-

²²⁴ B^mP saṅkhyattā

²²⁵ B^mP °paṭipucchanaka-

²²⁶ AG^m gāmagato

gamanamagge. *Tayo . . . pe . . . petvā* ²²⁷ ti tñi cattāri uñh' 728, 16
āsanāni. ²²⁸

Kenaci papañcenāti kenaci sarīrakiccabhūtena papañcena. 728, 28
Saññaṃ ²²⁹ *akāsi* rattiyaṃ pacchato gacchantam asallak- 728, 30
khento. Kasmā pana thero antevāsikānaṃ anārocetvā va
gato ti āha *Thero kirāti* ādi. *Arahattam nāma kin* ti tad 728, 30, 31
adhigamassa adukkarabhāvaṃ sandhāya vadati. *Catūhi* 729, 7
iriyāpathehi catūhi pi iriyāpathehi pavattamānassa, tasmā
yāva arahattādhigamā sayanam paṭikkhipāmīti adhippāyo.

Anucchavikaṃ nu kho te etan ti samvegajāto viriyaṃ 729, 26
samuttejento *arahattam aggahasi* ettakaṃ kālaṃ vipassanāya 729, 27
suciṇṇabhāvato nānassa paripākam gatattā. *Parimajjīti* 730, 21
parimasi. Keci pana: *Parimajjīti* ca ²³⁰ parivattetvā
dhovi, ²³⁰ therena dhoviyamānaṃ pariggahetvā dhovīti
attham vadanti.

Vipassanāya ārammaṇam nāma upacārajjhāna-paṭhamaj- 730, 25
jhān' ādi. ²³¹

Savitakka-savicāra-domanasse ti ādisu vattabbaṃ soma- 730, 29
nasse vuttanayānusārena veditabbaṃ.

Evarūpā ti yā akusalānaṃ abhivuddhiyā kusalānaṃ 731, 5
parihānāya ca samvattati, evarūpā, sā pana kāmūpasam-
hitatāya ²³² gehasitā ti vuccatīti āha *gehasitā upekkhā* ²³³ ti. 731, 5
Bālāssāti ādisu bālakaradhammayogato bālassa, attahita- 731, 8
parahita-byāmūlhatāya ²³⁴ *mūlhasa*, puthūnaṃ kiles' adī- 731, 8
naṃ janana' ādīhi ²³⁵ kāraṇehi *puthujjanassa*, kiles' odhīnaṃ 731, 8
magg' odhīhi ²³⁶ ajitattā *anodhijīnassa*. ²³⁷ Odhijīnā ²³⁸
vā ²³⁹ sekkhā, ²³⁹ odhiso va ²⁴⁰ kilesānaṃ jitattā, ten' assa
sekkhabhāvaṃ paṭikkhipati. ²⁴¹ * Paṭiyattabhāv' ādito
uddham pavattanavipākassa ²⁴² ajitattā *avipākajīnassa*. ²⁴³ 731, 8
Vipākajīnā ²⁴⁴ vā arahanto, appaṭisandhikattā te tassa asekkhattam paṭikkhipati.* Anek' ādinave sabbesam pi pāpa-

²²⁷ B^m gāhāpetvā
DA uñhāpetvā with v.l.

ussumam gāhāpetvā

²²⁸ B^mP uñhāpanāni

²²⁹ AG^m na saññaṃ

²³⁰ B^mP omīti

²³¹ ABGG^mM upacārajjhānaṃ-

²³² BG °tattāya

²³³ DA upekkhā throughout

²³⁴ AG^m byāmūlhatāya

²³⁵ AG^mM jānana'

²³⁶ So all MSS.

²³⁷ ABGG^mM °janassa

²³⁸ ABGG^mM °janā; B^mP °jino

²³⁹ B^mP vāyapekkhā

²⁴⁰ B^mP ca

²⁴¹ ABGG^mM paṭipakkhi

* . . . * B^mP omīti

²⁴² BGM pavattavipākassa

²⁴³ AG^m °janassa

BGM °janassa

²⁴⁴ ABGG^mM °janā

- 73I, 9 dhammānaṃ mūlabhūte sammohē ādinavānaṃ adassana-
silatāya *anādinavadassāvino*. Āgamādhigamābhāvā *assuta-*
73I, 9 *vato*. Ediso ek' aṃsena andhaputhujjano nāma hotīti tassa
73I, 10 andhaputhujjanabhāvaṃ dassetuṃ puna pi *puthujjanassāti*
vuttaṃ. *Evarūpā* ti vuttappakārā sammohapubbikā. *Rū-*
paṃ sā nātivattatīti rūpānaṃ samatikkamāya²⁴⁵ kāraṇaṃ na
hoti, rūp' ārammaṇe kilese nātikkamatīti adhippāyo.
Aññānādhībhūtatāya²⁴⁶ ārammaṇe ajjupekkhanavasena
pavattamānā lobhasampayutta-upekkhā idhāhippetā ti
tassa lobhassa anucchavikam eva ārammaṇaṃ dassento
73I, 11, 13 *iṭṭh' ārammaṇe* ti āha. *Anativattamānā* anādinavadassitāya.
73I, 13 Tato eva assādānupassanato *tatth' eva laggā*. Abhisāṅgara-
73I, 13 sassa²⁴⁷ lobhassa vasena dummocaniyatāya ca tena *laggitā*
73I, 13 viya *hutvā uppannā*.
73I, 15 *Evarūpā* ti yā akusalānaṃ pahānāya kusalanāṃ ca
abhivuddhiyā saṃvattati, evarūpā; sā pana pabbajj'
73I, 15 ādivasena pavattiyā nekkhammūpasamhitā ti āha *nekkham-*
73I, 16 *masitā* ti. Idāni taṃ pālivasena dassetuṃ *tattha katamā*
ti ādi vuttaṃ, tass' attho heṭṭhā vuttanayānusārena vedi-
73I, 21 tabbo. *Rūpaṃ sā ativattati* rūpasmiṃ samma-d-eva ādina-
vadassanato, rūpanissitakilesehi²⁴⁸ anadhibhavanīyato²⁴⁹
73I, 23 cāti.²⁵⁰ *Iṭṭhe*²⁵¹ ti sabhāvato²⁵¹ saṅkappato ca iṭṭhe āram-
73I, 24 maṇe. *Arajjantassāti*²⁵² na rajjantassa, rāgaṃ anuppā-
73I, 24 dentassa.²⁵³ *Aniṭṭhe adussantassāti* tattha vuttanayena
attho veditabbo. Samaṃ sammā yoniso na pekkhanaṃ
asamapekkhanaṃ, taṃ pana iṭṭhāniṭṭhamajjhatte viya
iṭṭhāniṭṭhesu pi bālassa hotīti iṭṭhāniṭṭhamajjhatte ti
73I, 24 avatvā *asamapekkhanena*²⁵⁴ *asammuyhantassāti*²⁵⁴ vuttaṃ.
Tividhe pi ārammaṇe asamapekkhanavasena muyhantas-
sāti attho. Vipassanāññānasampayuttā upekkhā. Nekkham-
73I, 26 masitā upekkhā *vedanāsabhāgā* ti udāsīn' ākārena pavattiyā,

²⁴⁵ B^mP °kkamanāya
²⁴⁶ B^m aññānāvibhūta-
M aññādhi-; P aññānāpibhūta-
²⁴⁷ AG^m abhissaraṅgarassa
(All readings much confused)
BG abhissaharasassa
B^mP abhisāṅgassa
M abhissaraṅgārayassa
A tentative suggestion is given
above.

²⁴⁸ B^mP rūpaniyāta ti kilesehi(?)
²⁴⁹ B^mP anabhibhava-
²⁵⁰ BB^mGP omit
²⁵¹⁻²⁵¹ BG omit
²⁵² BGM āra-
²⁵³ AGG^mM anuden-
²⁵⁴ D A°pekkhaṇe amuyhantassa

upekkhā vedanāya ca ²⁵⁵ sabhāgā. *Ettha upekkhā vāti* 731, 26
etasmim upekkhāniddese upekkhā ti gahitā eva. *Tasmā* 731, 27
ti tatramajjhattūpekkhāya pi idha upekkhāgahaṇena gahi-
tattā. Taṃ hi sandhāya *paṭhama-dutiya-tatiya-catuttha-jjhā-* 731, 28
navasena ²⁵⁶ *uppajjana-upekkhā* ²⁵⁷ ti vuttaṃ.

Tāya pi nekkhammasita-upekkhāyāti niddhāraṇe bhum- 731, 30
maṃ. *Yaṃ nekkhammavasenāti* ādi heṭṭhā vuttanayattā 731, 31
uttān' attham ²⁵⁸ eva.

4. Yadi Sakkassa tadā sot' āpattiphalappattiyā ²⁵⁹ va
upanissayo atha kasmā Bhagavā yāva arahattā ²⁶⁰ desanaṃ
vaḍḍhesīti āha *Buddhānaṃ hīti* ²⁶¹ ādi. *Taruṇa-Sakko* ti 732, 18, 31
abhinavo adhunā pātubhūto Sakko. Sampati ²⁶² pātubhā-
vaṃ hi sandhāya taruṇa-Sakko ti vuttaṃ, na tassa kumā-
ratā ²⁶³ buḍḍhatā vā atthi. *Gat' āgataṭṭhānaṃ* ti gaman' 732, 32
āgamanakāraṇaṃ. *Na paññāyati* na upalabbhati. Gab- 732, 33
bhaseyyakānaṃ hi cavantānaṃ kammajarūpaṃ vigacchati
anva-d-eva ²⁶⁴ cittajaṃ āhārajaṃ ca paccayābhāvato, utujaṃ
pana suciram pi kālaṃ paveniṃ ghaṭṭentaṃ ²⁶⁵ bhassan-
taṃ ²⁶⁶ vā sosantaṃ vā kiledantaṃ ²⁶⁷ vā viddhamsaṇaṃ ²⁶⁸
vā hoti, na ²⁶⁹ evaṃ ²⁶⁹ devānaṃ. Tesam hi opapātikattā ²⁷⁰
kammajarūpe antaradhāyante sesa-tisantati-rūpaṃ pi tena
saddhiṃ antaradhāyati. Ten' āha *dīpasikkhāgamaṇaṃ viya* 732, 33
hoṭīti. *Sesadevatā na jāniṃsu* puna pi Sakk' attabhāvena 732, 33
tasmim yeva ṭhāne nibbattattā. *Tīsu ṭhānesūti* somanassa-
domanassa-upekkhā-vissajjanāvasānaṭṭhānesu. *Nibbattita-* 733, 1
phalam ²⁷¹ evāti sappimhā sappimaṇḍo viya āgamanīyapa-
ṭipadāya ²⁷² nibbattitaphalabhūtaṃ ²⁷³ lok' uttaramagga-
phalam eva *kathitaṃ*. *Sakuṇikāya viya* kiñci ²⁷⁴ gayhūpa- 733, 2

²⁵⁵ ABGG^mM omit
²⁵⁶ ABGG^mMP omit catuttha
²⁵⁷ B^mP uppajjanaka-
²⁵⁸ ABGG^mM vuttā tattha
meva
²⁵⁹ B °phalūpapattiyā
²⁶⁰ B^mP arahattaṃ
²⁶¹ DA omits hi
²⁶² ABGG^mM °patti
²⁶³ ABGG^mM kumāra
²⁶⁴ B^mP anu-d-eva
²⁶⁵ ABGG^mM ghate-
²⁶⁶ BG hass-

²⁶⁷ AG^m kilesadantaṃ
B^mP kilesantaṃ
²⁶⁸ AG^m viddhaṃ taṃ
B^mP viṭṭhataṃ
M viddhantaṃ
²⁶⁹ AG^m nadeva
BGM tad eva
²⁷⁰ BG opapatti-
²⁷¹ AG^m nibbatṭhiti-
BGM nibbatṭhita-
²⁷² ABGG^mM aga-
²⁷³ ABGG^m nibbatṭita-
M nibbatṭhita-
²⁷⁴ ABGG^mM omit

733. 3. 4 gaṃ *uppatitvā*²⁷⁵ ullāṅghitvā. *Assāti* maggaphalasaññitassa ariyassa dhammassa.
733. 7 *Pātimokkhasaṃvaraṃ yāti* pātimokkhabhūta-sīlasaṃvarāyāti ayam ettha attho ti āha *uttama-jēṭṭhaka-sīlasaṃvarāyāti*. Pātimokkhasīlaṃ hi sabbasīlato jēṭṭhaka-sīlan ti Dīpavihāravāsī²⁷⁶ Summatthero²⁷⁷ vadati.⁽ⁿ⁾ Antevāsiko pan' assa Tepiṭaka-Cūlanāgatthero: Pātimokkhasaṃvaro eva sīlaṃ, itarāni pana sīlan ti vuttaṭṭhānam nāma atthīti ananujānanto indriyasaṃvaro nāma chadvārarakkhāmatṭakam²⁷⁸ ājīvapārisuddhi²⁷⁹ dhammena samena paccay' uppādanamattakam, paccayasannissitam paṭiladdhapaccaye idam²⁸⁰ atthan²⁸⁰ ti paccavekkhitvā paribhuñjanamattakam, nippariyāyena pātimokkhasaṃvaro va sīlaṃ. Tathā hi yassa so bhinno, so itarāni rakkhitum abhabbattā asīlo hoti. Yassa pana so²⁸¹ arogo sesānam rakkhitum bhābattā sampannasīlo ti vadati.⁽ⁿ⁾ Tasmā itaresaṃ tassa parivārabhāvato, sabbaso ekadesena ca tad antogadhabhāvato tad eva padhānasīlaṃ nāmāti āha *uttama-jēṭṭhaka-sīlasaṃvarāyāti*.
733. 7 Tattha yathā heṭṭhā papañcasaññāsaṅkhā-nirodhagāminim²⁸² paṭipadam pucchitena Bhagavatā papañcasaññānam paṭipadāya ca mūlabhūtaṃ vedanaṃ vibhajitvā paṭipadā desitā Sakkassa ajjhāsayaavasena saṅkilesadhammappahānamukhena vodānadhammapāripūriti; evaṃ tassā eva paṭipadāya mūlabhūtaṃ²⁸³ sīlasaṃvaram pucchitena Bhagavatā yato so visujjhati, yathā ca visujjhati, tad ubhayaṃ Sakkassa ajjhāsayaavasena vibhajitvā dassetuṃ
733. 9 *kāyasaṃvācāram pīti* ādi vuttam, saṅkilesadhammappahānamukhena vodānadhammapāripūriti katvā. Sīla-kathāyaṃ asevitabba-kāyasamācār' ādi-kathane²⁸⁴ kāraṇaṃ vuttam eva, tasmā *kammaṭṭhavasena* kusalākusalakammapathavesena. *Kammaṭṭhavasena* ca kammaṭṭhava-

(n) AA II 845 Summary

²⁷⁵ B^mP *add* uddetvā²⁷⁶ B^mP Dīghavāpīvihāravāsī²⁷⁷ B^m Suma-²⁷⁸ BGM °rakkha-²⁷⁹ BGM *add* sīla²⁸⁰ P idha mattan²⁸¹ B^mP sabbaso²⁸² AG^mM saṅkhāra-B^m °nirodhasāruppagāminim²⁸³ B^mP *add* pi²⁸⁴ AG^m avasevitabba-

BG avasevitabba-

M avasevitabba-

vicāravasena. Kammāpathabhāvaṃ ²⁸⁵ apattānaṃ ²⁸⁶ pi hi
kāyaduccarit' ādīnaṃ ²⁸⁷ asevitabbakāyasamācār' ādibhāvo
idha vuccatīti. ²⁸⁸ Paññattivasenāti ²⁸⁹ sikkhāpadapaññatti- 733. 11
vasena. Yato yato hi yā yā veramaṇi, ²⁹⁰ tad ubhaye pi
vibhāvento paññattivasena katheti nāma. Ten' āha kāyad- 733. 14
vāre ti ādi. Sikkhāpadaṃ ²⁹¹ vītikkamati etenāti sikkhāpada-
vītikkamo, sikkhāpadassa vītikkaman' ākārena pavatto 733. 15
akusaladhammo 'yaṃ, tassa asevitabbakāyasamācār'
ādītā. ²⁹² Vītikkamapaṭipakkho avītikkamo, na vītikkamati
etenāti avītikkamo, ²⁹³ sīlaṃ. 733. 24

Micchā, sammā ²⁹⁴ ca ²⁹⁴ pariyesati etāyāti *pariyesanā*,
ājīvo, atthato paccayagavesanabyāpāro kāyavacīdvāriko.
Yadi evaṃ kasmā viṣuṃ gahaṇan ti āha *yasmā* ti ādi. 733. 25
Ariyā niddosā pariyesanā gavesanā ti *ariyāpariyesanā*, 733. 29
ariyehi sādhuhi pariyesitabbā ti pi ariyāpariyesanā ti.
Vuttavipariyāyato *anariyāpariyesanā* veditabbā. 733. 28

Jātidhammo ²⁹⁵ ti jāyanasabhāvo jāyanapakatiko. *Jarā-* 733. 32, 33
dhammo ti jīraṇasabhāvo. *Vyādhidhammo* ti vyādhisabhāvo. 733. 33
Maraṇadhammo ti mīyanasabhāvo. *Sokadhammo* ti socana- 733. 34
kasabhāvo. *San̄kilesadhammo* ²⁹⁶ ti san̄kilissanasabhāvo. ²⁹⁷ 733. 34
Puttabhariyan ti puttā ca bhariyā ca. Es' eva ²⁹⁸ nayo 733. 36
sabbattha. Dvand' ekattavasena ²⁹⁹ h' esa ³⁰⁰ niddeso.
Jātarūparajatan ti ettha pana sarasato ³⁰¹ vikāraṃ anāpaj- 734. 2
jitvā sabbadā ³⁰² jātarūpaṃ eva hotīti *jātarūpaṃ* nāma 734. 2
suvaṇṇaṃ. ³⁰³ Dhavalasabhāvatāya ³⁰⁴ rañjatīti ³⁰⁵ *rajataṃ*, 734. 3
rūpiyaṃ. Idha pana suvaṇṇaṃ ṭhapetvā yaṃ kiñci upa-
bhoga-paribhogārahaṃ ³⁰⁶ rajatan tv' eva gahitaṃ vohārū-
paga-māsak' ādi. ³⁰⁷ *Jātidhammā h' ete bhikkhave upadhayo* 734. 3

²⁸⁵ BG °bhāvā
²⁸⁶ ABGG^mM appattā-
²⁸⁷ B^mP add asevitabbakādīnaṃ
²⁸⁸ BGM pucchatīti
²⁸⁹ B^m paññatti here and below
DA paññatti-
²⁹⁰ ABGG^mM °niyā
²⁹¹ AG^m °padā
²⁹² BGM °ādīnā; P °ādīkā
²⁹³ ABGG^mM °kkamana
²⁹⁴ AG^mM samācāra
BG samācāraṃ
²⁹⁵ AG^m jātina-
BG jānita-
M jātita-

²⁹⁶ So all MSS.
DA san̄kilesika-
²⁹⁷ BG °lissanaka-
²⁹⁸ AB^mG^mP esa
²⁹⁹ BGP °ek' atthavasena
³⁰⁰ B^mP tesam
³⁰¹ B^mP yato
³⁰² B^mP sabbam
³⁰³ BG suvaṇṇa
³⁰⁴ G °sabhāvato
³⁰⁵ AG^mM rājattī
B^mP rājattī
³⁰⁶ AG^m upabhogaraham
BGM °paribhogaraham
³⁰⁷ AG^m vohārāpagamaṃsakādi

ti ete kāmagaṇūpadhayo nāma honti, te sabbe pi jātiddhammā ti dasseti.

Byādhidhammavār' ādisu jātārūparajataṃ na gahitaṃ. Na h' etassa sīsarog' ādayo byādhayo nāma santi, na sattānaṃ viya cuti-saṅkhātāṃ maraṇaṃ, na soko uppajjati. Cuti-saṅkhātāṃ maraṇaṃ ti ca ekabhavapariyāpanna-khandhanirodho, so tassa n' atthi, khaṇikanirodho pana khaṇe khaṇe labbhat' eva. Ayaṃ³⁰⁸ rāg' ādihi pana saṅkilesehi saṅkilissatīti saṅkilesadhammavāre gahitaṃ jātārūpaṃ, tathā utusamuṭṭhānattā jātiddhammavāre, malaṃ gahetvā jīraṇato jarādharmavāre ca.

734. 21 Ariyehi na araṇiyā, pariyesanā ti pi *anariyapariyesanā*.
 734. 22 Idāni anesanāvasenāpi taṃ dassetuṃ *Api cāti* ādi vuttaṃ. Iminā nayena sukkapakkhe pi attho veditabbo.
 735. 2 *Sambhārapariyesanaṃ* paharaṇa-vis' ādigavesanaṃ.³⁰⁹
 735. 2 *Payogakaraṇaṃ*³¹⁰ tajjāvāyāmajananaṃ, tādisaṃ upakamanibbattaṇaṃ. *Gamaṇaṃ*³¹¹ pāṇātipāt' ādi-atthagamaṇaṃ.³¹² Paccekaṃ *kāla-saddo* yojetabbo,³¹³ sambhārapariyesanākālato³¹⁴ paṭṭhāya, payogakaraṇākālato paṭṭhāya, gamanakālato paṭṭhāyāti. *Itaro* ti sevitabbo ti vutta-kāyasamācār' ādiko. *Cittam pi uppādetabbaṃ*, tathā³¹⁵ uppāditacitto hi sati paccayasamavāye tādisaṃ payogaṃ parakkamaṃ karonto paṭipattiyā matthakaṃ gaṇhāti. Ten' āha

“Citt' uppādam pi kho ahaṃ bhikkhave kusalesu dhammesu bahukāraṃ³¹⁶ vadāmi” ti.^(o)

735. 4 Idāni taṃ³¹⁷ matthakappattaṃ asevitabbaṃ sevitabbaṃ ca dassetuṃ *Api cāti* ādi vuttaṃ. *Saṅghabhed' ādīnaṃ* ti ādisaddena lohit' uppād' ādiṃ saṅgaṇhāti.³¹⁸ Buddharatana-saṅgharatan' uppaṭṭhāneh' eva dhammaratan' upaṭṭhāna-siddhīti āha *Divasassa dva-tikkhattuṃ tiṇṇaṃ ratanānaṃ*

(o) M I 43

³⁰⁸ B^mP *omit*
³⁰⁹ ABGG^mM pariharāṇa-
 B^mP *add* payogavasena
³¹⁰ ABGG^mM °karaṇataṃ
 M °karaṇānaṃ
³¹¹ B^mP *omit*
³¹² B^m °atthaṃ-

³¹³ ABGG^mM sotabbo
³¹⁴ B^mP °pariyesana-
³¹⁵ BG yathā
³¹⁶ B^mP bahupakāraṃ
³¹⁷ ABGG^mM *omit*
³¹⁸ ABGG^mM °gaṇhāti

upatthānagaman' ādivasenāti. Dhanuggāhakapesanam ³¹⁹ 735. 9
dhanuggahapurisānam ³²⁰ uyyojanam. *Ādi-saddena pañ-* 735. 9
cavarayācan' ādiṃ saṅgaṇhāti. ³²¹ *Ajātasattum pasādetvā*
lābh' uppādanavasena ³²² *parihīnalābhasakkārassa kulesu*
viññāpanan ti ^(p) *evam ādiṃ anariyapariyesanam pari-*
yesantānam.

Pāripūriyā ti pāripūri-attham. Aggamaggaphalavasen' 735. 18
eva hi sevitabbānam pāripūrīti tad atthā ³²³ *sabbā* ³²⁴
pubbabhāgapaṭipadā ti. ³²⁵ *Pātimokkhasamvaro pi agga-*
maggen' eva paripuṇṇo hotīti tad attham pubbabhāgapaṭi-
padam vatvā nigamento pātimokkha ³²⁶ *. . . pe . . . hotīti āha.* 735. 19

5. *Indriyapīdhānāyāti* ³²⁷ *indriyānam pidahan' atthāya.* 735. 23
Indriyāni ca cakkh' ādini dvārāni, tesam pīdhānam sam-
varaṇam akusal' uppattito gopana ti āha guttadvārātāyāti. 735. 24

Asevitabbarūp' ādivasena indriyesu aguttadvārātā ³²⁸
asamvaro, saṅkilesadhammavippahānavasena vodānadham-
mapārisuddhīti. Kāmaṃ pāliyaṃ asevitabbam pi rūp' ādi
dassitam, Sakkena pana indriyasamvarāya paṭipatti puc-
chitā ti tam eva nibbattetvā ³²⁹ *dassetum atthakathāyaṃ*
vuttam cakkhuvīññeyyaṃ rūpam pīti ādi 735. 25
sevitabbarūp' ādivasena indriyasamvaradassan' attham vuttan
ti.

Tuṇhī ahoṣīti vatvā tuṇhībhāvassa kāraṇam vyatireka- 735. 32
mukhena vibhāvetum Kathetukāmo pi hīti ādi vuttam. 735. 32
Ayan ti Sakko devānam indo. 735. 35

Rūpan ti rūp' āyatanam, tassa asevanam nāma adassanam 736. 1
evāti āha na sevitabbaṃ na dattāhabban ti. Yam pana 736. 1, 2
sattasantānagataṃ rūpaṃ passato paṭikkūla-manasikā- 736. 3
ravasena asubhasaṇṇā vā saṇṇhāti dassanānuttariyavasena, 736. 3
atha vā kammaphala-saddahanavasena pasādo vā, ³³¹ *huttvā* 736. 3
abhāv' ākārasallakkhaṇena aniccasaṇṇāpaṭilābho vā hoti. 736. 4

(p) V II

³¹⁹ B^mP °ggahapesanam
³²⁰ ABGG^mM °ggāha-
³²¹ ABGG^mM °gahati
³²² B^mP °uppādavāsena
³²³ B^mP attham
³²⁴ GP sabbam
³²⁵ B^mP omit

³²⁶ ABGG^mM °mokkhe
 B^mP °mokkho
³²⁷ B^mP indriyānam
³²⁸ BG gutta-
³²⁹ ABGG^mM nibbattetvā
 B^m nivattetvā
³³⁰ P °santānabhatam
³³¹ B^m adds uppajjati

736. 5 Pariyāyakkharaṇato ³³² *akkharaṇ*, vaṇṇo, 'so eva nirantar'
uppatiyā samudito ³³³ padavākyasaññito. Adhippetam
atthaṃ byañjetīti byañjanaṃ, ta-y-idaṃ kabba-nāṭak'
ādiracanāvasena, ³³⁴ uccāraṇavasena vā ³³⁵ vicittasannivesa-
tāya ³³⁶ tathāpavattavikappanavasena cittavicittabhāvena
736. 4 upatīṭṭhanakaṃ sandhāy āha *Yaṃ citta' akkharaṇ citta-*
byañjanaṃ pi saddaṃ sunato rāg' ādayo uppajjantīti.
736. 6, (7?) *Atthanissitaṃ* ti samparāyik' atthanissitaṃ. *Dhammanis-*
sitaṃ ³³⁷ ti vivaṭṭadhammanissitaṃ, ³³⁸ lok' uttara-ratanat-
736. 7 taya-dhammanissitaṃ vā. ³³⁸ *Pasādo* ti ratanattayasaddhā,
736. 8 kammaphalasaddhā pi. *Nibbidā vā* ti aniccaaññādivasena
vaṭṭato ³³⁹ ukkaṇṭhā ³⁴⁰ vā. ³⁴¹ Gandha-ras' ādi rasagedh'
ādivasena ³⁴¹ seviyamānaṃ ayoniso paṭipannattā asevitab-
baṃ nāma. Yoniso paccavekkhitā seviyamānaṃ sampa-
jaññavasena gahaṇato sevitaḥḥaṃ nāma. Tena vuttaṃ
736. 8, 18 *Yaṃ gandhaṃ ghāyato* ti ādi. *Yaṃ pana phusato* ti yaṃ
pana sevitaḥḥaṃ phoṭṭhabbaṃ anipphanass' eva ³⁴²
736. 19 phusato. *Āsavakkhaya c' eva* hoti jāgariyānuyogassa mat-
736. 19 thakappattito. *Viriyaṇ ca supaggahitaṃ* ³⁴³ hoti catutthassa
736. 20 ariyavaṃsassa ukkaṃsanato. *Pacchimā ca ... pe ...*
anuggahitā hoti sammāpaṭipattiyaṃ niyojanato.
736. 30 *Ye manoviññeyye dhamme itṭh'* ādibhede *samannāharan-*
736. 32 *tassa* āvajjantassa ³⁴⁴ *āpāthaṃ āgacchati*. Manoviññeyyā
dhammā ti vibhatti vipariṇāmetabbā, mettādivasena
samannāharantassa ye manoviññeyyā dhammā āpāthaṃ
āgacchanti, evarūpā sevitaḥḥaṃ ti yojanā. Ādi-saddena karu-
ṇādīnaṃ c' eva aniccatādīnaṃ ³⁴⁵ ca saṅgaho daṭṭhabbo.
736. 34 *Tinnaṃ therānaṃ dhammā* ti idāni vuccamānapaṭipattinaṃ
tiṇṇaṃ therānaṃ manoviññeyyā dhammā.
737. 5 *Bahi dhāvituṃ na adāsīn* ti antopariveṇaṃ āgatam eva
rūp' ādiṃ ³⁴⁶ ārabha imasmiṃ temāse kammaṭṭhānavini-

³³² ABGG^mM °yāyakkhaṇato³³³ B^mP samuddito³³⁴ BG akabba-nāṭak' ādi-
saramānānā vasena
B^mP kābya-nāṭak' ādi-
gatavevacanavasena³³⁵ B^mP ca³³⁶ AG^m °vesanāya³³⁷ Not found in DA³³⁸⁻³³⁸ ABGG^mM omit³³⁹ ABGG^mM vajjato³⁴⁰ BGM ukkaṇṭhā³⁴¹⁻³⁴¹ B^mP gandharasāviparodh'
ādivasena³⁴² A anattaṃ na seva
BGM anattaṃ seva
G^m anattaṃ taye va
P anippanna-³⁴³ DA supariaggahitaṃ³⁴⁴ ABGG^mM omit³⁴⁵ B^mP anicc' ādīnaṃ³⁴⁶ ABGG^mM °ādīnaṃ

muttaṃ cittaṃ ³⁴⁷ kadāci uppannapubbaṃ, antopariveṇe ca visabhāgarūp' ādinaṃ asambhavo eva, tasmā visaṭavita-kavasena cittaṃ bahi dhāvitum na ³⁴⁸ adāsin ti dasseti. *Nivāsagehato* ³⁴⁹ ti nivāsanagabbhato. ³⁵⁰ *Niyak' ajjhata-khandhaṇṇakato* ³⁵¹ ti vipassanāgocarato. Thero kira sabbam pi attanā kātabbakiriyaṃ kammaṭṭhānasīsen' eva paṭipajjati. 737. 6, 8

6. Asammohasampajaññavasena advejjhabhāvato ³⁵² eko anto etassāti ek' anto, ek' anto vādo etesan ti *ek' anta vādā*, na ³⁵³ nānāvādā. ³⁵³ Ten' āha *ekaṃ yeva vadanti*ti, abhinnavādā ti attho. 737. 12

Ek' ācārā ti samān' ācārā. 737. 14

Ekaladdhikā ti samānaladdhikā. 737. 15

Ekaṇṇiyosānā ti samānaniṭṭhā. ³⁵⁴ 737. 16

Iti Sakko pubbe attanā suttaṃ puthusamaṇabrāhmaṇa-
naṃ nānāvād' ācāra-laddhiniṭṭhānaṃ idāni saccapaṭive-
dhena asārato ṇatvā ṭhito, tassa kāraṇaṃ ṇātukāmo tam
eva tāva byatirekamukhena pucchati S a b b e v a n u
k h o ti ādinā.

D h ā t ū ti ajjhāsayaḍḍhatu uttarapadalopena vuttā, ³⁵⁵ 737. 17
ajjhāsayaḍḍhātūti ca atthato ajjhāsayo yevāti āha *anek'* 737. 18
ajjhāsayo nānājjhāsayo ³⁵⁶ ti. *Ekasmim gantukāme eko* 737. 18
*ṭhātukāmo hoti*ti idaṃ nidassanamattaṃ, ³⁵⁷ iriyāpathe pi
nāma sattā ek' ajjhāsayaḍḍhaḍḍha, pageva laddhisūti
dassan' atthaṃ. *Yaṃ yaṃ* ³⁵⁸ *ajjhāsayaṇ* ti yaṃ yaṃ 737. 22
sassat' ādi-ajjhāsayaṃ. *A b h i n i v i s a n t i* ti taṃ 737. 22
taṃ laddhiṃ diṭṭhābhiniṇivesavasena abhimukhā hutvā
duppaṭinissaggiyabhāvena nivisanti ³⁵⁹ ādhānagāhaṃ ³⁶⁰
gaṇhanti. *Thāmena ca parāmāseṇa cāti diṭṭhithāmena* ca 737. 22, 23
diṭṭhiparāmāseṇa ca. *Suṭṭhu gaṇhitvā* ti ativiya daḷhagāhaṃ 737. 24
gaṇhitvā. *Voharanti*ti yathābhiniṇiṭṭhaṃ diṭṭhivādaṃ pañ- 737. 24

³⁴⁷ ABGG^mM add na

³⁴⁸ ABGG^mM omit

³⁴⁹ P nivāsana-

³⁵⁰ ABGG^mM nivāsanaka-

³⁵¹ DA °ajjhatañ ca khandha-
pañcamakato

³⁵² ABGG^mM avejjha-

B^mP °jjhā-

³⁵³ B^mP omit

³⁵⁴ B^mP °niṭṭhānā

³⁵⁵ ABGG^mM vutto

³⁵⁶ B^mP and DA nān' ajjhāsayo

³⁵⁷ B^mP nidassanavasena
vuttaṃ

³⁵⁸ B^m yad eva

³⁵⁹ P nivissanti

³⁶⁰ B^m ādhānagāhaṃ

P ādhāna-

- 737, 24 *ñāpenti pare* ³⁶¹ *pi* ³⁶¹ *gāhenti patitṭhāpenti.* ³⁶² *Ten' āha*
 737, 28 *Kathenti dīpenti kittentīti,* ³⁶³ *ugghosentīti attho.*
 737, 30 *Antaṃ atitā accantā, accantā niṭṭhā etesan ti accan-*
 737, 31 *ta niṭṭhā. Sabbesan ti sabbesaṃ samaṇabrāhmaṇānaṃ.*
Yogakkhemo ti pi nibbānaṃ, catūhi pi yogehi anupad-
 737, 32 *dutattā.* ³⁶⁴ *Accantayogakkhemā ti vattabbe* ³⁶⁵ *i-kārena*
 737, 32 *niddesena accantayogakkhemī ti vuttaṃ, accan-*
tayogakkhemo vā etesaṃ atthīti accantayogak-
khemī ti.
 737, 33 *Carantīti* ³⁶⁶ *upagacchanti, adhigacchanti attho. Pari-*
yassati ³⁶⁷ *parikkhissati* ³⁶⁸ *vaṭṭadukkh' antaṃ āgammāti*
 737, 35 *Pariyosānanti pi nibbānassa nāmaṃ.*
 738, 2 *Sanṅkhināṭīti samucchindanena khepeti.* ³⁶⁹ *Vināsetīti tato*
 738, 4 *eva sabbaso adassanaṃ pāpeti. Vimuttā* ³⁷⁰ *ti vaṭṭadukkhato*
accantaniggamena visesena muttā.
 738, 7 *Issā-macchariyaṃ eko pañho ti kasmā vuttaṃ, nanu*
issāmacchariyaṃ vissajjanaṃ ti? Saccam etaṃ, yo pana
ñātum icchito attho so pañho. So evaṇ ³⁷¹ *ca vissajjīyatīti*
 738, 7 *nāyaṃ doso, aññathā ambaṃ puṭṭhassa labujaṃ vyāka-*
 738, 7 *raṇaṃ viya siyā,* ³⁷² *pañhasisena vā* ³⁷³ *pañhavyākaraṇaṃ*
vadati. Tathā hi piyāppiyaṃ ti ādinā vissajjanapadān' eva
 738, 8 *gahitāni. Piyāppiyaṃ eko ti ādisu pi es' eva nayo. Pa-*
pañcassaññā ti saññāsisena papañcā eva vuttā ti āha
papañco eko ti. Ettha ca yathā pātimokkhasaṃvarapucchā
kāyasamācār' ādivibhāgena vissajjitattā tayo pañhā jātā,
evaṃ indriyaṃvarapucchā rūp' ādivibhāgena vissajjitattā
cha pañhā siyūṃ. Tathā sati ek' ūnavīsati pucchā siyūṃ,
atha indriyaṃvaratā-sāmaññena eko va pañho kato. ³⁷⁴
Evam ³⁷⁵ *sati* ³⁷⁵ *pātimokkhasaṃvarabhāva-sāmaññena te*
pi tayo eko va pañho ti sabbe va dvādase va pañhā bhavey-
yun ti? Na-yidaṃ evaṃ. Yasmā kāyasamācār' ādisu

³⁶¹ B^mP parehi³⁶² B^mP tṭha-³⁶³ DA kin ti with v.l. kittenti³⁶⁴ B^m anuppaduṭṭhattā³⁶⁵ ABGG^mM tabbo³⁶⁶ So all MSS.; DA carati³⁶⁷ ABGG^mM pariyaṃ vassati³⁶⁸ AG^m parimīyati

BGM parimissati

³⁶⁹ ABGG^mM khepo ti³⁷⁰ ABGG^mM muttā³⁷¹ B^mP eva³⁷² B^mP add evaṃ³⁷³ B^mP omīti³⁷⁴ BG pakatā³⁷⁵ BG omīti

vibhajja vuccamānesu mahāvisayatāya aparimāṇo ³⁷⁶ vi-
bhāgo ³⁷⁶ sambhavati vissajjetum. Sakalam pi hi Vinayapi-
ṭakam tassa niddeso. Rūp' ādisu pana vibhajja vuccamā-
nesu appavisayatāya na tādiso vibhāgo sambhavati vissaj-
jetum. Iti mahāvisayatāya pātimokkhasamvarapucchā tayo
pañhā katā, ³⁷⁷ indriyasamvarapucchā pana appavisayatāya
eko va pañho katō. Tena vuttaṃ cuddasapañhā ³⁷⁸ ti.

7. *Calan' atthenāti* kampan' atthena. Tañhā hi ³⁷⁹ 738, 12
kāmarāga-rūparāga-arūparāg' ādivasena pavattiyā anavaṭ-
ṭhitatāya sayam pi calati, yattha uppannā ³⁸⁰ tam ³⁸⁰ pi
santānam ³⁸¹ bhav' ādisu parikaḍḍhanena cāleti, tasmā
calan' atthena tañhā ejā nāma. *Pīlan' atthenāti* vibāḍhan' 738, 12
atthena tassa tassa dukkhassa hetubhāvena. *Padussan'* 738, 13
atthenāti adhammarāg' ādibhāvena sa-para-mukhena ³⁸²
kilesāsucipaggharaṇena ca pakārato ³⁸³ dussan' atthena
gaṇḍo. *Anupavisan' atthenāti* ³⁸⁴ āsayassa dunnīharaṇīya- 738, 13
bhāvena ³⁸⁵ anupavisan' atthena.

Kaḍḍhati attano ca ruciyā upaneti. *Uccāvacan* ti pañi- 738, 16, 17
tabhāvaṃ nihīnabhāvaṃ ca.

Yesu samaṇabrāhmaṇesu. *Yesāhan* ti pi pāḷi, tassā 738, 20
keci yesaṃ ahan ti atthaṃ vadanti.

Evan ti sutānurūpaṃ, uggahānurūpaṃ ³⁸⁶ ca. 738, 23

Ahaṃ kho pana bhante aññesaṃ samaṇa-
brāhmaṇānaṃ dhamm' ācariyo honto pi Bhagavato
sāvako pe sambodhiparāyano ti
evaṃ attano so' āpannabhāvaṃ jānāpeti. 738, 26

Samāpanno ti samogālho pavattasampahāro viyātimūl- 738, 30
ho. ³⁸⁷ *Jinimsūti* yathā asurā puna sīsaṃ ukkhipitum 739, 1
nāsakkhimsu, evaṃ devā jinimsu ³⁸⁸ yevāti dassento āha
devā puna apaccāgamanāya asure jinimsūti. Tādiso hi 'ssa 738, 35
jayo sātisaṃ vedapaṭilābhāya ahoṣi.

³⁷⁶ BG aparimāne vibhāvo

³⁷⁷ BG pakatā

³⁷⁸ B^m cuddasamahāpañhā

³⁷⁹ ABGG^mM ti

³⁸⁰ ABGG^mM uppannānaṃ

³⁸¹ ABGG^mM sattānaṃ

³⁸² B^m sammukhaparammukhena

P sammukhaparimukhena

³⁸³ P kāraṇato

³⁸⁴ AG^m °paviṭṭatthenāti

BGM °paviṭṭhenāti

B^mP °paviṭṭh' atthenāti

³⁸⁵ BG °haraṇa-

³⁸⁶ M upaggahā-

³⁸⁷ B^m viyātibyūlho

P viyātibyālho

³⁸⁸ B^m vijinimsu

P pi jinimsu

- 739, 3 *Duvidham pi ojan* ti dibbam asurañ cāti dvippakāram pi
 739, 4 ojaṃ. *Devā eva paribhuñjissanti* asuraṇaṃ pavesābhāvato.
 Daṇḍassa avacaraṇaṃ āvaraṇaṃ ³⁸⁹ daṇḍāvacaro, saha
 739, 6 daṇḍāvacarenāti ³⁹⁰ *s a d a ṇ ḍ ā v a c a r o*, daṇḍena paha-
 ritvā ³⁹¹ vā āvaritvā vā ³⁹¹ sādhetabba-attho. ³⁹²
 739, 11 8. *Imasmiṃ yeva okāse* ti imissaṃ ³⁹³ eva Indasālaguhā-
 yaṃ.
 739, 12 *Devabhūta*ssa me ti pubbe pi devabhūta
 739, 12 Sakkass' eva me cutassa. ³⁹⁴ *Sato* ti idāni pi Sakkass'
 eva sato puna-r-āyucame laddho.
 Diviyā kāyā ti dibbā, khandhapañcakasaṅkhātā kāyā ti
 739, 16 āha dibbā ³⁹⁵ attabhāvā ti.
 739, 18 *Amūḷho gabbha* me *essāmi* ti ³⁹⁶ iminā ariyasā-
 vakānaṃ andhaputhujjanānaṃ viya sammohamaraṇaṃ
 asampajāna-gabbh' okkamaṇaṃ ³⁹⁷ ca n' atthi, atha kho
 asammohamaraṇaṃ c' eva sampajāna-gabbh' okkamaṇaṃ ca
 hotīti dasseti. Ariyasāvakā niyatagatikattā sugatīsu eva
 uppajjanti, tatthāpi manusse su uppajjantā ulāresu eva
 kulesu paṭisandhiṃ gaṇhissanti, Sakkassāpi tādiso ajjhā-
 sayo. Tena vuttaṃ pāliyaṃ yattha me ramati ³⁹⁸
 739, 19 m a n o ti. Taṃ sandhāy' āha yattha me ti ādi. Sakko
 pana attano dibbānubhāvenāpi ³⁹⁹ tādisaṃ jānituṃ sakkoti
 yeva.
 739, 23 *Kāraṇenāti* yuttena ariyasāvakabhāvassa anucchavikena.
 739, 23 Ten' āha *samenāti*.
 739, 25 *Sakadāgāmimaggaṃ sandhāya vadati* chaṭṭhe atthavase ⁴⁰⁰
 anāgāmimaggaṃ vakkhamānattā.
 739, 27 *Ājānitukāmo* ti appattaṃ visesaṃ paṭivijjhitukāmo.
 739, 29 *Manussaloke anto bhaviṣṣati* puna mānuss' uppattiyā ⁴⁰¹
 abhāvato.
 739, 31 *Puna devo* ⁴⁰² ti manusse su uppanno tato cavitvā

³⁸⁹ ABGG^mM āguraṇaṃ³⁹⁰ BGM daṇḍo varenāti³⁹¹⁻³⁹¹ AG^m na āguritvā

BM taṃ āgūjitvā

G taṃ ābhūñjitvā

P vā āpuritvā vā

³⁹² B^mP °tabban ti attho³⁹³ ABGG^mM imassa³⁹⁴ A vutassa

BG vuttassa

B^mP bhūtassa³⁹⁵ ABGG^mM dibyā³⁹⁶ So all MSS.

DN and DA issāmi

³⁹⁷ B °gabbhavokka-³⁹⁸ ABGG^m ruccati

M damaged

³⁹⁹ AG^m dibyā-⁴⁰⁰ AG^m °vasena

BGM atthe vasena

⁴⁰¹ B^mP mānuss' upapattiyā⁴⁰² ABGG^mM devā

puna-r-eva.⁴⁰³ Imasmiṃ Tāvatiṃsa-devalokasmiṃ. Uttamo, 739, 31, 32
kīdiso ti āha Sakko ti ādi. 739, 32

Antime bhave ti mama Sakkabhavesu antime sabba- 739, 33
pariyosāne bhave.

Āyuna ti iminā ca ⁴⁰⁴ taṃsahabhāvino ⁴⁰⁵ sabbe pi vaṇṇ' 739, 34
ādike saṅgaṇhāti. Paññāyāti ca iminā sabbe pi saddhā-sati- 739, 34
viriy' ādike. Tasmīṃ attabhāve ti tasmīṃ sabb' antime Sakk' 740, 1
attabhāve. Akaniṭṭhagāmī hutvā antarāparinibbāyi-ādibhā- 740, 3
vaṃ ⁴⁰⁶ anupagantvā ek' aṃsato uddhamso akaniṭṭha-
gāmī eva hutvā. Tato eva anukkamena Avih' ādisu nibbat- 740, 3
tento.⁴⁰⁷ Evam āhāti so nivāso bhavissatīti 740, 4
evam āha. Avih' ādisu . . . pe . . . nibbattissatīti saṅkhepato 740, 3
vuttam attham vivarituṃ Esa kirāti ādi vuttam. Ayañ 740, 4
ca nayo na kevaṃ Sakkass' eva, atha kho Mahāseṭṭhi-
mahāupāsikānam pi hoti yevāti dassento Sakko devarājā ti 740, 8
ādim āha.

9. Bhavasampatti-nibbānasampattinaṃ vasena apari-
puṇṇ' ajjhāsayaṭāya ⁴⁰⁸ anīṭṭhitamanoratho taṃ taṃ pattu- 740, 11
kāmo yeva hutvā ṭhito.

Ye ⁴⁰⁹ samaṇe ti ye ⁴⁰⁹ pabbajite. Pavivitta-vihārino ti 740, 12
ime ⁴¹⁰ vivekattayaṃ paribruhetvā ⁴¹¹ viharantīti maññāmi. 740, 13

Sampādanā ti maggassa ⁴¹² upasampādanā, ⁴¹³ tassa sam- 740, 14
bhārānaṃ ⁴¹⁴ samma-d-eva sambharaṇaṃ. ⁴¹⁵

Virāddhanā ti anārāddhanā anupāyapaṭipatti. 740, 15

Na sambhontīti na abhisambhunanti. Yathā- 740, 16
pucchite atthe anabhisambhunanaṃ nāma sammā kathetuṃ
asamatthata evāti āha sampādetvā kathetuṃ na sakkontīti. 740, 16

Tasmā ti yasmā ⁴¹⁶ ādiccena samānagottatāya, ⁴¹⁷ ādicca- 740, 18
gottatāya. ⁴¹⁸ Ten' ev' āha :

“ Ādiccā ⁴¹⁹ nāma gottenā ” ti, (q)

(q) Sn 423

⁴⁰³ B^mP puna-d-eva
⁴⁰⁴ ABGG^mM va
⁴⁰⁵ ABGG^mM °sabhāvino
⁴⁰⁶ B^mP antarāya-
⁴⁰⁷ B^mP °ttanto
⁴⁰⁸ ABGG^mM °yatā
⁴⁰⁹ B^mP add ca
⁴¹⁰ B^mP aneka
⁴¹¹ AG^m °hitvā

⁴¹² ABGG^mM saggassa
⁴¹³ B^mP °danam
⁴¹⁴ B^m sampāpanam
P °bharanam
⁴¹⁵ B^m pāpanam
⁴¹⁶ ABGG^mM omit
⁴¹⁷ ABGG^mM °gottattā
⁴¹⁸ B^mP omit
⁴¹⁹ B^mP ādicca

740, 17 tasmā. Ādicco bandhu etassāti ādiccabandhu, atha vā adic-
cassa bandhūti ādiccabandhu, Bhagavā, taṃ *ādicca-*
bandhunam. Ādicco hi sot' āpannatāya Bhagavato
orasaputto. Ten' ev' āha :

“ Yo andhakāre tamasi pabhaṅkaro
verocano maṇḍalī uggatejo
mā Rāhu gili caram antalikkhe
pajaṃ mama Rāhu pamuṇca sūriyan ” ti.^(r)

740, 23 *Sāman* ⁴²⁰ ti sāmappayogaṃ, ⁴²¹ Satthu pana sāvakassa
740, 23 sāmappayogo ⁴²¹ namā paṇipāto ⁴²² evāti āha *namakkāraṃ*
karomāti.

740, 24 10. *Parāmasitvā* ti “ Imāya nāma paṭhaviyaṃ
nisinnena mayā ayaṃ acchariyadhammo adhigato ” ti
somanassajāto, “ imāya nāma paṭhaviyaṃ evaṃ acchariy'
abbhutaṃ Buddharatanam uppannan ” ti acchariy' abbhut-
tacittajāto ca paṭhaviṃ ⁴²³ parāmasitvā.

740, 28 *Patthitapañhā* ti dīgharattānusayita-saṃsayasamugghā-
tan' atthaṃ “ Kadā nu kho Bhagavantam pucchitum
labhāmī ” ti evaṃ abhipatthitapañhā. ⁴²⁴

Yaṃ pan' ettha atthato na vibhattaṃ, taṃ suviññeyyam
eva.

Sakkapañhasuttavaṇṇanāya Lin' atthappakāsanā.

(r) S I 51

⁴²⁰ ABGG^mM samaṃ

⁴²¹ B^m sāmam payo-

⁴²² BG paṇīto; B^mP sanipāto

⁴²³ ABGG^mM °viyaṃ

⁴²⁴ ABGG^mMP °pañho

XXII

Mahāsatipatthānasuttavaṇṇanā

1. *Kasmā Bhagavā idaṃ suttaṃ abhāsīti* asādhāraṇaṃ 741, 3
 samuṭṭhānaṃ pucchati, sādharmaṇaṃ pana pākaṭaṃ ti
 anāmasitvā *Kuru-ratthavāsīnaṃ* ¹ ti ādi vuttaṃ. Samuṭṭhā- 741, 3
 naṃ ti hi desanānidānaṃ, taṃ sādharmaṇāsādhāraṇabhedato
 duvidhaṃ. Sādharmaṇaṃ pi ajjhattika-bāhirabhedato duvi-
 dhaṃ. Tattha sādharmaṇaṃ ajjhattikaṃ samuṭṭhānaṃ nāma
 Bhagavato mahākaruṇā. Tāya hi samussāhitassa Bhaga-
 vato veneyyānaṃ dhammadesanāya cittaṃ upapādi.
 Yathāha

“ Sattesu ca kāruṇṇataṃ ² paṭicca buddhacakkhunā
 lokam olokesi ” ti ^(a)

ādi. Bāhiraṃ pana sādharmaṇaṃ samuṭṭhānaṃ nāma
 dasasahassa-Mahābrahmaparivārassa Sahampati-Mahābrah-
 muno ajjhesanaṃ. Tathā c’ āha

“ Brahmuno ca ajjhesanaṃ viditvā ” ti. ^(a)

Tad ajjhesan’ uttarakālaṃ hi dhammapaccavekkhaṇā-
 janitaṃ appossukkataṃ paṭippassambhetvā Bhagavā dham-
 maṃ desetum ussāhajāto ahosi. Yathā ca mahākaruṇā,
 evaṃ dasabalaññā’ ādayo ca desanāya ajjhattasamuṭṭhāna-
 bhāve vattabbā. Sabbhaṃ hi ñeyyadhammaṃ, tesam
 desetabbappakāraṃ, sattānaṃ ca āsayānusay’ ādiṃ ³ yathā-
 vato ⁴ jānitvā Bhagavā tñānāttān’ ādisu kosallena veneyy’
 ajjhāsāyānurūpaṃ ⁵ vicittanayadesanaṃ ⁶ pavattesīti. Asā-
 dhāraṇaṃ pi ⁷ ajjhattika-bāhirabhedato duvidham eva.
 Tattha ⁷ ajjhattikaṃ yāya mahākaruṇāya, yena ca desanā-

^(a) D II 38; M I 169

¹ ABGG^mM omīti ratthā

² ABGG^mM kāruṇṇaṃ

³ AG^mM bhāsāyā-
 G hāsāyā-

⁴ BB^mP yāthā-

P addā va

⁵ ABGG^mM viney’-

⁶ ABGG^mM vicittaṃ-

⁷⁻⁷ BG omīti

- 741, 3 nāṇena idaṃ suttaṃ pavattitaṃ, tad ubhayaṃ veditabbaṃ. Bāhiraṃ pana dassetuṃ *Kururaṭṭhavāsinaṃ* ⁸ ti ādim āha. Tena vuttaṃ asādhāraṇaṃ samuṭṭhānaṃ pucchati. Tena att' ajjhāsay' ādisu catusu suttanikkhepesu kataro 'yaṃ ti suttanikkhepo pucchito hotīti, itaro Kururaṭṭhavāsinaṃ ⁸ ti ādinā par' ajjhāsayo 'yaṃ suttanikkhepo ti dasseti.
- 741, 6 Kururaṭṭhaṃ kira tadā ⁹ tannivāsisattānaṃ yonisomana-sikāravantatādinā yebhuyyena suppaṭipannatāya, ¹⁰ pubbe ca katapuññatābalena tadā utu-ādi-sampattiyuttam eva ahoṣīti tena vuttaṃ *utupaccay' ādi-sampannattā* ti. Ādi-saddena bhojan' ādisampattiṃ sangaṇhāti. Keci pana: Pubbe pavatta-Kuruvattadhammānuṭṭhāna-vāsanāya Uttarakuru viya yebhuyyena utu-ādi-sampannam eva hoti, ¹¹ Bhagavato kāle sātisayaṃ utusappāy' ādiyuttaṃ ¹² tam raṭṭhaṃ ahoṣīti vadanti. *Citta-sarīra-kallatāyāti* cittassa sarīrassa ca ārogatāya, ¹³ *Anuggahitapaññābalā* ti lad-dhūpakāra-nāṇānubhāvā, anu anu vā āciṇṇapaññātejā. ¹⁴
- 741, 8 *Ekavīsatiyā ṭhānesūti* kāyānupassanāvasena ekasmiṃ ṭhāne, tathā cittānupassanāvasena, dhammānupassanāvasena ¹⁵
- 741, 11 pañcasu ṭhānesūti evaṃ ekavīsatiyā ṭhānesu. *Kammaṭṭhānaṃ arahatte pakkhipitvā* ti catusaccakammaṭṭhānaṃ yathā arahattaṃ pāpeti, evaṃ desanāvasena arahatte pakkhipitvā. Suvaṇṇacaṅkoṭaka-suvaṇṇamañjusāsu ¹⁶ pakkhittāni su-mana-campak' ādinānāpupphāni, maṇimuttādisattaratanāni ca yathā bhājanasampattiyā savisesaṃ sobhanti, kiccakarāni ca honti manuññabhāvato, evaṃ sīla-dassan' ādisampattiyā bhājanavisesabhūtāya Kururaṭṭhavāsīparisāya desitā Bhagavato ayaṃ desanā bhiyyosomattāya sobhati, kiccakarī ca hotīti imam atthaṃ dasseti *Yathā hi puriso* ti ādinā. *Etthāti* Kururaṭṭhe.
- 741, 12 *Pakatiyā* ti sarasato pi, imissā Satipaṭṭhānasuttadesa-nāya pubbe pīti adhippāyo. *Anuyuttā* ¹⁷ viharanti Satthu desanānusārato ¹⁸ vā. ¹⁹

⁸ ABGG^mM omit raṭṭha⁹ ABGG^mM omit¹⁰ ABGG^mM °pannattāya¹¹ B^mP hontaṃ¹² ABGG^mM °sappāy'-¹³ B^mP arogya-¹⁴ AG^mMP ādinna-; BG ādinna-¹⁵ BG omit¹⁶ B^mP °caṅkoṭaka-¹⁷ M ananuyuttā¹⁸ ABGG^mMP add ti¹⁹ B^m bhāvanānuyogaṃ
M vo; P bhāvo

Vissaṭṭha-attabhāvenāti anicc' ādivasena kismiñci yoni- 742, 28
somanasikāre cittaṃ aniyojetvā rūp' ādi-ārammaṇe abhira-
tivasena vissaṭṭhacittena *bhavitum na vaṭṭati*, pamādavī- 742, 28
hāraṃ pahāya appamattena bhavitabban ti adhippāyo.

Ekāyano ti ettha ayana-saddo maggapariyāyo. Na 743, 10
kevalaṃ ayanam²⁰ eva,²¹ atha kho aññe²² pi bahū magga-
pariyāyā ti pad' uddhāraṃ karonto²³ *Maggassa*²⁴ *hīti* 743, 10
ādiṃ²⁵ vatvā²⁶ yadi maggapariyāyo ayana-saddo, kasmā
puna maggo ti vuttan ti codanaṃ sandhāy' āha *tasmā* ti 743, 15
ādi. Tattha *ekamaggo* ti eko eva maggo. Na hi nibbāna- 743, 16
gāmimaggo añño atthīti. Nanu satipaṭṭhānaṃ idha maggo
ti adhippetam, tad aññe ca bahū maggadhammā atthīti?
Saccaṃ atthi, te pana satipaṭṭhānagahaṇen' eva gahitā tad
avinābhāvato. Tathā hi nāṇa-viriy' ādayo niddese gahitā,
uddese pana satiyā eva gahaṇaṃ veneyy' ajjhāsaya-
senāti daṭṭhabbaṃ. Na *dvedhāpathabhūto* ti iminā imassa 743, 17
maggassa anekamagga bhāvābhāvaṃ viya anibbānagāmi-
bhāvābhāvaṃ²⁷ ca dasseti. *Ekenāti* asahāyena. Asahāyatā 743, 18
ca duvidhā, attadutiyatābhāvena vā, yā²⁸ vavakaṭṭha-
kāyatā²⁹ ti vuccati; taṇhādutiyatābhāvena vā, yā pavivita-
tattatā³⁰ ti vuccati. Ten' āha *vavakaṭṭhena*³¹ *pavivita-* 743, 19
tenāti. Setṭho pi³² loke eko ti vuccati, "yāva pare ekāhaṃ³³
vo³⁴ karomī³⁵" ti ādisūti āha *Ekassāti setṭhassāti*. Yadi 743, 21
saṃsārato nissaraṇaṭṭho ayanatṭho aññesaṃ pi upani-
sayasampannānaṃ sādharmaṇo,³⁶ kathaṃ Bhagavato ti āha
Kiñcāpīti ādi. *Imasmim kho* ti ettha kho-saddo avadhāraṇe, 743, 23, 28
tasmā imasmim yevāti attho. *Desanābhedo yeva h' eso* 743, 30
yadidaṃ³⁷ maggo ti vā ayano ti vā. Ayana-saddo vā
kammakaraṇ' ādivibhāgo. Ten' āha *atthato pana eko* 743, 30
vāti. *Nānāmukha-bhāvanānayaṃ pappavatto* ti kāyānupassanādi- 743, 31

²⁰ ABGG^mM ayamB^m ayanamo²¹ B^m omits²² BG añño²³ AG^m karontā²⁴ BG maggaṃ²⁵ ABGG^mM ādi²⁶ M vuttā²⁷ A °gāmibhāvaṃ

BGM omi

²⁸ ABGG^m omi²⁹ B^mP vūpakatṭha-³⁰ BG pavivittatā

M damaged

³¹ B^mP and DA vūpakatṭhena³² ABGG^mM ti³³ ABGG^mM ekagate³⁴ ABGG^mM omi³⁵ AG^m karoti³⁶ B^mP sādharmaṇato³⁷ ABGG^mM yadi taṃ

G adds taṃ

mukhena tatthāpi ānāpān' ādimukhena bhāvanānayaena pavatto.

744. 3 *Ekāyānan* ti ekagāminam, nibbānagāminan ti attho. Nibbānam hi adutiyaabhāvato ³⁸ seṭṭhabhāvato ca ekan ti vuccati. Yathāha ³⁹

“ Ekam hi saccam na dutiyam atthi ” ti ^(b)

“ Yāvatā bhikkhave dhammā saṅkhatā vā asaṅkhatā vā virāgo tesam aggam akkhāyatī ” ti. ^(c)

744. 3 Khayo eva anto ti khay' anto, jātiyā khay' antam diṭṭhavā ti *jāti-kay' antadassī*. Avibhāgena sabbe pi satte hitena
744. 4, 5 anukampatīti *hitānukampī*. *Atarimsūti* ⁴⁰ tarimsu. *Pubbe* ti purimakā ⁴¹ Buddhā, pubbe ⁴² vā atitakāle. ⁴³

744. 9 *Tan* ti ⁴⁴ tesam vacanam. *Tam* vā kiriyāvuttivācakaṃ ⁴⁵
744. 9 *na yujjati*. Na hi saṅkheyyappadhānatāya ⁴⁶ sattavācino ekasaddassa kiriyāvuttivācakatā ⁴⁷ atthi.

“ Sakim pi uddham gaccheyyā ” ti ^(d)

744. 9 ādisu viya *sakim ayano ti iminā byañjanena bhavitabbaṃ*.
744. 11 *Evaṃ atthaṃ yojetvā* ti ekam ayanam assāti evaṃ samā-
744. 12 sapad' atthaṃ yojetvā. *Ubhayathā pīti* purimanayena
744. 12 pacchimanayena ca. *Na yujjati* idhāhippetamaggassa
744. 12 anekavāram pavattisambhavato. ⁴⁸ Ten' āha *Kasmā* ti ādi.
744. 15 *Anekavāram pi ayatīti* purimanayassa ayuttatādassanam,
744. 16 *anekañ c' assa ayanam hotīti* pacchimanayassa.

744. 17 *Imasmiṃ pade* ti *Ekāyāno ayaṃ bhikkhave*
maggo ti *imasmiṃ vākye*. *Imasmiṃ vā* pubbabhāga-
744. 20 maggo, ⁴⁹ lok' uttaramaggo ti vivāde. ⁵⁰ *Missakamaggo* ti lokiyena missako lok' uttaramaggo. Visuddhi-ādīnam nīp-

(b) Sn 884

(c) A II 34 = It 88

(d) A

³⁸ P adutiya-

³⁹ BGM yathā hi

⁴⁰ AGG^m atamsūti

M ātamsūti

DA tarimsu

⁴¹ ABGG^mM °mikā

⁴² ABGG^mM add pi

⁴³ A atthīti kāle

G^m atthīti tā kāle

⁴⁴ B^mP add tam

⁴⁵ B^mP °vācakkattam

⁴⁶ B^mP saṅkheyya-

⁴⁷ A kiriyānūvutti-

⁴⁸ B^mP °sabbhāvato

⁴⁹ ABGG^mM °magge

⁵⁰ AG^mM add padō

B^mP vidhānapade

pariyāyahetukam⁵¹ saṅgaṇhanto ācariyatthero *missaka-* 744, 20
maggo ti āha. Itaro pariyāyahetu idhādhippeto⁵² ti *pubba-* 744, 20
bhāgamaggo ti avoca.

*Saddam*⁵³ *sutvā* ti “ Kālo bhante dhammasavanāyā⁵⁴ ” ti 744, 32
 kāl’ ārocanasaddam paccakkhato⁵⁵ paramparāya ca sutvā.
Evaṃ ukkhipitvā ti evaṃ sundaram manoharam imam⁵⁶ 745, 4
 katham chaḍḍemāti⁵⁷ achaddento⁵⁸ ucchubhāram⁵⁹ viya
 gahetvā⁶⁰ na vicaranti. *Ālulatīti*⁶¹ vilulito ākulo hotīti 745, 5, 11
 attho. *Ekāyanamaggo vuccati pubbabhāgasatipatthānamaggo* 745, 14
 ti ettāvata idhādhippet’ atthe siddhe tass’ eva⁶² alaṅkār’
 attham so pana yassa pubbabhāgamaggo, tam dassetuṃ
Maggān’ aṭṭhaṅgiko ti ādikā gāthā pi⁶³ Paṭisambhidāmag- 745, 16
 gato va ānetvā ṭhapitā.

Nibbānagaman’ aṭṭhenāti nibbānam gacchati adhigacchati 745, 27
 etenāti nibbānagamanam, so yeva avipaṭtasabhāvatāya
 adhigacchati⁶³ nibbānam,⁶³ tena nibbānagaman’ aṭṭhena,
 nibbānādhigamūpāyatāyāti attho. *Magganīy’ aṭṭhenāti* 745, 28
 gavesitabbatāya. Gamanīy’ aṭṭhenāti vā pāṭho, upagantab-
 batāyāti attho. *Rāg’ ādīhīti* iminā rāga-dosa-mohānam yeva 745, 29
 gahanam

“ Rāgo malam, doso malam, moho malan ” ti (e)

vacanato. *Abhiṃjhā-visamalobh’ ādīhīti* pana iminā sab- 745, 29
 besam pi upakkilesānam saṅgaṇhan’ attham te visum
 uddhaṭā. *Sattānam visuddhiyā*⁶⁴ ti vuttassa atthassa ek’ 745, 30
 antikataṃ dassento *Tathā hīti* ādim āha. Kāmaṃ visud- 745, 32
 dhiyā ti sāmāññacodanā,⁶⁵ cittass’ eva pana visuddhi
 idhādhippetā ti dassetuṃ *Rūpamalavasenāti*⁶⁶ ādi vuttam. 746, 6

(e) Vbh 368 ; Nd² 500

⁵¹ ABGG^mM °hetūnam

⁵² BG bodhippeto

⁵³ ABGG^mM omit

⁵⁴ ABGG^mM °savanassā

⁵⁵ AG^m paccavekkhato

⁵⁶ ABGG^m ittham ; M *damaged*

⁵⁷ B^m chaṭṭemāti ; P chaḍḍhemāti

⁵⁸ ABGG^m chaḍḍento

B^m achattento ; M *damaged*
 P chaḍḍhento

⁵⁹ AG^m uhācchuram

⁶⁰ B^mP paggahetvā

⁶¹ ABGG^mM ālulīti

B^m āluletīti

⁶² ABGG^mM omit

⁶³ B^mP attho *instead*

⁶⁴ So all MSS.

DA visuddh’ atthāya

⁶⁵ B^mP sāmāññajotānā

⁶⁶ B^mP °vasena panāti

Na kevaḷaṃ aṭṭhakathāvacanaṃ eva, atha kho idam ettha
746, 7 āhacca bhāsitaṃ ti dassento *tathā* ⁶⁷ *hīti* ⁶⁷ ādim āha.

Sā paṇāyaṃ citta-visuddhi-sijjhamānā yasmā sok' ādinaṃ
746, 19 anuppādāya saṃvattati, tasmā vuttaṃ *Soka-paridda-*
dāvānaṃ ⁶⁸ *samatikkamāyāti* ādi. Tattha so-
canaṃ nātibyasan' ādinimittaṃ cetaso santāpo antonij-
jhānaṃ *soko*. Nātibyasan' ādinimittam eva sokādhikato ⁶⁹

“ ⁷⁰ Kahaṃ ekaputtakā ⁷⁰ ” ti (n)

ādinā paridevanavasena vācāvippalāpo pariddavanaṃ ⁷¹
pariddavo. Āyatiṃ anuppajjanaṃ idha samatikkamo ti āha
746, 20 *paḥānāyāti*. Taṃ pan' assa samatikkam' āvataṃ nidassa-
746, 20 navasena dassento *Ayaṃ hīti* ādim āha.

Tattha *yaṃ pubbe taṃ visodhehīti* atītesu khandhesu
746, 24 tanhāsankilesa-visodhanaṃ vuttaṃ. *Pacchā* ti parato. *Te*
746, 25 ti tuyhaṃ. *Māhūti* mā ahu. *Kiñcanaṃ* ti rāg' ādikiñcanaṃ,
746, 25 etena anāgatesu khandhesu saṅkilesa-visodhanaṃ vuttaṃ.
746, 26 *Majjhe* ti tad ubhayavemajjhe. ⁷² *No* ⁷³ *ce* ⁷³ *gahessasīti* na
upādiyissasi *ce*, ⁷⁴ etena paccuppanne khandhappabandhe
746, 27 upādānappavatti vuttā. *Upasanto carissasīti* evaṃ addhat-
tayagata-saṅkilesa-visodhane sati nibbuta-sabbapariḷāhatāya
upasanto hutvā viharissasīti arahattanikūṭena gāthaṃ
746, 28 niṭṭhapesi. Ten' āha *imaṃ gāthan* ti adi.

Puttā ti orasā, aññe pi vā dinna-kittimak' ādayo ⁷⁵ ye keci.
746, 30 *Pitā* ti janako, aññe ⁷⁶ pi ⁷⁷ vā ⁷⁷ *pitutṭhāniyā*. ⁷⁸ *Ban-*
746, 31 *dhavā* ⁷⁹ ti nātakā. Ayaṃ h' ettha attho :—Puttā vā pitā vā
746, 32 nātakā ⁸⁰ vā *antakena* maccunā *adhipannassa* ⁸¹ abhibhūta-
746, 33 maraṇato tāṇāya na honti. Kasmā? *N' atthi nātisu tāṇatā*
ti. Na hi nātinaṃ vasena maraṇato ārakkhā ⁸² atthi, tasmā

(n) M II 106

⁶⁷ ABGG^mM yathāhāti
⁶⁸ B^mP °paridevānaṃ
DA °paridevānaṃ with v.l.
°pariddavānaṃ
⁶⁹ AG^m °kagato
BGM sokādikato
B^m sokāvatiṇṇato
P sokāvītikkamato
⁷⁰⁻⁷¹ B^m repeats
⁷¹ BG paridevanaṃ
⁷² ABGG^mM ubhayaṃ-
⁷³ So all MSS.; DA ce no

⁷⁴ A ne
BGM te
G tena
⁷⁵ B^m dinnakittim' ādayo
⁷⁶ ABGG^mM aññā
⁷⁷ ABGG^mM omīti
⁷⁸ ABGG^mM °niyo
⁷⁹ BG khandhāvā
M bandhāvā
⁸⁰ B^m bandhāvā
⁸¹ ABGG^mM adhivacanassa
⁸² ABGG^mM ārakkhaṃ

Paṭācāre ubho puttā kālakatā ⁸³ ti ādinā mā niraṭṭhakam paridevi, dhammaṃ yeva pana yāthāvato passāti adhippāyo.

Sot' āpattiphale patitthitā ti yathānulomaṃ pavattitāya ^{747. 1} sāmukkaṃsikāya dhammadeśanāya pariyośāne sahaṣṣanāyapatimaṇḍite ⁸⁴ sot' āpattiphale patitthahi. Kathaṃ panāyaṃ satipaṭṭhānamaggavasena sot' āpattiphale patitthāsīti āha *yasmā paṇāti* ādi. Na hi catusaccakammaṭṭhānaka- ^{747. 1} thāya vinā sāvakānaṃ ariyamaggādhigamo atthi. *Imaṃ* ^{747. 1} *gāthaṃ sutvā* ti pana idaṃ sokavinodanavasena pavattitāya gāthāya paṭhamam sutattā ⁸⁵ vuttam, ⁸⁶ sā pi hi sacca-
desanāya parikarabaddho ⁸⁷ eva. Aniccatākathā ti katvā itaragāthāya ⁸⁸ pana vattabbam eva n' atthi. *Bhāvanā* ti ^{747. 3} paññābhāvanā. Sā hi idha adhippetā. *Tasmā* ⁸⁹ ti yasmā ^{747. 3} rūp' ādinam anicc' ādito anupassanā satipaṭṭhānabhāvanā va, tasmā. *Te pīti* Santatimahāmatṭa-Paṭācārā. ⁹⁰ ^{747. 3}

Pañcasate core ti sata-sata-coraparivāre pañcacore paṭi- ^{747. 13} pātiyā *pesesi*. Te araṇṇam pavisitvā theram pariyesantā ^{747. 14} anukkamena therassa samīpe samāgacchimsu. Ten' āha *Te gantvā theram parivāretvā nisīdimisūti*. *Vedanam vikkhambhetvā* ti ūr' atthibhedappaccayaṃ ⁹¹ dukkhavedanam amanasikārena vinodetvā. *Pītipāmojjaṃ uppajji* vipaṭi- ^{747. 22} sāralesassa pi asambhavato. Ten' āha *parisuddham silam* ^{747. 22} *nissāyāti*. Therassa hi silam paccavekkhato parisuddham silam nissāya ulāram pītipāmojjaṃ uppajjamānaṃ ūr' atthibhedajanitaṃ dukkhavedanam vikkhambhesi. *Tiyā-* ^{747. 23} *marattin* ti accantasamyoge upayogavacanam, ten' assa vipassanāyaṃ ⁹² appamādaṃ paṭipatti-ussukkāpanaṃ ca dasseti. ⁹³

Pādānīti pāde. *Saññamissāmīti* ⁹⁴ saññāpessāmi, ⁹⁵ sañ- ^{747. 26, 27} ñattim karissāmīti attho. *Aṭṭiyāmīti* ⁹⁶ jigucchāmi. *Harā-* ^{747. 28} *yāmīti* lajjāmi. *Vipassisan* ⁹⁷ ti sampassim. ⁹⁸ ^{747. 31}

⁸³ B^mP kālākatā

⁸⁴ B^mP °paṭi-

⁸⁵ BGM suttā

⁸⁶ BG vuttā

⁸⁷ B^mP parivārabandhā

⁸⁸ B^mP °gāthāyaṃ

⁸⁹ ABGG^mM kasmā

⁹⁰ B^m adds pi

⁹¹ B^mP ūrutthi-

⁹² M °nāya

⁹³ ABGG^mM dassesi

⁹⁴ B^mP samyamessāmīti

DA samyamissāmi

⁹⁵ B^mP sañña-

⁹⁶ M accusāmīti

⁹⁷ ABGG^mMP vipassisan

⁹⁸ ABGG^mM sampassim

P sampassam

- 748, 3 *Pacalāyantāna*⁹⁹ ti pacalāyikānaṃ¹⁰⁰ niddūpagatā-
 748, 12 naṃ.¹⁰¹ *Agatī* ti agocaraṃ.
 748, 21, 23 *Vatasampanno*¹⁰² ti dhutaḡuṇasampanno. *Pamādan* ti
 748, 24 pacalāyanaṃ¹⁰³ sandhāy' āha. *Oruddhamānaso* uparuddha-
 adhicitto.¹⁰⁴
 748, 25 *Pañjarasmin* ti sarīre. Sarīraṃ hi nahārusambandha-
 aṭṭhisāṅghāṭatāya¹⁰⁵ idha pañjaraṇ ti vuttaṃ.
 Pīṭavaṇṇāya¹⁰⁶ pana patākāya¹⁰⁷ parihaṇato, malla-
 yuddhacittakatāya ca Pīṭamallo ti pañṇāto pabbajitvā
 748, 31 *Pīṭamallatthero nāma* jāto. *Tīsu rajjesūti* Pāṇḍa-Cola-
 Keralarajjesu.¹⁰⁸ Mallā¹⁰⁹ Sīhaladīpe sakkārasammānaṃ
 748, 32; 749, 5 labhantīti *Tambapaṇṇidīpaṃ āgama*. *Taṃ yeva añkusaṃ*
katvā ti: Rūp' ādayo mamāti na gahetabbā ti Natumhā-
 kavagge pakāsitaṃ atthaṃ attano cittaṃ attahatthino añ-
 749, 9 kusaṃ katvā. *Pādesu avahantesūti* ativeḷaṃ caṅkamanena
 749, 9 akkamituṃ asaṃmatthesu. *Jānnukehi*¹¹⁰ caṅkamati nisinne
 749, 15 niddāya avasaro hotīti. *Byākaritvā* ti attano viriy' āraṃ-
 bhassa saphalatā-pavedanamukhena¹¹¹ sabrahmacārīnaṃ
 tattha ussāhaṃ janento aññaṃ byākaritvā.
 749, 16 *Bhāsita* ti vacanaṃ, kassa pana tan ti āha *Buddhaset-*
 749, 17 *thassa sabbalok' aggavādino* ti. *Na tumhākaṇ* ti ādi tassa
 pavatti-ākāradassanaṃ. Ta-y-idaṃ me saṅkhārānaṃ accan-
 749, 20 tavūpasamakāraṇaṇ ti dassento *Aniccā vatāti* gāthaṃ āhari.
 Tena idānāhaṃ saṅkhārānaṃ khaṇe khaṇe bhaṅgasaṅkhā-
 tassa rogassa abhāvena arogo parinibbuto ti dasseti.
 750, 2 *Assāti* Sakkassa. *Uppattīti*¹¹² dev' uppatti.¹¹² *Puna*
 750, 3 *pākatikā va ahosi* Sakkabhāven' eva uppannattā. *Subrahmā*
 ti evaṇṇāmo.
 Accaraṇaṃ niray' uppattiṃ disvā tatoppabhūti satataṃ
 750, 14 pavattamānaṃ attano citta' utrāsaṃ sandhāy' āha *Niccaṃ*
 750, 14 *utrastaṃ idaṃ cittaṇ* ti ādi. Tattha *utrastaṇ* ti santrastaṃ

⁹⁹ BM pañca-¹⁰⁰ AG^mM pacalāyikaṃ

BG palāyikaṃ

¹⁰¹ BG niddāpa-; B^mP niddaṃ upa-¹⁰² M vatta-

P pathasaṃ-

¹⁰³ ABGG^mM palāyantaṃ¹⁰⁴ BGM uparuddhaṃ-¹⁰⁵ ABGG^mM °sambandhaṃ-B^mP nhāru-¹⁰⁶ AG^mM °vaṇṇanāya¹⁰⁷ B^mP patākāya¹⁰⁸ B Pāṇḍa-B^mP Pāṇḍu-Cola-Golaraḡjesu¹⁰⁹ B^mP sabbamallā¹¹⁰ ABGG^mM jānnukehi¹¹¹ M sapalavatāvapavedana-

P saphalabhāvavedana-

¹¹² B^mP upapatti here and below.

bhītaṃ. *Ubbiggaṃ* ti saṃviggamaṃ. *Utrastaṃ* ti vā saṃviggamaṃ. 750, 15, 14
Ubbiggaṃ ti bhayaavasena saha nissayena sañcalitaṃ. *Anup-* 750, 15, 16
pannesūti anāgatesu. *Kiccesūti* tesu tesu iti-kattabbesu. 750, 16
Kicchēsūti ¹¹³ vā pāṭho, dukkhesūti attho, nimitt' atthe c' 750, 16
ettha bhummaṃ, bhāvidukkhanimittan ti attho. *Uppatitesūti* 750, 17
uppannesu kiccesūti yojanā. Tadā attano parivārassa
uppannaṃ dukkhaṃ sandhāya vadati.

Bojjhā ¹¹⁴ ti bodhito, ariyamaggato ti attho. *Aññatrāti* 750, 21
ca padaṃ apekkhitvā ¹¹⁵ nissakkavacanamaṃ, bodhiṃ tṭhapetvā
ti attho. Sesesu pi es' eva nayo. *Tapasā* ti tapokammato, 750, 21
tena maggādhigamassa upāyabhūtaṃ sallekhaṭṭhapaṭipadaṃ
dasseti. *Indriyasamvarā* ti manacchaṭṭhānaṃ indriyānaṃ 750, 22
samvarato, ¹¹⁶ etena samvaratāsīsena ¹¹⁷ sabbam pi sam-
varasīlaṃ, lakkhaṇahāranayena vā sabbam pi catupārisud-
dhisīlaṃ dasseti. *Sabbanissaggā* ti sabbassāpi nissajjanato 750, 23
sabbakilesappahānato. Kilesesu hi nissatṭhesu kammavaṭṭaṃ
vipākavaṭṭaṃ ca nissatṭham eva hotīti. *Sotthin* ti khemaṃ 750, 24
anupaddavataṃ. ¹¹⁸

Nāyati nicchayena kamati ¹¹⁹ nibbānaṃ, taṃ vā nāyati ¹²⁰
paṭivijjhīyati etenāti nāyo, ariyamaggo ti āha *nāyo vuccati* 750, 30
ariyo atth' āngiko maggo ti. *Taṇhā-vāna-virahitattā* ti taṇhā- 751, 2
saṅkhātā-vānavivittattā. ¹²¹ Taṇhā hi khandhehi khandhaṃ,
kammanā phalaṃ, sattehi ca dukkhaṃ vāyati ¹²² saṃsibbatīti
vānaṃ ti vuccati, ta-y-idamaṃ n' atthi ettha vānaṃ, na vā
etasmaṃ adhigate puggalassa vānaṃ ti *nibbānaṃ*, asaṅ- 751, 3
khatā ¹²³ dhātu. Parappaccayena vinā paccakkhakaraṇaṃ ¹²⁴
sacchikiriyā ti āha *attapaccakkhatāyāti*. ¹²⁵ 751, 4

Nanu visuddhiyā ti cittavisuddhiyā adhippettattā visud-
dhigahaṇeṃ ev' ettha sokasamatikkam' ādayo pi gahitā eva
honti, te puna kasmā gahitā ti anuyogaṃ sandhāya *Tattha* 751, 7
kiñcāpīti ādi vuttaṃ. *Sāsanayuttikoviḍe* ti sacca-paṭiccasa- 751, 8
muppād' ādilakkhaṇāyaṃ ¹²⁶ dhammanītiyaṃ cheke. *Taṃ* 751, 11

¹¹³ ABGG^mMP kiccesūti

¹¹⁴ ABGG^mM bojjhaṅgā

¹¹⁵ ABGG^mM add ti

¹¹⁶ B^mP °varaṇato

¹¹⁷ B^mP satisamvarasīsena
M omits

¹¹⁸ ABGG^mM °ddavaṃ

¹¹⁹ BG khamati

¹²⁰ BGM nāyāti

¹²¹ BG omi taṇhā

ABGG^mM °saṅkhātā-

¹²² B^mP vinati

¹²³ BG °khata

¹²⁴ ABGG^mM °kkharaṇaṃ

¹²⁵ So all MSS.

DA °paccakkhakāyā

¹²⁶ AG^mM sabbacca-

- 751, 12 *taṃ atthaṃ nāpeti* ye ye bodhaneyyapuggalā¹²⁷ saṅkhepa-
vitthār' ādivasena yathā yathā bodhetabbā, attano desanā-
vilāsena¹²⁸ Bhagavā te te tathā tathā bodhento taṃ taṃ
751, 14 *atthaṃ nāpeti. Taṃ taṃ pākaṭaṃ katvā dassento* ti atth'
āpattiṃ¹²⁹ agaṇento¹²⁹ taṃ taṃ atthaṃ pākaṭaṃ katvā
dassento. Na hi Sammāsambuddhā¹³⁰ atth' āpattiñāpak'
751, 15 *ādisādhaniyavacanā.*¹³¹ *Samvattatīti* jāyati, hotīti attho.
Yasmā anatikkanta-sokapariddavassa¹³² na kadāci citta-
visuddhi atthi sokapariddava¹³³-samatikkamanamukhen'
751, 15 *eva*¹³⁴ cittavisuddhiyā ijghanato, tasmā āha sā¹³⁵ *soka-*
*pariddavānaṃ*¹³⁶ *samatikkamena hotīti.* Yasmā pana doma-
nassapaccayehi dukkhadhammehi phuṭṭhaṃ puthujjanaṃ
751, 15 *sok'* ādayo abhibhavanti, pariññātesu ca tesu¹³⁷ te na honti,
751, 17 *tasmā vuttaṃ sokapariddavānaṃ samatikkamo dukkhado-*
*manassānaṃ atthaṅgamenāti.*¹³⁸ *Nāyassāti* aggamaggassa
tatiyamaggassa¹³⁹ ca. Tad adhigamena hi yathākkamaṃ
dukkhadomanassānaṃ atthaṅgamo.¹⁴⁰ Sacchikiriyaḅhisā-
maya-sahabhāvīpi¹⁴¹ itarāḅhisamayo tad avinābhāvato sac-
chikiriyaḅhisamayahetuko viya vutto. *Nāyassādhigamo*
751, 17 *nibbānassa sacchikiriyaḅhāti* phalaññāṇena vā paccakkhaka-
raṇaṃ sandhāya vuttaṃ. *Nibbānassa sacchikiriyaḅhāti*
751, 18 *142 sampadānavacanañ c' etaṃ datṭhabbaṃ.*¹⁴²
751, 21 *Vaṇṇabhaṇanan*¹⁴³ ti¹⁴³ pasamsāvacanāṃ. Ta-y-idamaṃ
na idh' eva, atha kho aññatthāpi Satthu āciṇṇam evāti
751, 21 *dassento yath' eva hīti* ādim āha. Tattha ādimhi kalyāṇaṃ,
751, 22 *ādi vā*¹⁴⁴ kalyāṇaṃ etassāti *ādikalyāṇaṃ.* Sesapadadvaye pi
751, 23 *es' eva nayo. Atthasampattiyaṃ sātthaṃ.* Byañjanasam-
751, 24 *pattiyaṃ savyañjanaṃ.* Sil' ādipaṇcadhammakkhanda-pāri-
751, 24 *pūrito, upanetabbassa abhāvato ca kevalapariṇaṇaṃ.*
751, 24 *Nirupakkilesato apanetabbassa ca abhāvato parisuddhaṃ.*

¹²⁷ BM bodhaniyya-

G bodhaniyaṃ-

¹²⁸ BG °vilāsayena¹²⁹ ABGG^m acintento *instead*M acinto ti *instead*¹³⁰ B^mP °buddho¹³¹ B^mP °vacano ti¹³² B^mP °parideva- *here and below.*¹³³ B^mP °parideva

M °pariddavā

¹³⁴ BGM °kkamena-¹³⁵ B^mP *omit*¹³⁶ DA °paridevānaṃ¹³⁷ ABGG^m *omit*¹³⁸ ABGG^m *atthagamo* hi¹³⁹ BG *omit*¹⁴⁰ ABGG^m *atthagamo*¹⁴¹ ABGG^m °bhāviti¹⁴²⁻¹⁴³ ABGG^m *omit*¹⁴³ A vaṇṇaṃ bhaṇanti

BGP °bhaṇanti

G^m vaṇṇ' ābharaṇaṃ tiM *damaged*¹⁴⁴ ABGG^m *omit*

Setṭhacariyabhāvato sāsana¹⁴⁵brahmacariyaṃ maggabrahma- 751, 24
 cariyaṃ ca vo *pakāśessāmīti*. Ayam ettha saṅkhepo, vit- 751, 25
 thāro pana Visuddhimagge vuttanayen' eva veditabbo.
Ariyavaṃsā ti ariyānaṃ Buddh' ādīnaṃ vaṃsā paveniyo. 751, 27
Aggaññā ti aggā ti jānitabbā sabbavaṃsehi setṭhabhāvato. 751, 27
Rattaññā ti cirarattā ti jānitabbā. *Vaṃsaññā* ¹⁴⁵ti Buddh' 751, 28
 ādīnaṃ vaṃsā ti jānitabbā. *Porāṇā* ti purāṇā ¹⁴⁶anadhu- 751, 28
 nātanattā. *Asaṅkiṇṇā* ti avikiṇṇā anapanitā. *Asaṅkiṇṇa-* 751, 28
pubbā ti kiṃ imehīti ariyehi na apanītapubbā. *Na saṅki-* 751, 28
yanlīti idāni pi tehi na apanīyanti. ¹⁴⁷*Na saṅkiyissanti* 751, 29
 anāgate pi tehi na apanīyissanti. ¹⁴⁷*Appaṭīkuṭṭhā . . . pe* 751, 29
 . . . *viññūhīti* ye loke viññū samaṇabrāhmaṇā, tehi apac-
 cakkhatā aninditā, agarahitā ti attho. *Visuddhiyā* ¹⁴⁸ti ¹⁴⁸ 751, 31
ādīhīti visuddhi-ādīdīpanehi. *Padehīti* vākyehi, visuddhi- 751, 32
 atth' ādibhedabhinnehi ¹⁴⁹vā dhammakotṭhāsehi. *Upaddave* 752, 2
 ti anatthe. *Visuddhin* ti visujjhanam ¹⁵⁰saṅkilesappahā- 752, 3
 nam. Vāc' uggatakaraṇam *uggaho* ti. *Pariyāpūṇanam* 752, 4
 paricayo. Atthassa ¹⁵¹hadaye ṭhapanam *dhāraṇam*. Pari- 752, 5
 vattanam *vācanam*. 752, 5
Gandhārako ti Gandhāradese uppanno. *Pahontīti* sak- 752, 13, 14
 konti. *Aniyyānikamaggā* ¹⁵²ti micchāmaggā micchatta- 752, 17
 niyatāniyatamaggā ¹⁵³pi vā. *Suvannan* ti kūṭasuvannam 752, 24
 pi vuccati. *Maṇīti* kācamani pi, *muttā* ti velujā pi, *pavālan* 752, 25
 ti pallavo ¹⁵⁴pi vuccantīti ¹⁵⁵*rattajambunad'* ādi-padehi 752, 24
 te visesitā.
Na tato heṭṭhā ti idhāhippetakāy' ādīnaṃ vedan' ādisabhāv' 752, 28
 attābhāvā, kāya-vedanā-citta-vimuttassa ¹⁵⁶tebhūmaka-
 dhammassa visum vipallāsavatt' antarabhāvena gahitattā
 ca ¹⁵⁷heṭṭhā gahaṇesu ¹⁵⁸vipallāsavattūnaṃ anīṭṭhānaṃ
 sandhāya vuttaṃ. Pañcamassa pana vipallāsavattūno
 abhāvā *na uddhan* ti āha. Ārammaṇavibhāgena h' ettha 752, 28
 satipatṭhānavibhāgo ti. *Tayo satipatṭhānā* ti satipatṭhāna- 752, 29

¹⁴⁵ BG vaṃsajāti¹⁴⁶ BG purāṇam
M purāṇā¹⁴⁷⁻¹⁴⁷ BG omit¹⁴⁸ ABGG^mMP visuddhi¹⁴⁹ B^mP 'atthadī-¹⁵⁰ ABGM visujjhiG^m visuddhiṃ¹⁵¹ BGM antassa¹⁵² ABGG^mMP aniyyānamaggā¹⁵³ Should the compound be analysed
thus:—micch' attaniyatā-
niyatamaggā?¹⁵⁴ ABGG^mM pallavā¹⁵⁵ B^mP vuccatīti¹⁵⁶ G^m 'cittana-¹⁵⁷ ABGG^mM va¹⁵⁸ AG^mM gahaṇesu

752, 34

saddassa atth' uddhāradassanaṃ, na idha pāliyaṃ vuttassa satipaṭṭhāna-saddassa atthadassanaṃ.¹⁵⁹ *Ādisu hi satigocaro* ti ettha *ādi*-saddena

“ Phassasamudayā vedanāsamudayo, nāmarūpasamudayā cittassa samudayo, manasikārasamudayā dhammānaṃ samudayo ” ti (g)

753, 4

753, 4

753, 6

753, 8

satipaṭṭhānā¹⁶⁰ ti¹⁶¹ vuttānaṃ¹⁶² satigocarānaṃ pakā-sake suttapadese saṅgaṇhāti. Evaṃ Paṭisambhidāpāliyaṃ pi avasesapālippabhedadassan' attho¹⁶³ ādi-saddo daṭṭhabbo. *Satiyā paṭṭhānan* ti satiyā¹⁶⁴ patitṭhātabbaṭṭhānaṃ.¹⁶⁵ Dān' ādini karontassa rūp' ādini satiyā¹⁶⁶ ṭhānaṃ¹⁶⁶ hontīti taṃ-nivāran' attham āha *padhānaṃ*¹⁶⁷ *ṭhānan* ti. Pa-saddo¹⁶⁸ hi idha “ Paṇitā dhammā ” ti ādisu viya padhān' atthadīpako ti adhippāyo. *Ariyo* ti ariyaṃ sabba-sattaseṭṭhaṃ Sammāsambuddham āha. *Etthāti* etasmiṃ Saḷāyatanavibhaṅgasutte. Sutt' ekadesena hi suttaṃ dasseti. Tattha hi

“ Tayo satipaṭṭhānā yad ariyo . . . pe . . . arahatīti¹⁶⁹ iti kho pan' etaṃ vuttaṃ. Kiñ c' etaṃ paṭicca vuttaṃ? Idha bhikkhave Satthā sāvakānaṃ dhammaṃ deseti anukampako hitesī anukampaṃ upādāya: Idaṃ vo hitāya, idaṃ vo sukhāyāti. Tassa sāvakā na sussusanti, na sotaṃ odahanti, na aññācittaṃ upaṭṭhāpentī,¹⁷⁰ vokkamma¹⁷¹ ca satthusāsanā vattanti. Tatra bhikkhave, Tathāgato na c' eva attamano¹⁷² hoti, na ca attamanataṃ¹⁷² paṭisaṃvedeti, anavassuto ca viharati sato sampajāno. Idaṃ bhikkhave paṭhamam satipaṭṭhānaṃ yad ariyo sevati . . . pe . . . m-arahatīti.

Puna ca paraṃ bhikkhave Satthā . . . pe . . . idaṃ vo

(g) S V 184

¹⁵⁹ B^mP add ti¹⁶⁰ AG^m °ṭṭhānaṃ

BG °ṭṭhāna

M °ṭṭhānan

¹⁶¹ ABGG^m omit¹⁶² ABGG^m vuttan ti¹⁶³ ABGG^m M °atthamB^mP °ppadesadassan'-¹⁶⁴ ABGG^m M sati¹⁶⁵ G^m patitṭhānatabba-¹⁶⁶ M satipaṭṭhānaṃ¹⁶⁷ DA paṭhānan¹⁶⁸ AG^m add su¹⁶⁹ ABGG^mMP m-arahatīti *here and below*.¹⁷⁰ B^mP °ṭṭha-¹⁷¹ BG vokkammaṃ¹⁷² B^mP anatta-

sukhāyāti. Tassa ekacce sāvakā na sussūsanti ... pe ...¹⁷³ vattanti. Ekacce sāvakā sussūsanti ... pe ...¹⁷³ na ca vokkamma satthusāsanā vattanti. Tatra bhikkhave Tathāgato na c' eva attamano¹⁷² hoti na ca attamanataṃ¹⁷² paṭisaṃvedeti, na ca anattamano¹⁷⁴ hoti, na ca anattamanataṃ¹⁷⁵ paṭisaṃvedeti; attamanatañ¹⁷⁶ ca anattamanatañ¹⁷⁶ ca tad ubhayaṃ abhinivajjetvā upekkhako viharati sato sampajāno. Idaṃ¹⁷⁷ bhikkhave dutiyaṃ.

Puna ca paraṃ bhikkhave ... pe ... sukhāyāti. Tassa sāvakā sussūsanti ... pe ... vattanti. Tatra bhikkhave Tathāgato attamano c' eva hoti, attamanatañ ca paṭisaṃvedeti, anavassuto ca viharati sato sampajāno. Idaṃ¹⁷⁷ bhikkhave tatiyaṃ " ti.^(h)

Evam paṭighānuna yehi anavassutatā, niccam upaṭṭhita-satitāya tad ubhayavītivattatā¹⁷⁸ satipaṭṭhānaṃ ti vuttā. Buddhānaṃ yeva hi niccam upaṭṭhitasatitā¹⁷⁹ hoti āveṇi-kadhamabhāvato, na paccekabuddh' ādinaṃ. Pa-saddo ārambho¹⁸⁰ jāto¹⁸¹ ti,¹⁸¹ ārambho¹⁸² ca pavattatīti¹⁸³ katvā āha pavattayitabbato ti attho ti. Satiyā karaṇabhūtāya^{753, 10, 11} paṭṭhānaṃ paṭṭhapetabbam satipaṭṭhānaṃ. Ana-saddo¹⁸⁴ hi^{753, 11} bahulavacanena¹⁸⁵ kamm' attho pi hotīti. Tathāssa kattu-attho pi labbhatīti patiṭṭhātīti¹⁸⁶ paṭṭhānaṃ ti vuttam.^{753, 14} Upaṭṭhātīti¹⁸⁶ ettha u-saddo¹⁸⁷ bhus' attha-visiṭṭha-pakkhandanaṃ¹⁸⁸ dīpetīti okkanditvā¹⁸⁹ pakkhanditvā¹⁹⁰ pattharivā¹⁸⁹ pavattatīti¹⁹⁰ attho ti āha. Puna bhāv' attham sati-saddam paṭṭhāna-saddaṃ ca vaṇṇento atha vā ti ādim āha.^{753, 16} Tena purimavikappe sati-saddo paṭṭhāna-saddo¹⁹¹ ca kattu-

(h) M III 221

¹⁷² B^mP anatta-
¹⁷³⁻¹⁷⁸ B^mP omīti
¹⁷⁴ ABG^mGG^mM attamano
¹⁷⁵ BB^mG^m attamana-
¹⁷⁶⁻¹⁷⁸ ABG^mGG^mM attamanāñ ca
anattamanāñ
B^m anattamanatā ca
attamanatā
¹⁷⁷ B^m adds vuccati
¹⁷⁸ ABG^mGG^m°vattatā; M°vattatāya
¹⁷⁹ AG^m paṭṭhita-
BG paṭhisatitā
M patiṭṭhitā satitā

¹⁸⁰ BG ārambho
B^mP ārambham
¹⁸¹ B^mP joteti
¹⁸² ABG^mGG^mM ārambho
¹⁸³ ABGM pavattīti
¹⁸⁴ P paṭṭhāna-saddo
¹⁸⁵ B^mP bahulam-
¹⁸⁶ B^m paṭṭhātīti; P omīti
¹⁸⁷ B^mP pa-saddo
¹⁸⁸ B^mP °visiṭṭham-
¹⁸⁹ ABG^mGG^mMP omīti
¹⁹⁰ ABG^mGG^mMP vattatīti
¹⁹¹ ABG^mGG^mMP omīti

753. 16 attho ti viññāyati. *Saran' atthenāti* cirakatassa cirabhāsi-
 753. 18, 15 tassa ca anussaraṇ' atthena. *Idan ti yaṃ: Sati yeva sati-*
 753. 18 *paṭṭhānaṃ* ti vuttaṃ, idaṃ. *Idha* imasmiṃ suttapadese
 753. 18 *adhippetam. Yadi evan* ti yadi sati eva satipaṭṭhānaṃ, sati
 753. 18 nāma eko dhammo, evaṃ sante *kasmā sati paṭṭhānā*
 753. 19 *ti bahuvacanan* ti āha *sati-bahuttā* ti ādi. Yadi bahukā tā
 753. 20 satiyo, atha kasmā maggo ti ekavacanan ti yojanā. *Magga-*
thenāti niyyān' atthena. Niyyāniko hi maggadhammo, ten'
 eva niyyānikabhāvena ekattūpagato ek' antato nibbānaṃ
 753. 22 gacchati, atthikehi ca tad atthaṃ maggiyatīti āha *Vuttaṃ*
h' etan ti. Attanā va pubbe vuttaṃ paccāharati. Tattha
 753. 24 *catasso pi c' etā* ti kāyānupassanādivasena¹⁹² catubbidhā
 753. 24, 25 pi ca etā satiyo. *Aparabhāge* ti ariyamaggakkhaṇe. *Kiccaṃ*
sādhayamānā ti pubbabhāge kāy' ādisu subhasaññādi-
 vidhamanavasena visuṃ visuṃ pavattitvā maggakkhaṇe
 sakiññeva¹⁹³ catubbidhassāpi vipallāsassa samuccheda-
 vasena pahānakiccaṃ sādhayamānā ārammaṇakaraṇava-
 753. 25 sena *nibbānaṃ gacchanti*.¹⁹⁴ Catukiccasāadhanen' eva h'
 753. 27 ettha bahuvacananiddeso. *Evañ ca satīti* evaṃ magg'
 atthena ekattaṃ upādāya maggo ti ekavacanena, āram-
 maṇabhedena catubbidhatam¹⁹⁵ upādāya cattāro ti ca
 753. 27 vattabbatāya sati vijjamānattā. *Vacanānusandhinā*
 753. 28 *Ekāyano ayan* ti ādikā *desanā sānusandhikā* va, na
 ananusandhikā ti adhippāyo. Vuttaṃ ev' atthaṃ nidas-
 753. 28 sanena paṭipādetuṃ *Mārasenappamaddanan* ti ānetvā
 753.32; 754.2 *Yathā* ti ādinā nidassanaṃ saṃsandeti.¹⁹⁶ *Tasmā* ti ādi
 nigamanaṃ.

Visesato kāyo vedanā ca assādassa kāraṇan ti tappahān'
 atthaṃ tesu taṇhāvatthusu oḷārika-sukhumesu asubha-
 dukkhabhāvadassanāni manda-tikkhapaññehi taṇhācaritehi
 754. 9 sukarāñti tāni tesam *visuddhimaggo* ti vuttāni. Tathā
 niccam attā ti abhinivesanavattutāya¹⁹⁷ diṭṭhiyā vise-
 sakāraṇesu cittadhammesu aniccānattatādassanāni sarāg'
 ādivasena saññāphass' ādivasena nīvaraṇ' ādivasena
 ca nātippabhedātippabhedagatesu¹⁹⁸ tappahān' atthaṃ

¹⁹² ABGG^mM °passanavasena

¹⁹³ B^m sati yeva tattha

P sakim yeva tattha

¹⁹⁴ B^mP gacchati

¹⁹⁵ ABGG^mM °dha

¹⁹⁶ B^mP °dati

¹⁹⁷ B^mP °vesavattu-

¹⁹⁸ B^mP add tesu

manda - tikkhapaññānaṃ¹⁹⁹ diṭṭhacaritānaṃ sukarāṇīti
tesaṃ tāni *visuddhimaggo* ti vuttāni. Ettha ca yathā^{754. 12}
cittadhammānaṃ pi taṇhāya vatthubhāvo sambhavati,
tathā kāyavedanānaṃ pi diṭṭhiyā ti sati pi nesaṃ catunnam
pi taṇhā-diṭṭhi-vatthubhāve yo yassā²⁰⁰ sātisayapaccayo,²⁰¹
taṃ dassan' atthaṃ visesagahaṇaṃ katan ti daṭṭhabbaṃ.
Tikkhapañño samathayāniko oḷārik' ārammaṇaṃ pari-
bhavaṇto²⁰² tattha aṭṭhatvā jhānaṃ samāpajjitvā vuṭṭhāya
vedanaṃ parigaṇhātīti vuttaṃ oḷārik' ārammaṇe²⁰³ asañña-^{754. 15}
hanato²⁰⁴ ti. Vipassanāyānikassa pana sukhume citte
dhammesu ca cittaṃ pakkhandatīti citta-dhammānupas-
sanānaṃ²⁰⁵ manda-tikkhapaññānavipassanāyānikānaṃ visud-
dhimaggaṭā vuttā.

Tesaṃ tatthāti ettha *tattha*-saddassa pahān' atthan ti etena^{754. 22}
yojanā. Parato *tesaṃ tatthāti* etthāpi es' eva nayo. Pañca^{754. 26}
kāmaguṇā savisesā kāye labbhatīti visesena kāyo kām'
oghassa vatthu, bhavesu sukhagahaṇavasena bhav' assādo
hotīti bhav' oghassa vedanā vatthu, santatighanaggahaṇa-
vasena visesato citte attābhiniveso hotīti diṭṭh' oghassa
cittaṃ vatthu, dhammesu vinibbhogassa dukkarattā dham-
mānaṃ dhammamattatāya²⁰⁶ duppaṭivijjhāttā ca sammoho
hotīti avijj' oghassa dhammā²⁰⁷ vatthu, tasmā tesu²⁰⁸
tesaṃ pahān' atthaṃ cattāro va vuttā.

Evaṃ²⁰⁹ kāy' ādīnaṃ kām' ogh' ādivatthubhāvakatha-
nen' eva kāmayoga-kām' āsav' ādīnaṃ²¹⁰ pi vatthubhāvo
dīpito hoti oghehi tesaṃ atthato anaññattā. Yad aggena ca
kāyo kām' ogh' ādīnaṃ vatthu, tad aggena abhijjhā²¹¹
kāyaganthassa²¹² vatthu.

"Dukkāya vedanāya paṭighānusayo anusetī" ti⁽¹⁾
dukkhadukkha-vipariṇāmadukkha-saṅkhāraddukkhabhūtā²¹³

(1) M III 285 ≠ S IV 205

¹⁹⁹ ABGM manāditikkhapaññānaṃ

²⁰⁰ M yasmā ssā

²⁰¹ ABGG^mM sati sayam paccayo

²⁰² B^mP parigaṇhanto

²⁰³ ABGG^mM °nesu

²⁰⁴ ABGG^mM asaraṇaṭhānato

²⁰⁵ BG °passānaṃ

²⁰⁶ AG^mM °mattāya

BG dhammattāya

²⁰⁷ ABGG^mM dhammo

²⁰⁸ ABGG^mMP *omit*

²⁰⁹ ABGG^mM ekam

²¹⁰ P °kāmaḥav' ādīnaṃ

²¹¹ P anabhijjhā

²¹² AG^m °gantassa

M tāya-

²¹³ AG^m dukkha-vipariṇāma-

saṅkhāra-

BGM dukkha-vipariṇāma-

saṅkhārabhūtā

vedanā visesena byāpāda-kāyaganthassa ²¹⁴ vatthu. Citte nīccagahaṇavasena sassatassa attano sīsenā suddhīti ādi parāmasanaṃ hotīti sīlabbataparāmāsassa cittaṃ vatthu. Nāmarūpaparicchedena bhūtaṃ ²¹⁵ bhūtato apassantassa bhava-vibhavadiṭṭhisāṅkhāto idaṃ saccābhīniveso hotīti tassa dhammā vatthu. Kāyassa kāṃ' upādānavatthutā ²¹⁶ vuttanayā va. Yad aggena hi kāyo kāṃ' oghassa vatthu, tad aggena kāṃ' upādānassa pi vatthu atthato abhinnattā. Sukhavedan' assādasena paralokanirapekkho ²¹⁷

“ N' atthi dinnan ” ti (1)

ādikaṃ parāmāsaṃ uppādetīti diṭṭh' upādānassa vedanā vatthu. Cittadhammānaṃ itar' upādānavatthutā tatiya-catuttha-ganthayojanāyaṃ ²¹⁸ vuttanayā eva. Kāyavedanānaṃ chanda-dosāgatīvatthutā ²¹⁹ kāṃ' ogha-byāpāda-kāyaganthayojanāyaṃ vuttanayā eva. Santatighaṇaḥaṇavasena sarāg' ādicitte sammoho hotīti mohāgatīyā cittaṃ vatthu. Dhammasabhāvānavabodhena ²²⁰ bhayaṃ hotīti bhayāgatīyā dhammā vatthu.

Āhārasamudayā kāyasamudayo, ²²¹ phassasamudayā vedanāsamudayo, ²²² saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṃ, viññāṇapaccayā nāmarūpan ti vacanato kāy' ādīnaṃ samudaya-bhūtā kabalīkārā ²²³ phassa-manosañcetanā-viññāṇ' āhārā kāy' ādīparijānanena ²²⁴ pariññātā hontīti āha *catubbidh' āhārapariññ' atthan* ²²⁵ ti. *Pakaraṇanayo* ti Nettippakaraṇavasena suttantasamvannaṇānayo. ²²⁶ *Saraṇavasenāti* kāy' ādīnaṃ kusal' ādīnaṃ ²²⁷ dhamm' ādīnaṃ ²²⁷ ca upadhāraṇavasena. Saranti gacchanti nibbānaṃ etāyāti satīti imasmiṃ atthe ekatte ekasabhāve nibbāne samosaraṇaṃ samāgamo *ekattasamosaraṇaṃ*. Etad eva hi dassetum *Yathā hīti* ādi vuttaṃ.

754. 33

754. 34

754. 35

754. 35

755. 1

(1) D I 55

²¹⁴ A sabyāpāda-; BG tabyāpāda-²¹⁵ ABGG^mM *omit*²¹⁶ ABGG^mM °upādānaṃ-²¹⁷ ABGG^mM °pekkhā²¹⁸ BG °yojanānaṃ²¹⁹ M °vatthukā²²⁰ AG^m °sabhāvānavabodhena na BGM *add* na; B^mP °bodhe²²¹ B^m kāyassa samu-²²² B^m vedanānaṃ samu-²²³ ABGG^mM °kāra āhārā B^mP kabalīkārā²²⁴ ABGG^mM °janena²²⁵ ABGG^mM °pariñetthan²²⁶ ABGG^mM suttasamvannaṇa-²²⁷ B^mP kusaladhamm' ādīnaṃ

Ekanibbānappavesahetubhūtā²²⁸ vā samānatā,²²⁹ eko satipaṭṭhānasabhāvo, ekattaṃ²³⁰ tattha samosaraṇaṃ,²³¹ taṃsabhāvatā va ekattasamosaraṇaṃ.²³² Tena²³² ekanibbānappavesahetubhāvaṃ²³³ dassetuṃ *Yathā hīti* ādim āha. 755, 1
Etasmiṃ atthe saraṇ' ekattasamosaraṇāni saha²³⁴ satipaṭṭhān' ekabhāvassa kāraṇattena²³⁵ vuttānīti daṭṭhabbāni; purimasmiṃ visuṃ. Saraṇavasena²³⁶ ti, samosaraṇaṃ vā atthe sati tad eva gamanaṃ samosaraṇaṃ ti, samosaraṇaṃ vā sati-sadd' atthavasena avuccamāne dhāraṇatā va satīti sati-sadd' atth' antarābhāvā²³⁶ purimaṃ satibhāvassa kāraṇaṃ, pacchimaṃ ekabhāvassāti nibbānasamosaraṇaṃ pi sahitān' eva tāni satipaṭṭhān' ekabhāvassa kāraṇāni vuttāni honti.

“Cuddasavidhena, navavidhena, soḷasavidhena, pañcavidhena” ti (k)

idaṃ upari pāliyaṃ āgatānaṃ ānāpānapabb' ādinaṃ vasena vuttaṃ, tesam pana anantabhedavasena²³⁷ tad anugatabhedavasena ca bhāvanāya anekavidhatā labbhati yeva, catusu disāsu utṭhānakabhaṇḍasadisatā²³⁸ kāyānupassan' ādi-taṃtaṃ-satipaṭṭhānabhāvanānubhāvassa daṭṭhabbā.

Kathetukamyatāpucchā itarāsaṃ pucchānaṃ idha asambhavato, niddes' ādivasena desetukamyatāya²³⁹ ca tathā vuttattā. *I d h ā ti* vuccamānapaṭipattikassa²⁴⁰ bhikkhuno sannissayadassanaṃ, so c' assa sannissayo sāsanaṃ aṇṇo n' atthīti vuttaṃ *I d h ā ti imasmiṃ sāsane ti. Dhamma . . . pe . . . laṇaṃ etaṃ* tesam attano mukhābhīmukhabhāvavakaraṇ' atthaṃ,²⁴¹ tañ ca dhammassa sakkacca²⁴² savan' atthaṃ. 755, 31
755, 32
755, 32

(k) ?

²²⁸ B^m °bhūto; P *omits* bhūtā

²²⁹ B^m samānatāya

²³⁰ P ekattha *for* ekatta *here and below.*

²³¹ B^mP *add* ekattasamosaraṇaṃ

²³² B^mP *omit*

²³³ BG °bhāvā; B^mP *add* pana

²³⁴ B^mP sah' eva

²³⁵ AG^m kāraṇ' atthena

B kāraṇa tena

²³⁶ ABGG^m °atthassa tarābhāvā
M °atthaṃ taṃ rābhāvā

²³⁷ A antabheda-

BG annabheda-

B^m anantarabheda-

G^mM attabheda

For antarabheda-?

²³⁸ ABGG^mM °sadisā

²³⁹ B hetukamya-

²⁴⁰ B^mP °pattisampādakassa

²⁴¹ BGM mukhābhīmukha-

B^mP sammukhābhi-

²⁴² P sakkā

“ Gocare bhikkhave caratha sake ²⁴³ pettike visaye ” ti ⁽¹⁾

ādivacanato bhikkhu**gocarā ete dhammā, yadidaṃ kāyā-
nupassan’ ādayo. Tattha yasmā kāyānupassan’ ādipaṭi-
pattiyā bhikkhu hoti, tasmā kāyānupassī viha-
ratīti ādinā bhikkhum dasseti, bhikkhumhi taṃ-
755. 35 niyamato ti āha *paṭipattiyā bhikkhubhāvadassanato* ti.
755.37; 756.1 tā ²⁴⁴ ca *sabbappakārāya anusāsaniyā bhājanabhāvo*. *Tasmim*
gahite ti bhikkhumhi gahite. Bhikkhu parisāya seṭṭhabhā-
vato ²⁴⁵ rājagamanāyena ²⁴⁶ itaraparisā pi atthato ga-
756. 1 hitā ²⁴⁷ va ²⁴⁷ hontīti ²⁴⁷ āha *sesā* ti ādi. Evaṃ paṭhamam
756. 2 kāraṇam vibhajitvā itaram pi vibhajitum *yo* ²⁴⁸ *īman* ti ādi
vuttam.
756. 6 *Samaṃ careyyāti* kām’ ādi ²⁴⁹ visamacariyaṃ pahāya kāy’
756. 7 ādīhi ²⁵⁰ samaṃ careyya. Rāg’ ādivūpasamena *santo*,
756. 7 indriyadamenā *danto*, catumagganiyāmena *niyato*, seṭṭha-
756. 7 cāritāya ²⁵¹ *brahmacārī*. Sabbattha kāyadaṇḍ’ ādi-oropanena
756. 8, 9 *nīdhāya daṇḍam*. Ariyabhāve *ṭhito so* evarūpo bāhitapāpa-
756. 9 samitapāpa-bhinnakilesatāhi *brāhmaṇo, samaṇo, bhikkhūti* ²⁵²
veditabbo.

“ Ayañ c’ eva kāyo, bahiddhā ca nāmarūpan ” ti ^(m)

ādisu khandhapañcakaṃ, tathā

“ Sukhañ ca kāyena paṭisaṃvedetī ” ti ⁽ⁿ⁾

ādisu

“ Yā tasmim samaye kāyassa passaddhi paṭippas-
saddhī ²⁵³ ” ti ^(o)

ādisu ca vedanādayo tayo ²⁵⁴ cetasikā khandhā kāyo ti

(1) D III 58; S V 147

(m) S II 24

(n) M I 208

(o) ?

²⁴³ M sikkhe

²⁴⁴ ...** G^m places this long continuous passage elsewhere in the sūta, probably due to confusion of ola leaves.

²⁴⁵ ABGG^mM °sāsanam paṭi-

²⁴⁶ B^mP jettā-

²⁴⁷ ABGG^mM rājā-

²⁴⁷ BG gahitavasenatīti

²⁴⁸ B^m and DA add ca

²⁴⁹ B^mP kāy’-

²⁵⁰ B kām’-

²⁵¹ AB^mG^mP °caritāya; M damaged

²⁵² B^mP add ca

²⁵³ BG omit

²⁵⁴ B^mP omit

vuccantīti tato visesan' atthaṃ *kāyē ti rūpakāyē* ti āha. 756, 10
Kes' ādīnañ ca dhammānan ti kes' ādisaññitānaṃ bhūtūpā- 756, 11
 dāyadhammānaṃ. Evañ cay' attho kāy' attho,²⁵⁵ sarīr'
 attho kāy' attho ti saddanayena kāya-saddaṃ dassetvā
 idāni niruttinayena pi taṃ dassetuṃ *Yathā cāti* ādi 756, 12
 vuttaṃ. *Āyantīti* ²⁵⁶ uppajjanti. 756, 15

Asammissato ti vedanādayo pi ettha sitā ettha paṭi- 756, 19
 baddhā ²⁵⁷ ti kāye vedanādi-anupassanāpasāṅge pi āpanne
 tato asammissato ti attho. Samūhavisayatāya c' assa kāya-
 saddassa, samudāy' upādānatāya ca asubh' ākārassa kāye
 ti ekavacanaṃ; ** tathā ārammaṇ' ādivibhāgena aneka-
 bheda bhinnam pi cittaṃ cittabhāvasāmaññena ekajjhaṃ
 gahetvā citte ti ekavacanaṃ. * Vedanā pana sukh' ādi-
 bheda bhinnā visuṃ visuṃ anupassitabbā ti dassentena
 vedanāsūti bahuvacanena vuttā, tath' eva ca niddeso
 pavattito; dhammā ca paropaṇṇāsabhedā, anupassitabb'
 ākārena ca anekabhedā evāti te pi bahuvacanavasen' eva
 vuttā.*

Avayavīgāha-samaññātidhāvana-sār' ādānābhinivesa-ni-
 sedhan' atthaṃ kāyaṃ āṅgapaccaṅgehi, tāni ca kes' ādīhi,
 kes' ādike ca bhūtūpādāyarūpehi vinibbhujjanto ²⁵⁸ *Tathā* 756, 20
na kāyē ti ādim āha. Pāsād' ādinagarāvayavasamūhe avaya-
 vīvādino pi avayavīgāhaṃ ²⁵⁹ na karonti: Nagaraṃ nāma
 koci attho atthīti pana kesañci samaññātidhāvanaṃ siyā ti.
 Itthipuris' ādisamaññātidhāvane nagaranidassanaṃ vuttaṃ.
 Āṅgapaccāṅgasamūho, kesalom' ādisamūho, bhūtūpādā-
 yasamūho ca *yathāvuttasamūho*, tabbinimutto kāyo pi ²⁶⁰ 757, 1
 nāma koci n' atthi, pageva itthi-ādayo ti āha *kāyo vā itthi* 757, 1
vā puriso vā añño vā koci dhammo na ²⁶¹ *h' ettha* ²⁶¹ *dissatīti*. 757, 1
Koci dhammo ti iminā satta-jīv' ādim paṭikkhipati, avayavi 757, 2
 pana kāyapaṭikkhepen' eva paṭikkhitto ti. Yadi evaṃ
 kathaṃ kāy' ādisamaññātidhāvanānīti ²⁶² āha *Yathāvutta-* 757, 2
dhamma ... *pe* ... *karonīti*. *Tathā tathā* ti kāy' ādi- 757, 3
 ākārena.

²⁵⁵ B^mP omit

²⁵⁶ ABGG^mM ayantīti

²⁵⁷ AG^m paṭigabaddhā
 BG paṭisaddhā; M damaged

** Here ends the passage misplaced
 in G^m.

* ... * ABGG^mM omit

²⁵⁸ B^mP °bbhujjanto

²⁵⁹ BG avayavibhāgaṃ

²⁶⁰ BG ti

²⁶¹ B^mP omit

²⁶² BGG^mM °samaññābhidānānīti

757. 5 *Yaṃ passatīti* yaṃ itthiṃ purisaṃ vā passati. Nanu cakkhunā itthipurisadassanaṃ n' atthīti? Saccam²⁶³ etaṃ, Itthiṃ passāmi purisaṃ passāmīti pana pavattasaññāya vasena²⁶⁴ *Yaṃ*²⁶⁴ *passatīti* vuttaṃ. Micchādassanena vā
757. 5 ditthiyā *Yaṃ passati na taṃ dittham*, taṃ rūp' āyatanam na
757. 5 hotīti attho, viparītagāhavasena micchāparikkappitarūpattā. Atha vā taṃ kes' ādibhūtūpādāyasamūhasaṅkhātāṃ diṭṭhaṃ na hoti, acakkhuvīññānavīññeyyattā diṭṭhaṃ vā taṃ
757. 6 na hoti. *Yaṃ diṭṭham taṃ na passatīti* yaṃ rūp' āyatanam kes' ādibhūtūpādāyasamūhasaṅkhātāṃ vā²⁶⁵ diṭṭhaṃ, taṃ
757. 7 paññācakkhunā bhūtato na passatīti attho. *Apassaṃ bajjhate*²⁶⁶ ti imaṃ attabhāvaṃ yathābhūtaṃ paññācakkhunā apassanto

“ Etaṃ mama, eso 'ham asmi, eso me attā ” ti (p)

kilesabandhanena bajjhati.

757. 11 *Na aññadhammānupassīti*²⁶⁷ na aññasabhāvānupassī, asubh' ādito aññ' ākārānupassī ca na hotīti attho. *Kim*²⁶⁸
757. 11 *vuttaṃ hotīti* ādinā taṃ ev' atthaṃ pākaṭaṃ karoti. *Paṭha-*
757. 19 *vīkāyaṇ* ti kes' ādikoṭṭhāsaṃ²⁶⁹ pathaviṃ dhammasamūhattā²⁷⁰ kāyo ti vadati. Lakkhaṇapaṭhavim eva vā anekapabbhedam²⁷¹ sakalasarīragataṃ pubbāpariyabhāvena²⁷² pavattamānaṃ samūhavasena gahetvā kāyo ti vadati.
757. 20, 25 *Āpokāyaṇ*²⁷³ ti ādisu pi es' eva nayo. *Evaṃ gahetabbassāti* ahaṃ maman ti evaṃ att' attaniyabhāvena²⁷⁴ andhabālehi gahetabbassa.

- Idāni sattannaṃ anupassan' ākārānaṃ pi vasena kāyā-
757. 30 nupassanaṃ dassetuṃ *Api cāti* ādi āraddham. Tattha
757. 30 *aniccato anupassatīti* catusamuṭṭhānikaṃ²⁷⁵ kāyaṃ aniccan ti anupassati, evaṃ passanto evaṃ²⁷⁶ assa²⁷⁶ anicc' ākāraṃ pi anupassatīti vuccati. Yathābhūtassa c' assa niccaggā-

(p) M I 135; S III 88 etc.

263 BGG^mM sabbam
264 BGG^mM vasenāyaṃ
265 B^m omits
266 BGG^mM bajjhati
267 B^mP °passīti
268 DA omits
269 B^mP °sa
270 BGG^mM °samūh' atthā

271 BGG^mM °bheda
272 B^mP add ca
273 BGG^mM °kāyā
274 BG attanibhāvena
G^mM °attanibhāvena
275 BGG^mM °nakam; B^mP °nika
276 BGG^m eva c' assa
B^mP evañ c' assa

hassa ²⁷⁷ lesa pi na hotīti vuttaṃ *no* ²⁷⁸ *niccato* ti. Tathā h' 757. 30
esa ²⁷⁸

“ Nīccasaññaṃ pajahatī ” ti (q)

vutto. Ettha ca aniccato eva anupassatīti eva-kāro luttanid-
diṭṭho ti tena nivattitā atthaṃ dassetuṃ *no niccato* ti 757. 30
vuttaṃ. Na e' ettha dukkhato anupassanādinivattanā
āsaṅkitabbā paṭiyoginivattanaparattā eva-kārassa, upari
desanārūḷhattā ca tāsā. *Dukkhato anupassatīti* ādisu pi es' 758. 3
eva nayo. Ayaṃ pana vireso: Aniccassa dukkhattā tam
eva kāyaṃ dukkhato anupassati, dukkhassa anattattā
anattato anupassati. Yasmā pana yaṃ aniccaṃ dukkhaṃ
anattā, na taṃ abhinanditabbā, yañ ca na abhinanditab-
bā na tattha rañjitabbā, ²⁷⁹ tasmā vuttaṃ *nibbindati, no* 758. 4
nandati, virajjati no rajjatīti. So evaṃ arajjanto ²⁸⁰ rāgaṃ
nirodheti, no samudeti samudayaṃ na karotīti attho. Evaṃ 758. 5
paṭipanno ca *paṭinissajjati, no ādiyati*. Ayaṃ hi anicc' 758. 6
ādi-anupassanā tadaṅgavasena saddhiṃ kāya-tannissaya-
khandhābhisāṅkhārehi ²⁸¹ kilesānaṃ pariccajanato, sañ-
khatadosadassanena tabbiparīte nibbāne tanninnatāya ²⁸²
pakkhandanato ²⁸³

“ Pariccāgapaṭinissaggo c' eva pakkhandanapaṭinissaggo
cā ” ti (r)

vuccati, tasmā tāya samannāgato bhikkhu vuttanayena
kilese ca pariccajati, nibbāne ca pakkhandati, tathābhūto
ca nibbattanavasena ²⁸⁴ kilese na ādiyati, nāpi adosadassi-
tāvasena saṅkhat' ārammaṇaṃ, tena vuttaṃ *paṭinissajjati* 758. 6
no ādiyatīti. Idāni 'ssa tāhi anupassanāhi yesaṃ ²⁸⁵ dham-
mānaṃ pahānaṃ hoti, taṃ dassetuṃ *so taṃ aniccato* 758. 6
anupassanto nīccasaññaṃ pajahatīti ādi vuttaṃ. Tattha
nīccasaññaṃ ti: Sankhārā nīccā ti evaṃ pavattaṃ viparī-
tasaññaṃ. Diṭṭhi-citta-vipallāsappahānamukhen' eva sañ-
ñāvipallāsappahānaṃ ti saññāgahaṇaṃ, saññāsisena vā

(q) DA II 758

(r) Pts I 194

²⁷⁷ BGG^mM nīccabhāvāgāhassa

²⁷⁸⁻²⁷⁹ BG *omit*

²⁷⁹ B^mP rajjitabbā

²⁸⁰ BGG^m aparajj-

²⁸¹ B^mP kāya-

²⁸² BG tantitannatāya

²⁸³ BG pakkhato

G^mM pakkhandato

²⁸⁴ BGM nibbattavasena

G^m nibbattati vasena

²⁸⁵ BGG^mM sesaṃ

- 758, 9 tesam pi gahaṇaṃ daṭṭhabbaṃ. *Nandin* ti sappītikataṇhaṃ. Sesam vuttanayam eva.
- 758, 11 *Viharatī* ti iminā kāyānupassanāsamaṅgino iriyā-
758, 11 pathavihāro vutto ti āha *iriyatī*, iriyāpathaṃ ²⁸⁶ pavat-
758, 11 tetīti attho. Ārammaṇakaraṇavasena abhibyāpanato *tisu bhavesūti* vuttaṃ, ²⁸⁷ uppajjanavasena pana kilesā paritta-
bhūmakā evāti. Yadi pi kilesānaṃ pahānaṃ ātāpanan ti
tam sammādiṭṭhi-ādīnam pi atth' eva; ātappa-saddo
viya pana ātāpasaddo pi viriye yeva nirūḷho ²⁸⁸ ti vuttaṃ
758, 12 *viriyass' etaṃ nāman* ti. Atha vā paṭipakkhappahāne
sampayuttadhammānaṃ abbhussahanavasena pavattamā-
nassa viriyassa sātisayaṃ tad ātāpanan ti viriyam eva tathā
758, 12 vuccati na aññe dhammā. *Ātāpīti* vāyamikāro ²⁸⁹ pasam-
sāya, ²⁹⁰ atisayassa vā dīpako ti ātāpīgahaṇena sammāp-
padhānasamaṅgitaṃ dasseti.
- 758, 13 Sammā, samantato, sāmāñ ca pajānanto *Sampā-
jāno*, asammissato vavatthāne aññadhammānupassitā-
bhāvena sammā aviparītaṃ, sabb' ākārapajānanena saman-
tato, ²⁹¹ uparūpari vises' āvahabhāvena ²⁹² pavattiyā sā-
maṃ ²⁹³ pajānanto ti attho. Yadi paññāya anupassati,
758, 16, 17 kathaṃ satipaṭṭhānatā ti āha *na hīti* ādi. *Sabb' atthikan* ²⁹⁴
ti sabbattha bhavaṃ ²⁹⁵ sabbattha line ²⁹⁶ uddhate ca
citte ²⁹⁷ icchitabbattā. Sabbe vā line uddhate ²⁹⁸ ca bhā-
758, 17 vetabbā bojjaṅgā atthikā etāyāti *sabb' atthikā*. Tasmā
satiyā laddhūpakārāya eva paññāya ettha yathāvutte
758, 18 *kāye* kammaṭṭhāniko bhikkhu *kāyānupassī vi-*
758, 20 *harati*. *Antosaṅkhepo* anto-olīyanā, ²⁹⁹ kosajjan ti attho.
758, 21 *Upāyapariggahe* ³⁰⁰ ti sīlavisodhan' ādi, gaṇan' ādi, uggaha-
kosall' ādi ca upāyo. Tabbipariyāyato ³⁰¹ anupāyo vedi-
tabbo. Yasmā ³⁰² upaṭṭhitasati ³⁰³ yathāvuttaṃ upāyaṃ na
pariccajati, anupāyañ ca na upādiyati, tasmā vuttaṃ

²⁸⁶ BGG^mM °patha²⁸⁷ BGG^mM pavuttaṃ²⁸⁸ BM nirūḷhoG^m nirūḷho²⁸⁹ B^mP cāyami-²⁹⁰ BGG^mM pasamsayā²⁹¹ BG samannāgato²⁹² B ses'-; G^mM sesācaha-²⁹³ BGG^mMP samam²⁹⁴ BGG^mM sabbatthakan²⁹⁵ BGM bhāvaṃ²⁹⁶ G līnena²⁹⁷ BGG^m vilitte(?)

M damaged

²⁹⁸ BGG^mM uddhatte²⁹⁹ B^mP °olīyano³⁰⁰ BGG^m °ggaho³⁰¹ BGG^mM °pariyato³⁰² B^mP add ca³⁰³ B^mP °ssati

mutthassati . . . pe . . . asamattho hotīti. Tenāti upāyānu- 758, 22, 23
pāyānaṃ pariggahaparivajjanesu, pariccāgāpariccāgesu ca
asamatthabhāvena. Assa yogino. 758, 23

Yasmā sati yev' ettha ³⁰⁴ satipaṭṭhānaṃ vuttaṃ, tasmāssa
 sampayuttadhammā viriy' ādayo aṅgaṃ ti āha *sampayog'* 758, 27
aṅgañ ³⁰⁵ c' *assa* ³⁰⁶ *dassetvā* ti. Aṅga-saddo c' ettha kāraṇa-
 pariyāyo daṭṭhabbo. Satigahaṇe' eva c' ettha samādhis-
 sāpi gahaṇaṃ daṭṭhabbaṃ, tassā samādhikkhandhe saṅ-
 gahitattā. Yasmā vā satisisenāyaṃ desanā. Na hi kevalāya
 satiyā kilesappahānaṃ sambhavati, nibbānādhigamo vā,
 nāpi kevalā sati pavattati, tasmāssa jhānadesanāyaṃ
 savitakk' ādivacanassa viya sampayog' aṅgadassanāti ti
 aṅga-saddassa avayavapariyāyatā daṭṭhabbā. *Pahān' aṅgaṃ* 758, 28
 ti

“ Vivicc' eva kāmehi ” ti ^(s)

ādisu viya pahātabb' aṅgaṃ *dassetuṃ*. Yasmā ettha loki- 758, 28
 yamaggo adhippeto, na lok' uttaramaggo, tasmā pubbabhā-
 giyaṃ eva vinayaṃ dassento *tadaṅgavinayena vā vikkham-* 758, 29
bhanavinayena vā ti āha. *Tesaṃ dhammānaṃ* ti vedanādi-
 dhammānaṃ. *Tesaṃ* hi tattha adhippetattā ³⁰⁷ *atth'* 759, 1
uddhāranayena ³⁰⁸ *vuttan* ti vuttaṃ. ³⁰⁹ *Tatthāti* Vibhaṅge. 759, 1, 2
Etthāti loke ti etasmim pade. 759, 3

Avisesena dvīhi pi nīvaraṇappahānaṃ vuttan ti katvā
 puna ek' ekena vuttaṃ pahānavisesaṃ dassetuṃ *Visesenāti* 759, 9
 āha. Atha vā vineyya nīvaraṇānīti avatvā abhijjhā-doma-
 nassa-vinayavacanassa payojaṇaṃ dassento *Visesenāti* ādim 759, 9
 āha. Kāyānupassanābhāvanāya hi ujuvipaccanīkānaṃ anu-
 rodhavirodh' ādīnaṃ pahānadassanaṃ etassa payojanaṃ ti.
Kāyasampattimūlakassāti rūpa-bala-yobban' ārogy' ādisari- 759, 9
 rasampadā-nimittassa. Vuttavipariyāyato *kāyavipattimū-* 759, 10
lako virodho veditabbo. *Kāyabhāvanāyāti* kāyānupassanā- 759, 12
 bhāvanāya. Sā hi idha kāyabhāvanā ti adhippetā. *Subha-* 759, 13

(s) D I 73

³⁰⁴ AG^m c' ettha
 BG sacettha
 M samettha

³⁰⁵ BG 'yogga
³⁰⁶ DA ca only

³⁰⁷ B 'ppet' atthā

GG^mM 'ppet' atthattā

³⁰⁸ B^m and DA 'nāyena' etaṃ

³⁰⁹ BGG^m vuttā
 M damaged

- 759, 13 *sukha-bhāv' ādinan* ti ādi-saddena manuñña-niccatādi-
 759, 14 saṅgaho ³¹⁰ daṭṭhabbo. *Asubhāsukhabhāv' ādinan* ti ettha
 759, 15 pana ādi-saddena amanuñña-aniccatādinam. *Tenāti* anu-
 759, 15 rodh' ādippahānavacanena. *Yog' ānubhāvo* ³¹¹ ti ādi vuttass'
 ev' atthassa pākāṭakaraṇam. *Yog' ānubhāvo* hi ³¹² bhāvanā-
 759, 16 nubhāvo. *Yogasamattho* ti yogam anuyuñjituṃ samattho.
 759, 17 Purimena hi *anurodha-virodha-vippamutto* ti ādi vacanena
 bhāvanam anuyuttassa ānisaṃso vutto, dutiyena bhāvanam
 anuyuñjakassa ³¹³ paṭipatti. Na hi anurodhavirodh' ādīhi
 upaddutassa bhāvanā ijjhati.
- 759, 21 *Anupassīti* etthāti *anupassīti* etasmim pade
 759, 21 labbhamānāya *anupassanāya* anupassanājotanāya ³¹⁴ kam-
 maṭṭhānam vuttan ti evam attho daṭṭhabbo, aññathā
 anupassanāyāti karaṇavacanam na yujjeyya. Anupassanā
 eva hi kammaṭṭhānam, ³¹⁵ ettha ārammaṇam adhippetam
 yujjati vā. Kāyapariharaṇam vuttan ti sambandho. Kam-
 759, 23 maṭṭhānapariharaṇassa c' ettha atthasiddhattā *kāyapari-*
haraṇan tveva ³¹⁶ vuttam. Kammaṭṭhānikassa hi kāyapari-
 haraṇam ³¹⁷ yāvad eva kammaṭṭhānam parihaṇan' atthan ³¹⁸
 ti. Kammaṭṭhānapariharaṇassa vā ātāpīti ādinā ³¹⁹
 759, 23 vuccamānattā *kāyapariharaṇan* ³²⁰ tveva ³²¹ vuttam. Kāya-
 gahaṇena vā nāmakāyassāpi gahaṇam, na rūpakāyass' eva,
 tena ³²² kammaṭṭhānapariharaṇam pi saṅgahitaṃ hoti,
 759, 22 evañ ca katvā *Viharatīti* ³²³ ettha vuttavihārenāti
 ettha-gahaṇaṇ ca samatthitaṃ hoti, kāyānupassī
 759, 23 viharatīti vihārassa visesetvā vuttattā. *Ātāpīti*
 ādi pana saṅkhepato vuttassa kammaṭṭhānapariharaṇassa ³²⁴
 759, 24 saha ³²⁵ sādhanena ³²⁵ vitthāretvā dassanam. *Ātāpenāti*
 759, 24 ātāpagahaṇena. *Satisampajaññenāti* ādisu pi es' eva nayo.
 759, 24 *Sabb' atihaka-kammaṭṭhānan* ³²⁶ ti Buddhānussati, mettā,

³¹⁰ ABGG^mM manuññe-

³¹¹ B^mP add hi

³¹² ABGG^mM ti

³¹³ B^mP °yuñjantassa

³¹⁴ ABGG^mM anupassanāvedanāya

³¹⁵ B^mP add na

³¹⁶ AM te ca; BG n' eva

G^m ne ca

³¹⁷ BG °haritaṃ

³¹⁸ AG^m °haraṇan

³¹⁹ AG^mM ādito; BG ādino

³²⁰ AG^m omit kāya

BGM paritaṃ

³²¹ ABGG^mM te va

³²² B^mP ten' eva

³²³ ABGG^mMP omit

³²⁴ ABGG^mM °tṭhānassa pari-

³²⁵ AGM saha dhānena

B sādhanena

G^m sahadhānena

³²⁶ ABGG^mM sabbattha-

P sabbattika-

marāṇasati, asubhabhāvanā ca. Idam³²⁷ hi catukkaṃ³²⁸
 yoginā parihariyamānaṃ sabb' atthaka-kammaṭṭhānaṃ³²⁹
 ti vuccati sabbakammaṭṭhānānuyogass' āraḁkhābhūtattā³³⁰
 satisampajaññabalena avicchinnaṃ pariharitabbattā sati-
 sampajaññagahaṇena³³¹ tassa vuttatā vuttā. *Satiyā*³³² 759, 26
samatho vutto tassā samādhikkhandhena saṅgahitattā.
Vibhaṅge pana attho vutto ti yojanā. *Tenāti sadd' atthaṃ* 760, 18, 19
 anādiyitvā bhāv' atthass' eva vibhajanavasena pavattena
 Vibhaṅga-pāṭhena saha. *Aṭṭhakathānayo* ti sadd' atthas- 760, 19
 sāpi vivaraṇavasena yathārahaṃ vutto atthasaṃvaṇṇa-
 nānayo. *Yathā saṃsandatīti* yathā atthato adhippāyato ca 760, 19
 avilomento aññadatthu³³³ sameti, evaṃ *veditabbo*. 760, 20

Vedanādīnaṃ puna vacane ti ettha nissaya-paccaya- 760, 24
 bhāvavasena cittadhammānaṃ vedanāsannissitattā, pañ-
 cavokārabhave arūpadhammānaṃ rūpapaṭibaddhavuttito
 ca vedanāya kāy' ādi-anupassanāpasaṅge pi āpanne tato
 asaṃmissato vavatthānaṃ³³⁴ dassan' atthaṃ, ghanavinib-
 bhog' ādidassan' atthañ ca dutiyaṃ³³⁵ vedanāgahaṇaṃ,³³⁶
 tena³³⁷ na³³⁷ vedanāyaṃ kāyānupassī, citta-dhammānu-
 passī vā, atha kho vedanānupassī evāti vedanāsāṅkhāte
 vatthusmiṃ vedanānupassan' ākāraṃ³³⁸ eva dassanena
 asaṃmissato vavatthānaṃ dassitaṃ hoti. Yathā³³⁸

“Yasmiṃ samaye sukhā vedanā, na tasmīṃ samaye
 dukkhā, adukkhā-m-asukhā vā³³⁹ vedanā; yasmiṃ vā
 pana samaye dukkhā adukkhā-m-asukhā vā vedanā, na³³⁹
 tasmīṃ samaye itarā vedanā ” ti (t)

vedanābhāvasāmaññe aṭṭhatvā³⁴⁰ taṃ taṃ vedanaṃ vinib-
 bhujitvā dassanena ghanavinibbhogo dhuvabhāvaṃ viveko³⁴¹
 dassito hoti, tena tāsāṃ khaṇamattāvaṭṭhānadassanena³⁴²

(t) ≠ D II 66

327 B imam
 328 P catuttham
 329 BG^mM sabbattha-
 P sabbattika-
 330 B^mP sabbattha for sabba
 ABGG^mM °yogassa rakkha-
 331 BG °gahaṇaṃ
 332 B^mP add vā
 333 B^mP add saṃsandati
 334 B^mP °na

335 B^mP °ya
 336 ABM °gahaṇā
 337 AG^m nena
 338 B^mP tathā
 339 ABGG^mM omit
 340 B^mP avatvā
 341 ABGG^m °bhāve vibhāveko
 M °bhāve viveko
 342 AG^m °mattā ca paṭṭhāna-
 BGM °mattā paṭṭhāna

- aniccatāya, tato eva dukkhatāya, anattatāya ca dassanaṃ vibhāvitam³⁴³ hoti. Ghanavinibbhog' āditi ādi-saddena ayam pi attho veditabbo. Ayaṃ hi vedanāya³⁴⁴ vedanānupassī eva, na aññadhammānupassī. Kiṃ vuttaṃ hoti? Yathā nāma bālo amaṇi-sabhāve³⁴⁵ pi udakabubbulake³⁴⁶ maṇi-ākārānupassī hoti, na evam ayam ṭhiti-ramaṇiye³⁴⁷ pi³⁴⁸ vedayite,³⁴⁹ pageva itarasmim manuññ' ākārānupassī; atha kho khaṇapabhaṅguratāya³⁵⁰ avasavattitāya kilesā-sucipaggharaṇatāya anicca-anatta-asubh' ākārānupassī, vipariṇāmadukkhātāya saṅkhāradukkhātāya ca visesato dukkhānupassī³⁵¹ yevāti.³⁵¹ Evaṃ citte³⁵² dhammesu pi yathārahaṃ punavacane payojanaṃ vattabbaṃ. *Lokiyā eva*³⁵³ sammasanacārassa³⁵⁴ adhippetattā. *Kevalaṃ paṇ' idhāti* ādinā: Idha ettakaṃ veditabban ti veditabbaparichedaṃ dasseti. *Esa nayo* ti iminā yathā cittaṃ, dhammā ca anupassitabbā; tathā tāni anupassanto citte cittānupassī, dhammesu dhammānupassīti veditabbo ti imam atthaṃ atidisati.
- 760, 28 *Dukkhatō* ti dukkhasabhāvato, dukkhan ti anupassitabbā ti attho. Sesapadadvaye pi es' eva nayo.
- 760, 29 *Yo*³⁵⁵ *sukhaṃ dukkhato addāti*³⁵⁶ yo bhikkhu sukhaṃ vedanaṃ vipariṇāmadukkhātāya dukkhā ti paññācakkhunā³⁵⁷ addakkhi. *Dukkham addakkhi sallato* ti dukkhaṃ vedanaṃ pīlājananato, antotudanato, dunniharaṇato ca sallato addakkhi passi. *Adukkha-m-asukhan* ti upekkhāvedanaṃ. *Santan* ti sukhadukkhāni viya anolārikatāya paccayavasena vūpasantabhāvatāya ca santaṃ. *Aniccato* ti hutvā abhāvato, udayavayavantato, tāvakālikato, nicca-paṭipakkhato³⁵⁸ ca aniccan ti yo addakkhi. *Sa ve*
- 760, 33
- 761, 1
- 761, 2
- 761, 3
- 761, 3
- 761, 4
- 761, 5

³⁴³ BG °tuṃ
³⁴⁴ B^m °yam
 MP *omits*
³⁴⁵ AG^m amanasibhāvena
 BGM amanasibhāve
³⁴⁶ B^m °pubbūlake
 P °pupphulake
³⁴⁷ AG^m ṭhiti eva ramaṇiye
 BG °ramaṇiyo
³⁴⁸ ABGG^m *omit*
³⁴⁹ BG °to
³⁵⁰ ABGG^m M khaṇapabhaṅgura-

³⁵¹ ABGG^m °passī-m-evāti
 M *damaged*
³⁵² ABB^mGG^mP citta
³⁵³ ABGG^mM evaṃ
³⁵⁴ ABGG^mM °vārassa
³⁵⁵ ABGG^mM *omit*
³⁵⁶ BG addasāti
³⁵⁷ ABGG^mM paññāvattthunā
³⁵⁸ A nica vā patikkhepato
 BGG^m nica vā paṭikkhepato
 M nica paṭikkhepato

sammaddaso bhikkhūti ³⁵⁹ so ³⁶⁰ bhikkhu ³⁶⁰ ek' amsena
paribhayaṃ ³⁶¹ vā vedanāya sammāpassanako ti attho.

Dukkhaṃ ti pīti saṅkhāradukkhā ³⁶² iti pi. *Sabbaṃ* ³⁶³ *taṃ* ^{761, 7, 8}
dukkhasmin ti sabbaṃ taṃ vedayitaṃ dukkhasmiṃ anto-
gadhaṃ pariyāpannaṃ vadāmi saṅkhāradukkhātānativat-
tanato. ³⁶⁴ *Sukhadukkhato* ³⁶⁵ *pi cāti* sukh' ādinaṃ tīthi- ^{761, 9}
vipariṇāma-nāṇa-sukhatāya, ³⁶⁶ vipariṇāma-tīthi-aññāna-
dukkhatāya ca vuttattā tisso pi ³⁶⁷ sukhato, tisso pi ³⁶⁷
dukkhato *anupassitabbā* ti attho. *Satta anupassanā* heṭṭhā ^{761, 9, 11}
pakāsita eva. *Sesaṃ* ti yathāvutta-sukh' ādivibhāgato, ³⁶⁸ ^{761, 12}
tesaṃ sesaṃ s' āmisa-nirāmis' ādibhedhaṃ vedanānupassa-
nāya vattabbaṃ.

Ārammaṇa ... pe ... bhedaṇan ti rūp' ādi-ārammaṇa- ^{761, 13}
nānattassa ³⁶⁹ nīl' ādi-tabbhedassa, chand' ādi-adhipati-
nānattassa hīn' ādi-tabbhedassa, nāṇajhān' ādi-sahajāta-
nānattassa sasaṅkhārikāsaṅkhārika-savitakk' ādi-tabbhe-
dassa, kāmāvacar' ādi-bhūminānattassa ukkaṭṭha-majjhim'
ādi-tabbhedassa, kusal' ādi-kammaṇānattassa devagati-
saṃvattaniyatādi-tabbhedassa, kaṇha-sukka-vipākanānat-
tassa ³⁷⁰ diṭṭhadhammavedaniyatādi-tabbhedassa, paritā-
bhūmak' ādi-kiriyaṇānattassa ³⁷¹ tīhetuk' ādi-tabbhedas-
sa ³⁷² vasena anupassitabbaṃ ti yojanā. *Ādi-saddena* ^{761, 14}
savatthukāvattuk' ādi-nānattassa puggalattaya-sādhāra-
ṇāsādhāraṇ' ādi-tabbhedassa ³⁷³ ca saṅgaho datṭhabbo.
Salakkhaṇa-sāmaññalakkhaṇānaṃ ti phusaṇ' ādi-taṃ-taṃ- ^{761, 16}
salakkhaṇānaṃ ³⁷⁴ c' eva aniccatādi-sāmañña-lakkhaṇānaṃ
ca vasenāti yojanā. *Suññata-dhammassāti* anattatāsaṅkhātā- ^{761, 17}
suññatāsabhāvassa. ³⁷⁵ Yaṃ vibhāvetuṃ Abhidhamme

“Tasmiṃ kho pana samaye dhammā honti, khandhā
hontī” ti (u)

(u) Dhs 121

³⁵⁹ B^mP bhikkhu

³⁶⁰ B^mP omī

³⁶¹ AG^m parivyattaṃ

³⁶² B^mP saṅkhāradukkhātāya
dukkhā

³⁶³ B^m omī; DA taṃ sabbaṃ

³⁶⁴ AGG^mM °dukkhātā nāti-

B °dukkhā nāti-

³⁶⁵ So all MSS; DA sukhā

³⁶⁶ ABGG^mM °vipariṇāmaṃ nāṇa-

³⁶⁷ B^mP add ca

³⁶⁸ B^mP yathāvuttaṃ-

³⁶⁹ BGM omī rūp' ādi

³⁷⁰ ABGG^mM sukkavipākatādinā-
nattassa

³⁷¹ ABGG^mM omī kiriyā

³⁷² ABGG^mM tīhetukāṃ' ādi-

³⁷³ B^mP °sādhāraṇ' ādi-

³⁷⁴ B^m °lakkha-

³⁷⁵ ABGG^mM anattakatā-

ādinā suññatāvāradesanā pavattā, taṃ pahīnam eva pubbe
pahīnattā, tasmā tassa ³⁷⁶ puna pahānaṃ na vattabbam.
Na hi kilesā pahīyamānā ārammaṇavibhāgena pahiyanti
anāgatānaṃ yeva uppajjanārahānaṃ pahātābbattā; tasmā
761, 20 abhijjhādinam ekattha ³⁷⁷ pahānaṃ vatvā itaratta na
vattabbam evāti imam atthaṃ dasseti *kāmañ c' etthāti*
ādinā. Atha vā maggacittakkhaṇe ekattha pahīnaṃ sab-
battha pahīnam eva hotīti na ³⁷⁸ visuṃ visuṃ pahānaṃ
vattabbam. Maggena hi pahīnā ³⁷⁹ pahīnā ti vattabbatam ³⁸⁰
arahanti. Tattha purimāya codanāya ³⁸¹ nānāpuggala-
parihārena ³⁸² hi ekassa pahīnaṃ tato aññassa pahīnaṃ
761, 22 nāma hoti. Pacchimāya nānācittakkhaṇikaparihāro. ³⁸³
Nānācittakkhaṇe ³⁸⁴ ti hi lokiyamaggacittakkhaṇe ³⁸⁵ ti ³⁸⁵
adhippāyo. Pubbabhāgamaggo hi idhādhippeto. Lokiya-
bhāvanānaṃ ³⁸⁶ ca kāye pahīnaṃ na vedanādisu vikkham-
bhitam hoti. Yadi pi nappavatteyya, paṭipakkhabhāvanāya
suppahīnattā tattha sā: Abhijjhādomanassassa appavat-
tīti na vattabbā, tasmā puna pi tappahānaṃ ³⁸⁷ vattabbam
761, 23 eva. *Ekattha pahīnaṃ sesesu pi pahīnaṃ hotīti lok'* uttara-
satipaṭṭhānabhāvanam ³⁸⁸ lokiyabhāvanāya vā sabbattha
appavattimattam ³⁸⁹ sambodhāya ³⁹⁰ vuttam.

“ Pañca pi khandhā ³⁹¹ loko ” ti (v)

hi Vibhaṇṇe catusu pi ṭhānesu vuttan ti.

Uddesavāraṇṇanāya ³⁹² Līn' atthappakāsanā.

762, 4 2. *Ārammaṇavasenāti* anupassitabbakāy' ādi-ārammaṇa-
762, 4 vasena. *Catudhā bhinditvā* ¹ ti uddesavasena ² catudhā
762, 4 bhinditvā. ¹ *Tato* catubbidhasatipaṭṭhānato *ek' ekam sati-*

(v) Vbh 195, 197, 198, 202

³⁷⁶ B^mP twice
³⁷⁷ BG ekanta
M ekatta
³⁷⁸ B^mP na before vattabbam
³⁷⁹ B^mP omit
³⁸⁰ ABGG^mM vattabbam
³⁸¹ ABGG^mM vedanāya
³⁸² B^mP °parihāro na
³⁸³ P omits
³⁸⁴ ABGG^mM maggacitta-
³⁸⁵ BG omit

³⁸⁶ B^mP °bhāvanāya
G °bhāvanāyañ
³⁸⁷ AG^mM ta uppahānaṃ
B taṃ uppahānaṃ
³⁸⁸ AG^m °bhāvanā
³⁸⁹ AG^m appavattim atthaṃ
³⁹⁰ B^mP sandhāya
³⁹¹ B^m adds upādānakkhandhā
Vbh upādānakkhandhā
³⁹² AG^m omit vāra
¹ ABGG^mM chindi-
² ABGG^mM uddissa-

paṭṭhānaṃ gahetvā kāyaṃ vibhajanto ³ ti pāṭho.⁴ *K a t h a ṇ* 762, 5
c a ti ettha kathan ti pakārapucchā, tena niddisiyamāne
kāyānupassanāpakāre ⁵ pucchati. Ca-saddo byatireko,⁶ tena
uddesavārena apākaṭaṃ ⁷ niddesavārena vibhajiyaṃānaṃ ⁸
visesaṃ joteti.

Bāhirakesu pi ito ekadesassa sambhavato sabbappakā-
ragahaṇaṃ.⁹ *Sabbappakāra-kāyānupassanā-nibbatakkassāti* 762, 11
tena ¹⁰ ye 'me ¹¹ ānāpānapabb' ādivasena āgatā cuddasap-
pakārā, tad antogadhā ca ajjhant' ādi-anupassan' ākārā,¹²
tathā Kāyagatāsatisutte (a) vuttā kes' ādivaṇṇasaṇṭhāna-
kaṣiṇ' ārammaṇa-catutthajjhānappakārā,¹³ lokiy' ādippa-
kārā ca, te sabbe hi ¹⁴ anavasesato saṅgaṇhāti. Ime ca
pakārā imasmiṃ yeva sāsane, na ito bahiddhā ti vuttaṃ
sabbappakāra . . . pe . . . paṭisedhano cāti. Tattha ¹⁵ *tathā-* 762, 11, 13
bhāvapaṭisedhano ti sabbappakārakāyānupassanā-nibbatta-
kassa puggalassa aññasāsanassa nissayabhāvapaṭisedhano,
etena *I d h a b h i k k h a v e* ti ettha *i d h a* -saddo anto-
gadha-eva-sadd' attho ti dasseti. Santi hi ekapadāni pi
avadhāraṇāni yathā vāyubhakkho ti. Ten' āha *I d h' e v a* 762, 14
bhikkhave samano ti ādi. Paripuṇṇa-samaṇakaraṇadham-
mo ¹⁶ hi so puggalo yo sabbappakārakāyānupassanā-nib-
battako. *Parappavādā* ti paresaṃ aññatitthiyānaṃ nānap- 762, 15
pakārā vādā titth' āyatanāni.

Araṇṇ' ādikass' eva ¹⁷ bhāvanānurūpa-senāsanataṃ das-
setuṃ *Imassa hīti* ādi vuttaṃ. Duddamo damathaṃ anupa- 762, 19
gato goṇo *kūṭagoṇo*. Dohanakāle yathā thanehi anavasesato 762, 21
khīraṃ na paggharati, evaṃ dohapāṭibandhini ¹⁸ *kūṭadhenu*. 762, 22
Rūpa-sadd' ādike paṭicca ¹⁹ uppajjanaka-assādo *rūp' aram-* 762, 28
maṇ' ādiraso. Pubbe āciṇṇ' ārammaṇan ti pabbajjato pubbe, 763, 2
anādimati vā saṃsāre paricit' ārammaṇaṃ.

(a) Vbh 193

³ G^m vijahanto
⁴ B^mP pāthaseso
⁵ AG^m °passanānappakāre
⁶ ABGG^mM °reke
⁷ ABGG^mM apākaṭattaṃ
For apākaṭ' atthaṃ?
⁸ B^m vibhāviyaṃānaṃ
M vibhaviyaṃānaṃ
P viyaṃānaṃ
⁹ B^m adds kataṃ

¹⁰ BM ne; G na
¹¹ B^mP ime
¹² B^mP °anupassanappakārā
¹³ B^mP °catukkajjhāna-
¹⁴ B^mP pi
¹⁵ ABGG^mM kattha
¹⁶ G^m °kāraṇa-
¹⁷ ABGG^mM °ādi tass' eva
¹⁸ ABGG^m °baddhani; M °baddhini
¹⁹ ABGG^mM paṭi

- 763, 6, 9 *Nibandheyyāti* ²⁰ bandheyya. ²¹ *Satiyā* ²² ti samma-d-eva kammatṭhānassa sallakkhaṇavasena pavattāya satiyā.
- 763, 9 *Ārammaṇe* ti kammatṭhān' ārammaṇe. *Dalhan* ti thiraṃ, yathā satokāriṣṣa upacār' appanābhedo samādhī ijjhati, tathā thāmagataṃ katvā ti attho.
- 763, 14 *Visesādhigama-ditṭhadhammasukkhavihāra-padaṭṭhānan* ti sabbesaṃ Buddhānaṃ, ekaccānaṃ paccekabuddhānaṃ, buddhasāvakānaṃ ca visesādhigamassa aññena kammatṭhānena adhigatavisesānaṃ ditṭhadhammasukkhavihārassa ²³ padaṭṭhānabhūtaṃ. *Vatthuvijjācariyo viya Bhagavā* yogīnaṃ anurūpa-nivāsattṭhān' upadisaṇato. ²⁴
- 763, 22 ²⁵ *Bhikkhu dīpīsadiṣo* araṇṇe ekako viharitvā paṭipakkha-nimmathanena ²⁶ icchit' atthasādhanaṇato. ²⁷
- 763, 31 *Phalam uttaman* ti sāmāññaphalaṃ sandhāya vadati.
- 764, 8 *Parakkama-java-yoggabhūmin* ti bhāvan' ussāhajavassa yoggakarabhūmibhūtaṃ. Addhānavasena pavattānaṃ assāsapassāsānaṃ vasena dīghaṃ vā assasanto, ittaravasena pavattānaṃ assāsapassāsānaṃ vasena rassaṃ vā assasanto ti yojanā. *Evaṃ sikkhato* ti assāsapassāsānaṃ dīgharassatāpajānana-sabbakāyapaṭisaṃvedanā-olārik' olārikapaṭippasambhanavasena ²⁸ bhāvanaṃ sikkhato, tathābhūto ca ²⁹ hutvā visesā ³⁰ va ³⁰ sikkhā pavattayato. *Assāsapassāsanimitte* ³¹ ti assāsapassāsā-sannissayena ³² upaṭṭhitapaṭibhāganimitte. ³³ *Assāsapassāse parigaṇhati* ³⁴ rūpamukhena vipassanaṃ abhinivisaṇato, yo assāsapassāsakammiko ti vutto. *Jhān' aṅgāni parigaṇhati* ³⁴ arūpamukhena vipassanaṃ abhinivisaṇato.
- 764, 22 *Vatthu nāma karajakāyo* cittacetasikānaṃ pavattiṭṭhāna-bhāvato. *Añño satto vā puggalo vā n' atthīti* visuddhadiṭṭhi: Ta-y-idaṃ dhammamattaṃ na ahetukaṃ, nāpi issar' ādivi-samahetukaṃ, atha kho ³⁵ avijjādih' eva sahetukan ³⁵ ti addhattaye pi kaṅkhāvitaraṇena *vitinṇakaṅkho*.
- 764, 26
- 764, 31
- 765, 1

²⁰ G^m nidhajjheyyāti

²¹ ABGG^mM omī

²² ABGG^mM yā only

²³ ABGG^m °dhammesu sukha-

²⁴ BGM °nivāsanaṭṭhān'-

G^m °nivesanaṭṭhān'-

²⁵ ABGG^mM add dīghavā

²⁶ B^mP °nimmathanavasena

²⁷ ABGG^mM °atthasāto

²⁸ B^m °vedana-

GG^mM °paṭippassambhina-

²⁹ B^mP vā

³⁰ B^mP tisso

³¹ ABGG^mM °nimitto

³² BG °passāsaṃ dīghavā tissa yo na(?)

³³ ABGG^mM utṭhita-

³⁴ B^m °gaṇhāti

³⁵⁻³⁵ B^mP avijjādihetukan

“ Yaṃ kiñci rūpaṃ ” ti ^(b)

ādinā nayaṇa kalāpasammasanavasena *tilakkhaṇaṃ āro-* 765, 1
petvā. Udayabbayānupassanādivasena vipassanaṃ vad- 765, 2
dhento. Anukkamena maggaṭṭhapaṭipātiyā. 765, 2
Parassa vā assāsapassāsakāye ti idaṃ sammasanavāra- 765, 14
 vassenāyaṃ pavattā ti katvā vuttaṃ, samathavasena pana
 assāsapassāsakāye appanānimitt’ uppatti ³⁶ eva n’ atthi.
Aṭṭhapetvā ti antar’ antarā ³⁷ na ṭhapetvā. *Aparāparaṃ* 765, 16, 17
sañcaraṇakālo ti ajjhata-bahiddhādhammesu ³⁸ niranta-
 raṃ ³⁹ bhāvanāya pavattanakālo ⁴⁰ *kathito. Ekasmim* ⁴¹ *kāle* 765, 17
pana idaṃ ubhayaṃ na labbhatīti ajjhataṃ bahiddhā
 ti pana ⁴² vuttaṃ idaṃ dhammadvayaṃ ⁴³ ghaṭitaṃ ekas-
 miṃ kāle ekato ārammaṇabhāvena na labbhati, ekajjhaṃ
 ālambitum ⁴⁴ na sakkā ti attho. Samudeti etasmā ti samu-
 dayo, so eva kāraṇ’ atthena dhammo ti samudayadhammo.
 Assāsapassāsānaṃ uppattihetu karajakāy’ ādi, tassa anu-
 passanasīlo *Sa mudaya dhammānuṇṇaṃ* ⁴⁵ tam 765, 18
 pana samudayadhammaṃ upamāya dassento *yathā nāmāti* 765, 19
 ādim āha. Tattha *bhastan* ti ruttiṃ. ⁴⁶ *Gaggaraṇāṭṭhi* ukkā-
 panāṇi. *Te* ti karajakāy’ ādike. ⁴⁷ *Yathā* assāsapassāsakāyo 765, 19
 karajakay’ ādisambandhī tam-nimittatāya, ⁴⁸ evaṃ kara-
 jakāy’ ādayo pi assāsapassāsakāyasambandhino tam-nimit-
 tabhāvenāti *sa mudaya dhammā kāyasmīn* ti 765, 23
 vattabbataṃ labhantīti vuttaṃ *samudaya ... pe ...* 765, 22
vuccatīti. Pakativāci ⁴⁹ dhamma-saddo jātiddhammānaṃ ti
 ādisu viyāti kāyassa paccayasamavāye uppajjanapakati-
 tūnupassī ⁵⁰ vā samudayadhammānupassīti vutto. Ten’
 āha *karajakāyaṇ cāti* ādi. Evañ ca katvā *kāyasmīn* 765, 21
 ti bhumavacanaṃ suṭṭhutaṃ yujjati. *Va ya dham-* 765, 24
mānuṇṇaṃ ti ettha ahetukatte pi vināsassa yesaṃ

(b) S III 80

³⁶ AGG^m °nimittappavatti

³⁷ M anantar’-

³⁸ B^mP add pi

³⁹ B^mP add vā

⁴⁰ M adds ti

⁴¹ ABGG^mM eka

⁴² B^mP ca instead

⁴³ B^mP °dvaya

⁴⁴ G^m āhiṇḍitum

⁴⁵ AG^m samudayaavayadhammānu-

⁴⁶ ABGG^mM tim only

⁴⁷ ABG °kāye; G^m °kāyo

⁴⁸ ABGG^mM °nimittakatāya

⁴⁹ B^mP add vā

⁵⁰ B^mP uppajjanapakapati-

kāyānupassī

- hetudhammānaṃ abhāve yaṃ na hoti, tad abhāvo tassa abhāvassa hetu viya vohariyatīti upacārato karajakāy' ādi-abhāvo assāsapassāsakāyassa⁵¹ vayakāraṇaṃ⁵² vutto. Ten' āha *yathā bhaṣṭāyāti*⁵³ ādi. Ayan tāv' ettha paṭhamavikap-pavasena atthavibhāvanā. Dutiyavikappavasena upacārena vinā⁵⁴ yeve attho veditabbo. Ajjhata-bahiddhānupassanā viya bhinnavattthuvisayatāya samudaya-vaya-dhammānu-passanā pi ekakāle na labbhatīti āha *kālena samudayaṃ kālena vayaṃ anupassanto* ti.
- 765, 25 *Atthi kāyo* ti ettha⁵⁵ eva-saddo luttaniddiṭṭho ti dassento *kāyo va atthīti* vatvā avadhāraṇena nivattitaṃ dassento *na satto* ti ādim āha. Tass' attho—Yo rūp' ādisu sattavisattatāya, paresaṇ ca saṇjāpan' atṭhena,⁵⁶ satta-guṇayogato⁵⁷ vā satto ti loke⁵⁸ parikappito. Tassa tassa⁵⁹ sattanikāyassa pūraṇato⁶⁰ cavan' uppajjanadhammatāya galanato ca *puggalo* ti, thīyati saṃhaññati ettha gabbho ti *itthīti*, puri⁶¹ pure⁶¹ bhāve seti pavattatīti *puriso* ti, āhito ahaṃ māno etthāti *attā* ti, attano santakabhāvena *attaniyan* ti, paro na hotīti katvā *ahan* ti, mama santakan⁶² ti katvā *mamāti*, vuttappakāravanimutto añño⁶³ ti katvā *kocīti*, tassa santakabhāvena *kassacīti* parikappetabbo⁶⁴ koci n' atthi, kevalaṃ *kāyo eva atthīti*. Dasahi pi padehi att' attaniyasuññatam eva kāyassa vibhāveti. *Eva* ti kāyo va atthīti ādinā vuttappakārena. *Nāṇapamāṇ' atthāyāti*⁶⁵ kāyānupassanāññānaṃ paraṃ pamāṇaṃ pāpan' atthāya. *Satipamāṇ' atthāyāti* kāyapariggāhikaṃ satim⁶⁶ pavattanasatiṃ⁶⁷ paraṃ pamāṇaṃ pāpan' atthāya. Imassa hi vuttanayena aparāpar' uppattivasena paccupaṭṭhitā sati bhiyyosomattāyo tattha ñāṇassa satiyā ca paribrūhanāya hoti. Ten' āha *Satisampajaññānaṃ buddh' atthāyāti*.⁶⁸
- 765, 30
765, 32
765, 32
765, 32
765, 33
765, 33
765, 33
765, 33
765, 34
765, 34
765, 32
765, 34
766, 4
766, 4
766, 4

⁵¹ ABGM °passāsā kāyassaG^m °passāsā va kāyassa⁵² BGM °karaṇaṃ⁵³ P sattassāti⁵⁴ ABGM add sa⁵⁵ B^mP omīti⁵⁶ B^m sajjāpan'-⁵⁷ B^m satvagūṇa-⁵⁸ B^m parehi⁵⁹ B^mP once only⁶⁰ B^mP add ca⁶¹ AGG^mM puri puro; B paripūro⁶² ABGG^mM santikan⁶³ ABGG^mM aññe⁶⁴ B^mP vikappe-⁶⁵ ABGG^mM °pamāṇāyāti⁶⁶ ABGG^mM omīti⁶⁷ ABGG^m paṭipavattaṃ sati

M paṭipavattaṃ asati

⁶⁸ ABGG^mM bujjhattāyāti

P buddhattāyāti

DA vuḍḍh'-

Imissā bhāvanāya taṇhā-diṭṭhi-gāhānaṃ⁶⁹ ujupaṭipakkhat-
tā vuttaṃ taṇhā . . . *pe* . . . *viharatīti*. Tathābhūto ca loke 766, 6
kiñci pi ahan ti vā maman ti vā gahetabbam na passati,
kuto gahaṇan⁷⁰ ti āha *Na ca kiñci* ti ādi. 766, 7

Evaṃ pīti ettha pi-saddo heṭṭhā niddiṭṭhassa tādi- 766, 9
sassa madhurassa⁷¹ abhāvato avuttasamuccay' attho ti
dassento *upari attham upādāyāti* āha, yathā 766, 9

“Antamaso tiracchānagatāya pi, ayam pi pārājiko
hoti” ti.^(c)

Evan ti pana niddiṭṭh' ākāssa paccāmasanaṃ nigamana-
vasena katan ti āha *Iminā pana* . . . *pe* . . . *dassetīti*. Pub- 766, 10
babbhāgasatipatthānassa idha adhippetattā vuttaṃ *sati* 766, 11
dukkhasaccan ti. Sā pana sati yasmim attabhāve, tassa⁷²
samuṭṭhāpikā⁷³ taṇhā,⁷⁴ tassāpi samuṭṭhāpikā⁷⁴ eva nāma
hoti tad abhāve abhāvato ti āha *Tassā samuṭṭhāpikā* 766, 12
purimatanhā ti, yathā: saṅkhārappaccayā⁷⁵ ti. Taṃ-
viññānabīja-taṃ-santatisambhuto⁷⁶ sabbo pi lokiyo viñ-
ñānappabandho: saṅkhārappaccayā viññānaṃ tveva⁷⁷ vuc-
cati suttantanayena. *Appavattīti* appavattinimittam,⁷⁸ 766, 13
ubhinnaṃ appavattiyā nimittabhūto ti⁷⁹ attho. Nappa-
vattati etthāti vā *appavatti*.⁸⁰ *Dukkha-parijānana* ti ādi ek' 766, 13
antato catukiccasādhana-vasen' eva ariyamaggassa pavat-
tīti⁸¹ dassetuṃ vuttaṃ. Avuttasiddho⁸² hi tassa bhāvanā-
paṭibaddho.⁸³ *Catusaccavaseṇāti* catusaccakammaṭṭhāna- 766, 15
vasena. *Ussakkitvā* ti visuddhiparamparāya āruhitvā bhā- 766, 15
vanam upari netvā ti attho. *Niyyānamukhan* ti vaṭṭaduk- 766, 17
khato nissaraṇūpāyo.

3. *Iriyāpathavaseṇāti* iriyanam⁸⁴ iriyā, kiriyā, idha pana 766, 20

(c) Vin III 22

⁶⁹ G^m °gahaṇam
⁷⁰ ABGG^mM gaṇhan; B^m gaṇheyyā
⁷¹ B^mP atthassa
⁷² AG^m tassāpi
⁷³ ABGG^m °pitā
⁷⁴ M *omits*
⁷⁵ ABGG^mM hi
⁷⁶ AGG^mM ta-viññānabīja-
santisambhūto
B na-viññānabīja-
santisambhūto

⁷⁷ ABGG^mM t' eva
⁷⁸ M °vatta-
⁷⁹ AG^m *add* appatti
BGM *add* appavatti
⁸⁰ AG^m atthappati
BG attippavatti
M atthippavatti
⁸¹ BG paccattīti
⁸² ABGG^mM avutti-
⁸³ B^mP °paṭivedho
⁸⁴ ABGG^mM iriyanam

- kāyikapayogo veditabbo. Iriyānaṃ patho pavattimago ti iriyāpatho, gaman' ādivasena pavattā sarirāvatthā. Gacchanto vā hi satto kāyena kātabbakiriyaṃ karoti, ṭhito vā nisinno vā nipanno vā ti tesam iriyāpathānaṃ vasena, iriyāpathavibhāgenāti attho.
- 766, 20 *Puna ca paraṇ* ti puna ca aparaṃ,⁸⁵ yathāvutta-
ānāpānakammaṭṭhānato⁸⁶ bhiyyo pi aññaṃ kāyānupassanā
kammaṭṭhānaṃ kathemi, suñāthāti vā adhippāyo. Gacchanto vā ti ādi gaman' ādimattajānanassa,⁸⁷ gaman' ādigatavisesajānanassa ca sādharmaṇavacanāṃ, tattha gaman' ādimattajānanāṃ na⁸⁸ idhādhippetāṃ,⁸⁸ gaman' ādigatavisesajānanāṃ pana adhippetan ti taṃ vibhajitvā dassetuṃ
- 766, 21, 23 *Tattha kāmaṇ* ti ādi vuttaṃ. *Sattūpaladdhiṃ* ti satto atthāti
766, 23 upaladdhiṃ⁸⁹ sattagāhaṃ.⁹⁰ *Na pajahati* na pariccejati:
Ahaṃ gacchāmi, mama gamanan ti gāhasabbhāvato. Tato
766, 23 eva *attasaññaṃ*⁹¹: Atthi attā kārako vediko ti evaṃ
766, 24 pavattaṃ viparītasāññaṃ. *Na ugghāṭeti* nāpaneti appaṭi-
pakkhabhāvato anubrūhanato⁹² vā. Evam-bhūtaṃ c'
766, 24 assa kuto kammaṭṭhān' ādibhāvo ti āha *kammaṭṭhānaṃ vā*
766, 25 *satipatṭhānabhāvanā vā na hotīti*. *Imassa paṇāti* ādi suk-
kapakko, tassa vuttavipariyāyena attho veditabbo. Tam
766, 27 eva hi atthaṃ vivarituṃ^{92a} *Idaṃ hīti* ādi vuttaṃ. Tattha
766, 27 *ko gacchatīti* sādhanāṃ kiriyaṇ ca avinibbhuttaṃ katvā
gamanakiriyaṃ kattupucchā, sā kattubhāva⁹³-visiṭṭha-
attapaṭikkhepapucchā⁹⁴ dhammamattass' eva gamanadas-
sanato.⁹⁵ *Kassa gamanan* ti tam ev' atthaṃ pariyāy'
766, 27 antarena⁹⁶ vadati, sādhanāṃ kiriyaṇ ca vinibbhuttaṃ
katvā gamanakiriyaṃ akattusambandhībhāvavibhāvanato.
Paṭikkhep' atthaṃ⁹⁷ hi antonītaṃ katvā ubhay' atthaṃ⁹⁸
766, 28 kiṃ-saddo pavatto. *Kiṃ kārāṇā* ti pana paṭikkhittakattu-

⁸⁵ BGM paraṃ⁸⁶ ABGG^mM yathāvuttaṃ-⁸⁷ AG^m gaman' āgaman' ādi-
BG gaman' ādi *twice*⁸⁸ B^mP idha nādhippetāṃ⁸⁹ AG^m upalabbha
BG upalabbhaṃ; M *omits*⁹⁰ ABGG^m sattā⁹¹ DA sattasaññaṃ⁹² B^mP ananubrū-^{92a} ABGM viparituṃ
G^m viparibhūtaṃ⁹³ A kattu ca bhā(?)G^m kattu vā sā

BGM °bhāvā

⁹⁴ AG^m °paṭipakkhepapucchā

BG °visiṭṭha-attha-

B^mP °paṭikkhep' atthā

M °paṭipakkhe pucchā

⁹⁵ B^m gamanasiddhidassanato⁹⁶ AG^m pariyantaren' eva

BGM pariyantaren' eva

⁹⁷ AG^mM paṭipakkhep'-⁹⁸ B^mP ubhayattha

kāya gamanakiriyāya aviparītakāraṇapucchā. Idam hi gamanam nāma : Attā manasā saṃyujjati, mano indriyehi, indriyāni atthehīti⁹⁹ evam ādi micchākāraṇavinimuttam;¹⁰⁰ anurūpapaccayahetuko dhammānam¹⁰¹ pavatti-ākāraviseso.¹⁰² Ten' āha *Tatthāti* ādi. *Na koci satto vā puggalo vā gacchati* 766, 29 dhammamattass' eva gamanasiddhito, tabbinimuttassa ca kassaci abhāvato. Idāni dhammamattass' eva gamanasiddhiṃ dassetuṃ *Cittakiriyāvāyodhātuvipphārenāti* ādi vuttam. 767, 1 Tattha cittakiriyā¹⁰³ ca sā, vāyodhātuyā vipphāro vipphan-danañ cāti cittakiriyāvāyodhātuvipphāro, tena. Ettha ca cittakiriyāgahaṇena¹⁰⁴ anindriyabaddha-vāyodhātuvipphāram¹⁰⁵ nivatteti, vāyodhātuvipphāragahaṇena cetanā-vacī-viññattibhedam cittakiriyam nivatteti, ubhayena pana kāyaviññattim¹⁰⁶ vibhāveti. *Gacchatīti* vatvā yathā¹⁰⁷ 767, 1 pavattamāne¹⁰⁸ kāye gati-vohāro¹⁰⁹ hoti, tam dassetuṃ *Tasmā* ti ādi vuttam. *Tan* ti gantukāmatāvasena pavattam¹¹⁰ cittam.¹¹¹ *Vāyum*¹¹² *janelīti* vāyodhātu-adhikam¹¹³ 767, 1, 2 rūpakalāpam uppādeti, adhiatā c' ettha sāmattihiyato,¹¹⁴ na pamāṇato. Gamanacittasamuṭṭhitassa¹¹⁵ saha-jātarūpa-kāyassa santhambhana¹¹⁶-sandhāraṇa¹¹⁷-calanānam pac-cayabhūtena ākāravisesena pavattamānam¹¹⁸ vāyodhātum sandhāy' āha *Vāyo viññattim janelīti*. Adhippāyasaha- 767, 3 bhāvi¹¹⁹ hi vikāro viññatti. Yathāvutta-adhikabhāven' eva ca vāyogahaṇam, na vāyodhātuyā eva janakabhāvato, aññathā viññattiyā upādāyarūpabhāvo¹²⁰ durupapādo siyā. *Purato abhinīhāro* pure-bhāgena¹²⁰ kāyassa pavattanam, 767, 4 yo abhikkamo ti vuccati.

Es' eva nayo ti atidesanāvasena saṅkhepato vatvā tam 767, 6 attham vivarituṃ *Tatrāpi hīti* ādi vuttam. *Koṭito paṭṭhāyāti* 767, 6, 8

⁹⁹ B^m attehīti
¹⁰⁰ B^m °vinimutta
 P °vimutta
¹⁰¹ BGM dhammāna
¹⁰² BG °visesato
¹⁰³ P °kiriyāya
¹⁰⁴ A °kiriyā ca gahanena
 M °kiriyā ca gahaṇena
¹⁰⁵ AG^m °baddham-
¹⁰⁶ AG^m °tti; BGM °ttiti
¹⁰⁷ BG tathā
¹⁰⁸ BG °māno
¹⁰⁹ BGM ti vohāro
 B^mP gacchatīti vohāro

¹¹⁰ B^m pavatta
¹¹¹ ABGG^mMP omit
¹¹² BG vāyu
 B^mP and DA vāyam
¹¹³ BGM °yatho
¹¹⁴ AGM °tthita; B^mP °tthitam
¹¹⁵ B^mP thambhana
¹¹⁶ B sādharanam
¹¹⁷ AG^m pavattapamānam
¹¹⁸ A °sabhā pi
 BGG^mM °sahabhā pi
¹¹⁹ AG^m add durupabhāvo
¹²⁰ B^mP puratobhāgena
 GM puro-

- 767, 9 heṭṭhimakoṭīto paṭṭhāya pādatalato paṭṭhāya. *Ussitabhāvo* ti ubbidhabhāvo.
- 767, 16 *Evam pajānato* ti *evam* cittakiriya-vāyodhātuvipphāren' eva gaman' ādi hotīti pajānato. Tassā ¹²¹ eva ¹²² pajānanāya nicchayagahan' atthaṃ ¹²³ *evam hoti*. ¹²⁴ Vicāraṇā vuccati loke yathābhūtaṃ ajānantehi micchābhinivesavasena lokavohāravasena vā *Atthi paṇāti* vā ¹²⁵ attano *evam* vīmaṃsanasena pucchāvacaṇaṃ. *N' atthīti* nicchayavasena sataṭṭha paṭikkhepavacaṇaṃ. *Yathā paṇāti* ādi tass' eva atthassa upamāya vibhāvanaṃ, taṃ suviññeyya eva.
- 767, 28 *Nāvā mālutavegenāti* yathā acetanā nāvā vātavegena des' antaraṃ *yāti*, yathā ca acetanaṃ ¹²⁶ *tejanaṃ* kaṇḍo ¹²⁷ *jīyāvegena* des' antaraṃ *yāti*, tathā ¹²⁸ acetano kāyo vāt' āhato yathāvuttavāyunaṃ nīto des' antaraṃ *yātīti* *evam* upamāsaṃsandanaṃ veditabbaṃ. Sace pana koci *evam* vadeyya : Yathā nāvā-tejanānaṃ pellanakassa ¹²⁹ purisassa vasena des' antaragamanāṃ, *evam* kāyassāpīti ; hotu. ¹³⁰ *evam* icchito vāyamattho yathā hi nāvā-tejanānaṃ saṃhatalakkhaṇass' eva purisassa vasena gamanaṃ, na asaṃhatalakkhaṇassa, *evam* kāyassāpīti. Kā no hāni ? Bhiyyo pi dhammamattatā va patiṭṭhaṃ labhati, na purisavādo. Ten' āha *Yaṃ* ¹³¹ *taṃ* ¹³¹ *suttavaseṇāti* ādi.
- 768, 1 Tattha *payuttaṃ* ti heṭṭhā vuttanayena gaman' ādikiriya-
- 768, 3 vasena paccayehi payojitaṃ. *Thātīti* tiṭṭhati.
- 768, 4 *Etthāti* ¹³² imasmiṃ loke. *Vinā hetupaccaye* ti gantukāmatācitta-taṃsamutṭhānavāyodhātu-ādihetupaccayehi *vinā*.
- 768, 5, 6 *Tiṭṭhe* ti tiṭṭheyya. *Vaje* ti vajeyya, gaccheyya ko nāmāti sambandho. Paṭikkhep' attho c' ettha kiṃ-saddo ti hetupaccayavirahena ṭhāna-gamana-paṭikkhepamukhena sabāya ¹³³ pi dhammappavattiyā paccayādhīnavuttitā-vibhāvanena ¹³⁴ attasuññatā viya aniccadukkhatā pi vibhāvitā ti datṭhabbā. ¹³⁵
- 768, 13 *Paṇihito* ti yathā yathā ¹³⁶ paccayehi pakārehi

¹²¹ B^mP tassa¹²² B^mP *evam*¹²³ B^mP °gaman'-¹²⁴ B^mP hotīti¹²⁵ B^mP *omit*¹²⁶ B^mP acetano¹²⁷ ABGG^mM kaḍḍo or kacco¹²⁸ ABGG^mM yathā¹²⁹ B^mP pellakassa¹³⁰ ABGG^mM hetu¹³¹ ABGG^mM santaṃ¹³² ABGG^mM ettha tā ti¹³³ ABGG^mM sabbāyaṃ¹³⁴ BGG^mM °vibhāvanena¹³⁵ ABGG^mM pi datṭhabbo¹³⁶ ABGG^mM *once only*

nihito ṭhapito. *Sabbasaṅgāhikavacanan* ti sabbesaṃ catun- 768, 14
nam pi iriyāpathānaṃ ekajjhaṃ saṅgaṇhanavacanaṃ,
pubbe viṣuṃ viṣuṃ¹³⁶ iriyāpathānaṃ vuttattā idaṃ nesaṃ
ekajjhaṃ gahetvā vacanaṃ.¹³⁷ Purimanayo vā iriyāpathap-
padhāno¹³⁸ eva¹³⁹ vutto ti tattha¹⁴⁰ kāyo appadhāno anunip-
phādīti; idha kāyaṃ padhānaṃ, itaraṇ¹⁴¹ ca¹⁴¹ anunip-
phādiṃ katvā dassetuṃ dutiyanayo vutto ti, evaṃ p' ettha
dvinnāṃ nayānaṃ viseso veditabbo. *Ṭhito* ti pavatto. 768, 15
Iriyāpathaparigaṇhanam pi iriyāpathavato¹⁴² kāyass' eva
parigaṇhanam tassa avatthāvisesabhāvato ti vuttaṃ *iriyā-* 768, 18
pathaparigaṇhanena kāye kāyānupassī viharatīti. Ten' ev'
ettha rūpakkhandhavasen' eva samuday' ādayo uddhaṭṭā.
Esa nayo sesavāresu pi. *Ādinā* ti ettha ādi-saddena yathā: 768, 23
taṇhāsamudayā kammāsamudayā āhārasamudayā ti nib-
battilakkhaṇaṃ passanto pi rūpakkhandhassa udayaṃ pas-
satīti ime cattaro ākāra saṅgayhanti.¹⁴³ Evaṃ avijjāni-
rodhā rūpanirodho ti ādayo pi pañca ākāra saṅgahitā ti
daṭṭhabbā. Sesam vuttanayam eva.

4. *Catusampajaññavasenā*ti samantato pakārehi pakaṭ- 768, 36
ṭhaṃ vā savisesaṃ jānātīti sampajāno, sampajānassa bhāvo
sampajaññaṃ, tathā pavattaṃ ñāṇaṃ; sāttak' ādi¹⁴⁴
bheda bhinnattā cattāri sampajaññāni samāhaṭṭāni catusam-
pajaññaṃ, tassa vasena. *Abhikkante ti ādini Sāmañ-* 769, 1
ñaphale vaṇṇitāni, na puna vaṇṇetabbāni. Tasmā taṃ-
saṃvaṇṇanāya Līn' atthappakāsanā pi tattha vihitana-
yen' eva gahetabbā. *Abhikkante paṭikkante*
sampajānakārī hotīti ādi vacanato abhikkam'
*ādigata*¹⁴⁵ catusampajaññaparigaṇhanena¹⁴⁶ rūpakāyass'
ev' ettha samudayadhammānupassitādi adhippeto ti āha
rūpakkhandhass' eva samudayo ca vayo ca nīharitabbo ti. 769, 6
Rūpadhammānaṃ¹⁴⁷ yeva hi pavatti-ākāravisesā abhik-
kam' ādayo ti. Sesam vuttanayam eva.

¹³⁶ ABGG^mM *once only*

¹³⁷ B^mP *add* ti attho

¹³⁸ ABGG^mM °pathappaccayāno
P patthāna *for* padhāna
throughout

¹³⁹ B^mP *omii*

¹⁴⁰ ABGG^mM *ettha*

¹⁴¹ B^mP appadhānaṃ ca
iriyāpathaṃ

¹⁴² AG^m °pathavasseto

BG °pathavasena

¹⁴³ AG^m °gaṇhanti; BGM °gaṇhati

¹⁴⁴ G^m sāttak'-; B^mP hatthavikār'-

¹⁴⁵ ABGG^mM °ādigatā

¹⁴⁶ BGM °pariggahanena

P catusaccasampajañña-

¹⁴⁷ ABGG^m arūpadhamm' ādinaṃ
M abhirūpadhamm' ādinaṃ

- 769, 16 5. *Paṭikkūlamanasikāravasenāti* ¹⁴⁸ jigucchaniyatāya ¹⁴⁹ paṭikkūlam ¹⁵⁰ eva paṭikkūlam, yo paṭikkūlasabhāvo paṭikkūl' ākāro, tassa manasikarānavasena. ¹⁵¹ Antarenāpi ¹⁵² hi bhāvena ¹⁵³ vinā ¹⁵³ saddabhāv' attho ¹⁵⁴ viññāyati yathā paṭassa ¹⁵⁵ sukkan ti ¹⁵⁵ yasmā ¹⁵⁶ Visuddhimagge vuttam, tasmā tattha tam-samvaṇṇanāya ¹⁵⁷ ca vuttanayena Imam eva kāyaṇ ti ādinam attho veditabbo. Vatth' ādīhi pasibbak' ākārena ¹⁵⁸ bandhitvā kataṃ āvāpanam ¹⁵⁹ *mutoli*. ¹⁶⁰ Nānākārā ekasmiṃ thāne sammissā ti ettāvata nānādhaññanam ¹⁶¹ kes' ādināñ ca upameyatā. ¹⁶² *Vibhūt' ākāro* ¹⁶³ ti paṇṇattim samatikkamitvā kes' ādinam asubh' ākāressa upatthit' ākāro. ¹⁶⁴ *Iti*-saddassa ākār' atthataṃ dassento *evan* ti vatvā tam ākāram sarūpato dassento *kes' ādiparigaṇhanenāti* āha. ¹⁶⁵ Kes' ādisaññitānam hi asucibhāvānam ¹⁶⁶ paramaduggandha - jeguccha - paṭikkūl' ākāressa ¹⁶⁷ samudayato anupassanā idha kāyānupassanā ti. Sesam vuttanayam eva.
- 770, 5 6. *Dhātumanasikāravasenāti* paṭhavīdhātu-ādikā catasso dhātuyo ārabha pavattabhāvanāmanasikāravasena, catudhātu-vavatthānavasenāti attho. Dhātumanasikāro, dhātukammaṭṭhānam catudhātuvavatthānan ti hi atthato ¹⁶⁸ ekaṃ. ¹⁶⁸ *Goghātako* ti jīvik' atthāya gunnam ghātako. *Antevāsiko* ti kammakaraṇavasena tassa samīpavāsī ¹⁶⁹ tam nissāya jīvanato. ¹⁷⁰ *Vinivijjhivā* ti ekasmiṃ thāne aññamaññam vinivijjhivā. *Mahāpathānam vemajjhaṭṭhānasāṅkhāte* ¹⁷¹ ti catunnam mahāpathānam

¹⁴⁸ DA paṭikkūla-

¹⁴⁹ AG^m °niyamānāya

¹⁵⁰ ABGG^mM paṭikkūlam

¹⁵¹ AG^m °kāravasena

¹⁵² BG antare pi

¹⁵³ AG^m *omit*

BG vā bhāvena vinā

B^mP bhāvavācinam

M bhāvāvinam

¹⁵⁴ B^mP saddam bhāv'-

¹⁵⁵ AG^m pavāpavāssa sukkantissa

BG pavāssa sukkantissa

M pavāssa sukkantissa

This whole sentence is highly confused.

¹⁵⁶ ABGG^mM *omit*

¹⁵⁷ B^mP °nāyañ

¹⁵⁸ ABGG^mM pasibb' ākārena

¹⁵⁹ B^mP āvātanam

¹⁶⁰ AG^m mukoli; B^mP putoli

M cūkoli; DA puṭoli

¹⁶¹ B^mP nānāvāṇṇanam

¹⁶² B^m °meyyatā

¹⁶³ B^mP *and* DA vibhūtakālo

¹⁶⁴ B^m upatthitakālo

P upatthitakāyo

¹⁶⁵ B^mP ādim āha

¹⁶⁶ ABGG^mM °bhāgānam

¹⁶⁷ BGM paramadugacchapa-

tikkūl'

¹⁶⁸ ABGG^mM attho eko

¹⁶⁹ ABGG^mM samīpabāhi

¹⁷⁰ B^m jīvanako

¹⁷¹ ABGG^mM *omit* saṅkhāte

tāya eva¹⁷² vinivijjhanatṭhānatāya¹⁷³ vemajjhatṭhānasāṅkhāte.¹⁷⁴ Yasmā te cattāro mahāpathā catūhi disāhi āgantvā tattha samohitā viya honti, tasmā taṃ ṭhānaṃ catumahāpathaṃ, tasmim catumahāpathe. Ṭhita-saddo :

“ Ṭhito vā ” ti (d)

ādisu ṭhānasāṅkhāta-iriyāpathasamaṅgitāya ṭhā-saddassa¹⁷⁵ vā gati-nivatti-atthatāya¹⁷⁶ aññattha ṭhapetvā gamanaṃ sesa-iriyāpathasamaṅgitāya bodhako, idha pana yathā tathā rūpakāyassa pavatti-ākārabodhako adhippeto ti āha *catun-* 770, 11
nam iriyāpathānaṃ yena kenaci ākārena ṭhitattā yathā ṭhitan ti. Tattha ākārenāti ṭhān’ ādinā rūpakāyassa pavatti-ākārena. Ṭhān’ ādayo hi iriyāpathasāṅkhātāya kāyikakiriyāya¹⁷⁷ patho pavattimaggo ti iriyāpatho¹⁷⁸ ti vuccantīti vutto vāyam attho. *Yathā ṭhitan* ti yathā pavat- 770, 12
taṃ, yathāvuttaṃ¹⁷⁹ ṭhānaṃ ev’ ettha paṇidhānaṃ ti adhippetan ti āha *yathā ṭhitattā ca yathā paṇihitan* ti. 770, 12
Ṭhitan¹⁸⁰ ti¹⁸⁰ vā kāyassa ṭhānasāṅkhāta-iriyāpathasamāyogaparidīpanaṃ,¹⁸¹ paṇihitan ti tad-añña-iriyāpathasamāyogaparidīpanaṃ.¹⁸² Ṭhitan ti vā kāyasāṅkhātānaṃ rūpa-dhammānaṃ tasmim tasmim khaṇe sakiccavasena avaṭṭhānaparidīpanaṃ, paṇihitan ti paccayavasena tehi tehi paccayehi pakārato nihitaṃ paṇihitan ti evaṃ p’ ettha attho veditabbo. *Paccavekkhatīti* pati¹⁸³ pati¹⁸³ avekkhati, 770, 14
nānacakkhunā vinibhuñjitvā¹⁸⁴ viṣuṃ viṣuṃ passati.

Idāni vutta-m-ev’ attha-bhav’ atthavibhāvanavasena¹⁸⁵ dassetuṃ *Yathā goghātakassāti* ādi vuttaṃ. Tattha *posentassāti*¹⁸⁶ maṃsūpacayaparibrūhanāya kuṇḍaka-bhatta-kappās’ aṭṭhi-ādīhi samvaḍḍhentassa. *Vadhitam matan* ti 770, 15
himsitaṃ hutvā matam. *Matan* ti ca matamattaṃ, ten’ ev’ āha *Tāvad evāti. Gāvīti saññā na antaradhāyati* yāni 770, 18

(d) D I 90

¹⁷² M adds tāva
¹⁷³ AG^m °vijjhanam ṭhāna-
¹⁷⁴ B^mP vemajjhasāṅkhāte
¹⁷⁵ ABGG^mM ṭhāna-
¹⁷⁶ A °atthitāya
BGM attatāya
¹⁷⁷ B^mP omīti kāyika
¹⁷⁸ ABGG^mM °pathā

¹⁷⁹ B^mP °vutta
¹⁸⁰ ABGG^mM omīti
¹⁸¹ ABGG^mM °saṅkhātā-
¹⁸² ABGG^mM °iriyāpathe-
¹⁸³ P paṭi paṭi
¹⁸⁴ B^mP vinibbhujjitvā
¹⁸⁵ B^mP vuttam ev’ attham-
¹⁸⁶ ABGG^mM pesen-

aṅgapaccaṅgāni yathāsanniviṭṭhāni ¹⁸⁷ upādāya gāvīsa-
 maññā matamattāya pi gāvīyā tesam taṃ-sannivesassa ¹⁸⁸
 avinaṭṭhattā. Viliyanti bhijjanti vibhajjantīti ¹⁸⁹ bilā,
 770, 19 bhāgā ¹⁹⁰ i-kārassa i-kāraṃ katvā. Bilaso ti bilaṃ bilaṃ
 770, 19 katvā. Vibhajitvā ti aṭṭhisāṅghātato ¹⁹¹ maṃsaṃ vive-
 cetvā, tato vā vivecitaṃ maṃsaṃ bhāgaso katvā. Ten' ev'
 770, 20, 24 āha maṃsasaññā pavattatīti. Pabbajitassāpi apariggahita-
 770, 26 kammaṭṭhānassa. Ghanavinibbhogan ¹⁹² ti santati-samūha-
 770, 27 kiccaghaṇānaṃ ¹⁹³ vinibbhujjanaṃ ¹⁹⁴ vivecanaṃ. Dhātuso
 paccavekkhato ti ghanavinibbhogagahaṇena ¹⁹⁵ dhātuṃ dhā-
 tuṃ paṭhavi-ādīdhātuṃ visuṃ visuṃ katvā paccavek-
 770, 28 khantassa. Sattasaññā ti attānudiṭṭhivasena pavattā sat-
 tasaññā ti vadanti, vohārasena pavattasattasaññāya pi
 tadā antaradhānaṃ yuttam ¹⁹⁶ eva yathāvato ghaṇavinib-
 bhogassa sampādanato. Evaṃ hi sati yathāvutta-opamm'
 atthena ¹⁹⁷ upamey' attho ¹⁹⁸ aññadatthu saṃsandati ¹⁹⁹
 770, 28 sameti. Ten' ev' āha dhātuvasen' eva cittaṃ santiṭṭhatīti.
 770, 32 Dakkho ti cheko taṃ-taṃ-samaññāya kusalo. Yathājāte ²⁰⁰
 sūnasmim ²⁰¹ naṅguṭṭha-khura-visāṇ' ādivante aṭṭhi-maṃs'
 ādi-avayavasamudāye avibhatte gāvīsamaññā, na vibhatte.
 Vibhatte pana aṭṭhi-maṃs' ādi-avayavasamaññā ti jāna-
 770, 34 nato. ²⁰² Catumahāpatho viya catu-iriyāpatho ti gāvīyā
 ṭhita-catumahāpatho viya kāyassa pavattimaggabhūto
 catubbidho iriyāpatho. Yasmā Visuddhimagge vittharītā,
 tasmā tattha taṃsaṃvaṇṇanāya ²⁰³ ca vuttanayen' eva
 veditabbo. Sesam vuttanayam eva.

7. Sīvathikāpaviddha - uddhumātak' ādi - paṭisaṃyuttā-
 naṃ ²⁰⁴ samādhikathānaṃ ²⁰⁵ tad abhidheyyānaṃ ca uddhu-
 mātak' ādi-asubhānaṃ sīvathikapabbānīti ²⁰⁶ saṅgītikārehi

¹⁸⁷ ABGG^mM sannividhāni

¹⁸⁸ ABGG^mM satam-

¹⁸⁹ AG^m vibhijjantīti

B^mP vibhujjantīti

¹⁹⁰ ABGG^mM bhāgā

B^m adds va-kārassa ba-kāraṃ

P adds ga-kārassa ba-kāraṃ

¹⁹¹ B^mP °saṅghātato

¹⁹² AG^m ghanaghanaka-

BG ghanaghana-

¹⁹³ AG^m °kiccappahānānaṃ

BGM °kiccappanānaṃ

¹⁹⁴ B^mP °bbhujjanaṃ

¹⁹⁵ B^mP °vinibbhogakaraṇena

¹⁹⁶ ABGG^mM suttaṃ

¹⁹⁷ ABGG^mM °vuttaṃ-

¹⁹⁸ B^mP upameyy'-

¹⁹⁹ ABGG^mM ssanāti

²⁰⁰ ABGG^mM °jāto

²⁰¹ AG^m sāyatā

BGM sāsanā

²⁰² B^mP jānanako

²⁰³ B^mP °nāyaṇi

²⁰⁴ B^mP sīvathikāya apaviddha-

²⁰⁵ B^mP odhiso pavattānaṃ

kathānaṃ

ABGG^mM °kathanaṃ

²⁰⁶ ABGG^mM sīvathikā-

odhitasamaññā.²⁰⁷ Ten' āha sīvathikāpabbhehi vibhajitun ti. 771, 12
 Maritvā ekāhātikkantaṃ ekāhamataṃ. Uddhaṃ jīvitapari- 771, 15, 17
 yādānā ti jīvitakkhayato upari maraṇato paraṃ. Samug- 771, 18
 gatenāti samuṭṭhitena.²⁰⁸ Uddhumātattā ti uddhaṃ uddhaṃ
 dhumātattā sūnattā. Setarattehi viparibhinnaṃ vimissi-
 taṃ²⁰⁹ nilaṃ vinīlaṃ, purimavaṇṇa-vipariṇāmaḥhūtaṃ vā 771, 21
 nilaṃ vinīlaṃ. Vinīlaṃ eva vinīlakam ti ka-kārena pada- 771, 21
 vaḍḍhanaṃ āha anatt' antarato, yathā pītakaṃ lohitaṃ
 ti. Paṭikkūlattā ti jigucchaniyattā. Kucchiṭaṃ vinīlan ti 771, 22
 vinīlakan ti kucchan' attho²¹⁰ vā ayam ka-kāro ti dassetuṃ
 vuttaṃ yathā

“ Pāpako kittisaddo abbhuggacchatī ” ti.^(e)

Paribhinnaṭṭhānehi kāka-kaṅk' ādīhi. Vissandamānapubban 771, 25, 26
 ti vissavantapubbaṃ, taḥaṃ taḥaṃ paggharantapubban ti
 attho. Tathābhāvan ti vissandamānapubbakataṃ.²¹¹ So 771, 28
 bhikkhūti yo passeyya sarīraṃ sīvathikāya
 chaḍḍitaṃ ti vutto, so bhikkhu. Upasaṃharati sadi- 771, 31
 saṃ. Ayam pi kho ti ādi upasaṃharan' ākārasa- 771, 31
 sanam. Āyūti rūpajīvit' indriyaṃ, arūpajīvit' indriyaṃ pan' 771, 33
 ettha viññāṇagatikam eva. Usmā ti kammajatejo. Evaṃ 771, 33; 772, 2
 pūtika-sabhāvo²¹² yevāti evaṃ ativiya duggandha-jeguccha-
 paṭikkūlasabhāvo²¹³ eva, na āyu-ādīnaṃ avigame viya
 mate²¹⁴ so²¹⁴ ti adhippāyo. Ediso bhavissatīti Evaṃ - 772, 3
 bhāvitī āha evaṃ uddhumātak' ādibhedo bhavissatīti.

8. Luñcitvā luñcitvā ti uppāṭetvā uppāṭetvā. Sesāvasesa- 772, 9, 10
 māṃsalohitayuttan ti sabbaso akhāditattā²¹⁵ sesena appa-
 vasena māṃsalohitena yuttaṃ. Aññena hatth' 772, 12, 13
 aṭṭhikaṇ ti avisesena hatth' aṭṭhikānaṃ vippakiṇṇatā
 coditā²¹⁶ ti anavasesato tesam vippakiṇṇataṃ dassento

(e) A I 126

²⁰⁷ B^mP gahitasamaññā

²⁰⁸ AG^mM add uddhumātattā ti
 pavattānaṃ
 BG add uddhumātattā ti so
 evattānaṃ

²⁰⁹ ABG vimissutaṃ

G^mM vimissutū

²¹⁰ ABGG^mM ttho only

²¹¹ BG^m °pubbakathaṃ

B^m pubbabhāvaṃ

²¹² ABGG^mM pūtikāyabhāve

DA pūtikabhāvo

²¹³ ABGG^mM °paṭikkūlabhāvo

²¹⁴ B^mP mattaso

²¹⁵ B^mP add tahiṃ tahiṃ

²¹⁶ ABGG^mM cotraditā(?)

B^mP jotitā

- 772, 13, 15 *catusatthibhedam* pīti ādim āha. ²¹⁷ *Terovassikānī* ti
 772, 15 tirovassam gatāni, matasamvaccharam ²¹⁸ hontīti āha *atikh-*
*kantasamvaccharānī*ti. Purānatāya ghanabhāvavigamena vi-
 sinṇatā ²¹⁹ idha pūtibhāvo ti, so ²²⁰ yathā hoti taṃ dassento
 772, 16, 17 *abbhokāse* ti ādim āha. *Terovassikān' evāti* samvacchara-
 mattâtikkantāni eva. Khajjamān' ādivasena dutiyasi-
 vathikapabb' ādinam ²²¹ vavatthāpitattā ²²² vuttam khaj-
 jamānak' ādinam ²²³ vasena yojanā kātabbā ti.
 773, 12 II. *Imān' eva dve* ti avadhāraṇena appanākammaṭṭhānam
 tattha niyameti ²²⁴ aññapabbesu tad abhāvato. ²²⁴ Yato hi
 eva-kāro tato aññattha niyameti, ²²⁵ tena pabbadvayassa
 vipassanākammaṭṭhānatā pi appaṭisiddhā daṭṭhabbā anic-
 catādidassanato. Saṅkhāresu ādinavavibhāvanāni sīvathi-
 773, 13 kapabbānīti āha *Sīvathikānam ādinavānupassanāvasena vut-*
tattā ti. Iriyāpathapabb' ādinam anappanāvahatā ²²⁶ pākata
 773, 13 evāti *sesāni dvādasāpīti* ²²⁷ vuttam. Yaṃ pan' ettha atthato
 avibhattam, taṃ suviññeyyam eva.
 773, 19 *Sukham vedanan* ti ettha sukhayatīti *sukhā*. ²²⁸ Sampa-
 yuttadhamme ²²⁹ kāyaṃ ca laddh' assāde karotīti attho.
 Suttu vā khādati, khanati ²³⁰ vā kāyikaṃ cetasikaṃ c'
 ābāddhan ti *sukhā*. Sukaram okāsadānam etissā ti *sukhā* ti
 apare. ²³¹ Vediti ²³² ārammaṇasam anubhavatīti *vedanā*.
 773, 19, 20 *Vediyamāno* ²³³ ti anubhavamāno. *Kāman* ti ādisu yaṃ
 vattabbam, taṃ iriyāpathapabbe ²³⁴ vuttanayam ²³⁵ eva. ²³⁵
 773, 29, 32 Sampajānassa vediyanaṃ *sampajānavediyanaṃ*. *Vatthu-*
ārammaṇā ti rūp' ādi-ārammaṇā. Rūp' ādi-ārammaṇā ²³⁶
 h' ettha vedanāya pavattiṭṭhānatāya vatthūti ²³⁷ adhippe-

²¹⁷ ABGG^mM *add te* terāvassa-
 kānīti

²¹⁸ A °vacchara; BGM °vaccha;
 G^m °vaccharato
 B^mP tāni pana samvaccharam
 vītivattāni

²¹⁹ B^mP vicuṇṇatā

²²⁰ ABGG^mM sā

²²¹ ABGG^mM °pacc' ādina

²²² ABGG^mM tattā *only*

²²³ B^mP °mānatādinam
 DA khajjamān' ādinam

²²⁴⁻²²⁴ AG^m aññaparesam
 sutabhāvamato
 BGM aññaparesu tad
 abhāvamato

²²⁵ BGM niyamo ti

²²⁶ B^mP appanā-

²²⁷ AG^m °dasāni pīti

²²⁸ AG^m sukhāya

²²⁹ BG °yuttā-

²³⁰ ABGG^mM khanti

²³¹ AG^m aparo

BGM aparā

²³² B^mP vedayati

²³³ B^mP *and* DA vedaya- *for*
 vediya- *here and below*.

²³⁴ AG^mM °patham pubba

BG °patham pubbā

²³⁵ ABGG^mM vuttā meva

²³⁶ B^mP °ṇam

²³⁷ ABGG^mM vatthun ti

tan ti. Assāti bhaveyya. Dhammavinimuttassa aññassa²³⁸ 773, 32
kattu abhāvato dhammass' eva kattubhāvaṃ dassento
vedanā va vediyatīti āha. Vohāramattaṃ²³⁹ hotīti²³⁹ etena 773, 34; 774, 1
sukhaṃ vedanaṃ vediyamāno: sukhaṃ vedanaṃ vedi-
yāmīti idaṃ vohāramattan ti dasseti.

Nitthunanto²⁴⁰ ti balavato vedanāvegassa nirodhane ādī- 774, 5
navam²⁴¹ disvā²⁴¹ tassa avasaraḍānavasena nitthunanto.²⁴⁰
Vegasandhāraṇe hi atimahantaṃ dukkhaṃ uppajjati,²⁴²
aññaṃ pi vikāraṃ uppādeyya, tena thereo aparāpamaṃ 774, 5
parivattati. Viriyasamataṃ²⁴³ yojetvā ti adhivāsana viri- 774, 14
yassa adhimattattā tassa hāpanavasena samādhinā samara-
satāpādanena viriyasamataṃ²⁴⁴ yojetvā. Saha paṭisam- 774, 14
bhidāhīti lok' uttarapaṭisambhidāhi saha. Ariyamaggak-
khaṇe²⁴⁵ hi paṭisambhidānaṃ asammohavasena samadhi-
gamo,²⁴⁶ atthapaṭisambhidāya pana ārammaṇavasena²⁴⁷ pi.
Lokiyānaṃ pi vā sati uppattikāle²⁴⁸ tattha samatthataṃ²⁴⁹
sandhāy' āha saha²⁵⁰ paṭisambhidāhīti.²⁵¹ Samasīsīti vāra- 774, 14, 15
samasīsī²⁵² hutvā²⁵² (?) paccavekkhaṇavārassa anantara-
vāre²⁵³ parinibbāyīti attho.

Yathā ca sukhaṃ evaṃ dukkhaṃ ti yathā: sukhaṃ ko vedi- 774, 16
yatīti ādinā sampajānaveḍiyanam sandhaya vuttaṃ, evaṃ
dukkhaṃ adukkha-m-asukhaṃ²⁵⁴ pi. Tattha dukkhayatīti
dukkhā, sampayuttadhamme²⁵⁵ kāyañ²⁵⁵ ca pīleti bādha-
tīti²⁵⁶ attho. Duṭṭhu²⁵⁷ vā khādati²⁵⁸ khanati kāyikaṃ
cetasikaṃ ca sātana ti dukkhā.²⁵⁹ Dukkaraṃ²⁶⁰ okāsaḍānaṃ
etissā ti dukkhā ti apare. Arūpakammaṭṭhānaṃ ti arūpapa- 774, 19
riggahaṃ, arūpadhammamukhena vipassanābhinivesana²⁶¹
ti attho. Na pākaṭaṃ hotīti phassassa cittaṃ ca avibhūṭ' 774, 20
ākārattā. Ten' āha andhakāraṃ viya khāyatīti.²⁶² Na 774, 21, 20

238 B^mP omit

239 DA omits

240 ABGG^mM nitthananto here and below.241 ABGG^mM ādi vatvā242 B^mP add ti243 ABB^mGG^mM °samathaṃ244 ABB^mGG^mM °samathaṃ

245 BGM °kkhaṇena

246 B^mP adhigamo247 B^mP ārammaṇakaraṇavasena248 AG^m °kālo249 AG^m samatthaṃ taṃ250 ABGG^mM omit251 ABGG^mM °bhidā pīti252 ABGG^mM vārasamasīti

paratvā(?)

253 ABGG^mM antara-254 B^mP omitABGG^mM °asukhānaṃ255 ABGG^mM °dhammakāya256 ABGG^mM bādhanatīti257 B^mP duṭṭhuṃ; G^m suṭṭhu258 ABGG^m bādhati259 ABGG^mM omit260 ABGG^mM dukkharaṃ261 B^mP °nivesan262 AG^m bhāsatīti

774. 22 *pākaṭaṃ hotīti* ca idaṃ tādise puggale sandhāya vuttaṃ, yesaṃ ²⁶³ ādito vedanā ca ²⁶⁴ hi ²⁶⁵ vibhūtatārā hutvā upaṭṭhāti. ²⁶⁶ Evaṃ hi yaṃ vuttaṃ *Sakkapañhavaṇṇanādisu*

“ Phasso pākaṭo hoti, viññāṇaṃ pākaṭaṃ hoti ” ti, ⁽¹⁾

774. 21 taṃ aviroduhitāṃ hoti. Vedanāvasena kathyamānaṃ kammatṭhānaṃ pākaṭaṃ hotīti yojanā. *Vedanānaṃ uppat-tipākaṭatāyāti* ca idaṃ sukhadukkhaveḍḍanānaṃ vasena vuttaṃ. Tāsaṃ hi pavatti olārikā, na itarāya. Tad ubhaya-gaṇaṇamukhena vā gahetabbattā itarāya pi pavatti viññāṇaṃ pākaṭā evāti *vedanānaṃ* ti avisesagaṇaṇaṃ daṭṭhabbaṃ. *Sakkapañhe vuttanāyena' eva vedītabbo*, tasmā tattha vattabbo atthaviseso tassa Līn' atthappakāsanāyaṃ ²⁶⁷ vuttanāyena' eva gahetabbo.

773. 33 Pubbe : *Vatthūṃ ārammaṇaṃ katvā vedanā va vediyatīti* vedanāya ārammaṇādhīnavuttitāya ca anattatāya ca pajānaṃ vuttaṃ hoti, idāni tassā aniccatādi-pajānaṃ das-sento *ayaṃ apāro* ²⁶⁸ *pi pajānanapariyāyo* ti ²⁶⁹ āha. Yathā ekasmiṃ khaṇe cittadvayassa asambhavo ²⁷⁰ ekajjhaṃ ²⁷¹ anekānantarapaccayābhāvato, ²⁷² evaṃ vedanādvayassa vi-siṭṭh' ārammaṇavuttito ²⁷³ cāti āha *sukhavedanākkhaṇe dukkhāya* ²⁷⁴ *vedanāya abhāvato* ti. Nidassanamattañ c' etaṃ tadā upekkhāvedanāya pi abhāvato, tena sukhaveda-nākkhaṇe bhūtapubbānaṃ ²⁷⁵ itaravedanānaṃ ²⁷⁶ hutvā abhāva-pajānanena sukhavedanāya pi hutvā-abhāvo ²⁷⁷ nāto ²⁷⁷ eva ²⁷⁸ hotīti tassā ²⁷⁹ pākaṭabhāvaṃ ²⁸⁰ eva das-sento *imissā ca sukhāya vedanāya* ²⁸¹ *ito* ²⁸² *paṭhamāṃ*

(1) DA II 722

²⁶³ B^mP tesam
²⁶⁴ B^mP va
²⁶⁵ B^mP omī
²⁶⁶ ABGG^mM upadhāti
²⁶⁷ B^mP niyaṃ
²⁶⁸ ABGG^mM apare
²⁶⁹ ABGG^mM pīti
²⁷⁰ ABGG^mM asaṃ
²⁷¹ ABGG^mM ekavajjhaṃ
²⁷² A acatukānantara-
BG anekappaccayā-
B^mP anekantapaccayā-
M anekāntarapaccayā-

²⁷³ ABGG^mM ārammaṇaputtato
²⁷⁴ DA dukkha
²⁷⁵ A bhūtavedanānaṃ
²⁷⁶ AG^m inam ; BGM itanaṃ
²⁷⁷ AG^m °abhāvo kato ...
B °abhāvā kato
G °ahā byākāto
M °abhābā kato
²⁷⁸ ABGG^mM evaṃ
²⁷⁹ ABGG^mM tasmā
²⁸⁰ AG^m pākaṭā-
²⁸¹ ABGG^mM omī
²⁸² DA add's param

abhāvato ti āha, eten' eva ca ²⁸³ tāsam ²⁸³ pi ²⁸³ vedanā-
 nam pākaṭabhāvo ²⁸⁴ dassito ²⁸⁴ ti daṭṭhabbam. Ten' āha ²⁸⁵
vedanā ²⁸⁵ *nāma aniccā adhuvā vipariṇāmadhammā* ti. 775. 3
 Aniccagahaṇena hi vedanānam viddhamsanabhāvo ²⁸⁶ das-
 sito, viddhaste ²⁸⁷ aniccatāya suviññeyyattā. Adhuvaga-
 haṇena pākaṭabhāvo ²⁸⁸ tassā ²⁸⁹ a-sadā-bhāvanato. ²⁹⁰ Vi-
 pariṇāmagahaṇena dukkhabhāvo ²⁹¹ tassa ²⁹¹ aññathatta-
 dīpanato, ²⁹² tena sukhā pi vedanā dukkhā, pageva itarā ti
 tissannam pi vedanānam dukkhatā dassitā hoti. Iti ²⁹³
 “Yad aniccaṃ dukkhaṃ, taṃ ekantato anattā” ti tisu pi
 vedanāsu lakkhaṇattayapajānanā coditā ²⁹⁴ ti daṭṭhabbam.
 Ten' āha *iti hi tattha sampajāno hotīti*. ²⁹⁵ Idāni tam at- 775. 3
 thaṃ ²⁹⁵ suttena sādhetuṃ *Vuttam pi c' etan* ti ādim āha. 775. 4
 Tattha *n' eva tasmim samaye dukkhaṃ vedanaṃ vedetīti* tas- 775. 5
 mim sukhavedanāsamaṅgisamaye n' eva dukkhaṃ vedanaṃ
 vedeti, niruddhattā anuppannattā ca yathākkamaṃ atī-
 tātāgātānaṃ. Paccuppannāya pana asambhavo vutto eva.
 Sakicckhaṇamattāvatthānato ²⁹⁶ *aniccā*. Samecca sam- 775. 12
 bhuyya ²⁹⁷ paccayehi katattā *sankhatā*. Vatth' ārammaṇ' 775. 12
 ādipaccayaṃ paṭicca uppannattā *paṭiccasamuppannā*. 775. 12
 Khaya-vaya-palujjana-nirujjhana-pakatitāya *khayadhammā* 775. 13
 . . . *pe . . . nirodhadhammā* ti daṭṭhabbā.

Kilesehi āmasitabbato āmisam nāma, pañca kāmagaṇā;
 ārammaṇakaraṇavasena saha āmīsehitī *s' ā m i s a m*. 775. 22
 Ten' āha *pañca-kāmagaṇ' āmisa-sannissitā* ²⁹⁸ ti. *Ito* 775.22; 776.4
paran ti Atthi vedanā ti evam ādi pālīṃ sandhāy'
 āha *kāyānupassanāyaṃ vuttanāyaṃ evāti*. 776. 5

²⁸³ AG^mM matasappi (*highly corrupt*)
 B maṇatappi; G manatasappi
²⁸⁴ A pādassī
 BGG^mM pādadassī
²⁸⁵ ABGG^mM tena bhavena nā
²⁸⁶ AGG^m viddhamsababhāvo
 BM viddhamsababhāvo
²⁸⁷ AG^m viddhamsetu
 BG viddhamsete
 M viddhasetu
²⁸⁸ ABGG^mM pāgababhāvo
²⁸⁹ B^mP tassa
²⁹⁰ AG^m asabhāvanato
 B^mP asadābhāvitādibhāvanato
²⁹¹ ABGG^mM dukkhassa

²⁹² ABGG^m annavatthudīpanato
 M aññavattha-
 P aññatattā-
²⁹³ ABGG^mM omīti
²⁹⁴ BG moditā
 B^mP jotitā
²⁹⁵⁻²⁹⁸ AG^m tattha *only*
 BGM tthaṃ *only*
²⁹⁶ ABGG^mM khaṇammattā-
 padhānato
²⁹⁷ AG^m sayambhūya
 BGM sambhūya
²⁹⁸ A °guṇ' āmissasassatin(?)
 BGM °guṇ' āmissa-sanissitan
 G^m °guṇ' āmissa
 satissaghatin(!)

12. Sampayogavasena pavattamānena saha rāgenāti
 776, 12, 13 *sarāgaṃ*. Ten' āha lobhasahagatan ti. *Vitarāgaṃ*
 ti ettha kāmaṃ sarāgapadapaṭiyoginā²⁹⁹ vitarāgapadena
 bhavitabbaṃ,³⁰⁰ sammasanacārassa pana adhippetattā
 776, 13 tebhūmakass' eva gahaṇan ti *lokiyakusalābyākatan* ti vatvā
 776, 13, 15 *Idaṃ paṇāti* ādinā tam eva adhippāyaṃ vivarati. *Sesāni*
 776, 15 dve dosamūlāni, dve mohamūlānīti *cattāri akusalacittāni*.
 Tesam hi rāgena sampayogābhāvato³⁰¹ n' atth' eva³⁰²
 sarāgatā tannimittakatāya³⁰³ pana siyā taṃ-sahitakāle³⁰⁴
 so ti n' atth' eva³⁰² vitarāgatāpīti³⁰⁵ dukkhavimuttatā ev'
 776, 16 ettha labbhatīti āha n' eva *purimapadaṃ na pacchimapaḍaṃ*
bhajanīti.³⁰⁶ Yadi evaṃ padesikaṃ pajānaṃ āpajjati?
 N' āpajjati duk' antarapariyāpannattā tesam. Ye pana:
 Paṭipakkhabhāve agayhamāne sampayogābhāvo ev' ettha
 *pamāṇaṃ ekacca-abyākataṃ³⁰⁷ viyāti icchanti, tesam
 matena sesākusalacittānaṃ pi dutiyapadasaṅgaho vedi-
 tabbo. Dutiyaduke pi vuttanayen' eva attho veditabbo.
 Akusalamūlesu saha mohen' eva vattatīti samohan ti āha
 776, 19 *vicikicchāsahagatañ c' eva uddhaccasahagatañ cāti*. Yasmā
 c' ettha*: Sah' eva mohenāti samohan ti purimapadāva-
 776, 21 dhāraṇaṃ³⁰⁸ pi labbhati yeva, tasmā vuttaṃ *Yasmā*
paṇāti ādi. Yathā pana atimūlhatāya paṭipuggalikanayena
 savisesamohavantatāya momūhacittan ti vattabbato vici-
 776, 22 kicchā-uddhaccasahagatadvayaṃ visesato samohan ti vuc-
 cati, na tathā sesākusalacittānīti *vaṭṭanti yevāti* s' āsaṅkaṃ
 vadati. Sampayogavasena thīnamiddhena anupatitaṃ anu-
 776, 24 gatan ti *thīnamiddhānupatitaṃ*, pañcavidhaṃ³⁰⁹ sasaṅkhā-
 776, 24 rikākusalacittaṃ³¹⁰ *saṅkucitacittaṃ*³¹¹ nāma, ārammaṇe
 saṅkocanavasena³¹² pavattanato. Paccaya visesavasena
 thāmajātena³¹³ uddhaccena saḥagataṃ pavattasaṃsaṭ-
 ṭhan³¹⁴ ti uddhaccasahagataṃ, aññathā sabbam pi akusala-

²⁹⁹ BGM °yogino

³⁰⁰ ABGG^mM bhāvi-

³⁰¹ ABGG^mM °yoga-

³⁰² BG na tveva

³⁰³ ABGG^mM °nimittaṃ katāya

³⁰⁴ AG^m °sahitattāle

BM °sahitattāle

G °sahitakale

³⁰⁵ ABGG^mM °rāgapāpīti

³⁰⁶ ABGG^mM gacchantīti

* . . . ABGG^mM repeats

³⁰⁷ B^mP °abyākātānaṃ

³⁰⁸ ABG °dhāraṇā pi

³⁰⁹ B^mP °vidha

³¹⁰ ABGG^mM saṅkhārikā-

³¹¹ ABGG^mM omit

B^mP twice

³¹² B saṃsevana-

³¹³ ABGG^mM °jāto

³¹⁴ B^mP omit pavatta

cittam uddhaccasahagatam evāti. *Pasaṭacittam* nāma āram- 776, 26
maṇe savisesaṃ vikkhepavasena visaṭabhāvena pavatta-
nato. Kilesavikkhambhanasamatthatāya vipulaphala-
tāya ³¹⁵ dighasantānatāya ca mahantabhāvaṃ gatam, ³¹⁶
mahantehi ³¹⁷ vā ulāracchand' ādihi gatam ³¹⁸ paṭipannan
ti *mahaggatam*, tam pana rūpārūpabhūmigatam ³¹⁹ 776, 26
tato mahantassa loke ³²⁰ abhāvato. Ten' āha rūpārūpāva- 776, 26
caran ti. Tassa c' ettha paṭiyogi parittam evāti āha
A mahaggatan ³²¹ ti kāmāvacaran ti. Attānaṃ utta- 776, 26
rituṃ samatthehi saha uttarehīti *sa-uttaran* ti. Tap- 776, 27
paṭikkhepena ³²² *anuttaram*. Tad ubhayaṃ upādāy' 776, 27
upādāya veditabban ti āha *sa-uttaran ti kāmāva-* 776, 27
caran ti ādi. Paṭipakkhavikkhambhanasamatthena samā-
dhiṇā samma-d-eva āhitam *samāhitam*. ³²³ Ten' āha 776, 29
yassāti ādi. Yassāti yassa cittassa. Yathāvuttena samā- 776, 30
dhiṇā na samāhitam ti *asamāhitam*. Ten' āha 776, 30
ubhayasamādhivirahitan ³²⁴ ti. Tadaṅgavimuttiya vimuttam, 776, 31
kāmaṃvacarakusalacittam, vikkhambhanavimuttiya vimut-
tam mahaggatacittan ti tad ubhayaṃ sandhāy' āha
tadaṅga-vikkhambhana-vimuttihi vimuttan ti. Yattha tad 776, 31
ubhayavimutti n' atthi, tam ubhayavimuttirahitan ti
gayhamāne lok' uttaracitte pi siyā saṅkā ³²⁵ ti tam nivattan' 776, 33
attham *Samuccheda ... pe ... okāso va n' atthīti* āha. 776, 33
Okāsabhāvo ca sammasanacārassa ³²⁶ adhippetattā vedi-
tabbo. Yam pan' ettha atthato avibhattam tam heṭṭhā
³²⁷ vuttanayattā uttānam eva. ³²⁷

13. Pahātabb' ādiddhammavibhāga-dassanavasena ³²⁸ pañ-
cadhā dhammānupassanā niddiṭṭhā ti ayam attho pālito eva
viññāyatīti tam attham ulliṅgento *pañcavidhena dhammā-* 777, 13
nupassanam katheṭun ti āha. Yadi evaṃ kasmā nīvaraṇ'
ādivasen' eva niddiṭṭhan ti? Vineyy' ajjhāsayato. ³²⁹

³¹⁵ ABGG^mM °phalakāya

³¹⁶ BGM gata

³¹⁷ ABGG^mM mahante

³¹⁸ ABGG^mM katam

³¹⁹ AG^mM °bhūmikaṃ

BG °bhūmip

³²⁰ ABGG^mM loko

³²¹ ABGG^mM īma bhagavā tan(!!)

³²² B^mP tappaṭipakkhena

³²³ ABGG^mM omit

³²⁴ ABGG^mM samādhirahitam

³²⁵ AG^m kā; BGM sakā

³²⁶ ABGG^mM sammasahanavārassa

³²⁷⁻³²⁷ ABGG^mM vuttanattaha-

meva

³²⁸ AG^m pahātabbādhībhāga-

BGM pahātabbābhāga-

³²⁹ ABGG^mM vineyy'-

- Yesam³³⁰ hi vineyyānam³³¹ pahātabbadhammesu sabbesu³³² nīvaraṇ' ādivibhāgena³³³ vattabbāni, tesam vasen' ettha Bhagavatā paṭhamam nīvaraṇesu dhammānupassanā kathitā.³³⁴ Tathā hi kāyānupassanā pi samathapubbaṅgamā desitā, tato pariññeyyesu khandhesu āyatanesu ca bhāvetabbesu bojjhaṅgesu pariññeyy' ādivibhāgesu saccesu³³⁵ ca uttarā³³⁶ desanā, tasmā³³⁷ c' ettha samathabhāvanā pi yāvad eva vipassan' atthā icchitā. Vipassanāpadhānā vipassanābahulā ca satipaṭṭhānadesanā ti tassā vipassanābhīnivesavibhāgena³³⁸ desitabhāvaṃ³³⁹ vibhāvento³³⁹ *Api cāti* ādim āha. Tattha khandh' āyatana-dukha-saccavasena missakapariggahakathanam daṭṭhabbam.
777. 14 *Saññā*³⁴⁰ *saṅkhārakkhandhapariggaham*³⁴¹ *pi* *pi*-saddena sakalapañc' upādānakkhandha-pariggaham³⁴² sampiṇḍeti itaresam tad antogadhattā. Kaṇhasukkadhammānam yuganandhatā³⁴³ n' atthīti pajānanakāle abhāvā³⁴⁴ *abhiñhasamudācāravasenāti* vuttaṃ. *Samviñjamānan* ti attano santāne upalabbhamānam. *Y a t h ā*³⁴⁵ ti³⁴⁵ yen' ākārena, so³⁴⁶ pana: *kāmacchandassa uppādo hotīti* vuttattā kāmacchandassa kāraṇ' ākāro va, atthato kāraṇam evāti āha *yena kāraṇenāti*. *C a*-saddo vakkhamān' atthasamuccay' attho. *Tatthāti y a t h ā c ā t i* ādinā vuttapade. *Subham pi*ti kāmacchando pi. So hi attano³⁴⁷ gahaṇ' ākārena³⁴⁸ *subhan* ti vutto, ten' ākārena³⁴⁹ pavattanakassa aññassa kāmacchandassa nimittattā *nimittan* ti ca.³⁵⁰ *Iṭṭham, iṭṭh'* ākārena vā³⁵¹ *gayhamānam rūp'* ādi *subh' ārammaṇam*.³⁵² Ākaṅkhitassa hitasukhassa pattiyā³⁵³
777. 20
777. 22
777. 23
777. 24
777. 24
777. 24
777. 26
777. 28
777. 28
777. 29
777. 30, 32
- anupāyabhūto manasikāro *anupāyamanasikāro*. *Tan* ti

³³⁰ ABGG^mM sesam

³³¹ ABGG^mM vineyānam

³³² B^mP paṭhamam *instead*

³³³ AGG^mM raṇ' ādi-
B^mP nīvaraṇāni vibhāgena

³³⁴ ABGG^mM kālītā

³³⁵ ABGG^mM sabbesu

³³⁶ ABGG^mM *omit*

³³⁷ ABGG^mM yasmā

³³⁸ AG^m °nivesanavibhāgena

³³⁹ ABGG^mM desitā bhāvanto

³⁴⁰ ABGG^mM *omit*

³⁴¹ AG^m °pariggahaṇam

³⁴² ABGG^mM sakalam
... kkhandhā-

³⁴³ ABGG^mM °tānam

³⁴⁴ AG^m bhāvā

³⁴⁵ ABGG^mM *omit*

³⁴⁶ ABGG^mM ye

³⁴⁷ ABGG^mM *omit*

³⁴⁸ AG^m dahan'-

BG daharakāreṇa

M dahakārena

³⁴⁹ AG^m tena kāraṇena phalam

BGM tena kārena

³⁵⁰ ABGG^mM vā

³⁵¹ ABGG^mM vi

³⁵² P ārammaṇam *only*

³⁵³ P pavattiyā

ayonisomanasikāro. *Tatthāti* tasmim³⁵⁴ sabhāva hetubhūte 777, 32
 ārammaṇa hetubhūte ca duvidhe pi³⁵⁵ subhanimutte. *Āhāro* 777, 35
 ti paccayo, attano phalaṃ āharatīti katvā. *Asubhan* ti 778, 2
 asubhajjhānaṃ uttarapadalopena, tam pana dasasu aviñ-
 ñāṇaka-asubhesu³⁵⁶ ca kes' ādisu saviññāṇaka-asubhesu³⁵⁷
 ca pavattam³⁵⁸ daṭṭhabbaṃ.³⁵⁸ Kes' ādisu hi saññā
 asubhasaññā ti Girimānandasutte (6) vuttā. Ettha ca catub-
 bidhassa ayonisomanasikārassa yonisomanasikārassa³⁵⁹ ca
 gahaṇaṃ niravasesadassan' atthaṃ katan ti daṭṭhabbaṃ.
 Tesu pana : Asubhe³⁶⁰ subhan ti, asubhan³⁶¹ ti manasikāro
 idhāhippeto, tad anukūlattā pana itare pi.³⁶² Ekādasasu
 asubhesu paṭikkūl' ākārassa³⁶³ uggaṇṇaṃ,³⁶⁴ yathā³⁶⁵
 vā³⁶⁵ tattha uggaṇṇamittaṃ uppajjati, tathā³⁶⁶ paṭi-
 patti³⁶⁷ *asubhanimittassa uggaṇṇaṃ*. Upacār' appanāvahāya 778, 11
 asubhabhāvanāya anuyuñjanaṃ³⁶⁸ asubhabhāvanānuyogo.
 Bhojane mattaññuno mit' āhārassa thīnamiddhābhībhā-
 vābhāva otāram alabhamāno kāmacchando pahīyatīti va-
 danti. Ayam eva ca attho Niddese pi vuccati. Yo pana
 bhojanassa paṭikkūlataṃ, tabbipariṇāmassa tad āhārassa,³⁶⁹
 tassa ca udariyabhūtassa⁴⁰⁰ ativiya jegucchatam, kāyassa
 ca āhāraṭṭhitikataṃ⁴⁰¹ samma-d-eva jānāti, so sabbaso
 bhojane pamāṇassa jānanena *bhojane mattaññū* nāma. 778, 12
 Tādisassa hi kāmacchando pahīyat' eva.

Asubhakammika-Tissatthero dant' atthidassāvī. *Pahī-* 778, 22, 26
*nassāti*⁴⁰² vikkhambhanavasena pahīnassa. Ito paresu pi
 evarūpesu thānesu es' eva nayo. Abhidhammapariyāyena
 sabbo lobho kāmacchandanivaraṇaṃ ti āha *arahattamag-* 778, 27
genāti.⁴⁰³ *Paṭighaṃ* hi⁴⁰⁴ purim' uppannattā⁴⁰⁵ *paṭighani-* 778, 27

(6) A V 108

354 ABGG^mM omit

355 B^mP omit

356 BG viññāṇaka-

357 AG^mM viññāṇaka-; BG omit

358 AG^mM asubhasaññā instead

BG āha saññā instead

359 ABGG^mM omit

360 B^mP asubhesu

361 B subhe asubhan

362 B^mP add ti

363 ABGG^mM paṭikkūlakāraṇassa

364 ABGG^mM uggaṇṇaṃ

365 AM sathāvi

BGG^m saphāvi

366 BG tato

367 ABGG^mM pi vipatti

368 B^mP °yuñjana

369 B^mP ādhārassa

400 B^mP upanissayabhūtassa

401 B^mP °kattaṃ

402 DA pahīna

403 ABGG^mM °maggānaṃ

404 B^mP pi

405 B^mP °uppannaṃ

- 779, 3, 5 *mittaṃ*, parato uppajjanakassa paṭighassa kāraṇan ti
 779, 5 katvā. Mejjati siniyhatīti ⁴⁰⁶ mitto, ⁴⁰⁷ hitesi puggalo,
 779, 7 tasmiṃ mitte bhavā, mittassa vā esā ti mettā, hitesitā, tassā
 779, 7 *Mettāya. Appanā pi upacāro pīti vaṭṭati* sādharmaṇavacana-
 bhāvato. *Cetovimuttīti* vutte appanā va ⁴⁰⁸ vaṭṭati appanaṃ
 appattāya mettāya ⁴⁰⁹ paṭipakkhato suṭṭhu muccanassa
 abhāvato. *Tan ti yonisomanasikāraṃ. Tatthāti* mettāya.
Bahulaṃ pavattayato ti bahulikāravato.
- 779, 13 Sattesu mettāyanassa hitūpasamhārassa uppādanaṃ pa-
 vattanā *mettānimittassa uggaho*, paṭham' uppanno mettā-
 manasikāro parato uppajjanakassa kāraṇabhāvato mettā-
 manasikāro va ⁴¹⁰ mettānimittā. ⁴¹¹ Kammam eva sakāṃ ⁴¹¹
 779, 13 etesan ti kammassakā, ⁴¹² sattā, tabbhāvo *kammassakatā*,
 kammadāyadatā. Dosamettāsu yathāvato ⁴¹³ ādinav'
 779, 14 ānisaṃsānam paṭisaṅkhānaṃ ⁴¹⁴ vīmaṃsā idha *paṭisaṅkhā-*
 779, 14 *naṃ. Mettāvihārikalyāṇamittatā* ⁴¹⁵ idha *kalyāṇamittatā.*
 779, 15 *Odissaka-anodissakadisāpharaṇānaṃ* ⁴¹⁶ ti atta ⁴¹⁷ atipiyasa-
 hāya ⁴¹⁸ majjhata-verivasena odissakatā, simāsambhede
 kate; anodissakatā ek' ādi-disāpharaṇavasena disāphara-
 ṇatā ⁴¹⁹ mettāya uggahaṇe veditabbā. Vihār' ajjhāgām'
 ādivasena ⁴²⁰ vā odissakadisāpharaṇaṃ. Vihār' ādi-uddesa-
 rahitaṃ puratthimādisāvasena anodissakadisāpharaṇan ti
 779, 15 evaṃ vā ⁴²¹ dvidhā ⁴²² uggahaṃ ⁴²³ sandhāya ⁴²⁴ *odissaka-*
anodissaka-disāpharaṇānaṃ ti vuttaṃ. Uggaho ti ca yāva
 upacārā daṭṭhabbo. Uggahitāya āsevanā bhāvanā. Tattha
 sabbe sattā, pāṇā, bhūtā, puggalā ⁴²⁵ attabhāvapariyā-
 panna ⁴²⁶ ti etesaṃ pañcavidhā ⁴²⁷ ek' ekasmiṃ averā

⁴⁰⁶ ABG sītisabhātīti (*graphic*

corruption)

G^m sītisabhātīti

M sītisabhātīti

⁴⁰⁷ AGG^mM cittāṃ

B mittāṃ

⁴⁰⁸ ABGG^mM omīti

⁴⁰⁹ B^mP omīti

⁴¹⁰ ABGG^mM omīti

⁴¹¹⁻⁴¹¹ AG^m kammaṃ

kammasevakataṃ

BG kammasevakataṃ

M kammaṃ sevakataṃ

⁴¹² BGM °kāya

⁴¹³ B^mP yāthā-

⁴¹⁴ BGM paṭi paṭi-

⁴¹⁵ AG^m °vihārikakalyāṇa-

B^mP °mittavantatā

⁴¹⁶ BGG^mM °pharaṇan

⁴¹⁷ AG^m atthā

⁴¹⁸ A atihippisabhaya

BGM anippisabhaya

G^m atinippisabhaya

⁴¹⁹ B^mP °pharaṇakatā

⁴²⁰ B^mP vihāra-racchā-gām'-

For vihār' ajjhāgār' ādivasena?

⁴²¹ B^m omīti

⁴²² ABGG^mM liyā(?)

⁴²³ B^mP °haṇaṃ

⁴²⁴ ABGG^mM sandhāyatanā

⁴²⁵ ABGG^mM puggala

⁴²⁶ ABGG^mM °paṇṇan

⁴²⁷ ABGG^mM °viya

hontu, avyāpajjhā, anīghā, sukhi attānaṃ pariharantūti catudhā pavattito vīsatividhā anodissaka ⁴²⁸ pharaṇā mettā. Sabbā ⁴²⁹ itthiyo, purisā, ariyā, anariyā, devā, manussā, vinipātikā ti sattādhikaraṇavasena ⁴³⁰ pavattā sattavidhā, aṭṭhavīsatividhā vā, dasahi disāhi ⁴³¹ disādhikaraṇavasena ⁴³² pavattā dasavidhā vā, ek' ekāya disāya satt' ādi-itth' ādi-aver' ādibhedena asitādhika ⁴³³ catusatappabhedā ⁴³⁴ ca ⁴³⁵ odhiso ⁴³⁵ pharaṇā veditabbā. ⁴³⁶

Yena ayonisomanasikārena arati-ādikāni uppajjanti so arati-ādisu ayonisomanasikāro. Tena nipphādetabbe ⁴³⁷ hi ^{780, 3} idaṃ bhummaṃ. Es' eva nayo ito paresu pi. *Ukkaṇṭhikā* ⁴³⁸ ^{780, 4} pantasenāsanesu adhikusaladhammesu ca ummanabhāvo. ⁴³⁹ *Kāyavināmanā* ⁴⁴⁰ ti karajakāyassa viruppan' ākārena ⁴⁴¹ ^{780, 5} nāmanā. ⁴⁴² *Līn' ākāro* ⁴⁴³ ti saṅkoc' āpatti. Kusala-dhammapaṭipattiya ⁴⁴⁴ paṭṭhapanasabhāvatāya ⁴⁴⁵ tappatipak-khānaṃ visosanasabhāvatāya ca ārambhadhātu-ādito ⁴⁴⁶ pavattaviriyaṃ ti āha *paṭham' ārambhaviriyaṃ* ⁴⁴⁷ ti. Yasmā ^{780, 14} paṭham' ārambhavantassa ⁴⁴⁸ nikkamanatā ⁴⁴⁹ thāmagama-naṃ ca n' atthi, tasmā vuttaṃ *kosajjato nikkhantatāya* ⁴⁵⁰ ^{780, 15} *tato balavataran* ti. Yasmā pana aparāpar' uppattiya laddh' āsevanā ⁴⁵¹ upari ⁴⁵² viśesaṃ āvahantaṃ ativiya thāmagata ⁴⁵³ eva ⁴⁵³ hoti, tasmā vuttaṃ *param param thānaṃ* ^{780, 16} *akkamanato tato pi balavataran* ti.

Atibhojane nimittaggāho ti atibhojane thīnamiddhassa ^{780, 25}

⁴²⁸ AG^mM anekadissa-

⁴²⁹ ABGG^mM saha

⁴³⁰ B^mP sattodhi-

⁴³¹ ABGG^mM omī

⁴³² B^mP disodhi; M disedhi-

⁴³³ AG^mM °dhikam

⁴³⁴ ABGG^mM °bheda

⁴³⁵ ABGG^mM se only

⁴³⁶ ABGG^mM °tabbo

⁴³⁷ AG^m nippide-

BGM nippitedatābe

⁴³⁸ B^mP and DA ukkaṇṭhitā

⁴³⁹ B^mP uppajjanabhāvariṇcaṇā

⁴⁴⁰ AG^m yassa vināmanā

BGM ssa vināmanā

P kāyassa vināmanā

⁴⁴¹ AG^m viruppan'-

B^mP virūpen'-

⁴⁴² B^mP namanā

⁴⁴³ ABGG^mM vindaṇ' ākaro

⁴⁴⁴ M °patti

⁴⁴⁵ ABGG^mM paṭhamapana-

P thapana-

⁴⁴⁶ ABGG^mM ārabha-

⁴⁴⁷ AG^mM °ārambhan; BG omī

⁴⁴⁸ B^mP °ārambhamattassa

°BG vattassa

⁴⁴⁹ AG^m nakamanatā

BG nakamantā

M nakamatā

Reconstructed reading is given above.

B^mP kossajjavidhamanaṃ
(An arbitrary reconstruction)

⁴⁵⁰ AG^m nikattañcanattāya

BG nīkam canattāya

M kañcanattāya

⁴⁵¹ AG^m laddhā yevana

BG laddhā ye ca na

M laddhā ye ca

⁴⁵² B^mP uparūpari

⁴⁵³ AG^m thāmagamatambava

nimittaggāho, ettake bhutte taṃ bhojanaṃ thīnamiddhassa kāraṇaṃ hoti,⁴⁵⁴ ettake na⁴⁵⁴ hotīti thīnamiddhassa kāraṇākaṇagāho⁴⁵⁵ ti⁴⁵⁶ attho. Byatirekavasena⁴⁵⁷ c' etaṃ vuttaṃ,⁴⁵⁸ tasmā : Ettake bhutte taṃ bhojanaṃ thīnamiddhassa kāraṇaṃ na hotīti bhojane mattaññutā ca atthato dassito ti daṭṭhabbaṃ. Ten' āha *Catupañca . . . pe . . . na hotīti. Divā suriy' ālokan* ti divāgahitaṃ nimittaṃ suriy' ālokan rattiyaṃ *manasikarontassāpīti* evaṃ ettha attho veditabbo. Dhut' aṅgānaṃ viriyaṇissitattā vuttaṃ *dhut' aṅganissita-sappāyakathāya pīti.*

780, 30

781, 1

781, 1

781, 4

781, 10

Kukkuccam pi katākatānusocanavasena pavattamānaṃ cetaso avūpasam' āvahaṭṭhāya uddhaccena samānalakkhaṇaṃ evāti *Avūpasamo nāma avūpasant' ākāro*,⁴⁵⁹ *uddhaccakukkuccam ev' etaṃ*⁴⁶⁰ atthato ti vuttaṃ.

781, 24

Bahussutassa ganthato atthato⁴⁶¹ ca sutt' ādini vicārentassa⁴⁶² tabbahulavihārino⁴⁶³ atthaved' ādipaṭilābhasambhavato⁴⁶⁴ vikkhepo na hotīti, yathāvidhi-paṭipattiyā yathānuruṇpa-patikārapavattiyā ca uddhaccaṃ⁴⁶⁵ katākatānusocanaṃ ca na hotīti *Bāhusaccena pi . . . pe . . . uddhaccakukkuccaṃ pahīyatīti* āha. Yad aggena bāhusaccena uddhaccakukkuccaṃ pahīyati, tad aggena paripucchakatāvinayapakatāññutāhi⁴⁶⁶ pi taṃ pahīyatīti daṭṭhabbaṃ. Vuddhasevitā⁴⁶⁷ ca vuddhasīlitaṃ⁴⁶⁸ āvahaṭṭhā cetaso⁴⁶⁹ vūpasamakaraṭṭā⁴⁷⁰ uddhaccakukkucca - ppahānakārī⁴⁷¹ vuttā. Vuddhattaṃ pana anapekkhitvā kukkuccavinodakā vinayadharā kalyāṇamittā vuttā ti daṭṭhabbā. Vikkhepo ca pabbajitānaṃ yebhuyyena kukkuccaḥetuko hoti.⁴⁷² *Kappiyākappiya-paripucchābahulassāti* ādinā vinayanāyena' eva paripucchakatādayo niddiṭṭhā. *Pahīne uddhaccakuk-*

781, 27

781, 34

454-454 ABGG^mM *omit*455 ABGG^mM °kāraṇāhan456 B^m hotīti457 AG^mM *add* nāBG *add* na458 ABGG^mM *add* ca459 ABGG^mM °samato kāro460 ABGG^mM eva taṃ461 ABGG^mM *omit*462 AG^mM viharena-

BG viharantassa

463 ABGG^mM °vibhātino

464 A °paṭilābhaṃ-

B^mP °sabbhāvato465 B^mP *omit*466 ABGG^mM °vinayaṭṭhakatañ-

ñutā

467 ABGG^mM vuttayepitā468 ABGG^mM buddha-469 B^mP ceto470 AG^mM °katattā

BG °kattatā ca

471 ABGG^mM uddhaccappahāyana-

kārim

472-472 ABGG^mM *omit*

kucce ti niddhāraṇe bhummaṃ. *Kukkuccassa* domanassassa- 782, 1
 hagatattā *anāgāmimaggena āyatim anupphādo* vutto. 782, 1
 Tiṭṭhati pavattati etthāti ṭhāniyā, ⁴⁷² vicikicchāya
 ṭhāniyā *Vicikicchāṭhāniyā*, ⁴⁷² vicikicchāya kāraṇabhūtā ⁴⁷³ 782, 4
 dhammā; ⁴⁷⁴ tiṭṭhatīti vā ṭhāniyā vicikicchāṭhāniyā ⁴⁷⁵
 etissāti *vicikicchāṭhāniyā*, atthato vicikicchā eva. Sā hi
 purim' uppannā parato uppajjanakavicikicchāya sabhāga-
 hetutāya ⁴⁷⁶ asādhāraṇaṃ ⁴⁷⁷ kāraṇaṃ. *Kusalākusalā* ⁴⁷⁸ ti 782, 12
 kosallasambhūt' atthēna ⁴⁷⁹ kusalā, tappatipakkhato aku-
 salā. Ye akusalā te *sāvajjā*, ⁴⁸⁰ *asevitabbā hīnā* ca, ye kusalā 782, 12, 13
 te *anavajjā sevitabbā* ⁴⁸¹ *paṇitā* ca. Kusalā vā hīnehi chand' 782, 12, 13
 ādihi āradhā *hīnā*, paṇitehi *paṇitā*. *Kaṇhā* ti kālakā 782, 13, 14
 cittassa apabhassara-bhāvakaraṇā. ⁴⁸² *Sukkā* ti odātā cittassa 782, 14
 pabhassarabhāvakaraṇā. ⁴⁸³ *Kaṇhābhijāti* hetuto vā *kaṇhā*. 782, 14
Sukkābhijāti hetuto *sukkā*. Te eva *sappaṭibhāgā*. ⁴⁸⁴ *Kaṇhā* 782, 14
 hi ujuvipaccanīkatāya sukkasappaṭibhāgā, tathā sukkā pi
 itarehi. Atha vā kaṇhasukkā ca sappaṭibhāgā ca *kaṇhasuk-* 782, 14
kasappaṭibhāgā. *Sukhā* hi vedanā dukkhāya vedanāya
 sappaṭibhāgā, dukkhā ca vedanā sukhāya sappaṭibhāgā ti.
 Kāmaṃ bāhusaccaparipucchakatāhi sabbā pi aṭṭhavat-
 thukā ⁴⁸⁵ vicikicchā pahiyati, tathā pi ratanattayavicikicchā-
 mūlika sesavicikicchā ti katvā āha *Tiṃ ratanāni ārab-* 782, 22
bhāti. Ratanattayaguṇāvabodhe hi

“ Satthari kaṅkhatī ” ti ^(h)

ādi vicikicchāya asambhavo ti. Vinaye pakataññutā

“ Sikkhāya kaṅkhatī ” ti ^(h)

vuttāya vicikicchāya pahānaṃ karotīti āha *vinaye cinnava-* 782, 23
sībhāvassāpīti. *Okappaniyasaddhāsāṅkhātā-adhimokkhabahu-* 782, 24

(h) Dhs p. 183 § 1004

⁴⁷²⁻⁴⁷³ ABGG^mM *omit*
⁴⁷³ ABGG^mM kāraṇagahitā
⁴⁷⁴ ABGG^mM sammā
⁴⁷⁵ ABGG^mM *omit*
⁴⁷⁶ A savahetukāya
 BGM sahaahetukāya
 G^m ca hetukāya
⁴⁷⁷ B^mP ^oraṇa
⁴⁷⁸ ABGG^mMP kusalā

⁴⁷⁹ ABGG^mM ^obhūtā yena
⁴⁸⁰ BGG^m savajjā; DA savajjā
⁴⁸¹ AG^m sepiṭṭu; BG sepiṭṭucche
 M sepiṭṭuccho
⁴⁸² ABGG^mM apabhassaraṇā
⁴⁸³ AG^mM ^okāraṇaṃ
 BG ^okāraṇaṃ
⁴⁸⁴ ABGG^mM sampatī-
⁴⁸⁵ ABGG^mM addha- or aṭṭha-

lassāti saddheyyavattthuno anupavisanasaddhāsāṅkhāta-adhimokkkena adhimuccanabahulassa, adhimuccanañ ca adhimokkh' uppādanam evāti daṭṭhabbaṃ, saddhāya vā ninna-poṇatā ⁴⁸⁶ adhimutti adhimokkho.

782, 33, 34 *Samudayavayā* ti samudayavayadhammā.⁴⁸⁷ *Subhanimitta-asubhanimitt' ādisūti* subhanimitt' ādisu asubhanimitt' ādisūti ādi-saddo paccekam yojetabbo. Tattha paṭhamena ādi-saddena paṭighanimitt' ādinam saṅgaho, dutiyena mettā-cetovimutti-ādinam. Sesam ettha ⁴⁸⁸ vattabbaṃ ⁴⁸⁹ vuttanayam eva.

783, 10, 13 14. Upādānehi ārammaṇakaraṇ' ādivasena ⁴⁹⁰ upādātabbā vā khandhā *upādānakkhandhā*. *Iti rūpan* ti ettha iti-saddo idaṃ-saddena samān' attho ti adhippāyen' āha *idaṃ rūpan* ti. Ta-y-idaṃ sarūpato ⁴⁹¹ rūpagahaṇabhāvato ⁴⁹² anavasesapariyādānam ⁴⁹³ hotīti āha *ettakam rūpaṃ, na ito paraṃ rūpaṃ atthīti*. *Iti* ti vā pakār' atthe nipato, tasmā *Iti rūpan* ti iminā bhūt' upādādivasena ⁴⁹⁴ yattako rūpassa pabhedo, tena saddhiṃ rūpaṃ anavasesato pariyādiyivā dasseti. *Sabhāvato* ti ruppanasabhāvato cakkh' ādi-vaṇṇ' ādisabhāvato ca. *Vedanādisu pīti* ettha : Ayaṃ vedanā, ettakā vedanā, na ito paraṃ vedanā atthīti sabhāvato vedanam pajānātīti ādinā, sabhāvato ti ca : Anubhavanasabhāvato sāt' ādisabhāvato ti evam ādinā yojetabbaṃ. Sesam vuttanayattā suviññeyyam eva.

784, 3 15. *Chasu ajjhattika-bāhirakesūti* chasu ajjhattikesu chasu bāhirakesūti chasūti padaṃ ⁴⁹⁵ paccekam yojetabbaṃ. Kasmā pan' etāni ubhayāni chaḷesu ⁴⁹⁶ va vuttāni ? Cha-viññāṇakāy' uppattidvār' ārammaṇa-vavatthānato.⁴⁹⁷ Cakkhuviññāṇavīthiyā pariyāpannassa hi ⁴⁹⁸ viññāṇakāyassa ⁴⁹⁸ cakkh' āyatanam eva uppattidvāram, rūp' āyatanam eva ca ārammaṇam ; tathā itarāni itaresam ; chaṭṭhassa pana bhav' aṅga-mana-sāṅkhāto man' āyatan'

⁴⁸⁶ ABGG^mM ninnā-
⁴⁸⁷ ABGG^mM °dhammā
⁴⁸⁸ B^mP add yaṃ
⁴⁸⁹ B^mP add taṃ
⁴⁹⁰ ABGG^mM °kāraṇ'-
⁴⁹¹ B^mP omit
⁴⁹² B^m sarūpaggaṇa-
 P arūpaggaṇa-

⁴⁹³ ABGG^mM °sesam-
⁴⁹⁴ ABGG^mM °upādādivasena
⁴⁹⁵ ABGM panam
 G^m pana
⁴⁹⁶ B^mP chaḷe
⁴⁹⁷ ABGG^mM °viññāṇakasuppa-
 tidvār'-
⁴⁹⁸ BGM omit

ekadeso ⁴⁹⁹ uppattidvāraṃ asādhāraṇaṃ ca dhamm' āyata-
 naṃ ārammaṇaṃ. Cakkhatīti *cakkhu*, rūpaṃ assādeti ^{784, 4}
 vibhāveti cāti attho. Suṇātīti *sotaṃ*. Ghāyatīti *ghānaṃ*. ^{784, 4}
⁵⁰⁰ Jīvitam avhayatīti ⁵⁰¹ *jīvā*. Kucchitānaṃ s' āsavadhama-
 mānaṃ āyo ⁵⁰² uppattideso ti *kāyo*. Munāti ārammaṇaṃ ^{784, 4}
 vijānātīti mano. Rūpayati ⁵⁰³ vaṇṇavikāraṃ āpajjamānaṃ
 hadayaṅgatabhāvaṃ ⁵⁰⁴ pakāsetīti *rūpaṃ*. Sappati ⁵⁰⁵ attano ^{784, 5}
 paccayehi hariyati sotaviññeyyabhāvaṃ gamīyatīti saddo.
 Gandhayatīti ⁵⁰⁶ attano ⁵⁰⁷ vatthum ⁵⁰⁸ sūcetīti *gandho*. ^{784, 5}
 Rasanti taṃ sattā assādentīti *raso*. Phusīyatīti *phoṭṭhabbaṃ*. ^{784, 5}
 Attano sabhāvaṃ ⁵⁰⁹ dhārentīti dhammā. Sabbāni pana
 āyānaṃ tanan' ādi-atthena *āyātanāni*.⁽¹⁾ Ayam ettha ^{784, 3}
 saṅkhepo, vitthāro pana Visuddhimaggasaṃvaṇṇanāyaṃ
 vuttanayena ⁵¹⁰ veditabbo. ⁵¹¹ *C a k k h u ṇ c a p a j ā -* ^{784, 6}
n ā t i ti ettha ⁵¹¹ cakkhu nāma pasādacakkhu, na sasam-
 bhara-cakkhu nāpi dibbacakkhu-ādikan ti āha *cakkhupāsādan* ^{784, 7}
 ti; yaṃ sandhāya vuttaṃ :

“ Yaṃ cakkhum ⁵¹² catunnaṃ mahābhūtānaṃ upādāya
 pasādo ” ti. ⁽¹⁾

C a -saddo cakkhulakkhaṇavasenāti. ⁵¹³ *Yāthāva - sarasa-* ^{784, 7}
lakkhaṇavasenāti ⁵¹⁴ aviparītassa attano ⁵¹⁵ rasassa c' eva
 lakkhaṇassa ca vasena rūpesu āviñjanakiccassa ⁵¹⁶ c' eva
 rūpābhigāhātārahabhūta - ppasādalakkhaṇassa ⁵¹⁷ daṭṭhukā-
 matānidāna - kamma-samuṭṭhānabhūta - ppasādalakkhaṇassa
 vā ⁵¹⁸ vasenāti ⁵¹⁹ attho. Atha vā *yāthāva-sarasa-lakkhaṇa-* ^{784, 7}
vasenāti ⁵²⁰ yāthāva-sarasena ⁵²⁰ c' eva lakkhaṇavasena ca,

(1) Cp VbhA 45

(1) Dhs 597

⁴⁹⁹ ABGG^mM °ekadoso

⁵⁰⁰ B^mP add jīvitanimittatāya raso
 jīvitam, tam

⁵⁰¹ AG^m cañcavagatīti
 BGM avagatīti

⁵⁰² ABGG^mM ayo

⁵⁰³ ABGG^mM rūpāyati

⁵⁰⁴ ABGG^mM hadayaṅgabhāvaṃ

⁵⁰⁵ BG passati

⁵⁰⁶ ABGG^mM gandhāyatīti

⁵⁰⁷ BGM twice

⁵⁰⁸ ABGG^mM vatthu

⁵⁰⁹ ABGG^mM saṅgahaṃ

⁵¹⁰ B^mP °nāyena' eva

⁵¹¹⁻⁵¹¹ BG omit

⁵¹² B^mP cakkhu

⁵¹³ B^mP vakkhamān' atthasa-
 muccay' attho

⁵¹⁴ ABGG^mM tathāva-

⁵¹⁵ BG lakkhaṇo instead

⁵¹⁶ B^mP aviñchana-

⁵¹⁷ AGG^mM °ghāta-rūpaghātassa

ppasādalakkhaṇā

B °ghāta-rūpasātassa

ppasādakkhaṇā; B^m adds ca

⁵¹⁸ B^mP ca

⁵¹⁹ ABGG^mM vasena

⁵²⁰ ABGG^mM yathāva-

784, 7 yathāva-saraso ti cā aviparītasabhāvo veditabbo. So hi rasiyati aviruddhapaṭivedhavasena ⁵²¹ assādiyati ramīyatīti raso ti vuccati, tasmā salakkhaṇavasenāti vuttaṃ hoti. *Lakkhaṇavasenāti anicc'* ādi-sāmaññalakkhaṇavasena.

“ Cakkhuñ ca paṭicca rūpe ca uppajjati cakkhuviññānaṃ ”
ti (k)

ādisu samuditāni ⁵²² yeva rūp' āyatanāni cakkhuviññān' uppattihetu, ⁵²³ na visuṃ visun ti imassa atthassa jotān' atthaṃ ⁵²⁴ rūpe cāti puthuvacanagahaṇaṃ, tāya eva ca
784, 8 desanāgatiyā kāmaṃ idhāpi *Rūpe ca pajānātīti* vuttaṃ, rūpabhāvasāmaññena pana sabbaṃ ekajjhaṃ
784, 8 gahetvā *bahiddhā catusamutthānikarūpañ cāti* ekavacana-
784, 9 vasena attho vutto. ⁵²⁵ *Sarasa-lakkhaṇavasenāti* cakkhu-
viññānaṃ visayabhāvakkicassa ⁵²⁶ c' eva cakkhupaṭi-
784, 11 hananalakkhaṇassa ca ⁵²⁷ vasenāti ⁵²⁷ yojetabbaṃ. *Ubha-*
yam paṭiccāti cakkhuṃ ⁵²⁸ upanissappaccayabhūtaṃ, ⁵²⁹ rūpe
ārammaṇādhipati ⁵³⁰ ārammaṇūpanissayavasena paccaya-
bhūte ca paṭicca. Kāmaṃ vāyaṃ ⁵³¹ suttantaṣaṃvaṇṇanā,
nippariyāyakathā nāma abhidhammasannissitā evāti abhi-
784, 11- dhammanayen' eva saṃyojanāni dassento *kāmarāga . . .*
784, -13 *pe . . . avijjāsaṃyojanan* ti āha. Tattha kāmesu rāgo, kāmo
784, 11 ca so rāgo cāti vā *kāmarāgo*. So eva bandhan' atthena
784, 11 *saṃyojanam*. Ayaṃ yassa saṃvijjati, taṃ puggalaṃ
vaṭṭasmiṃ saṃyojati bandhati, iti dukkheṇa sattaṃ bhav'
ādi ke vā bhav' antar' ādīhi kammaṇā ⁵³² vā vipākaṃ
784, 11 saṃyojati bandhatīti saṃyojanam. ⁵³³ Evaṃ *paṭighasaṃ-*
784, 14 *yojan'* ādinam pi yathārahaṃ attho vattaḃbo. *Sarasa-*
lakkhaṇavasenāti ettha pana sattaṃ vaṭṭato anissajjana-
saṅkhātassa attano kiccassa c' eva yathāvuttabandhana-
saṅkhātassa lakkhaṇassa ca vasenāti yojetabbaṃ.

(k) M I I I

⁵²¹ B^mP aviraddha-
⁵²² ABGG^mM samitāni
⁵²³ ABGG^mM cakkhuññān'-
⁵²⁴ ABGG^mM dotan'-
⁵²⁵ B^mP omīti
⁵²⁶ B^mP add vasena
⁵²⁷ B^m vasena cāti

⁵²⁸ ABGG^mM cakkhu
⁵²⁹ B^mP upanissayapaccayavasena
paccayabhūtaṃ
⁵³⁰ ABGG^mM ārammaṇā pati-
⁵³¹ B^mP ayaṃ
⁵³² B^mP kammunā
⁵³³ AG^mM saññojanam

Bhav' assāda ⁵³⁴-diṭṭh' assādanivattan' attham *kām'* 784, 16
assādagahaṇam. *Assādayato* ti abhiramantassa. ⁵³⁵ *Abhinan-* 784, 16
dato ti sappītikataṇhāvasena nandantassa. Padadvaye-
 nāpi ⁵³⁶ balavato kāmarāgassa paccayabhūtā kāmarāg'
 uppatti vuttā. Esa nayo sesesu pi. *Aniṭṭh' ārammaṇe* ⁵³⁷ ti 784, 17
 ettha āpāthagate ti vibhattivipariṇāmasena āpāthagatan
 ti padaṃ ānetvā sambandhitabbaṃ. *Etam* ⁵³⁸ *ārammaṇan* 784, 19
 ti ⁵³⁹ evaṃsukhumam evaṃdubbibhāgam ⁵⁴⁰ ārammaṇam.
Niccaṃ dhuvaṇ ti idaṃ nidassanamattam. ⁵⁴¹ Uccijjissati 784, 20
 vinassissatīti gaṇhato ti evaṃ ādīnam pi saṅgaho icchitabbo.
 Paṭhamāya sakkāyadiṭṭhiyā anurodhavasena *satto nu kho* 784, 22
 ti itarāya anurodhavasena *sattassa nu kho ti vicikicchato*. 784, 22
 Att' attaniy' ādigāhānugatā hi vicikicchā diṭṭhiyā asati
 abhāvato. *Bhavaṃ paṭthentassāti*: Idise ⁵⁴² sampatti- 784, 24
 bhave ⁵⁴³ yasmā ⁵⁴⁴ amhākaṃ idaṃ iṭṭham ⁵⁴⁵ rūp' āram-
 maṇam sulabham ⁵⁴⁶ jātam, tasmā āyatim pi ediso, ito vā
 uttarītarō sampattibhavo bhavyeyyāti bhavaṃ nikāmantassa.
Evarūpan ⁵⁴⁷ ti evarūpaṃ rūpaṃ. ⁵⁴⁸ Tam-sadise hi tab- 784, 25
 bohāravasen' eva ⁵⁴⁹ vuttam. Bhavati hi tam-sadisesu
 tabbohāro, yathā

“ Sā ⁵⁵⁰ eva ⁵⁵⁰ tittirī, tāni eva osadhānī ⁵⁵¹ ” ti. (1)

Ussuyyato ⁵⁵² ti ussuyyam ⁵⁵² issam uppādayato. ⁵⁵³ *Añ-* 784, 28, 29
ñassa ⁵⁵⁴ *maccharāyato* ti aññena asādhāraṇabhāvakaraṇena
 macchariyam karoto. Sabbe' eva yathāvutthehi navahi
 saṃyojanehi.

Taṇ ca kāraṇan ti subhanimitta-paṭighanimitt' ādivi- 784, 34
 bhāgam ⁵⁵⁵ iṭṭhāniṭṭh' ādirūp' ārammaṇaṇ c' eva tājā-

(1) ?

⁵³⁴ ABGG^mM bhavassāti

⁵³⁵ ABGG^mM °ramen-

⁵³⁶ AGM padavāsenāpi

BG padavāsenāti

M padavāsenāpi

⁵³⁷ ABGG^mM °ārammaṇato

⁵³⁸ ABGG^mM evam

⁵³⁹ B^mP add etam

⁵⁴⁰ ABGG^mM °bhāvam

⁵⁴¹ AG^mM nidassanapamattham

BG nidassanapamattham

⁵⁴² AG^m idisesu

⁵⁴³ ABGG^mM sampattitī bhava

⁵⁴⁴ ABGG^mM omī

⁵⁴⁵ ABGG^mM iṭṭhā

⁵⁴⁶ ABGG^mM subha

⁵⁴⁷ ABGG^mM ekaṃ rūpan

⁵⁴⁸ ABGG^mM omī

⁵⁴⁹ B^mP °evam

⁵⁵⁰ ABGG^mM somava

⁵⁵¹ AG^m ssadhātī

BGM ssadhānī

⁵⁵² B^m usūya-; P ussūya-

⁵⁵³ ABGG^mM uppādato

⁵⁵⁴ ABGG^mM ākassa

⁵⁵⁵ ABGG^m sabhāvam

M vibhāvam

yonisomanasikāraṇ cāti tassa tassa saṃyojanassa kāraṇaṃ.
 Avikkhambhitāsamūhata⁵⁵⁶-bhūmiladdh' uppannaṃ,⁵⁵⁷ taṃ
 785, 1 sandhāya *appahīn aṭṭhena uppannassāti* vuttaṃ. Vattamān'
 785, 2 uppannatā samudācāragahaṇen' eva⁵⁵⁸ gahitā. *Yena kāra-*
ṇenāti yena vipassanā-samathabhāvanāsāṅkhātena kāra-
 ṇena. Taṃ hi tassa tadaṅg' aṭṭhena⁵⁵⁹ c' eva vikkham-
 bhanavasena ca pahāṇakāraṇaṃ. Issāmacchariyānaṃ apā-
 yagamanīyatāya paṭhamamaggavajjhatā vuttā. Yadi evaṃ
 “Tiṇṇaṃ saṃyojanānaṃ parikkhayā sot' āpanno hoti”
 ti (m)

suttapadaṃ kathan ti? Taṃ suttantapariyāyena vuttaṃ.
 Yathānulomasāsaṇaṃ⁵⁶⁰ hi suttantadesanā.⁵⁶¹ Ayam pana
 abhidhammanayena⁵⁶² saṃvaṇṇanā ti nāyaṃ doso ti.

785, 10 *Olārikassāti* thūlassa, yato abhiñhasamuppatti-pariyuṭ-
 785, 11 ṭhāna-tibbatā⁵⁶³ ca⁵⁶⁴ hoti. *Anusahagatassāti* vuttappa-
 kārabhāvena⁵⁶⁵ aṇubhāvaṃ sukhumbhāvaṃ gatassa. Ud-
 dhaccasaṃyojanassa p' ettha anuppādo vutto yevāti
 daṭṭhabbo yathāvuttasaṃyojanehi avinābhāvato. Ek' aṭ-
 ṭhatāya sot' ādīnaṃ sabhāva-sarasa-lakkhaṇavasena pajā-
 nanā⁵⁶⁶ paccayānaṃ⁵⁶⁷ saṃyojanānaṃ⁵⁶⁸ uppād' ādi
 785, 13 pajānanā ca vuttanayen' eva veditabbā ti dassento *es' eva*
nayo ti atidisati.

785, 17 *Attano*⁵⁶⁹ *vā*⁵⁶⁹ *dharmesūti* attano ajjhattik' āyatana-
 dhammesu, attano ubhayadhammesu vā. Imasmiṃ pakkhe
 785, 16 *ajjhattik' āyatanapariggaṇhanenāti* ajjhattik' āyatanapari-
 gaṇhanamukhenāti attho. Evañ⁵⁷⁰ ca⁵⁷⁰ anavasesato sa-
 para-santānesu⁵⁷¹ āyatanānaṃ pariggaho siddho hoti.

(m) A I 231; II 88

⁵⁵⁶ ABGG^mM °hatam
⁵⁵⁷ B^mP °uppanna
⁵⁵⁸ ABGG^mM samudavara-
⁵⁵⁹ B^mP tadaṅgavasena
⁵⁶⁰ B^mP °sāsanā
⁵⁶¹ ABGG^mM °desanaṃ
⁵⁶² AG^m ayam dhammadesanā-
 vasena
 BGM ayam dhammavasena
⁵⁶³ BG °pariputṭhāna-
 M °parivutṭhāna-

⁵⁶⁴ BB^m va
⁵⁶⁵ A °ppakāraṃ bhāvenāti
 BGG^mM °kārabhāvena
⁵⁶⁶ ABGG^mM pajānantā
⁵⁶⁷ B^mP tappacca-
⁵⁶⁸ ABGG^mM payoja-
⁵⁶⁹ ABGG^mM anto
⁵⁷⁰ ABGG^mM evā
 M eva
⁵⁷¹ ABGG^mM yaṃ-para-

Parassa vā dhammesūti etthāpi es' eva nayo. Rūp' āyatanas- 785, 17, ?
sāti aḍḍh' ekādasappabhedassa rūpasabhāvassa āyatanassa
rūpakkhandhe vuttanayena nīharitabbā ⁵⁷² *ti ānetvā sam-*
bandhitabbam. Sesakkhandhesūti vedanā-saññā-saṅkhāra- 785, 22
khandhesu. Vuttanayenāti iminā atidesena ⁵⁷³ *rūpakkhan-* 785, 22
dhe āhārasamudayā ti viññāṇakkhandhe nāmarūpa-
mudayā ti sesakkhandhesu phassasamudayā ti imaṃ viśesaṃ
vibhāveti, itaraṃ pana sabbattha samānan ti khandha-
pabbe viya āyatanapabbe pi lok' uttaranivattakam ⁵⁷⁴
pāliyaṃ gahitaṃ n' atthīti vuttaṃ Lok' uttaradhammā na 785, 22
gahetabban ti sesaṃ vuttanayam eva.

16. *Bujjhanakasattassāti kilesaniddāya paṭibujjhanaka-* 785, 30
sattassa, ⁵⁷⁵ *ariyasaccānaṃ vā paṭivijjhanakasattassa. Añ-* 785, 31
gesūti kārāṇesu, avayavesu vā. Udayabbayañān' uppat-
tito ⁵⁷⁶ *paṭṭhāya sambodhipaṭipadāya tthito nāma hotīti āha*
āradhaviṇṇasakato paṭṭhāya yogāvacaro ⁵⁷⁷ *sambodhīti. Sut-* 785, 33
tantadesanā nāma pariyāyakathā, ayañ ca satipatthana-
desanā lokiyamaggavasena pavattā ti vuttā yogāvacaro ⁵⁷⁷ 785, 33
sambodhīti, aññathā ariyasāvako ti vadeyya.

Satisambojjhaṅgaṭṭhāniyā ti padassa attho vicikicchāṭṭhā- 786, 8
niyā ti ettha vuttanayena veditabbo. Tan ti yonisomana- 786, 14
sikāraṃ. Tatthāti satiyaṃ, nipphādetabbe c' etaṃ bhum- 786, 14
maṃ.

Sati ca sampajaññaṃ ca satisampajaññaṃ. Atha vā 786, 17
satippadhānaṃ abhikkant' ādisātthakabhāva ⁵⁷⁸ *-parigaṇ-*
hanaññaṃ satisampajaññaṃ. Taṃ sabbattha satokārī- 786, 17
bhāv' āvahattā satisambojjhaṅgassa uppādāya hoti.
Yathā ⁵⁷⁹ *paccanīkadhammappahānaṃ, anurūpadhammase-*
vanā ca anuppannānaṃ kusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ uppādāya
hoti, evaṃ satirahitapuggalaparivajjanā, satokārīpugga-
lasevanā, tattha ca yuttappayuttatā satisambojjhaṅgassa
uppādāya hotīti imaṃ atthaṃ dasseti ⁵⁸⁰ *satisampajaññaṃ* ⁵⁸¹ 786, 17
ti ādinā. Tissadattatthero ⁵⁸² *nāma yo*

⁵⁷² B^mP °tabbo

⁵⁷³ ABGG^mM °dosena

⁵⁷⁴ B^m °nivattanam

⁵⁷⁵ ABGG^mM °satta

⁵⁷⁶ AG^m udayavyaya-

B^mP udayavaya-

⁵⁷⁷ B^m and DA add ti

⁵⁷⁸ ABGG^mM °ādi sā tatthaka-

⁵⁷⁹ ABGG^m paṭṭhāya instead

M paṭṭhā inst:ad

⁵⁸⁰ ABGG^mM assoti

⁵⁸¹ ABGG^mM satisambojjhaṅgaṇ

⁵⁸² ABGG^mM Vissadattacorā(!)

“Bodhimande suvaṇṇasalākaṃ gaheṭvā: Aṭṭhārasasu bhāsasu katarabhāsāya⁵⁸³ dhammaṃ kathemī” ti⁽ⁿ⁾

- 786, 21 parisam pavāresi. *Abhayatthero* ti Dattābhayattheram āha.
 786, 26 Dhammānaṃ, dhammesu vā vicayo dhammavicayo, so
 786, 27 eva sambojjhaṅgo, tassa *Dhammavicayasambojjhaṅgassa*.
 786, 27 *Kusalākusalā dhammā* ti ādisu yaṃ vattabaṃ, taṃ heṭṭhā
 vuttam⁵⁸⁴ eva. *Tattha yonisomanasikāro*⁵⁸⁵ nāma⁵⁸⁶ kusala'
 ādīnaṃ taṃtaṃsabhāva-sarasa-lakkhaṇ' ādikassa yathā-
 vato⁵⁸⁷ avabujjhanavasena uppanno nāpasampayuttacitt'
 uppādo.⁵⁸⁸ So hi aviparītamanasikāratāya yonisomanasi-
 kāro ti vutto. Tad ābhogātāya āvajjanā pi taggatikā⁵⁸⁹ eva,
 786, 27, 31 tassa abhiññaṃ pavattanaṃ *bahulikāro*.⁵⁹⁰ *Bhiyyobhā-*
vāyāti punappunaṃ bhāvāya.⁵⁹⁰ *Vepullāyāti* vipulabhāvāya.
 786, 31 *Pāripūriyā* ti paribrūhanāya.
 786, 34 *Paripucchakatā* ti pariyogāhetvā pucchakabhāvo. Ācariye
 payirupāsītva pañca pi nikāye saha aṭṭhakathāya pari-
 yogāhetvā yaṃ yaṃ tattha gaṇṭhiṭṭhānabhūtaṃ taṃ taṃ :
 Idaṃ bhante kathaṃ, imassa ko attho ti khandh' āyatan'
 ādi-atthaṃ pucchantaṃ dhammavicayasambojjhaṅgo up-
 pajjati. Ten' āha *khandhadhātu*⁵⁹¹ . . . *pe* . . . *bahulatā* ti.
 787, 3 *Vatthūnaṃ visadabhāvakaraṇaṃ*⁵⁹² ti ettha cittacetasi-
 787, 6 kānaṃ pavattiṭṭhānabhāvato sarīraṃ, tappaṭibaddhāni
 cīvar' ādīni⁵⁹³ ca vatthūnīti adhippetāni, tāni⁵⁹⁴ yathā
 cittassa sukh' āvahāni honti, tathā karaṇaṃ⁵⁹⁵ tesam⁵⁹⁵
 787, 6 visadabhāvakaraṇaṃ.⁵⁹⁶ Tena⁵⁹⁷ vuttaṃ *ajjhaticabāhi-*
 787, 8 *rānaṃ* ti ādi. *Ussannadosaṃ* ti vāt' ādi-ussannadosaṃ. *Seda-*
mala-makkhitaṃ ti sedena c' eva jallikāsāṅkhātena sarīrama-
 lena ca makkhitaṃ. Ca-saddena aññaṃ pi sarīrassa⁵⁹⁸

(n) Vbh A 397

583 ABGG^mM karaṅgāsāya
 584 B^mP vuttanayam
 585 B^m °kārabahulikāro ti
 586 B^m *omits*
 587 B^mP yāthā-
 588 AG^m °yutto cittappasādo
 589 A kabhaṅgatikāya
 BG nahagatikā
 G^m ta bhagavati kāya
 590-590 AG^m bhiyyobhāvā ti
 pannassa sabhāvāya
 BGM bhiyyobhāvā
 nipaṇṇassa sabhāvāya

591 ABGG^mM mandhātu
 592 P °kāraṇaṃ
 593 B^m cīvarāni
 594 ABGG^mM *omit*
 595 ABGG^mM karaṇato sam
 P karaṇaṃ tesam
 596 ABGG^mM °karaṇato
 597 ABGG^mM *omit*
 598 B^mP *add* cittassa ca

pīl' āvaḥaṃ saṅgaṇḥati. *Senāsaṇaṃ vā* ⁵⁹⁹ ti *vā-saddena* ⁵⁹⁹ 787, 10
 patt' ādinaṃ saṅgaho daṭṭhabbo. *Avisade* sati, visaya- 787, 16
 bhūte vā. Kathaṃ bhāvanam anuyuñjantassa tāni visayo?
 Antar' antarā pavattanakacitt' uppādavasen' eva ⁶⁰⁰ vut-
 taṃ. Te hi citt' uppādā citt' ekaggaṭāya ⁶⁰¹ aparisuddha-
 bhāvāya samvattanti. *Cittacetāsikesu* nissay' ādipaccaya- 787, 17
 bhūtesu. *Ñānaṃ pīti* pi-saddo sampiṇḍan' attho, tena na 787, 17
 kevalaṃ taṃ vatthum yeve, atha kho tasmim aparisuddhe
 ñānaṃ pi aparisuddhaṃ hotīti nissayāparisuddhiyā taṃ-
 nissitāparisuddhi ⁶⁰² viya visayassa aparisuddhatāya visa-
 yino aparisuddhiṃ dasseti.

Samabhāvakarāṇaṃ ti kiccatō anūnādhikabhāvakarāṇaṃ. 787, 26
 Saddheyyavattthusmiṃ paccayavasena adhimokkhakiccas-
 sa ⁶⁰³ paṭutarabhāvena, ⁶⁰⁴ paññāya avisadatāya, ⁶⁰⁵ viriy'
 ādinaṃ ca sithilatādinaṃ saddh' indriyaṃ balavaṃ hoti. Ten'
 āha *itarāni mandānīti*. ⁶⁰⁶ *Tato* ⁶⁰⁷ ti tasmā saddh' indriyassa 787, 27
 balavabhāvato, itaresaṃ ca mandattā. ⁶⁰⁸ Kosajjapakkhe
 patitum adattvā sampayuttadhammānaṃ paggaṇhanaṃ
 anubalappadānaṃ ⁶⁰⁹ paggaḥo, paggaḥo va kiccaṃ *pagga-* 787, 27
hakkiccaṃ, kātum na sakkolīti ānetvā sambandhitabbaṃ. 787, 29
 Ārammaṇaṃ upanetvā ⁶¹⁰ ṭhānaṃ, ṭhānaṃ ⁶¹¹ anissaj-
 janaṃ ⁶¹² vā *upatṭhānaṃ*. Vikkhepapaṭipakkho, ⁶¹³ yena vā 787, 28
 sampayuttā avikkhittā honti, so *avikkhepo*. Rūpagataṃ 787, 28
 viya cakkunā, yena yathāvato ⁶¹⁴ visayabhāvaṃ passati, taṃ
dassanakiccaṃ. *Kātum na sakkoti* balavatā saddh' indriyena 787, 29
 abhibhūtattā. Sahajātadhammesu hi indaṭṭhaṃ ⁶¹⁵ kārentā-
 naṃ ⁶¹⁶ saha-pavattamānānaṃ ⁶¹⁷ dhammānaṃ ekarasatā-
 vasen' eva atthasiddhi na ⁶¹⁸ aññathā. ⁶¹⁹ *Tasmā* ti vuttam 787, 29
 ev' atthaṃ kāraṇabhāvena paccāmasati. *Tan* ti saddh' 787, 30

⁵⁹⁹ ABGG^mM ca *for vā*

⁶⁰⁰ B^m °evaṃ

⁶⁰¹ ABGG^mM °ekaggaṭā ca

⁶⁰² BGM °nissiyāpari-

⁶⁰³ BGM adhipekka-

⁶⁰⁴ AG^mM paṭutarā-

⁶⁰⁵ ABGG^mM °tānaṃ

⁶⁰⁶ AG^m candāḍini

⁶⁰⁷ ABGG^mM lokā

⁶⁰⁸ ABGG^m mantatā
 M repeats from ⁶⁰⁸⁻⁶⁰⁸

⁶⁰⁹ ABGG^mM anuppādanam

⁶¹⁰ B^mP upagantvā

⁶¹¹ B^mP omī

⁶¹² AG^m anissayaajānaṃ

BGM anissajānaṃ

⁶¹³ B^mP °paṭikkhepo

⁶¹⁴ B^mP yāthā-

⁶¹⁵ ABGG^mM nandaṭṭham

⁶¹⁶ AGG^mM kārento taṃ

B karento taṃ

⁶¹⁷ ABGG^mM saṅgaḥaṃ pavatta-

⁶¹⁸ ABGG^mM nā

⁶¹⁹ ABGG^m aññaṃ; M añña

787, 30

787, 30

787, 31

787, 32

indriyaṃ. *Dhammasabhāvaṃ paccavekkhanenāti* ⁶²⁰ yassa sad-
dheyyassa vatthuno ulāratādiguṇe ⁶²¹ adhimuccanassa ⁶²²
sāṭisayappavattiyā ⁶²³ saddh' indriyaṃ balavaṃ ⁶²⁴ jātaṃ, ⁶²⁴
tassa paccaya-paccay' uppannatādivibhāgato yathāvato ⁶²⁵
vīmaṃsanena. Evaṃ hi evaṃ dhammatānayaena sabhāva-
sarasato pariggayhamāne savipphāro ⁶²⁶ adhimokkho na
hoti: Ayaṃ imesaṃ dhammānaṃ sabhāvo ⁶²⁷ ti ⁶²⁸ pari-
jānanaśasena paññābyāpārassa sāṭisayattā. Dhuriyadham-
mesu ⁶²⁹ hi yathā saddhāya balavabhāve paññāya manda-
bhāvo ⁶³⁰ hoti, evaṃ paññāya balavabhāve saddhāya
mandabhāvo ⁶³¹ hotīti. Tena vuttaṃ *taṃ dhammasabhā-
vaṃ paccavekkhāṇena . . . pe . . . hāpetabban* ti. *Tathā amanasi-
kārenāti* yen' ākārena bhāvanam anuyuñjantassa saddh'
indriyaṃ balavaṃ jātaṃ, ten' ākārena bhāvanāya ananu-
yuñjanato ⁶³² ti vuttaṃ hoti. Idha duvidhena ⁶³³ saddh'
indriyassa balavabhāvo attano vā paccayavisesena ⁶³⁴ kicc'
uttariyato, viriy' ādīnaṃ vā mandakiccatāya. Tattha
paṭhamavikappe hāpanavidhi ⁶³⁵ dassito. Dutiyavikappe
pana ⁶³⁶ yathā manasikaroto viriy' ādīnaṃ mandakic-
catāya saddh' indriyaṃ balavaṃ jātaṃ, tathā amanasi-
kārena, viriy' ādīnaṃ paṭukiccabhāv' āvahena manasi-
kārena saddh' indriyaṃ tehi samarasaṃ karontena hāpe-
tabbaṃ. ⁶³⁷ Iminā nayena ses' indriyesu pi hāpanavidhi
veditabbo. *Vakkalītheravattihūti* so hi āyasmā saddhādhi-
muttatāya katādhikāro Satthu rūpakāyadassanapasuto eva
hutvā viharanto, Satthārā :

“ Kim te Vakkali iminā pūtikāyena diṭṭhena, yo kho
Vakkali dhammaṃ passati, so maṃ passati ” ti ^(o)

ādinā ovaditvā kammaṭṭhāne niyojito pi taṃ ananuyuñ-

(o) AA I 140

⁶²⁰ ABGG^mM °vekkhato tenāti

⁶²¹ ABGG^mM ulārak' ādiguṇo

⁶²² BG °muccanattā

⁶²³ AG^m tñhānissayappava-

⁶²⁴ ABGG^mM balaṃ pajātaṃ

⁶²⁵ B^mP yāthā-

⁶²⁶ BG vipphāro

⁶²⁷ ABGG^mM sabhāgo

⁶²⁸ BG hoti

⁶²⁹ ABGG^mM suriya-

⁶³⁰ ABGG^mM mānābhāvo

⁶³¹ ABGG^mM manā for manda here
and below.

⁶³² ABGG^mM anuyuñja-

⁶³³ AG^m vidhādheṇa

⁶³⁴ AG^m °viseśānāti

BGM °viseśenāti

⁶³⁵ ABGG^mM bhāvanavidhi

⁶³⁶ ABGG^mM omīti

⁶³⁷ ABGG^mM bhāvetabbaṃ

janto paṇāmito attānaṃ vinipātetuṃ papātaṭṭhānaṃ ⁶³⁸
abhiruhi. Atha naṃ Satthā yathānisinno va obhāsavissaj-
janena ⁶³⁹ attānaṃ dassetvā

“ Pāmojjabahulo bhikkhu pasanno Buddhasāsane
adhigacche padaṃ santaṃ saṅkhārūpasamaṃ sukhaṃ ”
ti ^(p)

gātham vatvā: Ehi Vakkalīti āha. So tena amaten’ eva
abhisitto haṭṭhatuṭṭho hutvā vipassanaṃ paṭṭhapesi. Sad-
dhāya pana balavabhāvato vipassanāvīthiṃ na otarati, taṃ
ñatvā Bhagavā tassa indriyasamattapaṭipādanāya ⁶⁴⁰ kam-
maṭṭhānaṃ sodhetvā adāsi. So Satthārā dinnanaye ṭhatvā
vipassanaṃ ussukkāpetvā maggapatipāṭiyā arahattaṃ pā-
puṇi. Tena vuttaṃ *Vakkalītheravatthu c’ ettha nidassanaṃ* ^{787, 32}
ti. *Etthāti saddh’* indriyassa adhimattabhāve ses’ indriyā- ^{787, 32}
naṃ sakiccākaraṇe. *Itarakiccabhedan ti upaṭṭhān’* ādikicca- ^{787, 34}
viseṣaṃ. *Passaddh’* ādīti ādi-saddena samādhī-upekkhā- ^{788, 1}
sambojjhaṅgānaṃ saṅgaho daṭṭhabbo. ⁶⁴¹ *Hāpetabban ti* ^{788, 1}
yathā saddh’ indriyassa balavabhāvo dhammasabhāvapac-
cavekkhaṇena hāyati, evaṃ viriy’ indriyassa adhimattatā
passaddhī-ādi-bhāvanāya hāyati samādhīpakkhiyattā tassā.
Tathā hi samādh’ indriyassa adhimattataṃ ⁶⁴² kosajjapā-
tato rakkhantī viriy’ ādibhāvanā viya viriy’ indriyassa adhi-
mattataṃ uddhaccapātato rakkhantī ek’ aṃsato hāpeti.
Tena vuttaṃ *passaddhī-ādibhāvanāya hāpetabban ti. Soṇat-* ^{788, 1}
therassa vatthūti Sukumāra-Soṇattherassa vatthu. So hi
āyasmā Satthu santike kammaṭṭhānaṃ gahetvā sītavane
viharanto: Mama sarīraṃ sukhumālaṃ, na ca sakkā sukhen’
eva sukhaṃ adhigantūṃ, kilametvā pi samaṇadhammo
kātabbo ti ṭhānacaṅkamam eva adhiṭṭhāya padhānaṃ anu-
yuñjanto pādātalesu phoṭesu utṭhitesu pi vedanaṃ ajju-
pekkhitvā daḷhaṃ viriyaṃ karonto accāraddhaviriyatāya ⁶⁴³
viseṣaṃ nibbattetuṃ nāsakkhi. Satthā tattha gantvā Viñū-

(p) Dh 381

⁶³⁸ AG^m pahakatṭhānaṃ
BGM pabhakatṭhānaṃ

⁶³⁹ B^mP obhāsaṃ-

⁶⁴⁰ AG^m indriyasampannapaṭi-
pādāya

⁶⁴¹ ABGG^mM omit

⁶⁴² AG^m adhivattaṃ

BGM ‘mattaṃ

⁶⁴³ ABGG^mM āradha-

- pamovādena ovaditvā viriyasamatāyojanavidhiṃ dassento kammatṭhānaṃ sodhetvā Gijjhakūṭaṃ gato. Thero pi Satthārā dinnanayena viriyasamataṃ ⁶⁴⁴ yojetvā bhāvento vipassanaṃ ussukkāpetvā arahatte patiṭṭhāsi. Tena vuttaṃ
- 788, 1, 2 *Soṇattherassa vatthu dassetabban* ⁶⁴⁵ ti. *Sesesu pīti* satīsamādhī-paṇṇ' indriyesu pi.
- 788, 5 *Samatan* ⁶⁴⁶ ti saddhāpaṇṇānaṃ aññamaññaṃ anūnādhikabhāvaṃ, tathā samādhiviriyaṇaṃ. Yathā hi saddhāpaṇṇānaṃ visuṃ visuṃ dhuriyadhammabhūtānaṃ ⁶⁴⁷ kiccato aññamaññaṃ nātivattanaṃ visesato icchitabbaṃ, yato nesam samadhuratāya ⁶⁴⁸ appanā ⁶⁴⁹ sampajjati, evaṃ samādhiviriyaṇaṃ kosajj' uddhaccapakkhikānaṃ samarasatāya satī aññamañña' upatthambhanato sampayuttadhammānaṃ antadvayapātābhāvena ⁶⁵⁰ samma-d-eva appanā ijjhati. ⁶⁵¹ *Balavasaddho* ti ādi byatirekamukhena vuttass' eva atthassa samatthanaṃ. Tass' attho — Yo balavatiyā saddhāya samannāgato avisadaññaṃ, so mudhappasanno ⁶⁵² hoti, na aveccappasanno. ⁶⁵³ Tathā hi *avatthus-mim pasīdati* seyyathāpi titthiyasāvakā. *Kerāṭikapakkhan* ti sāṭheyyapakkhaṃ *bhajati*. Saddhāhīnāya paṇṇāya atidhāvanto: Deyyavatthupariccāgena vinā citt' uppādamattena dānamayaṃ puññaṃ hotīti ādini parikkappeti hetupatirūpakehi vañcīto, evaṃbhūto sukkha-takka-viluttacitto ⁶⁵⁴ paṇḍitānaṃ vacanaṃ n' ādiyati, saññattim na gacchati. Ten' āha *bhesajjasamutṭhito viya rogo atekiccho hotīti*. Yathā c' ettha saddhāpaṇṇānaṃ aññamaññaṃ visamabhāvo na atth' āvaho, anatt' āvaho ⁶⁵⁵ va, evaṃ, samādhiviriyaṇaṃ aññamaññaṃ visamabhāvo na atth' āvaho, anatt' āvaho va; tathā ⁶⁵⁶ na avikkhep' āvaho, vikkhep' āvaho vāti. *Kosajjaṃ abhibhavati* tena appanaṃ na pāpuṇātīti adhippāyo. *Uddhaccaṃ abhibhavatīti* etthāpi es' eva nayo. *Tad ubhayan* ti saddhāpaṇṇādvayaṃ samādhiviriyadvayaṃ ca. *Samam* ⁶⁵⁷ *kātabban* ⁶⁵⁷ ti samarasam kātab-
- 788, 11
- 788, 13
- 788, 15
- 788, 16

⁶⁴⁴ ABGG^m °samathaṃ⁶⁴⁵ So all MSS; DA sotabbaṃ⁶⁴⁶ ABGG^mM samam⁶⁴⁷ ABGG^mM dhuraya-⁶⁴⁸ ABGG^mM madhura-⁶⁴⁹ ABGG^mM °nāya⁶⁵⁰ AG^m °pātubhāvena
BGM °pātubhāvena⁶⁵¹ BG icchati⁶⁵² ABGG^mM buddhuppasanno⁶⁵³ ABGG^mM avasesappasanno⁶⁵⁴ ABGG^mM °takkariluttacitto⁶⁵⁵ ABGG^mM omī⁶⁵⁶ ABGG^mM yasmā⁶⁵⁷ ABGG^mM samaññātabban

ban ti. *Samādhikammikassāti* samathakammaṭṭhānikassa. 788, 17
Evaṃ ti evaṃ⁶⁵⁸ sante,⁶⁵⁸ saddhāya⁶⁵⁹ thokaṃ balavabhāve 788, 18
 satīti attho. *Saddahanto* ti: Paṭhavī paṭhavī ti mana- 788, 18
 sikaraṇamattena kathaṃ jhān' uppattīti acintetvā: Addhā
 Sammāsambuddhena vuttavidhi ijjhissatīti saddahanto sad-
 dhaṃ janento. *Okappento*⁶⁶⁰ ti ārammaṇaṃ anupavisitvā 788, 18
 viya adhimuccanavasena avakappento pakkhandanto.
 Ekaggatā balavatī vaṭṭati samādhippadhānattā jhānassa.
Ubhinnaṃ ti samādhipaṇṇānaṃ. Samādhikammikassa sa- 788, 22
 mādhiṇo adhimattatāya paṇṇāya adhimattatā pi icchitabbā
 ti āha *amatāya pīti*, samabhāvenāpīti attho. *Appanā* ti 788, 22
 lokiya' appanā. Tathā hi *hoti yevāti* sāsaṅkaṃ⁶⁶¹ vadati. 788, 23
 Lok' uttar' appanā pana tesāṃ samabhāven' eva icchitā.
 Yathāha

“ Samathavipassanaṃ yuganaddhaṃ⁶⁶² bhāveti ” ti.^(q)

Yadi⁶⁶³ visesato saddhāpaṇṇānaṃ samādhiviriyaṇaṃ⁶⁶⁴
 ca amatā va⁶⁶⁴ icchitā, kathaṃ satīti āha *Sati pana sab-* 788, 23
batha balavatī vaṭṭatīti. *Sabbatthāti* līn' uddhaccapakkhi- 788, 23
 kesu⁶⁶⁵ pañcasu indriyesu. Uddhaccapakkhik' ekadesa⁶⁶⁶
 gaṇhanto⁶⁶⁷ *saddhāviriyaapaṇṇānaṃ* ti āha. Aññathā pīti 788, 24
 ca gahetabbā siyā. Tathā hi *kosajjapakkhikena samādhinā* 788, 25
 icceva⁶⁶⁸ vuttaṃ, na passaddhi-samādhī-upekkhāhīti.⁶⁶⁹
Sā ti sati. Sabbesu rājakammesu niyutto *sabbakammiko*. 788, 26, 27
Tenāti tena sabbattha⁶⁷⁰ icchitabbattena⁶⁷¹ kāraṇena. 788, 28
Āha atthakathāya.⁶⁷² Sabbattha niyuttā *sabbatthikā* sab- 788, 28
 battha line uddhate ca citte icchitabbattā; sabbe vā line
 uddhate ca citte bhāvetabbā bojhaṅgā atthikā etāyāti
sabbatthikā. *Cittā* ti kusalaṃ cittaṃ. Tassa hi sati paṭi- 788, 28, 29

(q) A II 157

⁶⁵⁸ AG^m evaṃ te; BGM eviyante

⁶⁵⁹ ABGG^mM satthāya

⁶⁶⁰ DA okappento

⁶⁶¹ ABGG^mM sāsaṅkaṃ

⁶⁶² AB^mP 'nandhaṃ

⁶⁶³ ABGG^mM yadidaṃ

⁶⁶⁴⁻⁶⁶⁴ ABGG^mM 'viriyaapaṇṇānaṃ

sattā

⁶⁶⁵ ABGG^mM 'uddhaccamattesu

P 'pakkhesu

⁶⁶⁶ B 'pakkhikadesa

M 'patipakkedese

⁶⁶⁷ P paggaṇha-

⁶⁶⁸ AG^mM nacceva

BG nañ ceva

⁶⁶⁹ ABGG^mM 'upekkhatīti

⁶⁷⁰ ABGG^mM yattha

⁶⁷¹ B^mP 'tabb' atthena

⁶⁷² B^mP 'yaṃ

- saraṇaṃ parāyaṇaṃ appattassa pattiyaṃ anadhigatassa
 788, 30 adhigamāya. Ten' āha *Ārakkhapaccupaṭṭhānā* ti ādi.
 788, 32 *Khandh' ādibhede anogāḷhapaññānaṃ* ti pariyattibāhu-
 saccavasena pi khandh' āyatan' ādisu appatitṭhitabud-
 dhīnaṃ.⁶⁷³ Bahussutasevanā hi sutamayañāṇ' āvahā.⁶⁷⁴
 788, 34 Taruṇavipassanāsamaṅgī⁶⁷⁵ bhāvanāmayañāṇe⁶⁷⁶ ṭhitattā
 ek' aṃsato paññavā⁶⁷⁷ eva nāma hotīti āha *samapaññāsa*⁶⁷⁸
 ... *pe* ... *puggalasevanā* ti. Ñeyyadhammassa gambhī-
 rabhāvavasena tapparicchedakaññāṇassa gambhīrabhāvaga-
 haṇaṃ⁶⁷⁹ ti āha *gambhīresu khandh' ādisu pavattāya gambhī-*
 789, 2 *rapaññāyāti*.⁷⁸⁰ Taṃ hi ñeyyaṃ tādīsāya paññāya caritab-
 789, 2 bato *gambhīraññānacariyaṃ*, tassā⁷⁸¹ vā paññāya tattha
 pabhedato⁷⁸² pavatti *gambhīraññānacariyā*, tassā pacca-
 789, 3 vekkhaṇā ti āha *gambhīrapaññāya pabhedapaccavekkhaṇā* ti.
 Yathā sativapullappatto nāma arahā eva, evaṃ paññā-
 789, 6 vepullappatto ti pi so evāti āha *arahattamaggena bhāvanā-*
pāripūri hotīti. Viriy' ādisu pi es' eva nayo.

“⁷⁸³ Tattam ayokhilaṃ hatthe gamentī ” ti (r)

- ādinā vutta⁷⁸³ pañcavidhabandhanakammakāraṇā⁷⁸⁴ niraye
 nibbattasattassa yebhuyyena sabbapaṭhamam⁷⁸⁵ karontīti
 Devadūtasutt' ādisu⁷⁸⁶ tassa⁷⁸⁷ ādito vuttattā⁷⁸⁸ ca āha
 789, 21, 24 *pañcavidhabandhanakammakāraṇato paṭṭhāyāti*. *Sakaṭavahan'*
ādikāle ti ādi-saddena tad aññā⁷⁸⁹ manussehi tiracchānehi
 789, 25 ca vibādhiyamānakālaṃ⁷⁹⁰ saṅgaṇhāti.⁷⁹¹ *Ekam Buddh'*
antaran ti idaṃ aparāparaṃ petesu eva uppajjanakasatta-
 vasena vuttam, ekaccānaṃ⁷⁹² vā petānaṃ ekaccatirac-

(r) M III 183

⁶⁷³ BG °ṭṭhitamuṭṭhīnaṃ
 M °ṭṭhitamuddīnaṃ
⁶⁷⁴ ABGG^mM suttamayaṃ ñāṇ'
⁶⁷⁵ A °vipassanāsamaṅghi
 B^m *add*s pi
⁶⁷⁶ ABGG^mM °mayaṃ ñāṇe
 P vibhāvanā-
⁶⁷⁷ ABGG^mM paññe vā
⁶⁷⁸ BG *omit*; M °paññāssa
⁶⁷⁹ AG^m °gaṇhan
⁷⁸⁰ ABGG^mM gambhīraṃ ñeyyāti
⁷⁸¹ M tasmā
⁷⁸² ABGG^mM h' eso
⁷⁸³⁻⁷⁸⁴ ABGG^mM *omit*

⁷⁸⁴ AGG^mM kāraṇam
⁷⁸⁵ ABGG^m paccayapaṭhamam
 M paccapaṭhamam
⁷⁸⁶ G^m °ādi
⁷⁸⁷ ABGM sattassa
 G^m suttassa
⁷⁸⁸ ABGG^m vuttatā
 M vuttānañ
⁷⁸⁹ B^mP aññā
⁷⁹⁰ ABGG^mM vibādhitabbaṃ
 kālaṃ
⁷⁹¹ AG^m °gaṇhanti
⁷⁹² AG^m evaṃ kiccānaṃ
 BGM evaṃ kaccānaṃ

chānānaṃ viya tathā dīgh' āyukatā pi siyā ti tathā vuttaṃ.
Tathā hi: Kālo nāgarājā catunnaṃ Buddhānaṃ sammukhī-
bhāvaṃ labhivā ṭhito Metteyyassa pi Bhagavato sammuk-
khībhāvaṃ labhissatīti vadanti, yaṃ⁷⁹³ tassa kapp' āyukatā
vuttā. *Ānisaṃsadassāvino* ti: Viriy' āyatto eva sabbo lok'^{790, 1}
uttaro lokiyo ca visesādhigamo ti evaṃ viriye ānisaṃsadas-
sanasilassa. *Gamanavīthin* sapubbabhāgaṃ nibbānagāmi-^{790, 3}
niṃ paṭipadaṃ, saha vipassanāya ariyamaggaṭṭhapaṭipāṭiṃ,⁷⁹⁴
sattavisuddhiparamparaṃ⁷⁹⁵ vā. Sā hi bhikkhuno vaṭṭa-
niyyānāya gantabbā⁷⁹⁶ paṭipajjitabbā⁷⁹⁷ paṭipadā ti katvā
gamanavīthi nāma. *Kāyadaḥhībahulo* ti yathā tathā kāyassa^{790, 3, 8}
daḥhikammaapasuto. *Pinḍan* ti raṭṭhapiṇḍaṃ. Paccayadā-^{790, 12}
yakānaṃ attani kāraṣsa attano sammāpaṭipattiyā mahap-
phalabhāvassa karaṇena piṇḍassa bhikkhāya paṭipūjanā⁷⁹⁸
piṇḍapacāyanaṃ.⁷⁹⁹

Nīharanto ti patta-tthavikato nīharanto. *Taṃ saddaṃ*^{790, 26}
sutvā ti taṃ upāsikāya vacanaṃ attano vasanapaṇṇasālad-
vāre ṭhito va pañcābhīṇṇatāya⁸⁰⁰ dibbasotena sutvā.
Manussasampatti dibbasampatti nibbānasampattīti imā
Tisso sampattiyo. *Dātuṃ sakkhissasīti*: Tayi katena^{790, 31, 32}
dānamayena veyyāvaccamayena ca puññakammena khetta-
visesabhāvūpagamena⁸⁰¹ aparāparaṃ devamanussasampat-
tiyo, ante nibbānasampattiṃ ca dātuṃ sakkhissasīti⁸⁰² thero
attānaṃ pucchati. *Sitaṃ karonto vāti*:⁸⁰³ Akicchen' eva^{791, 8}
mayā vaṭṭadukkhaṃ samatikkantaṃ ti paccavekkhanā-
vasāne sañjātapāmujjavasena⁸⁰⁴ sitaṃ karonto eva.⁸⁰⁵

Vippaṭipannan ti jātidhamma-kuladhamm' ādilaṅgha-^{791, 33}
nena⁸⁰⁶ asammāpaṭipannaṃ. *Evaṃ* ti yathā asammā-^{792, 2}
paṭipanno putto tāya eva asammāpaṭipattiyā kulasantā-
nato⁸⁰⁷ bāhiro hutvā pitu santikā dāyajjassa na⁸⁰⁸ bhāgi,
evaṃ. *Kusīto pi ten'* eva kusītabhāvena asammāpaṭipān-^{792, 2}

⁷⁹³ ABGG^mM sa

⁷⁹⁴ B^mP °paṭipāti

⁷⁹⁵ B^mP °paramparā

⁷⁹⁶ ABGG^mM °tabbo

⁷⁹⁷ B^mP omīti

⁷⁹⁸ ABGG^mM pati-

⁷⁹⁹ AG^m piṇḍāya paccānaṃ

BGM piṇḍāya pacānaṃ

⁸⁰⁰ AG^m °bhīṇṇā-; BG paññābhi-

⁸⁰¹ B^mP °gamanena

⁸⁰² ABGG^mM sakkhissatīti

⁸⁰³ ABGG^mM ti

⁸⁰⁴ B^mP °pāmojja-

⁸⁰⁵ ABGG^mMP evaṃ

⁸⁰⁶ ABGG^mM °kusaladhamm'-

⁸⁰⁷ AG^mM kusalantānato

BG kusalattā tato

⁸⁰⁸ ABGG^mM nā

- no ⁸⁰⁹ sa Satthu santikā laddhabba-ariyadhanadāyajjassa
 792, 3 na bhāgi. *Āraddhaviriyo va labhati* sammāpaṭipajjanato.
 792, 4 Uppajjati viriyasambojjhaṅgo ti yojanā, evaṃ sabbattha.
 792, 5 *Mahā* ti sil' ādihi guṇehi mahanto vipulo anaññasādhāraṇo.
 Taṃ pan' assa guṇamahattaṃ dasasahassilokadhātukam-
 panena loka pākāṭaṇ ti dassento *Satthuno hīti* ādim āha.
 792, 11 Yasmā Satthu sāsane pabbajitassa pabbajjūpagamena
 Sakyaputtiyabhāvo ⁸¹⁰ sañjāyati, ⁸¹¹ tasmā Buddhaputta-
 bhāvaṃ dassento *Asambhinnāyāti* ādim āha. Alasānaṃ ⁸¹²
 bhāvanāya nāmamattam pi ajānantānaṃ kāyadaḍḍhibahulā-
 naṃ ⁸¹³ yāvad atthaṃ bhuñjitvā seyyasukh' ādi-anuyuñ-
 792, 21 janakānaṃ ⁸¹⁴ puggalānaṃ dūrato vajjanā *kusūlapuggala-
 parivajjanā*.

“ Divasaṃ ⁸¹⁵ caṅkamaṇa ⁸¹⁵ nisajjāyā ” ti (s)

- ādinā bhāvanārambhavasena ⁸¹⁶ āraddhaviriyaṇaṃ daḍḍha-
 792, 22 parakkamānaṃ kālena kālaṃ upasaṅkamaṇā *āraddhaviriya-
 792, 20 puggalasevanā*. Ten' āha *Kucchiṃ pūretvā* ti ādi. Visud-
 dhimagge pana jātimahattapaccavekkhanā sabrahmacārima-
 hattapaccavekkhanā ti idaṃ dvayaṃ na gahitaṃ, thīna-
 middhavinodanā sammappadhānapaccavekkhanā ⁸¹⁷ ti
 idaṃ dvayaṃ gahitaṃ. Tattha ānisaṃsadassāvitāya eva
 sammappadhānapaccavekkhanā gahitā lokiya-lok' uttara-
 visesādhigamassa ⁸¹⁸ viriy' āyattatādassanabhāvato. ⁸¹⁹ Thī-
 namiddhavinodanaṃ tad adhimuttatāya eva gahitaṃ hoti,
 viriy' uppādane yuttapayuttassa thīnamiddhavinodanaṃ
 atthasiddham eva. Tattha thīnamiddhavinodana-kusūta-
 puggalaparivajjana - āraddhaviriya-puggalasevana - tadadhi-
 muttatā - paṭipakkhavidhamana - paccayūpasamhāravasena
 apāyabhayapaccavekkhan' ādayo samuttejanāvasena ⁸²⁰
 viriyasambojjhaṅgassa uppādakā daṭṭhabbā.

(s) M III 3

⁸⁰⁹ BGM na sammā-

⁸¹⁰ B^m Sakyaputtassa bhāvo
P Sakkassa puttassa bhāvo

⁸¹¹ B^mP sampajāyati

⁸¹² ABGG^mM alabhānaṃ

⁸¹³ AGG^mM kāyadassibahu-
B kāyadaḍḍhibahu-

⁸¹⁴ B^mP add tiracchānagatikānaṃ

⁸¹⁵ ABGG^mM sasaṅkhaṃ kemena

⁸¹⁶ B^mP °raddhavasena

⁸¹⁷ B^mP °vekkhanatā

⁸¹⁸ GP °gamanassa

⁸¹⁹ ABGG^mM °āsattatā-

⁸²⁰ B^mP °ttejana-

Purim' uppannā pīti parato uppajjanakapītiyā visesakā-
raṇa-sabhāgahetubhāvato ⁸²¹ *pīti yeva pītisambojjhaṅga-* 792, 31
ṭhāniyā dhammā ti vuttā, tassa pana bahuso pavattiyā ⁸²²
puthuttaṃ upādāya bahuvacananiddeso. Yathā sā uppaj-
jati, evaṃ paṭipatti *Tassā uppādakamanasikāro.* 792, 32

Buddhānussatīti ādisu vattabbaṃ Visuddhimagge vutta- 792, 34
nayan' eva veditabbaṃ.

Buddhānussatiyā upacārasamādhiniṭṭhattā vuttaṃ *yāva* 793, 4
upacārā ti. *Sakalasārīraṃ* ⁸²³ *pharamāno* ⁸²³ ti ⁸²³ pītisa- 793, 4
mutṭhānehi paṇitarūpehi sakalasārīraṃ pharamāno. Dham-
maguṇe anussarantassāpi yāva upacārā sakalasārīraṃ
pharamāno pītisambojjhaṅgo uppajjatīti yojanā ; ⁸²⁴ evaṃ
sesa-anussarantisu. Pasādanīyasuttantapaccavekkhanāya ⁸²⁵
ca yojetabbaṃ, tassā pi vimutt' āyatanabhāvena tagga-
tikattā. Saṅkhārānaṃ sappadesavūpasame ⁸²⁶ pi ⁸²⁷ nip-
padesavūpasame ⁸²⁷ viya tathā ⁸²⁸ paññāya ⁸²⁹ pavattito
bhāvanāmanasikāro ⁸³⁰ kilesavikkhambhanasamattho hutvā
upacārasamādhim ⁸³¹ āvahanto tathārūpa-pītisomanassasa-
mannāgamato ⁸³² pītisambojjhaṅgassa upādāya hotīti āha
samāpattiyā ⁸³³ ... *pe* ... *paccavekkhantassāpīti.* Tattha 793, 13
vikkhambhitā kilesā ti pāṭho. Te hi *na samudāharanti. Iti-* 793, 14, 15
saddo kāraṇ' attho, yasmā na samudāharanti, ⁸³⁴ tasmā taṃ
tesaṃ asamudācāraṃ paccavekkhantassāti yojanā. Na hi
kilese paccavekkhantassa bojjaṅg' uppatti yuttā. Pasā-
danīyesu ṭhānesu pasādasinehābhāvena ⁸³⁵ dhūsarahadaya-
tāya ⁸³⁶ lūkhatā, sā tattha ādaragāravākaraṇena viññāyatīti
āha *asakkaccakiriyāya samsūcitalūkhabhāvenāti.* ⁸³⁷ 793, 16

Kāyacittadaratha-vūpasamalakkhaṇā passaddhi yeva
yathāvuttabodhi - aṅgabhūtā ; ⁸³⁸ passaddhisambojjhaṅgo,
tassa *passaddhisambojjhaṅgassa* evaṃ uppādo hotīti yojanā. 793, 24

Paṇītabhojanasevanatā ti paṇīta-sappāya-bhojanaseva- 793, 31

⁸²¹ ABGG^mM °kāraṇaṃ sabhāva-

hetu-

⁸²² ABGG^mM °yaṃ

⁸²³ ABGG^mM *omit*

⁸²⁴ ABGG^mM *omit*

⁸²⁵ B^mP °yañ

⁸²⁶ ABGG^m °samo

⁸²⁷ ABGG^mM *omit*

⁸²⁸ P yathā

⁸²⁹ ABGG^mM saññāya

⁸³⁰ ABGG^mM bhāvena-

⁸³¹ ABGG^mM °dhi

⁸³² B^mP °gato

⁸³³ M samādhipattiyā

⁸³⁴ ABGG^mM samudāsañcaranti

⁸³⁵ AG^m pasādatisinehābhāvanesu

⁸³⁶ B^mP thusasamahadayatā

⁸³⁷ AB^mG^mMP °bhāe ti

⁸³⁸ B^m °bhūto

- 793, 31 natā. *Utu-iriyāpatha-sukhagahaṇena* sappāya-utu-iriyāpa-
thagahaṇaṃ daṭṭhabbaṃ. Taṃ hi tividham pi sappāyaṃ
seviyamānaṃ kāyassa kallatāpādanavasena ⁸³⁹ cittassa kal-
lataṃ āvahantaṃ duvidhāya pi passaddhiyā kāraṇaṃ hoti.
Ahetukaṃ sattesu ⁸⁴⁰ labbhamānaṃ sukhadukkhaṃ ti ayam
eko anto; issar' ādivisamahetukan ti pana ayaṃ dutiyo.
Ete ubho ante anupagamma yathāsakaṃ kammanā ⁸⁴¹
hotīti ayaṃ majjhimā paṭipatti. Majjhatto payogo yassa so
793, 32 majjhataṭṭapayogo, taṃsabhāvo ⁸⁴² *majjhataṭṭapayogatā*. Ayaṃ
hi ⁸⁴³ pahāya s' āraddhakāyataṃ passaddhakāyatāya ⁸⁴³
kāraṇaṃ hontī passaddhidvayaṃ ⁸⁴⁴ āvahati, eten' eva s'
āraddhakāyapuggalaparivajjana - passaddhakāyapuggalase-
vanānaṃ tad āvahanatā saṃvaṇṇitā ti daṭṭhabbaṃ.
- Yathāsamāhit' ākārasallakkaṇavasena gayhamāno pu-
794, 14 rim' uppanno samatho ⁸⁴⁵ eva *samathanimittam*. Nānāram-
maṇe ⁸⁴⁶ paribbhamanena ⁸⁴⁷ vividhaṃ aggaṃ etassāti
byaggo, ⁸⁴⁸ vikkhepo. Tathā hi so anavaṭṭhānaro, bhanta-
tāpaccupaṭṭhāno ⁸⁴⁹ ti ⁸⁵⁰ ca vutto, ekaggatābhāvato byag-
gapaṭipakkho ti *abyaggo*, samādhī. So eva nimittan ti pubbe
794, 15 viya vattabbaṃ. Ten' āha *avikkhep' aṭṭhena ca abyaggani-*
794, 20 *mittan* ti.
- Vatthuvisadakiriyā indriyasamattapaṭipādanā ca pañ-
ñāvahā vuttā, samādhān' āvahā pi tā honti, samādhān'
794, 28 āvahaṇabhāven' eva ⁸⁵¹ paññāvahaṇabhāvato ti vuttaṃ *vatthu-*
visada . . . pe . . . veditabbā ti. Karaṇabhāvanākosallānaṃ
794, 29 avinābhāvato rakkhaṇakosallassa ⁸⁵² ca taṃmūlakattā *Nimit-*
takusalatā nāma kaṣiṇanimittassa uggaṇakusalatā icceva
794, 30 vuttaṃ. *Kaṣiṇanimittassāti* ca nidassanamattaṃ daṭṭhab-
baṃ. Asubhanimitt' ādikassāpi ⁸⁵³ hi yassa kassaci jhān'
uppattnimittassa uggaṇakosallaṃ ⁸⁵⁴ nimittakusalatā ⁸⁵⁵
794, 31 evāti *Atisithilaviriyatādīhīti* ādi-saddena paññāpayogaman-

⁸³⁹ ABGG^mM °pādāna-⁸⁴⁰ ABGG^mM suttasu⁸⁴¹ B^mP kammunā⁸⁴² ABGG^mM °sabhāgoB^mP tassa bhāvo⁸⁴³⁻⁸⁴⁹ P pahāya sāraddhakāyatāya
taṃ passaddhakāyatā⁸⁴⁴ BGM passadvayaṃ⁸⁴⁵ ABGG^mM samayo⁸⁴⁶ AG^m °ṇena⁸⁴⁷ BG °mante⁸⁴⁸ AG^m vyaggo⁸⁴⁹ AG^m °paccuṭṭhāno⁸⁵⁰ B^mP *omī*⁸⁵¹ AG^m samādhivahābhāve va

BGM samādhivahābhāve va

⁸⁵² ABGG^mM rakkhaṇā-⁸⁵³ B^mP °nimittassāpi⁸⁵⁴ ABGG^mM uggaṇhana-⁸⁵⁵ AG^m °kusalā

datam pamodavekallaṇ ca saṅgaṇhāti. *Tassa* ⁸⁵⁶ *paggaṇha-* 794. 33
nan ti tassa līnassa cittassa dhammavicayasambojjhaṅg'
 ādisamuṭṭhāpanena lay' āpattito ⁸⁵⁷ samuddharaṇam. Vut-
 tam h' etaṃ Bhagavatā :

“ Yasmiṇ ca kho bhikkhave samaye līnam cittam hoti,
 kālo tasmim samaye dhammavicayasambojjhaṅgassa
 bhāvanāya, kālo viriyasambojjhaṅgassa bhāvanāya, kālo
 pītisambojjhaṅgassa bhāvanāya. Tam kissa hetu ? Līnam
 bhikkhave cittam, tam etehi dhammehi susamuṭṭhāpayam
 hoti. Seyyathāpi bhikkhave puriso parittam aggiṃ
 ujjāletukāmo ⁸⁵⁸ assa, so tattha sukkhāni c' eva tiṇāni
 pakkhipeyya, sukkhāni gomayāni pakkhipeyya, sukkhāni
 kaṭṭhāni pakkhipeyya, mukhavātāṇ ca dadeyya, na ca
 paṃsukena okireyya, bhabbo nu kho so bhikkhave ⁸⁵⁹
 puriso parittam aggiṃ ujjāletum ⁸⁶⁰ ti ? Evam bhante ”
 ti.⁽¹⁾

Ettha ca yathāsakaṃ āhārasena dhammavicayasam-
 bojjhaṅg' ādīnam bhāvanāsamuṭṭhāpanā ti veditabbā, sā
 anantaram vibhāvitā eva. *Āraddhaviriyatādīhīti* ⁸⁶¹ *ādi-* 794. 34
saddena paññāpayogabalavataṃ pamod' ubbilāvanaṇ ⁸⁶²
 ca saṅgaṇhāti. *Tassa niggaṇhanan* ⁸⁶³ ti tassa uddhatassa 795. 2
 cittassa samādhisambojjhaṅg' ādīnam ⁸⁶⁴ samuṭṭhāpanena
 uddhacc' āpattito ⁸⁷⁰ nisedhanam. Vuttam pi c' etaṃ
 Bhagavatā :

“ Yasmiṇ ca kho bhikkhave samaye uddhatam cittam
 hoti, kālo tasmim samaye passaddhisambojjhaṅgassa
 bhāvanāya, kālo samādhisambojjhaṅgassa bhāvanāya,
 kālo upekkhāsambojjhaṅgassa bhāvanāya. Tam kissa
 hetu ? Uddhatam bhikkhave cittam tam etehi dhammehi
 suvūpasamayam ⁸⁷¹ hoti. Seyyathāpi bhikkhave puriso
 mahantaṃ aggikkhandham nibbāpetukāmo assa, so tattha

(1) S V 113

⁸⁵⁶ ABG^mM tassā
⁸⁵⁷ BG °āpentito
⁸⁵⁸ AG^m ujjālena kātukāmo
 B^m ujjālitu-
⁸⁵⁹ B^m omits
⁸⁶⁰ B^mP ujjālitun
⁸⁶¹ P accāraddha-

⁸⁶² AG^mM ubbillāpamaṃ
 BG ubbillāpamā
 P uppilāvanaṇ
⁸⁶³ M niggaṇhanan
⁸⁶⁴ B^mP °ādi
⁸⁷⁰ B^mP uddhat'-
⁸⁷¹ P °samatham

allāni c' eva tiṇāni . . . pe . . . paṃsukena ca okireyya,
bhabbo nu kho so bhikkhave ⁸⁷² puriso mahantaṃ aggik-
khandhaṃ nibbāpetun ti? Evaṃ bhante " ti ^(u)

- Etthāpi yathāsakaṃ āhārasena passaddhisambojjhaṅg'
ādinaṃ bhāvanāsamuttāpanā ti veditabbā, tattha passad-
dhisambojjhaṅgassa bhāvanā vuttā eva. Samādhisamboj-
jhaṅgassa vuccamānā ⁸⁷³ itarassa ⁸⁷³ anantaraṃ vakkhati.
795, 3 *Paññāpayogamandaḷāyāti* paññābyāpārassa appakabhā-
vena. ⁸⁷⁴ Yathā hi dānaṃ alobhappadhānaṃ, sīlaṃ adosap-
padhānaṃ, evaṃ bhāvanā amohappadhānā. Tattha yadā
paññā na balavatī hoti, tadā bhāvanā pubbenāparaṃ viṣe'
āvahā ⁸⁷⁵ na ⁸⁷⁵ hoti, ⁸⁷⁶ anabhisaṅkhato viya āhāro purisassa
yogino cittassa abhiruciṃ na janeti, tena taṃ nirassādaṃ
hoti; tathā bhāvanāya samma-d-eva avīthipatiṭṭhiyā
upasamasukhaṃ na vindati, tenāpi cittaṃ nirassādaṃ hoti.
795, 3 Tena vuttaṃ *paññāpayoga* . . . pe . . . *nirassādaṃ hotīti*.
Tassa saṃveg' uppādanaṃ pasād' uppādanaṃ ca tikic-
chanan ⁸⁷⁷ ti taṃ dassento *Aṭṭha* ⁸⁷⁸ *saṃvegavatthūnīti* ādim
795, 6 āha. Tattha jāti-jarā-byādhi-maraṇāni yathārahaṃ suga-
tiyaṃ duggatiyaṃ ca hontīti tad aññaṃ eva pañcavidha-
bandhan' ādi ⁸⁷⁹ -khuppiṇā' ādi-aññaṃ aññavibādhan' ādi-
hetukaṃ ⁸⁸⁰ apāyadukkhaṃ daṭṭhabbaṃ. Ta-y-idaṃ sab-
baṃ tesāṃ tesāṃ sattānaṃ paccuppannabhavanissitaṃ ⁸⁸¹
gahitaṃ ti atīte anāgate ca kāle vaṭṭamūlakadukkhaṃ
visuṃ gahitāni. Ye pana sattā āhārūpajīvino, tattha ca
uttānaphalūpajīvino, tesāṃ aññehi asādhāraṇaṃ jīvikā-
dukkhaṃ aṭṭhaṃ saṃvegavatthūṃ ⁸⁸² gahitaṃ ti daṭṭhab-
baṃ. *Ayaṃ vuccati samaye sampahaṃsanā* ti ayaṃ bhāvanā-
cittassa sampahaṃsitabbasamaye vuttanayena saṃvejana-
vasena ⁸⁸³ c' eva pasād' uppādanavasena ca samma-d-eva
795, 10 pahaṃsanā saṃvejanapubbaka-pasād' uppādanena ⁸⁸³ to-

(u) S V 114

⁸⁷² B^m *omits*

⁸⁷³ B^mP *omit*

⁸⁷⁴ B^mP appabhāvena

⁸⁷⁵ AG^m viṣesabhāvanā

⁸⁷⁶ ABGG^mM honti

⁸⁷⁷ AG^m vicikicchanaṃ

BG nicikicchanaṃ

M mikicchanaṃ

⁸⁷⁸ BGM daṭṭhabba

⁸⁷⁹ ABGG^m pañcivibandhan'-

⁸⁸⁰ B^mP aññaṃ aññaṃ

⁸⁸¹ ABGG^mM 'bhāva-

⁸⁸² B^mP 'vatthu

⁸⁸³ B^mP saṃvegajanana-

sanā ti attho. *Sammāpaṭipattiṃ āganmāti* lin' uddhacca-^{795, 12}
virahena⁸⁸⁴ samathavīthipaṭipattiyā⁸⁸⁵ ca sammā avisa-
maṃ⁸⁸⁶ samma-d-eva bhāvanāpaṭipattiṃ āgamma. *Alīnan*^{795, 12}
ti ādisu kosajjapakkhiyānaṃ⁸⁸⁷ dhammānaṃ anadhimat-
tatāya *alīnaṃ*; uddhaccapakkhiyānaṃ⁸⁸⁷ anadhimattatāya^{795, 12}
anuddhataṃ; paññāpayogasampattiyā upasamaśukhādhi-^{795, 12}
gamena ca *anirassādaṃ*; tato eva *ārammaṇe sammappavat-*^{795, 12, 13}
*taṃ*⁸⁸⁸ *samathavīthipaṭipannaṃ*. Tattha alīnatāya paggahe,
anuddhatatāya⁸⁸⁹ niggāhe, *anirassādatāya sampahaṃsane
na byāpāraṃ āpajjati. Alīnānuddhatatā hi ārammaṇe
samappavattaṃ,⁸⁹⁰ anirassādatāya samathavīthipaṭipan-
naṃ, samappavattiyā vā *alīnaṃ anuddhataṃ*. Samathavīthi-^{795, 12}
paṭipattiyā * *anirassādan* ti daṭṭhabbaṃ. *Ayaṃ vuccati*^{795, 12, 16}
samaye ajjhupekkhanatā ti ayaṃ ajjhupekkhitabbasamaye
bhāvanācittassa paggaha-niggaha-sampahaṃsanesu abyā-
vaṭatāsaṅkhātāṃ⁸⁹¹ paṭipakkhaṃ abhibhuyya ajjhupek-
khanā⁸⁹² vuccati. Paṭipakkhavikkhambhanato vipassanāya
adhiṭṭhānabhāvūpagamanato ca upacārajjhānaṃ pi samā-
dhānaṃ⁸⁹³ pi⁸⁹⁴ kiccaṇipphattiyā puggalassa samāhita-
bhāvasādhanaṃ evāti tattha samadhurabhāven' āha⁸⁹⁵ ^{795, 17}
upacāraṃ vā appanaṃ vā ti.

*Upekkhā*⁸⁹⁶ vā⁸⁹⁶ *upekkhāsambojjhaṅgaṭṭhāniyā dhammā*^{795, 30}
ti ettha yaṃ vattabbaṃ taṃ heṭṭhā vuttanayānusārena
veditabbaṃ. Anurodha-virodha-vippahānavasena majjhat-
tabhāvo upekkhāsambojjhaṅgassa kāraṇaṃ, tasmim sati
sijjhanato, asati ca asijjhanato. So ca majjhatabhāvo
visayavasena duvidho ti āha *sattamajjhataṭṭatā saṅkhāramaj-*^{795, 33}
jhattatā ti. Tad ubhaye ca virujjhaṇaṃ⁸⁹⁷ passaddhi-
sambojjhaṅgabhāvanāya eva dūrīkatan ti anirujjhanass'
eva⁸⁹⁸ pahānavidhiṃ dassetuṃ *sattamajjhataṭṭatā* ti ādi vut-^{795, 33}
taṃ. Ten' āha *sattasaṅkhāra-kelāyanapuggala-parivajjanatā*^{796, 1}
ti. Upekkhāya hi visesato rāgo paṭipakkho. Tathā c' āha

⁸⁸⁴ AG^m °viriyena

P °virayena

⁸⁸⁵ P samathapīti-

⁸⁸⁶ P avisadaṃ

⁸⁸⁷ B^mP °pakkhikānaṃ

⁸⁸⁸ ABGG^mM sampavattaṃ

B^mP samappa-

⁸⁸⁹ ABGG^mM anuddhattāya

* ... * ABGG^mM omit

⁸⁹⁰ P °ppavatti

⁸⁹¹ ABGG^mM byāvaṭatā-

⁸⁹² B^mP pekkhanā

⁸⁹³ BG samādhānaṃ; B^mP °dhāna

⁸⁹⁴ B^mP omit

⁸⁹⁵ ABGG^m °bhāvena hi

⁸⁹⁶ B^mP omit

⁸⁹⁷ BG viruddhanaṃ

⁸⁹⁸ B^mP anuru-

“ Rāgabahulassa upekkhā visuddhimaggo ” ti.^(v)

- 796, 3 *Dvīh' ākāreḥīti* kammassakatāpaccavekkhanam, attasuñ-
 796, 8 ñatāpaccavekkhanan ti imehi dvīhi kāraṇehi. *Dvīh' evāti*
 avadhāraṇam saṅkhāsamānatādassan' attham.⁸⁹⁹ Saṅkhā⁹⁰⁰
 ettha samānā, na⁹⁰¹ saṅkheyyam sabbathā samānan ti.
 796, 13 *Assāmikabhāvo* anattaniyatā.⁹⁰² Sati hi attani⁹⁰³ tassa⁹⁰³
 kiñcanabhāvena⁹⁰⁴ cīvaram, ⁹⁰⁵ aññaṇam vā kiñci⁹⁰⁵ attani-
 yam nāma siyā, so pana koci n' atth' evāti adhippāyo.
 796, 13 *Anaddhaniyan*⁹⁰⁶ ti na addhānakkhamam na ciratthāyi,
 796, 14 ittaram aniccan ti attho. *Tāvakālīkan*⁹⁰⁷ ti tass' eva
 vevacanam.
 796, 19 *Mamāyatīti* mamattam karoti, mamāti taṇhāya parig-
 796, ? gayha tiṭṭhati. ⁹⁰⁸ *Dhanāyanto* ti dhanam⁹⁰⁸ dappam⁹⁰⁹
 karonto.⁹¹⁰
 797, 8 Ayam Satipaṭṭhānadesanā pubbabhāgamaggavasena de-
 sitā ti pubbabhāgiyabojjhaṇḍe sandhāy' āha *bojjhaṇḍaparig-*
gāhikā sati dukkhasaccan ti. Sesam vuttanayattā suviññey-
 yam eva.
 797, 15 17. *Yathāsabhāvato* ti aviparītasabhāvato. Bādhanalak-
 khaṇato¹ yo yo vā sabhāvo,² tato, rupan' ādi kakkhal'
 797, 16 ādisabhāvato ti attho. *Janikam samuṭṭhāpikan* ti pavattalak-
 khaṇassa dukkhassa janikam nimittalak-khaṇassa³ samuṭ-
 797, 17 ṭhāpikam. *Purimatanhan* ti yathāpariggahitassa dukkhassa
 nibbattito puretaram siddham taṇham. Siddhe hi kāraṇe⁴
 tassa phal' uppatti. Ayam dukkhasamudayo ti pajānātīti
 797, 18 yojanā. *Ayam dukkhanīrodho* ti etthāpi es' eva nayo.
 797, 18 *Ubhinnaṇam appavattīti*⁵ dukkhassa dukkhasamudayassa⁶
 cāti dvinnam appavattinimittam, tad ubhayam nappa-
 vatti⁷ etāyāti appavatti,⁷ asaṅkhatā dhātu. Dukkham

(v) VSM I 321

⁸⁹⁹ B^mP saṅkhyā-

⁹⁰⁰ B^mP saṅkhyā

⁹⁰¹ ABGG^mM nam

⁹⁰² ABGG^mM anattāniyatā

⁹⁰³ G attaniyatassa

⁹⁰⁴ ABGG^mM kiccana-

⁹⁰⁵⁻⁹⁰⁶ ABGG^mM aññathā ti kim

⁹⁰⁶ ABGG^mM anaddh' attaniyan

⁹⁰⁷ ABGG^mM °kāmikan

⁹⁰⁸ B^m mamāyantā ti mānam

P dhanāyantā ti dhanam

⁹⁰⁹ ABGG^mM dravyam

⁹¹⁰ B^mP karontā

¹ AG^mM bādha-
B^m bādhanakkhaṇato

² B^mP add yathāsabhāvo

³ BGG^mM nimittā-

⁴ ABGG^m kāraṇehi

⁵⁻⁶ B^mP dukkham samudayo

⁶ BGM nappavattati

B^mP na pavatti

⁷ BGM °vattatīti

dukkhasaccaṃ parijānāti pariññābhisamayavasena paric-
chindatīti dukkhaparijānāno ariyamaggo, taṃ *dukkha-* 797, 18
parijānanam. Sesapadadvaye pi iminā nayena attho
veditabbo.

18. *Evam vuttā* ti evaṃ uddesavasena vuttā. *Sabbasatta-* 797, 25, 27
*pariyādānavacanam*⁸ byāpan' icchāvasena āmedānāni-
desavacanabhāvato.⁹ *Sattānikāye* ti sattānam nikāye, sat- 797, 28
taggaṭṭe¹⁰ sattaṣamūhe¹¹ ti attho. Devamanuss' ādibhe-
dāsu hi gatisu bhummadev' ādi-khattiy' ādi-hatthiādi-khup-
pipāsik' ādi-taṃtaṃjātivisiṭṭho sattaṣamūho sattānikāyo.
Nippariyāyato khandhānam¹² paṭhamābhiniḍḍanti jātīti
katvā *jananam jātīti* vatvā svāyaṃ uppādavikāro aparinip- 797, 29
phanno yesu khandesu icchitabbo, te ten' eva saddhiṃ
dassetuṃ *savikārānaṃ* ti ādi vuttaṃ. *Savikārānaṃ* ti uppā- 797, 29
dasañkhātena vikārena savikārānam. Jāti-ādini hi tīni
lakkhaṇāni dhammānam vikāravisesā ti. *Upasaggaman-* 797, 31
*ditam*¹³ *vevacanan* ti iminā kevalaṃ upasaggena padavaḍ-
ḍhanam katan ti dasseti. *Anupavittā* ākārenāti aṇḍakosaṃ 797, 31
vatthikosaṃ ca ogāhan' ākārena. *Nibbattisañkhātenāti*¹⁴ 797, 32
āyatanānam pāripūrisaṃsiddhisāñkhātena. Atha vā *jana-* 797, 29
nam jātīti aparipuṇṇ' āyatanam.¹⁵ ¹⁶ *Sanjātīti* sampuṇṇ' 797, 30
āyatanam.¹⁶ Sampuṇṇā hi jāti sañjāti. *Okkaman' atthena* 797, 32
*okkantīti*¹⁷ aṇḍaja-jalābujavasena jāti. Te hi aṇḍakosaṃ
vatthikosaṃ ca okkamantā pavisantā viya paṭisandhiṃ
gaṇhanti. *Abhinibbattan' atthena abhinibbattīti* samsedaja- 797, 32
opapātikavasena. Te hi pākaṭā eva hutvā nibbattanti.
¹⁸ Abhivyattā hi nibbatti *abhinibbatti*.¹⁸ *Jananam jātīti* 797, 33, 29
ādi khandhavasena¹⁹ yonivasena ca dvīhi dvīhi padehi
sabbe²⁰ satte pariyādiyitvā jātiṃ dassetuṃ vuttaṃ.
Tesaṃ tesaṃ sattānam ... pe ... abhinib-
battīti sattavasena vuttattā *sammutikathā*. *P ā t u -* 797, 33; 798, 1
b h ā v o t i ettha iti-saddo ādi-attho pakār' attho vā, tena

⁸ B^mP °sattānam pari-

DA °sattānikāyapariyādāna-

⁹ BG °vacanato

B^mP āmedānāniḍḍesabhāvato

¹⁰ ABGG^mM °ghatāya

¹¹ ABGG^mM °samūho

¹² BG khandh' ādīnam

¹³ B^m and DA °maṇḍita

¹⁴ ABGG^mM nippatti-

¹⁵ B^mP add jātim āha

¹⁶⁻¹⁸ ABGG^mM omīti

¹⁷ M okkamantīti

¹⁸⁻¹⁹ ABGM abhivyattābhijāti

abhijāti

G^m abhivyattābhijāti only

P omīti abhinibbatti

¹⁹ B^mP āyatanavasena

²⁰ B^mP sabba

- 798, 1 āyatanānaṃ paṭilābho ti imassa padassa
 798, 2 saṅgaho daṭṭhabbo. Ayam pi hi *param' atthakathā* ti.
 798, 3 *Ekavokārabhav' ādisūti* ²¹ eka-catu-paṇcavokārabhavesu. ²²
 798, 4 *Tasmin* ²³ ti ²³ tasmiṃ khandhānaṃ pātubhāve *sati*.
Āyatanānaṃ paṭilābho ti eka-catu-vokārabha-
 vesu dvinnam dvinnam āyatanānaṃ vasena, sese ²⁴ rūpadhā-
 tuyam paṭisandhikkhaṇe uppajjamānānaṃ pañcannaṃ, kā-
 madhātuyam vikalāvikal' indriyānaṃ vasena sattannaṃ,
 navānaṃ, ²⁵ dasannaṃ ekādasannaṃ ca āyatanānaṃ vasena
 798, 5 saṅgaho daṭṭhabbo. *Pātubhavantān' eva*, na kutoci āgatāni. ²⁶
 798, 5 *Paṭiladdhāni nāma honti* sattasantāne ²⁷ tattha ²⁷ samvijja-
 798, 4 mānattā. *Āyatanānaṃ paṭilābho* ti vā āyata-
 nānaṃ attalābho veditabbo.
 798, 7 *Sabhāvaniddeso* ti sarūpaniddeso. Sarūpaṃ h' etaṃ
 jīṇṇatāya, ²⁸ yadidaṃ ²⁸ jarā ti, vayohānīti vā. Jīraṇam eva
 798, 7 *jīraṇatā*, ²⁹ jīrantassa vā ākāro tā-saddena vutto ti āha
 798, 7, 11 *ākārabhāvaniddeso* ti. *Khaṇḍitadantā khaṇḍitā nāma* uttara-
 padalopena. Yassa vikārassa vasena satto khaṇḍito ti vuc-
 798, 12 cati, taṃ *khaṇḍiccaṃ*. Tathā palitāni assa santīti
 798, 14 palito ti vuccati, taṃ *pālīccaṃ*. Valivantatāyā ³⁰ vā
 798, 15, 28 valittaco ³¹ assāti vā *valittaco*. *Phalūpacārenāti* phalavo-
 798, 32 hārena. Cavanam eva *cavanatā*, cavantassa vā ākāro
 798, 33 tā-saddena vutto. *Khandhā bhijjantīti* ekabhavapariyā-
 pannassa khandhasantānassa pariyosānabhūtā khandhā bhij-
 798, 33 janti, ten' eva bhedenā nirodhanam *adassanam gacchanti*,
 798, 34, 35 *tasmā bhedo antaradhānaṃ* maraṇam. *Maccumarāṇan* ti
 maccusaṅkhātāṃ ekabhavapariyāpannajīvit' indriy' upac-
 798, 35 chedabhūtāṃ maraṇam. Ten' āha *na khaṇikamarāṇan* ti.
 Maccu maraṇan ti samāsaṃ akatvā ³² yo maccūti vuccati
 798, 35 bhedo, yaṇ ca maraṇam pāṇacāgo idaṃ vuccati maraṇan ti
 visum sambandho na na ³³ yujjati. *Kālākiriya* ti maraṇakālo,
 anatikkaṃmanīyattā visesena kālo ti vutto, ³⁴ tassa kiriya.

²¹ GM °bhāv'-

²² AGG^mM °bhāvesu

²³ B^mP omit

²⁴ B^mP sesesu

²⁵ B^mP navannaṃ

²⁶ ABGG^mM āhatāni

²⁷ B^mP °tānassa tassa; M adds na

²⁸ ABGG^mM jīṇṇatā yadi taṃ

²⁹ AG^m °tāya

³⁰ B^mP valittacatāya

³¹ B^mP vali taco

³² BG katvā (B corrects akatvā to katvā)

³³ G^m omits

M nu

³⁴ B^mP add ti

Atthato cutikkhandhānaṃ bhedappatti yeva. Kālassa vā antakassa kiriya ti yā ³⁵ loke vuccati, sā cuti, maraṇaṃ ti attho. *Ayaṃ sabbā pi sammutikathā* ti ³⁶ yaṃ te sa m 798, 36
sattānaṃ ti ādinā sattavasena vuttattā. *Ayaṃ param'* 798, 37
atthakathā param' atthato labbhamānānaṃ ruppaṇ' ādisa-
bhāvānaṃ dhammānaṃ vinassana-jotaṇābhāvato.³⁷ Attā
ti bhavati ettha cittaṃ ti *attabhāvo*, khandhasamūho, tassa. 799, 2
Nikkhepo nikkhipanaṃ nipatanaṃ vināso ti attho. Aṭṭha- 799, 2
kathāyaṃ pana *marāṇaṃ pattassāti* ādinā vikkhepa-hetu-
tāya ³⁸ patanaṃ ³⁹ nikkhepo ti phalūpacārena vuttaṃ ti
dasseti. Khandhānaṃ bhedo ti pabandhasena
pavattamānaṃ dhammasamūhassa vināsa-jotaṇā ⁴⁰ ti eka-
desato param' atthakathā. Jīvit' indriyassa
upacchedo ti paṇ' ettha na koci vohāraleso pīti āha
Jīvit' indriyassa upacchedo pana sabb' ākāraṇato param' atthato ⁴¹ 799, 4
marāṇaṃ ti. Evaṃ sante pi yassa khandhabhedassa pavat-
tattā *Tisso mato*, *Phusso mato* ti vohāro hoti, so bhedo 799, 7
kandhappabandhassa anupacchinnatāya sammutimaraṇaṃ
ti vattabbataṃ arahatīti āha *etad eva sammutimaraṇaṃ ti pi* 799, 6
vuccatīti. Ten' āha *Jīvit' indriy' upacchedam eva hīti* ādi. 799, 6
Sabbaso pabandhasamucchedo hi samucchedamaraṇaṃ ti.

Vyaśānenā ti anattena.

799, 9

“Dhammapaṭisambhidā” ti (a)

ādisu viya dhamma-saddo hetupariyāyo ti āha *dukkhakā-* 799, 10
raṇenāti. Socanaṃ ti lakkhita-bbatāya *socana-lakkhaṇo*. Soci- 799, 13
tassa socanakassa puggalassa cittassa vā bhāvo *socitabhāvo*. 799, 14
Abbhantare ⁴² ti attabhāvassa anto. Attano lūkkhasabhāva- 799, 14
tāya sosento. Thāmagamanena samantato sosanavasena
parisosento. *Ādiṣṣa ādiṣṣa devanti paridevanti* ⁴³ *etenāti* 799, 14, 16
ādevoti ādevana-saddaṃ katvā assumocan' ādivi-
kāraṃ āpajjantānaṃ tabbikār' āpattiyā so saddo kāraṇa-

(a) Vbh 293

³⁵ ABGG^mM omit

³⁶ B^m va

P omits

³⁷ AG^m vināya vōdanā vicodanā
bhāvanato

BGM vināya codanā bhāvato

³⁸ B^mP nikkhepa-

³⁹ ABGG^mM taṃ

M tanam

⁴⁰ AGG^mM vināsa-codanā

B vināsa-vōdanā

⁴¹ ABGG^mM 'attha

⁴² ABGG^mM 'aran

⁴³ ABGG^mMP omit

799, 17, 18 bhāvena vutto. *Taṃ taṃ vaṇṇan* ti taṃ taṃ guṇaṃ. *Tass'*
 799, 18 *evāti* ādevaparidevass' eva. *Bhāvaniddeso* ti ādevitattaṃ
 paridevitattan ti sabhāvaniddeso.⁴⁴ Nissayabhūto kāyo
 799, 18, 19 etassa atthīti *kāyikaṃ*. Ten' āha *kāyappasādavattjukan*
 ti. Dukkaraṃ khamanaṃ etassāti dukkhamanaṃ, so eva
 799, 19 attho sabhāvo ti *dukkhaman' attho*, tena. Sātavidhuratāya ⁴⁵
 799, 21, 22 *asātaṃ*. Cetasi bhavan ti *cetasikaṃ*, taṃ pana
 799, 22 yasmā cittaena samaṃ pakārehi yuttaṃ, tasmā āha *citta-*
sampayuttan ti.

Sabbavisayapaṭipattinivāraṇavasena samantato sīdanaṃ
 799, 24 *samsīdanaṃ*. Uṭṭhātum ⁴⁶ pi asakkuṇeyyatākaraṇavasena
 799, 24 atibalavaṃ, virūpaṃ vā sīdanaṃ *visīdanaṃ*. *Cittakīlāma-*
 799, 25 *tho* ti visīdan' ākārena cittassa parikhedo. *Upāyāso*,
 sayam na dukkho dosattā saṅkhārakkhandhapariyāpan-
 nadhamm' antarattā vā. Ye pana domanassam eva upāyāso
 ti vadeyyuṃ, te

“Upāyāso tihi khandhehi ek' āyatanena ekāya dhātuyā
 sampayutto, ekena khandhena eken' āyatanena ekāya
 dhātuyā kehici sampayutto ” ti ^(b)

imāya pāliyā paṭikkhipitabbā. Upa-saddo bhus' attho ti āha
 799, 24 *balavataraṃ* ⁴⁷ *āyāso upāyāso* ti. Dhammamattatādīpano
 799, 26 *bhāvaniddeso* dhammato aññassa kattu-abhāvajotano.⁴⁸ Asati
 ca kattari tena kattabbassa pariggahetabbassa ca abhāvo
 799, 25 evāti āha *att' attaniyābhāvadīpaka-bhāvaniddeso* ⁴⁹ ti.
 799, 26 *Jātidhammānaṃ* ti ettha dhamma-saddo pakati-
 799, 26 pariyāyo ti āha *jātisabhāvanānaṃ* ti, jāyanapakatikānaṃ ⁵⁰ ti
 vuttaṃ hoti. Maggabhāvanāya maggabhāvan' icchāhetu-
 799, 28 katā icchitabbā ti tādisaṃ icchaṃ ⁵¹ nivattento ⁵¹ *vinā*
 799, 27 *maggabhāvanānaṃ* ti āha. Aparo nayo — *Nakho paṇ'*
etan ti yaṃ etaṃ: Aho vata mayaṃ na jātidhammā
 assāma, na ⁵² ca vata no jāti āgaccheyyāti evaṃ pahīnasa-

(b) Dhātukathā 69

⁴⁴ B^m bhāva-
⁴⁵ ABGG^m °vidūratāya
⁴⁶ BG uṭṭhahitum
⁴⁷ ABGG^mM balava
⁴⁸ AG^m °jānato
⁴⁹ B^mP and DA °dīpakā
 bhāvaniddesā

⁵⁰ ABGG^m āyatanapakati-
 M āyanapakati-
⁵¹ ABGG^m icchati vattanto
 M icchati vattento
⁵² G^mM nañ

mudayesu ariyesu vijjamānaṃ ajātidhammattaṃ, parinib-
butesu ca vijjamānaṃ jātiyā anāgamaṃ icchitaṃ, taṃ
icchantassāpi maggabhāvanāya vinā appattabbato, anic-
chantassāpi bhāvanāya pattabbato ⁵³ na icchāya ⁵⁴ pattab-
baṃ ⁵⁵ nāma hotīti evaṃ p' ettha attho daṭṭhabbo. Vak-
khamān' atthasampiṇḍan' attho pi-saddo ti āha upari ^{799, 30}
sesāni upādāya pi-kāro ti. Ya n ti hetu-atthe karaṇe ^{799, 30}
paccattavacanan ti āha yena pi dhammenāti. Hetu-attho hi ^{799, 30}
ayaṃ dhamma-saddo, alabbhaneyyabhāvo ettha hetu vedi-
tabbo. Tan ti vā icchitassa vatthuno alabbhanaṃ, ⁵⁶ evaṃ ^{799, 31}
ettha ya m p i ti yena p i ti vibhattivipallāsena attho ^{799, 30}
vutto. Yadā pana ya m -saddo i c c h a n ti etaṃ ⁵⁷ ^{799, 30}
apekkhati, tadā alābhavisiṭṭhā icchā vuttā hoti. Yadā pana
na labbhaṭīti etaṃ apekkhati, tadā icchāvisiṭṭho alābho ^{799, 31}
vutto hoti, so pana atthato ⁵⁸ añño dhammo n' atthīti, tathā
pi alabbhaneyyavatthugatā icchā va vuttā hoti. Sabbat- ^{799, 32}
thāti j a r ā d h a m m ā n a n ti ādinā āgatesu sabbavā-
resu. ⁵⁹

19. Punabbhavakaraṇaṃ punobhavo ⁶⁰ uttarapadalopaṃ ^{799, 35}
katvā mano-saddassa ⁶¹ viya purimapadassa o-kār' antatā
daṭṭhabbā. Atha vā sīl' atthena ⁶² ika-saddena gamit'
atthattā kiriyāvācākassa saddassa adassanaṃ daṭṭhabbaṃ,
yathā: Apūpabhakkhanasīlo ⁶³ apūpiko ⁶³ ti. Sammo-
havinodaniyaṃ pana

“ Punabbhavaṃ deti, punabbhavāya saṃvattati, ⁶⁴ pu-
nappunaṃ ⁶⁵ bhava nibbatteti ⁶⁶ ponobhavikā ” ti (c)

attho vutto. So

“ Taddhitā ” iti (d)

bahuvacananiddesato, vicittattā vā taddhitavuttiyā, ⁶⁷ abhi-

(c) VbhA 110

(d) Pāṇini

⁵³ AG^m paccattato
GM patraccato

⁵⁴ AG^m nicchāya
BM neccheya
G necchāya

⁵⁵ AG^m paccattam

⁵⁶ M alabbhamānaṃ

⁵⁷ A evaṃ taṃ

⁵⁸ ABG attano

G^m attatthato

⁵⁹ AG^m °gāresu

BGM °haresu

⁶⁰ ABGG^mM punabbhavo

⁶¹ AG^m manokammasaddassa

⁶² B^mP sīlan'

⁶³ B^mP asūpa for apūpa

⁶⁴ ABGG^mM °vattanti

⁶⁵ ABGG^mM °ppuna

⁶⁶ ABGG^mM add ca

⁶⁷ BGG^mM °vuddhiyā

dhānalakkhaṇattā vā taddhitānaṃ tesu pi atthesu pono-
bhavika-saddasiddhi sambhaveyyāti katvā vutto. Tattha
kammanā ⁶⁸ saha-jātā punabbhavaṃ deti, asaha-jātā ⁶⁹ sahā-
yabhūtā punabbhavāya saṃvattanti, duvidhā pi punap-
punam bhave nibbattetiti daṭṭhabbā. Nandan' atṭhena ⁷⁰
799. 37 rajan' atṭhena ⁷¹ ca *nandirāgo*, yo ca nandirāgo, yā ca
taṇhāyan' atṭhena taṇhā ubhayam etaṃ ek' atṭham, ⁷²
799. 38 byañjanam eva nānan ti taṇhā *nandirāgena saddhiṃ atthato*
ekattam eva gatā ti vuttā. Tabbhāv' attho h' ettha saha-
saddo

“ Sanidassanā dhammā ” ti (e)

799. 37 ādisu viya. Tasmā *nandirāgasahagatā* ti nandirāgabhāvaṃ
gatā sabbāsu pi avatthāsu nandirāgabhāvassa ⁷³ apaccak-
khāya vattanato ⁷⁴ ti attho.
800. 7 Rāgasambandhena *uppannassāti* vuttaṃ. Rūpārūpabha-
varāgassa visum vuccamānattā kāmabhava eva bhavapat-
than' uppatti vuttā ti veditabbā. Tasmim tasmim ⁷⁵ pi-
800. 11 yarūpe paṭham' uppattivaseṇa *u p p a j j a t t i* ti vuttaṃ,
800. 12 punappunapavattivaseṇa ⁷⁶ *nivisaṭṭi*. Pariyutṭhānānusa-
800. 15 yavasena vā uppatti-nivesā yojetabbā. *Sampattiyan* ti
800. 16 manussasobhage, devatte ca. *Attano cakkhun* ti savat-
thukaṃ cakkhum vadati, sapasādaṃ ⁷⁷ vā maṃsapiṇḍaṃ.
800. 16 *Vip̐pasanna pañcappasādan* ⁷⁸ ti parisuddha - suppasanna-
800. 18 nīla-pīta-lohita-kaṇha-odātavaṇṇavantaṃ *Rajatapanālikam*
800. 19 *viya* chiddaṃ abbhantare odātattā. *Pāmaṅgasuttaṃ* ⁷⁹ *viya*
800. 19 palambakaṇṇavaṭṭaṃ. ⁸⁰ Tuṅgā uccā dīghā nāsikā *Tuṅga-*
800. 19, 20 *nāsā*, evaṃ *laddhavoḥārāṃ* attano ⁸¹ *ghānaṃ*. Laddha-
vohārā ti vā pāṭho, tasmim sati tuṅgā nāsikā yesaṃ te
tuṅganāsā, evaṃ laddhavoḥārā sattā attano ghānan ti

(e) Dhs p. 3

⁶⁸ B^mP kammunā
⁶⁹ B^m adds kamma
⁷⁰ ABGG^m na nānatṭhena
M nānatṭhena
⁷¹ B^mP rañjan'-
⁷² B^mP °attham
⁷³ BG °rāgassa
⁷⁴ AM vatthanato
G^m vattito

⁷⁵ ABGG^mM once only
⁷⁶ B^mP °ppunam-
⁷⁷ ABGG^mM sapadānaṃ
⁷⁸ B^m and DA vip̐pasannaṃ
pañcapasādan
⁷⁹ ABGG^mM °suttakam
⁸⁰ B^mP ālambakaṇṇabaddhaṃ
⁸¹ ABGG^mM twice

yojanā kātabbā. *Jivhaṃ . . . pe . . . maññanti* vaṇṇasaṇṭhā- 800, 21
 nato kiccato ca. *Kāyaṃ . . . pe . . . maññanti* āroha- 800, 22
 pariṇāhasampattiyā. *Manañ . . . pe . . . maññanti* atīt' 800, 23
 ādi-atthacintanasamattham.⁸² *Attanā*⁸³ *paṭiladdhāni* ajjhat- 800, 26
 tañ ca sarīragandh' ādini bahiddhā ca vilepanagandh'
 ādini. *Uppajjamānā uppajjati* *yadā uppaj-* 800, 32
jamānā hoti, tadā ettha uppajjati sāmāññena gahitā uppā-
 dakiriyā lakkhaṇabhāvena vuttā, visayavisiṭṭhā ca⁸⁴ lak-
 khitabbabhāvena.⁸⁵ Na hi sāmāññavisesehi nānattavo-
 hāro na hotīti. *Uppajjamānā ti vā* anicchito 800, 32
 uppādo hetubhāvena vutto, *uppajjati* ti nicchito 800, 32
 phalabhāvena, yadi uppajjamānā hoti ettha uppajjati.

20. *Sabbāni nibbānavevacanān' evāti* vatvā tam attham 800, 35
 pākātataram kātuṃ *nibbānaṃ hīti* ādi āraddham. Tattha 800, 36
āgammāti nimittam katvā. Nibbānahetuko hi taṇhāya 800, 36
 asesavirāgaṇirodho.⁸⁶ *Khayagamanavasena virajjati*. Appa- 800, 36
 vattigamanavasena *nirujjati*. Anapekkhatāya cajanava- 800, 36
 sena,⁸⁷ anavasesahānivasena⁸⁸ vā *cajīyati*. Puna yathā 800, 38
 nappavattati, tathā dūraṃ⁸⁹ khipanavasena *paṭinissajjīyati*. 800, 38
 Bandhanabhūtāya mocanavasena⁹⁰ *muccati*.⁹¹ Asaṅkilesa- 800, 38
 vasena na⁹² *allīyati*. Kasmā pan' etam nibbānaṃ ekabhā- 801, 1
 vasamānaṃ⁹³ nānānāmehi vuccatīti? Paṭipakkhanāna-
 tāyāti dassento *Ekam eva hīti* ādim āha. Saṅkhatadham- 801, 2
 mavidhurasabhāvattā nibbānassa nāmāni⁹⁴ pi guṇanemit-
 tikattā saṅkhatadhammavidhurān' eva hontīti vuttam
sabbasaṅkhatānaṃ nāmapaṭipakkhavasenāti. Asesaṃ viraj- 801, 2
 jati taṇhā etthāti *asesavirāgo*. Esa nayo sesesu pi. Ayaṃ 801, 4
 pana viseso — N' atthi etassa uppādo, na vā etasmiṃ adhi-
 gate puggalassa uppādo ti *anuppādo*, asaṅkhatadhammo. 801, 5
Appavattan ti ādisu pi iminā nayena attho veditabbo. 801, 6
Āyūhanam samudayo, tappaṭipakkhavasena *anāyūhanam*. 801, 6
 Taṇhā, appahīne⁹⁵ sati yattha uppajjati, pahāne pana sati

⁸² ABGG^mM °atthavicintana-

⁸³ ABGG^mM attano

⁸⁴ ABGG^mM va

⁸⁵ ABGG^mM likkhi-

⁸⁶ ABGG^mM avasesa-

⁸⁷ ABGG^mM ca *only*

⁸⁸ B^mP *omit* anavasesa

⁸⁹ B^m dūra

⁹⁰ ABGG^mM modhāna-

⁹¹ AG^m na muccati

BGM vuccati

DA vimuccati

⁹² ABGG^mM *omit*

⁹³ B^mP ekam eva samānaṃ

⁹⁴ AG^m nāmā ti tā

BG nāmāni tāni

M nāmā nāni

⁹⁵ ABGG^mM °hīnā

- 801, 10 tattha tatth' ev' assā abhāvo sudassito ⁹⁶ ti āha *tatth' eva*
 801, 13 *abhāvaṃ dassetun* ti. *Apaññattin* ⁹⁷ ti apaññāyamānaṃ, ⁹⁸
 "Titto ⁹⁹ alābu atthi" ti vohārābhāvo ¹⁰⁰ vā. Titta-
 alābuvalliyā appavattiṃ ¹⁰¹ icchanto puriso viya ariyamag-
 go, tassa tassā appavattininnacittassa mūlacchedanaṃ viya
 maggassa nibbān' ārammaṇassa taṇhāya ¹⁰² pahānaṃ, ¹⁰²
 tad appavatti viya taṇhāya appavattibhūtaṃ nibbānaṃ
 daṭṭhabbaṃ. Duttiya-upamāyaṃ dakkhiṇadvāraṃ viya
 nibbānaṃ, coraghātakā viya maggo. Dakkhiṇadvāre ghātītā
 pi corā pacchā "aṭaviyaṃ corā ghātītā" ti vuccanti, evaṃ
 nibbānaṃ āgamma niruddhā pi taṇhā cakkh' ādisu niruddhā
 ti vuccati, tattha kiccakaraṇabhāvato ¹⁰³ ti daṭṭhabbaṃ.
 Purimā vā upamā maggena ¹⁰⁴ niruddhāya ¹⁰⁵ "piyarūpa-
 sātārūpesu niruddhā" ti vattabbatādassan' atthaṃ vut-
 tā; ¹⁰⁶ pacchimā nibbānaṃ āgamma niruddhāya "piya-
 rūpasātārūpesu niruddhā" ti vattabbatādassan' atthaṃ
 vuttā ti ayaṃ etāsaṃ viseso.
- 801, 27 21. *Aññamaggapaṭikkhepan' atthan* ti titthiyehi parikap-
 pitassa maggassa dukkhanirodhagāminipaṭipadābhāvapa-
 ṭikkhepan' atthaṃ, aññassa vā maggabhāvapaṭikkhepo ¹⁰⁷
 801, 27 aññamaggapaṭikkhepo, tad atthaṃ. *Ayaṇ* ti pana
 attano, tesu ca bhikkhūsu ekaccānaṃ paccakkhabhāvato
 801, 28 āsannapaccakkhavacanaṃ. *Ārakattā* ti niruttinayena ari-
 801, 28 yasaddasiddhim āha. *Ariyabhāvakarattā* ti ariyakaraṇo
 ariyo ti uttarapadalopena; puggalassa ariyabhāvaka-
 rattā ariyaṃ karotīti vā ariyo; ariyaphalapāṭilābhaka-
 rattā ¹⁰⁸ vā ariyaṃ phalaṃ ¹⁰⁹ labhāpeti ¹¹⁰ janetīti
 ariyo. Purimena c' ettha attano ¹¹¹ kiccavasena, pac-
 chimena phalavasena ariyanāmalābho ¹¹² vutto ti daṭ-
 ṭhabbo. Catusaccapaṭivedh' āvahaṃ ¹¹³ kammaṭṭhānaṃ

⁹⁶ ABGG^mM sudassīyo⁹⁷ ABGG^mM appaññattan⁹⁸ ABGG^mM appaññāyanaṃB^m appaññāpanaṃ⁹⁹ ABGG^m titthoB^mP titta¹⁰⁰ ABGG^mM vohāro bhāvaṃ¹⁰¹ ABGG^mM °vattiyāṃ¹⁰² AG^m kaṇhappahānaṃ

BGM kaṇhappahānaṃ

¹⁰³ B^m °karaṇābhāvato¹⁰⁴ ABGG^mM magge¹⁰⁵ ABGG^mM °yaṃ¹⁰⁶ ABGG^mM vuttaṃ¹⁰⁷ ABGG^mM add sā¹⁰⁸ ABGG^mM °paṭilābhata¹⁰⁹ ABGG^mM omi¹¹⁰ A lābho setiBGG^mM lābhā seti¹¹¹ ABGG^m atthato¹¹² BG °nāmaladdho hoti¹¹³ ABGG^mM °paṭibodh'-

calusaccakammaṭṭhānaṃ, catusaccaṃ vā uddissa pavattaṃ 801, 29
bhāvanākammaṃ ¹¹⁴ yogino ¹¹⁵ sukhavisesānaṃ ṭhānabhū-
tan ti *calusaccakammaṭṭhānaṃ*. *Purimāni dve saccāni* ¹¹⁶ 801, 29, 30
vattaṃ pavatti-pavattihetu-bhāvato. ¹¹⁷ *Pacchimāni vivattaṃ* 801, 30
nivatti-tadadhigamūpāya-bhāvato. ¹¹⁸ *Vatte kammaṭṭhānā-* 801, 31
bhiniveso sarūpato pariggahasabbhāvato. ¹¹⁹ *Vivatte n' atthi* 801, 32
avisayattā, visayatte ¹²⁰ ca ¹²⁰ payoanābhāvato. Purimāni
dve saccāni *uggaṇhitvā* ti sambandho. Kammaṭṭhānapāliya 801, 35
hi tad atthasallakkhaṇena ¹²¹ vāc' uggatakarāṇaṃ uggaho.
Ten' āha *vācāya punappunam parivattento* ti. *I t t h a m* 801, 35, 38
k a n t a n ti nirodhamaggesu ninnabhāvaṃ dasseti, na
abhinandanam, tanninnabhāvo yeva ca tattha kamma-
karāṇaṃ daṭṭhabbam. *Ekaṭṭhānaṃ evāti* ¹²² ekaññāṇen' 802, 1
eva paṭivijjhanena. *Paṭivedho* paṭighātābhāvena ¹²³ visaye ¹²⁴ 802, 1
nissāṅgacārasaṅkhātāṃ ¹²⁵ nibbijjhanam. *Abhisamayo* avi- 802, 2
rajjhivā ¹²⁶ visayassa adhigamasāṅkhāto avabodho.

“Idaṃ dukkhaṃ, ettakaṃ dukkhaṃ, na ito bhiyyo”
ti (1)

paricchinditvā jānanam eva vuttanayena paṭivedho ti
pariññāpaṭivedho, tena. Idañ ca yathā tasmim nāṇe pavatte 802, 2
pacchā dukkhassa sarūp' ādiparicchede ¹²⁷ sammoho na
hoti, tathā pavattim gahetvā vuttaṃ, na pana maggañā-
ṇassa: Idaṃ dukkhaṃ ti ādinā pavattanato. Pahīnassa
puna appahātabbatāya pakatṭhaṃ ¹²⁸ hānañ cajanam
samucchindanam pahānam, pahānam ¹²⁹ eva vuttanayena
paṭivedho ti *pahānapaṭivedho*, tena. Ayam pi yasmim kilese 802, 3
appahiyaṃāne ¹³⁰ maggabhāvanāya na bhavitabbaṃ, asati

(1) DA I 224

¹¹⁴ AG^m °kammanā

BGM °kamma

¹¹⁵ ABGG^mM yoginā

¹¹⁶ ABGG^mM sabbāni

¹¹⁷ AG^m pavattanti-pattihetu-

B^mP pavatti *once only*

¹¹⁸ AG^m nivattati-tam-adhiga-

BG nivattitam-tadadhi-

¹¹⁹ ABGG^mM paṭiggaha-

¹²⁰ AG^mM vissatte va

BG vissatte va

¹²¹ B °sallakkhepen' eva

G °sallakkhepenena

¹²² ABGG^mM ekapari-

¹²³ BG °bhāvo na

¹²⁴ BG visayo

¹²⁵ ABGG^mM nissāṅgavār'

ambusaṅkhātāṃ

M nissahacār' ambusaṅkhātāṃ

¹²⁶ A abhivirujjhivā

BG^mM avirujjhi-

G abhirujjhi-

¹²⁷ ABGG^mM rūp' ādiparicchedo

¹²⁸ ABGG^mM pakatṭha

¹²⁹ B^mP *omit*

¹³⁰ ABGG^m °māno

ca maggabhāvanāya yo uppajjeyya, tassa kilesassa paṭi-
ghātaṃ¹³¹ karontassa anuppattidhammataṃ¹³² āpādentassa
ñāṇassa tathāpavattiyā¹³³ paṭighātābhāvena nissāṅgacāraṃ
upādāya evaṃ vutto. Sacchikiriya, paccakkhakaraṇaṃ¹³⁴
anussav' ākāraparivitakk' ādike muñcitvā sarūpato āram-
maṇakaraṇaṃ: Idaṃ tan ti yathāsabhāvato gahaṇaṃ, sā
802, 4 eva vuttanayena¹³⁵ paṭivedho ti *sacchikiriyaṃ paṭivedho*, tena.
Ayaṃ pana¹³⁶ yassa¹³⁶ āvaraṇassa asamucchindanato
ñāṇaṃ nirodhaṃ ālambitūṃ¹³⁷ na sakkoti, tassa samuc-
chindanato taṃ sarūpato vibhāventaṃ¹³⁸ eva¹³⁸ pavatta-
tīti¹³⁹ evaṃ vutto. Bhāvanā uppādanā vaḍḍhanā ca.
Tattha paṭhamamagge uppādan' aṭṭhena, dutiy' ādisu
vaḍḍhan' aṭṭhena, ubhayatthāpi vā ubhayathā¹⁴⁰ pi
veditabbaṃ. Paṭhamamagge pi hi yathārahaṃ vuṭṭhāna-
gāminiyaṃ pavattanaṃ¹⁴¹ parijānaṃ' ādiṃ vaḍḍhento
pavatto ti vaḍḍhan' aṭṭhena bhāvanā sakkā viññātūṃ.
Dutiy' ādisu pi appahīnakilesappahānato puggal' antara-
bhāvasādhanaṃ¹⁴² ca uppādan' aṭṭhena bhāvanā sakkā
802, 4 viññātūṃ, sā eva vuttanayena paṭivedho ti *bhāvanā paṭi-
vedho*, tena. Ayaṃ pi hi yathā ñāṇe pavatte pacchā
maggadhammānaṃ sarūpaparicchede¹⁴³ sammoho na hoti,
tathā pavattim¹⁴⁴ eva gahetvā vutto. Tiṭṭhantu tāva
yathādhigatā maggadhammā, yathāpavattesu phaladham-
mesu pi ayaṃ yathādhigatasaccadhammesu¹⁴⁵ viya viga-
tasammoho va hoti. Ten' āha

“Ditṭhadhammo pattadhammo veditadhammo pariyo-
gāḷhadhammo” ti.^(g)

Yato c' assa¹⁴⁶ dhammatāsañcoditā¹⁴⁷ yathādhigatasac-
cadhammāvalambiniyo¹⁴⁸ maggavīthito parato maggapha-

(g) D I 110; M I 380, 501

131 ABGG^mM padappātaṃ
132 ABGG^mM dhammānaṃ
133 B^mP 'tītiyaṃ
134 AG^m paccavekkha-
135 BG 'nāyena' eva
136 B^mP pan' assa
137 ABGG^mM alakkhitūṃ
138 AG^m vibhāvena tamena
BGM vibhāvena tam eva
139 AG^m vavattatīti; BGM vatta-

140 BG ubhayatā
141 B^mP pavattaṃ
142 A 'sodhanato
143 ABGG^mM 'cchedo
144 ABGG^mM pavatti c'
145 ABGG^mM 'sabbadhammesu
146 B^mP sac'-
147 BG 'samoditā
148 ABGG^mM sabba for sacca

lapahīnāvasiṭṭha ¹⁴⁹-kilesanibbānānaṃ ¹⁵⁰ paccavekkhanā pavattanti, dukkhasaccadhammā pi ¹⁵¹ sakkāyadiṭṭhi-ādayo. Ayañ ca atthavaṇṇanā *pariññābhisamayenā* ¹⁵² ādisu pi ^{802, 5} vibhāvetabbā. *Ekābhisamayena abhisametīti* etth' āha ^{802, 2} Vitaṇḍavādi ¹⁵³

“ Ariyamaggañānaṃ catusu saccesu nānābhisamayavasena kiccakaraṇaṃ ” ti, ^(h)

so abhidhamme Odhisokathāya ¹⁵⁴ (1) saññāpetabbo. Idāni tam eva ekābhisamayaṃ vitthāravasena vibhāvetuṃ *Evam* ^{802, 6} *assāti* ādi vuttaṃ. *Pubbabhāge . . . pe . . . paṭivedho hotīti* ^{802, 6} kasmā vuttaṃ? Nanu paṭivedho ¹⁵⁵ pubbabhāgiyo na hotīti? Saccam ¹⁵⁶ etaṃ nipariyāyato, idha pana uggah' ādivasena pavatto avabodho ¹⁵⁷ pariyaṃyato tathā vutto. Paṭivedhanimittattā vā uggah' ādivasena pavattaṃ dukkh' ādisu pubbabhāge nānaṃ ¹⁵⁸ paṭivedho ti vuttaṃ, na paṭivijjhanasabhāvaṃ. *Kiccato* ti pubbabhāgehi dukkh' ^{802, 9} ādiññānehi kātābbakiccassa idha nipphattito imass' eva vā nānaṃ dukkh' ādipakāsanakiccato, pariññādito ti attho. *Ārammaṇapaṭivedho* ti sacchikiriyāpaṭivedham āha. *Sā* ti ^{802, 9} paccavekkhanā. *Idhāti* imasmim̐ thāne. Uggah' ādisu ^{802, 11} vuccamānesu *na vuttā* anavasaraṭṭā. Adhigame hi sati ^{802, 11} tassā ¹⁵⁹ siyā avasaro. ¹⁶⁰ Taṃ yeva hi anavasaraṃ das-setuṃ *Imassa cāti* ādi vuttaṃ. *Pubbe pariggahato* ti kam- ^{802, 11, 12} maṭṭhānapariggahato pubbe. Uggah' ādivasena saccānaṃ ¹⁶¹ pariggaṇhanaṃ ¹⁶² hi pariggaho. Tathā tāni pariggaṇhanato ¹⁶³ manasikāradalhatāya ¹⁶⁴ pubbabhāgiya-dukkhapa-riññādayo ¹⁶⁵ honti yevāti āha *pariggahato paṭṭhāya hotīti*. ^{802, 14} *Aparabhāge* ti maggakkhaṇe. *Duddasattā* ti attano pavattik- ^{802, 15, 16}

(h) ? (1) ?

¹⁴⁹ AG^m °phalaṃ pahīnāya vasiṭṭha

¹⁵⁰ AG^m °nibbānā nānā BGM °nibbānā na

¹⁵¹ AG^m ni; BGM hi

¹⁵² BGM parinābhi-

¹⁵³ ABGG^mM vidaṇḍavādiṃ

¹⁵⁴ AG^m dhamasādhiso-

BM odiso-

¹⁵⁵ AG^m pari-

¹⁵⁶ ABGG^mM sabbam

¹⁵⁷ BG avatto

¹⁵⁸ BGM ñāna

¹⁵⁹ BGM sattā

¹⁶⁰ ABGG^mM °sara

¹⁶¹ ABGG^mM sabbānaṃ

¹⁶² AG^m °ggahaṇaṃ

¹⁶³ ABGG^mM °ggaṇhato

¹⁶⁴ BG °dalhi-

¹⁶⁵ B^mP °bhāgiyā-

- khaṇavasena pākaṭāni pi pakatiñāṇena sabhāva-sārato ¹⁶⁶ daṭṭhuṃ asakkuṇeyyattā. Gambhīren' eva ca bhāvanā-ñāṇena tatthāpi ¹⁶⁷ matthakappattena ariyamaggañāṇen' ¹⁶⁸ eva ¹⁶⁹ yathāvato ¹⁶⁹ passitabbattā *gambhīrāni*. Ten' āha *lakṣhaṇapaṭivedhato pana ubhayam pi gambhīran* ti. Itarāni ¹⁷⁰ asaṅkiliṭṭha-asaṅkilesikatāya accantasukhumattā ¹⁷¹ anupavattatāya ¹⁷² anuppannapubbatāya ca pavattivaseṇa apākaṭattā ca paramagambhīrattā, tathā-gambhīrañāṇen' eva ¹⁷³ passitabbatāya pakatiñāṇena daṭṭhuṃ na sakkuṇeyyānīti duddasāni. Ten' āha *itaresaṃ paṇāti* ādi. *Payogo* ti kiriya, vāyāmo vā. Tassa mahantatarassa icchitabbataṃ ¹⁷⁴ dukkarataraṇ ca upamāhi dasseti ¹⁷⁵ *bhavaggagahaṇ' atthan* ti ādinā. *Paṭivedhakkhaṇe* ti ariyamaggassa ¹⁷⁶ catusaccasam-*paṭivedhakkhaṇe*. *Ekam eva taṃ nāṇan* ti dukkh' ādisu pariññādikicca-sādhana-vasena ¹⁷⁷ ekam ev' etaṃ ¹⁷⁸ maggañāṇaṃ *hoti*. *Imesu tīsu thānesūti* imesu viramitabbatāvasena jotitesu tīsu kāma-byāpāda-vihimsā-vitakkavat-thusu. Visuṃ visuṃ *uppannassa tividha-akusalasaṅkaṭṭha* *passa*. *Padapacchedato* ¹⁷⁹ ti ettha ¹⁸⁰ gatamaggo padan ti vuccati, yena ca upāyena kāraṇena ca kāmavitakko up-pajjati, so tassa gatamaggo ti tassa pacchedo ¹⁸¹ ghāto ¹⁸² padapacchedo, ¹⁸³ tato padapacchedato. ¹⁸⁴ Anuppattidhammatāpādanam *anuppattisādhanaṃ*, tassa vasena. Magga-kicca-sādhanaṃ *magga' aṅgaṃ pūrayamāno eko va* tividhakic-casādhano ¹⁸⁵ *kusalasaṅkappa upapajjati*. Tividhākusalasaṅkappasamucchedanam eva h' ettha tividhakiccasādhanaṃ daṭṭhabbaṃ. Iminā nayena *imesu catusu thānesūti* ādisu pi attho veditabbo. *Musāvādāveramaṇi-ādayo* ti ettha yasmā

¹⁶⁶ BG °sarasatoB^mP °rasato

M °saratō

¹⁶⁷ B^m tathā pi¹⁶⁸ AG^m °magge-¹⁶⁹ BB^mGP yāthā-¹⁷⁰ ABGG^mM omīti¹⁷¹ B^m °sukhappattāya

P °sukham pattāya

¹⁷² B^mP anuppattibhavatāya

M anuppavanatāya

¹⁷³ B^mP tathā paramagambhīra-¹⁷⁴ BGG^m °tabbaṃ taṃ¹⁷⁵ ABGG^mM dassenāti¹⁷⁶ B^mP ariyassa maggassa¹⁷⁷ AG^m °kiccatāsādhana-¹⁷⁸ B^mP eva taṃ¹⁷⁹ AG^mM padacchedato¹⁸⁰ ABGG^mM mata *instead*¹⁸¹ M padacchedo¹⁸² AG^m omīti

BG ghāṇo

¹⁸³ AG^m omīti

BG pacchedo

M padacchedo

¹⁸⁴ AG^m pacchedato¹⁸⁵ BG tividhakusalasādhano

Sikkhāpadavibhaṅge ^(j) viraticetanā sabbe ¹⁸⁶ sampayutta-dhammā ca ¹⁸⁷ sikkhāpadānīti āgatānīti tattha padhānānam ¹⁸⁸ viraticetanānam vasena

“ Viratiyo ¹⁸⁹ pi ¹⁸⁹ honti cetanāyo ¹⁹⁰ pi ” ti (k)

Sammohavinodaniyaṃ vuttaṃ. Tasmā keci : Ādi-saddena na kevalaṃ pisunāvācā veramaṇī-ādīnaṃ ye va saṅgaho, * atha kho ¹⁹¹ tādisānaṃ cetanānaṃ pi saṅgaho * ti vadanti. Taṃ pubbabhāgavasena vuccamānattā yujjeyya, musāvād' ādihi viramaṇakāle vā viratiyo, ¹⁹² subhāsīt' ādivācābhāsan' ādikāle ¹⁹³ cetanā ¹⁹⁴ yojetabbā maggakkhaṇe pana viratiyo ¹⁹⁵ va ¹⁹⁵ icchitabbā cetanānaṃ amagg' aṅgattā. Ekassa nāṇassa dukkh' ādiñāṇatā viya ekāya viratiyā musāvād' ādiviratibhāvo viya ca ekāya cetanāya ¹⁹⁶ sammāvācādikic-cattayasādhana - sabhāvābhāvā ¹⁹⁷ sammāvācādhāvasiddhito ¹⁹⁸ taṃsiddhiyaṃ aṅgattayatāsiddhito ca. Bhikkhussa ājīva hetukaṃ ¹⁹⁹ kāyavacīduccaritaṃ ²⁰⁰ nāma ayoniso āhārapariyesanahetukaṃ eva siyā ti āha *khādanīya . . . pe . . .* 803, 6 *duccaritaṃ* ti. Kāyavacīduccaritagahaṇaṃ ca kāyavacīdvāre ye va ājīvappakopo, ²⁰¹ na manodvāre ti dassan' atthaṃ. Ten' āha *imesu ye va sattasu thānesūti. Anuppannānaṃ* ti asamu- 803, 11, 14 *dācāravasena vā* ²⁰² ananubhūt' ārammaṇavasena ²⁰³ vā anuppannānaṃ. Aññathā hi anamatagge saṃsāre anuppannā pāpakā akusalā dhammā nāma na santi. Ten' āha *ekasmiṃ* ²⁰⁴ *bhave* ti ādi. ²⁰⁵ Yasmīṃ bhave ayaṃ imaṃ 803, 14 *viriyaṃ ārabhati, tasmīṃ ekasmiṃ bhave. Janetīti* uppā- 803, 18 *deti. Tādisaṃ chandaṃ kurumāno evaṃ chandaṃ janeti* nāma. *Vāyāmaṃ karotīti* payogaṃ parakkamaṃ karoti. 803, 20

(j) Vbh 285

(k) ≠ Vbh A 145

¹⁸⁶ ABGG^mM sabba

¹⁸⁷ ABGG^mM va

¹⁸⁸ ABGG^mMP patthānānaṃ

¹⁸⁹ ABGG^mM virati *only*

¹⁹⁰ ABGM cetanā so

* . . . * BG *omit*

¹⁹¹ AG^mM *add* sā

¹⁹² ABGG^m virayo ; M viraso

¹⁹³ AG^m subh' ādivācā-

BGM subhāvivābhāsan'-

B^mP *add* ca

¹⁹⁴ B^mP cetanāyo

¹⁹⁵ ABGG^mM virayo ca

¹⁹⁶ AG^m cetanā viya ; BGM cetanā

¹⁹⁷ BGM °vācādicittayasādhana-

bhāvā

¹⁹⁸ B *corrected to* °bhāvasiddhito

¹⁹⁹ ABGG^mM °hetutaṃ

²⁰⁰ BGM °ccaritā

²⁰¹ AGG^mM °kope ; B °kopane

²⁰² ABGG^m *omit*

²⁰³ BG *omit*

²⁰⁴ DA *adds* vā

²⁰⁵ ABGG^mM *add* ekasmiṃ

bhave ti

- 803, 20 *Viriyam pavattetīti* kāyikacetasikaviriyam pakārato vat-
teti. Viriyena cittaṃ paggahitaṃ karotīti ten' eva saha-jāta-
viriyena cittaṃ ukkhipanto ²⁰⁶ kosajjapātato nisedhanena
803, 22 paggahitaṃ karoti. *Padhānam* ²⁰⁷ *pavattetīti* padhānam ²⁰⁸
viriyam karoti. Paṭipāṭiyā pan' etāni cattāri padāni
āsevana-bhāvanā ²⁰⁹ bahulīkamma-sātaccakiriyāni ²¹⁰ yoje-
803, 23 tabbāni. *Uppannaṃpubbānan* ti sadisavohārena vuttaṃ.
Bhavati hi taṃsadisesu tabbohāro, yathā
- “ Sā ²¹¹ eva tittiri, tāni eva osadhāni ” ti. ⁽¹⁾
- 803, 24, 23 Ten' āha *idāni tādise* ti. *U p p a n n ā n a n* ti vā ²¹² anup-
803, 24 pannā ti avattabbataṃ āpannānam. *Pahānāyāti* pajahan'
803, 25 atthāya. *A n u p p a n n ā n a m k u s a l ā n a n* ti ettha
kusalā ti uttarimanussadhammā adhippetā, tesañ ca uppādo
nāma adhigamo paṭilābho, tappatikkhepena anuppādo
803, 25 appaṭilābho ti āha *appaṭiladdhānam paṭhamajjhān' ādīnan*
ti. *Ṭhitiyā viriyam ārabhatīti* vutte na
khaṇaṭhiti adhippetā, tad atthaṃ viriy' ārambhena payo-
janābhāvato. Atha kho pabandhaṭhiti adhippetā ti āha
803, 27 *punaṃppunam* ²¹³ *uppattipabandhavasena* ²¹⁴ *ṭhitattan* ²¹⁵ ti.
Sammussanaṃ paṭipakkhadhammavasena adassanūpaga-
manan ²¹⁶ ti tappatikkhepena asammussanaṃ asammoso
803, 28 ti āha *A s a m m o s ā y ā ti avināsan' atthan* ti. *B h i y*
y o b h ā v o punappuna bhāvanaṃ, so pana ²¹⁷ uparūpari
803, 29 uppattīti āha *uparibhāvāyāti*. Vepullaṃ abhiñhappavattiyā
803, 29 paṇḍabalavabhāv' āpattīti vuttaṃ *V e p u l l ā y ā ti*
803, 30 *vipulabhāvāyāti*, mahantabhāvāyāti attho. *Bhāvanāya pari-*
pūran' atthan ti jhān' ādibhāvanāparibrūhan' atthaṃ.
803, 33 *Catusu ṭhānesūti* anuppannākusalānuppādan' ādisu catusu
803, 36 ṭhānesu. ²¹⁸ *Kiccasādhanaṃvasenāti* catubbidhassa pi ²¹⁹ kic-

(1) ?

²⁰⁶ B^mP ukkhipento
²⁰⁷ B^m and DA padahanaṃ
²⁰⁸ ABGG^mM padhāna
²⁰⁹ ABGG^mM ^obhāvana-
²¹⁰ B^mP ^okiriyaṃ
²¹¹ ABGG^mM so
²¹² B^mP *omit*
²¹³ ABGG^mM ^oppuna

²¹⁴ AG^m uppattitippabandhañ ca
sena
BG uppattīti tappabandha-
M uppattīti tappabandhana-
²¹⁵ AB^mG^mMP *ṭhit' atthan*
²¹⁶ B^mP adassanaṃ upagama-
²¹⁷ ABGG^mM puna
²¹⁸ ABGG^mM *omit*
²¹⁹ ABGG^mM hi

cassa ekajjhaṃ ²²⁰ nipphādanavasena. *Jhānāni pubbabhāge* 803, 38
pi maggakkhaṇe pi nānā ti yadi pi samādhi-upakārahehi
 abhiniropanānumajjana-sampiyāyana-brūhana-santa-sukha-
 sabhāvehi vitakk' ādihi sampayogabhedato bhāvanātisayap-
 pavattānaṃ ²²¹ catunnaṃ jhānaṃ vasena sammāsamādhi
 vibhatto, tathā hi ²²² vāyāmo viya anuppannākusalānup-
 pādan' ādicatuvāyāmakiccaṃ, sati viya ca asubhāsukhānat-
 tesu kāy' ādisu subh' ādisaññāppahāna-catusatikiccaṃ, eko
 samādhi catujhānakiccaṃ ²²³ na sādhetīti pubbabhāge pi ²²⁴
 paṭhamajjhānasamādhi ²²⁵ eva maggakkhaṇe pi, ²²⁴ tathā
 pubbabhāge pi catutthajjhānasamādhi eva maggakkhaṇe
 pīti attho. *Nānāmaggavaseṇāti* paṭham' ādinānāmagga- 804, 2
 vasena ²²⁶ jhānāni ²²⁷ nānā. *Dutiy' ādayo pi maggā dutiy'* 804, 5
ādīnaṃ jhānaṃ. Ayam paṇ' assāti ettha maggabhāvena 804, 8
 ekattena gahetvā assāti vuttaṃ, assa maggassāti attho.
Ayan ti pana ayaṃ jhānavasena sabbasadisā ²²⁸ sabbāsadis' 804, 8
 ekaccasadisatā ²²⁹ viseso. *Pādakajjhānaniyamena* ²³⁰ hotīti 804, 8
 idha pādakajjhānaniyamaṃ dhuraṃ katvā vuttaṃ, yathā c'
 ettha, evaṃ Sammohavinodaniyam ^(m) pi. Atthasālīni-
 yam ⁽ⁿ⁾ pana vipassanāniyamo vutto sabbapādāvirodhat-
 tā, ²³¹ idha pana sammāsita-jhāna-puggal' ajjhāsayavāda-
 nivattanato pādakajjhānaniyamo ²³² vutto. Vipassanāni-
 yamo pana sādharmaṇatā idhāpi na paṭikkhitto ²³³ ti daṭ-
 ṭhabbo. Aññe ²³⁴ ca ācariyavādā parato vakkhamānā
 vibhajitabbā ti yathāvuttam eva tāva pādakajjhānani-
 yamaṃ vibhajanto āha *pādakajjhānaniyamena tāvāti*. ²³⁵ 804, 9
Paṭhamajjhāniko hoti yasmā āsannapadese vuṭṭhitasamā- 804, 10

(m) VbhA 118

(n) DhsA

²²⁰ ABGG^mM ekajjhāna
²²¹ AG^m °tisampattānaṃ
 BG °tisayampattānaṃ
 M bhāvanāni sayampattānaṃ
²²² B^mP pi
²²³ ABGG^m catutthajjhāna-
²²⁴ ABGG^mM hi
²²⁵ ABGG^mM twice
²²⁶ B^mP paṭhamamagg' ādi-
²²⁷ ABGG^mM jhānādi
²²⁸ AG^m omit
 BGM sabbaṃ sadisa

²²⁹ AGG^m sabbasadisake
 osabbasadisatā
 B sabbasadisabbake
 osabbasadisatā
 M sabbasadiseka
 osabbasadisatā
²³⁰ ABGG^mM °niyāmena
²³¹ B^mP °virodhato
²³² AG^m °jhānato niyamo
²³³ AG^m paṭipakkhitto
 BGM paṭipakkhitto
²³⁴ ABGG^mM aññāñ
²³⁵ ABGG^mM omit

- 804, 11 pattimaggassa attano sadisabhāvaṃ ²³⁶ karoti bhūmivaṇṇo
 804, 13 viya godhāvaṇṇassa. *Paripunnān' eva hontīti* aṭṭha satta
 804, 15 ca hontīti attho. *Satta honti* sammāsāṅkappassa abhāvato.
 804, 15 *Cha honti* pītisambojjhaṅgassa abhāvato. Magg' aṅgabo-
 804, 15 jhaṅgānaṃ satta-cha-bhāvaṃ ²³⁷ atidisati ²³⁸ *Esa nayo* ti.
 804, 17 *Āruppe catukkapañcakajjhānaṃ . . . pe . . . vuttaṃ* Atthasā-
 liniyan ti adhippāyo. Nanu tattha

“Arūpe ²³⁹ tikacatukkajjhānaṃ ²⁴⁰ uppajjati” ti (o)

- vuttaṃ, na ²⁴¹ catukkapañcakajjhānaṃ ti? Saccam etaṃ,
 yesu pana saṃsayo atthi tesam uppattidassanena, tena
 atthato catukkapañcakajjhānaṃ uppajjati vuttaṃ eva
 hotīti evam āhāti veditabbaṃ. Samudāyañ ca avekkhitvā ²⁴²
 804, 17 *tañ ca lok' uttaraṃ na lokīyaṃ* ti āha — avayav' ekattaṃ ²⁴³
 liṅgasamudāyassa visesakaṃ hotīti. Catutthajjhānaṃ eva
 hi tattha lokīyaṃ uppajjati, na catukkaṃ ²⁴⁴ pañcakaṃ vā
 804, 18 ti. *Ettha kathan* ti pādakajjhānaṃ abhāvā kathaṃ daṭṭhab-
 804, 20 ban ti attho. *Taṃ-jhānikā* ²⁴⁵ v' assa *tattha tayo maggā*
uppajjanīti ²⁴⁶ tajjhānika ^{246a} paṭhamaphal' ādini ^{246b} pā-
 dakaṃ katvā uparimaggabhāvanāyati adhippāyo. Tika-
 catukkajjhānikaṃ ²⁴⁷ maggaṃ bhāvetvā tattha uppannassa
 arūpacatutthajjhānaṃ, tajjhānikaṃ ²⁴⁸ phalañ ca pādakaṃ
 katvā uparimaggabhāvanāya aññe ²⁴⁹ jhānikā pi uppaj-
 jantīti, jhān' aṅg' ādiniyāmikā pubbābhisaṅkhārasamā-
 pattipādakaṃ ²⁵⁰ na sammāsītābā ti, phalassāpi pādakatā
 804, 22 daṭṭhabbā. *Keci paṇāti* vā ²⁵¹ *Moravāpivāsī-Mahādattat-*
 804, 23 *theraṃ* ²⁵² sandhāy' āha. Puna *kecīti* Tipiṭaka-Cūlābhaya-

(o) DhsA

²³⁶ ABGG^mM sadisaṃ-
²³⁷ AG^m sattapabhāvaṃ
 P sattasabhāvaṃ
²³⁸ P °dissati
²³⁹ ABGG^mM āruppe
²⁴⁰ AG^m ti-catutthajjhānaṃ
 B ti-catutthakajjhānaṃ
 GM ti-catutthakkajjhānaṃ
²⁴¹ ABGG^mM omīti
²⁴² ABGG^mM avikkhi-
²⁴³ ABGG^mM °ekataṃ
²⁴⁴ ABGG^mM catukka
²⁴⁵ P tajjhā-

²⁴⁶ B^mP omīti ti
^{246a} ABGG^mM jhān' aṅg' ādinika
 B^m °nikaṃ
^{246b} AG^m pha-pathamaphal' ādi
 BGM °ādi
 B^m °ādiṃ
²⁴⁷ BGP °nika
 B^m add's pana
²⁴⁸ ABGG^mM taṃ-jhānika
²⁴⁹ B^mP añña
²⁵⁰ G °pādanaṃ
²⁵¹ B^mP omīti
²⁵² B^mP °vāpī-Mahā-

theraṃ.²⁵³ *Tatīyavāre *kecīti*: Pāḍakajjhānam eva niya-^{804, 24}
metīti evaṃ vāḍinaṃ Tipiṭaka-Cūlanāgatttheraṃ* c' eva
anantaraṃ²⁵⁴ vutte dve ca there ṭhapetvā itare there
sandhāya vadati.

Sasantatipariyāpannānaṃ²⁵⁵ dukkhasamudayānaṃ appa-
vattibhāvena²⁵⁶ pariggayhamāno nirodho pi sasantatipari-
yāpanno viya hotīti katvā vuttaṃ *attano vā cattāri saccānīti*.^{804, 29}
Parassa vā ti etthāpi es' eva nayo. Ten' āha Bhagavā^{804, 30}

"Imasmiṃ yeva byāmamatte kaḷebare²⁵⁷ saññimhi
samanake lokaṃ ca paññāpemi,²⁵⁸ lokasamudayaṃ ca
paññāpemi, lokanīrodhaṃ ca paññāpemi,²⁵⁹ lokanīrodha-
gāminipaṭipadaṃ²⁵⁹ ca²⁵⁹ paññāpemi " ti.^(p)

Kathaṃ pana ādikammiko nirodhamaggasaccāni pari-
gaṇhatīti? Anussav' ādisiddham ākāraṃ parigaṇhati.²⁶⁰
Evaṃ ca katvā lok' uttarabojjhaṅge uddissāpi pariggaho na
virujjhati. *Yathā-sambhavato*²⁶¹ ti sambhavānūrūpam; ^{804, 32}
ṭhapetvā nirodhasaccaṃ sesasaccavasena samudayavayā
ti²⁶² veditabbā ti attho.

"Aṭṭhikasaṅkhalikaṃ²⁶³ samaṃsan " ti (q)

ādikā satta sīvathikā aṭṭhikakammaṭṭhānatāya itarāsaṃ²⁶⁴
uddhumātak' ādinaṃ²⁶⁵ sabhāven' evāti navannaṃ sīva-
thikānaṃ appanākammaṭṭhānatā vuttā. *Dve yevāti* ānā-^{805, 12}
pānaṃ dvattiṃs' ākāro ti imāni dve yeva.

Abhiniveso ti vipassanābhiniveso, so pana sammāsaniya-^{805, 14}
dhammapariggaho.²⁶⁶ Iriyāpathā ālokit' ādayo ca rūpa-
dhammānaṃ avatthāvisesatāya²⁶⁷ na sammāsānūpagā viñ-
ñatti-ādayo viya. Nīvaraṇabojjhaṅgā²⁶⁸ ādito na parig-

(p) S I 62; A II 48, 50 (q) D II 296

²⁵³ AG^m °tthero
BGM °ttherā
*... * ABGG^mM omit
²⁵⁴ AG^m anantara
BGM °tare
²⁵⁵ ABGG^mM santati-
²⁵⁶ BG appativatti-
²⁵⁷ B^mP kaḷevare
²⁵⁸ B^mP paññāpemi here and below.
²⁵⁹ ABGG^mM omit
²⁶⁰ B^mP parigaṇhatīti

²⁶¹ So all MSS.
DA yathā-sabhāvato
²⁶² ABGG^mM omit
²⁶³ So all MSS.
D aṭṭhisāṅkha-
²⁶⁴ ABGG^mM itarāsu
²⁶⁵ ABGG^mM uddharamāt' ādini
²⁶⁶ B sampasādanīyadhamma-
GM sampasaniya-
²⁶⁷ B^mP °visesamattatāya
²⁶⁸ M nīvaraṇe-

- 805, 15 gahetabbā ti vuttaṃ *Iriyāpatha* ... *pe* ... *na jāyatīti*. Kes' ādi-apadesena tad upādānadhammā ²⁶⁹ viya iriyā-path' ādi-apadesena ²⁷⁰ avatthā rūpadhammā pariggayhanti, ²⁷¹ nīvaraṇ' ādimukhena ²⁷² ²⁷³ ca taṃ-sampayuttā taṃ-nissayadhammā ²⁷³ ti adhippāyena Mahāsīvātthero ²⁷⁴
- 805, 17 iriyāpath' ādisu pi *abhiniveso jāyatīti* avoca. *Atthi nu kho me* ti ādi pana sabhāvato ²⁷⁵ iriyāpath' ādināṃ ādikammikassa anicchitabhāvadassanaṃ. ²⁷⁶ Apariññāpubbikā ²⁷⁷ hi pariññā ti.
22. Kāmaṃ Idha bhikkhave bhikkhū ti ādinā uddesaniddhesu tattha tattha bhikkhugahaṇaṃ kataṃ paṭipattiyā ²⁷⁸ bhikkhubhāvadassan' atthaṃ desanā pana sabbasādhāraṇā ti dassetuṃ *Yo hi koci bhikkhave*
- 805, 22 icceva vuttaṃ, na bhikkhu yevāti ²⁷⁹ dassento *yo hi koci bhikkhu vā* ti ādim āha. Dassanamaggena ñānamariyādaṃ ²⁸⁰ anatikkaṃmitvā jānanti ²⁸¹ sikhāppattā ²⁸² aggamaggapañ-
- 805, 26 ñā ²⁸³ *A ñ ñ ā* ²⁸⁴ nāma, tassa phalabhāvato aggaphalam
- 805, 26 pīti āha *A ñ ñ ā ti arahattan* ti. Appatare pi kāle
- 806, 4 sāsanaṃ niyyānikabhāvaṃ dassento ti yojanā. *Niyyātentō* ti nigamento.

Mahāsatiṭṭhānasuttavaṇṇanāya

Līn' atthaṃ pakāsaṇā.

²⁶⁹ BGM upādāna-²⁷⁰ A °aparaṃ dasanaBGG^mM °aparadesena²⁷¹ ABGG^m °ntīti²⁷² ABGG^m var' ādi-

M nīvar' ādi-

²⁷³⁻²⁷⁸ ABG^mM etaṃ sampayutta-

taṃ nissayadhammā

G etaṃ sampayuttaṃ nis-

sayadhammā

²⁷⁴ B^mP add ca²⁷⁵ ABGG^mM bhāvābhāvato²⁷⁶ AG^m anicchanabhāva-

BM anicchakabhāva-

G anicchata-

²⁷⁷ AG^m pariññāpuññābbikā²⁷⁸ B^mP taṃ-paṭi-²⁷⁹ ABGG^mM ti *only*²⁸⁰ B^mP ñāta-²⁸¹ ABGG^mM jānanti²⁸² BGG^mM susikkhāppatto²⁸³ ABGG^mM aggapaññāṃ²⁸⁴ AG^mM añña

BG aññaṃ

XXIII

Pāyāsisuttavaṇṇanā

1. Bhagavatā evaṃ gahitanāmattā ti yonajā. Yasmā
rājaputtā loke: Kumāro ¹ ti vohariyanti, ayañ ca rañño
kittimaputto, ² tasmā āha rañño . . . *pe* . . . *sañjāniṃsūti*. 807, 8
Assāti therassa. *Puññāni karonto* kappasatasahassaṃ 807, 10, 16
devesu ca ³ manussesu ca uppajjitvā *visesaṃ nibbattetuṃ* 807, 17
nāsakkhi indriyānaṃ aparipakkattā.
Tatīyadivase ti pabbataṃ ārūhdivasato tatiye divase. 807, 20
Tesaṃ sāvakabodhiyā niyatatāya, ⁴ puññasambhārassa ca 807, 23
sātisaṃyattā vinipātaṃ agantvā *ekaṃ buddh' antaraṃ* . . . 807, 23
pe . . . *anubhavantānaṃ*. *Devatāyāti* pubbe sahadhamma- 808, 5
cārinīyā ⁵ suddh' āvāsadevatāya.
Kuladārikāya *kucchimihi uppanno* ti vatvā tam ev' assa 808, 6
uppannabhāvaṃ mūlato paṭṭhāya dassetuṃ *Sā cāti* ādi 808, 7
vuttaṃ. Tattha *Sā* ti kuladārikā. Ca-saddo byatirek' 808, 7
attho, ⁶ tena ⁶ vuccamānaṃ visesaṃ joteti. *Kulagharan* ti 808, 8
patikulagehaṃ. *Gabbhanimittan* ti gabbhassa saṇṭhitabhā- 808, 10
vanimittam. ⁷ Sati pi ⁸ Visākhāya ca Sāvattthivāsikula-
pariyāpannatte ⁹ tassā tattha padhānabhāvadassan' atthaṃ
Visākhā cāti vuttaṃ, yathā "Brāhmaṇā āgatā Vasiṭṭho ¹⁰ 808, 13
pi āgato" ti.
Devatā ti idhāpi sā eva Suddh' āvāsadevatā. *Pañhe* ti 808, 22
"Bhikkhu bhikkhu ayaṃ vammiko" ti (a)
ādinā āgate pannarasapañhe. ¹¹
Setabyā ¹² ti itthiliṅgavasena *tassa nagarassa nāmaṃ*. 808, 26

(a) M I 142

¹ AG^mM kumārū
² ABGG^mM °sutto
³ B^mP c' eva
⁴ AG^m ni sattanisattāniya
BGM nisattāya
⁵ ABGG^mM °dhammā-
⁶ ABGG^mM °atthe pātena

⁷ AG^m °bhāvaviyatam
BM °bhāvavihanam
G °bhāvavibhanam
⁸ AG^m hi sati hi; BG hi; M *omits*
⁹ AG^m Sāvattthikāyavāsi-
¹⁰ ABGG^mM Vasiṭṭho
¹¹ ABGG^mM pañharasa-
¹² BG setabbā; DA setavya *always*

- 808, 27 *Uttarenā* ti ena-saddayogena ¹³ Setabyan ti upayo-
gavacanam pāliyam vuttam. Atthavacane ¹⁴ pana uttara-
808, 27 saddam apekkhitvā *Setabyato* ti nissakkappayogo kato.
808, 28 *Anabhisitta-rājā* ¹⁵ ti khattiyajātiko ¹⁶ abhisekam appatto.
808, 30 2. *Diṭṭhi yeva diṭṭhigatan* ti gata-saddena padavaḍḍhanam
āha, diṭṭhiyā vā gatamattam diṭṭhigatam. Ayāthāvagā-
hitāya ¹⁷ gantabbabhāvato ¹⁸ diṭṭhiyā gahaṇamattam, ke-
valo micchābhiniveso ti attho. Tam pana diṭṭhigatam
tassa ¹⁹ ayonisomanasikār' ādivasena uppajjitvā paṭipak-
khasammukhībābhāvabhāvato, anurūp' āhāralābhato ca
samudācārappattam jātan ti pāliyam u p p a n n a m
h o t i ti vuttam.
- 808, 31 *Tam tam kāraṇam apadisitvā* ti tato idh' āgacchana-
kassa, ²⁰ ito tattha gacchanakassa ²¹ ca adissanato ²² tattha
tath' eva sattānam ucchijjanato ti evam ādi tam tam
kāraṇam patirūpakam abhinivisitvā. ²³
- 808, 33 3. Āpannānadhīpet' atthavisaye ²⁴ ayam purā-saddap-
payogo ti āha *Purā ... pe ... saññāpetīti*
yāva na saññāpetīti.
- 808, 36 5. Yathā candimasuriyā ²⁵ ulāravipul' obhāsātāya aññena
obhāseṇa anabhibhavanīyā, evam ayam pi paññā-obhāse-
809, 3 nāti ²⁶ dassento *Candima ... pe ... aññenāti* ādim ²⁷ āha.
Ādihīti ādi-saddena: Kittake ²⁸ thāne ²⁹ ete pavattenti, ²⁹
kittakañ ca thānam nesam ābhā pharātīti evam ādi ³⁰
809, 3 codanam saṅgaṇhāti. *Paliveṭṭhessatīti* ³¹ ābandhissati, anu-
809, 4, 5 yuñjissatīti attho. *Nibbeṭṭhetun* ti ³² vissajjetum. *Tasmā* ti

¹³ AG^m °saddā¹⁴ B^mP °vacanena¹⁵ B^m and DA anabhisittaka-¹⁶ AG^m °jātito; M °jāto ti¹⁷ AG^m āyātthāhiya-

BGM āyāthāva-

¹⁸ AG^m gandhabba-B^m gantabbā-; P gandhabbā-¹⁹ BG omit²⁰ AG^m idhāti gaccha-

BG °āgantakassa

M °āgacchantakassa

²¹ BG gacchantakassa²² AG^m ādisanatoB^m apadisanato

P apadissanato

²³ AG^m abhinitvā

BGM abhinivitvā

B^mP apadisitvā

(Reconstructed reading is given above.)

²⁴ ABGG^mM āsannā-²⁵ ABGG^mM candasuriyā²⁶ BG °senāpi²⁷ ABGG^mM omit²⁸ ABGG^mM cittake²⁹⁻²⁹ AG^m omit

BGM °vattanti

³⁰ B^mP ādimhi³¹ P °vedhe- for °vethe- here and below.³² B^mP tam

yasmā yathāvuttam³³ codanam nibbēthetum na sakkoti, tasmā.

Attano anicchitam saṅghātanam³⁴ pakkham paṭijānanto parasmim loke na imasmin ti evam³⁵ āha. Katham³⁶ panāyam³⁶ n' atthikadiṭṭhi: Devā³⁷ ti³⁷ paṭijānātīti tattha kāraṇam dassetum *Bhagavā panāti* ādi^{809, 5} vuttam. Devā pi devattabhāven' eva ucchijjanti, manussā pi manussattabhāven' eva ucchijjantīti evam vā assa diṭṭhi, evañ ca katvā devā te, na manussā ti vacanañ ca na virujjhati. Evam cande ti³⁸ candavimāne,³⁸ na³⁹ cande^{809, 7} vā kathiyante.

6. Ābādho etesaṃ atthīti *Ā b ā d h i k ā*. 809, 14

Dukkham sañjātaṃ etesaṃ ti *D u k k h i t ā*. 809, 16

Saddhāya ayitabbā⁴⁰ *S a d d h ā y i k ā*, saddhāya^{809, 18} pavattiṭṭhānabhūtā. Ten' āha *ahaṃ tumhe* ti ādi. 809, 18

Paccayo pattiyaṇam⁴¹ etesu atthīti *P a c c a y i k ā*. 809, 20

7. *Uddassetvā*⁴² ti upecca dassetvā. 809, 22

*Kammakaraṇasattesūti*⁴³ nerayikānam saṅghātanakasat-^{809, 26} tesu.⁴⁴

Kammam evāti tehi tehi nerayikehi katakammam eva. 809, 27

*Kammakaraṇam*⁴⁵ *karotīti* āyūhanānurūpaṃ tam tam kāra-^{809, 27} ṇam karoti, tathā dukkham uppādetīti attho. *Nirayapālā* 809, 28

ti ettha iti-saddo ādi-attho, tena tattha sabbam Nirayakaṇ-^{809, 28} ḍapālīm⁴⁶ saṅgaṇhati.⁴⁷ Evam suttato nirayapālānam

atthibhāvaṃ dassetvā idāni yuttito pi dassetum *Manussa-* 809, 29

loke ti ādi vuttam. Tattha nerayike niraye⁴⁸ pārenti tato

niggantum appadānavasena rakkhantīti nirayapālā. Yam

pan' ettha vattabbam tam⁴⁹ *Papañcasūdaniṭṭikāyam*⁴⁹

gahetabbam.

³³ AG^m add tejanam

³⁴ ABGG^mM °tinam

³⁵ B^mP ādim

³⁶ ABGG^mM kappanāyam

³⁷ AG^m devā te pīti

BG devā detṭhi; M devā tīti

³⁸⁻³⁸ A ti candavāyāmāne

B eva māne

G ti ca vā māne

G^m candavāyāmāne.

M ti candavāmāne

³⁹ ABGG^mM omīti

⁴⁰ ABGG^mM addhitabbā or atṭhitabbā

⁴¹ P pavatti-

⁴² B^mP uddisitvā

⁴³ B^m and DA °kāraṇika-

⁴⁴ AG^m yātanāka-; BG yātanaka-

M yātanasattesu

⁴⁵ B^mP and DA °kāraṇam

⁴⁶ AG^m nirayapālikhaṇḍapāliyam

BGM °khaṇḍam pāliyam

⁴⁷ ABGG^mM gaṇhati

⁴⁸ ABGG^mM omīti

⁴⁹ AG^m tappaccayam va

sūdanakāyam

BGM tappaccayā ca

sūdanikāyam

- 809, 32 9. *Nimmajjethāti* ⁵⁰ niravasesato majjetha ⁵¹ sodhetha. Taṃ pana tassa ⁵² gūthassa ⁵³ tathā sodhanam apanayanam
 809, 33 hotīti āha *apanethāti*. *Asucī* ti asuddho, so pana
 809, 33 yasmā manavaḍḍhanako manoharo na hoti, tasmā āha
 809, 34 *amanāpo* ti. Asucisaṅkhātaṃ ⁵⁴ asucibhāgataṃ ⁵⁵ attano ⁵⁶
 809, 34 sabhāgataṃ ⁵⁷ gato patto ti *Asucisaṅkhāto* ti āha
 809, 34 *asucikoṭṭhāsabhūto* ti.
 810, 1 *Duggandho* ti duṭṭhagandho ⁵⁸ aniṭṭhagandho, ⁵⁹ so
 810, 1 pana na ⁶⁰ yo koci, atha kho pūtigandho ti āha *kuṇapagandho*
 810, 1, 2 ti. *Jigucchitabbayutto* ti hīṭitabbayutto. *Paṭikkūlo* ⁶¹
 810, 3, 5 ghān' indriyassa paṭikkūlarūpo. ⁶¹
Ubbāhatī ti ⁶² uparūpari bādhati. *Manussānam*
gandho . . . pe . . . bādhati ativiya asucisabhāvattā, asucimhi
 yeve jātasamvaddhabhāvato, ⁶³ devānañ ca ghānappasā-
 dassa tikkhavisadabhāvato.
 810, 9 10. *Dūre nibbattā* paranimmitavasavattiādayo.
 810, 15, 17 12. *Sundaradhamme* ti sobhanaguṇe. *Sugatisukhan* ti
 sugati c' eva tappariyāpannam sukhañ ca.
 810, 22 13. Puññakammato eti uppajjati *Ayo*, sukham. Tappa-
 810, 23 ṭipakkhato ⁶⁴ *anayo*, dukkham.
 810, 27 *Apakkān* ti na siddham na niṭṭhānappattam.
 810, 27, 28 *Na pariṭācenti* na niṭṭhānam pāpenti. *Na upac-*
chindanti ⁶⁵ attavinipātassa sāvajjabhāvato.
 810, 29 *Āgamentī* ti udikkhanti.
 810, 32 *Nibbisān* ti yathā pana taṃ kammaphalam nibbisanto
 810, 32 niyuñjanto, ⁶⁶ *nibbisān* ti vā nibbesam vetanam paṭikañ-
 khanto bhatakapuriso ⁶⁷ yathā.
 810, 33 14. *Ubbhinditvā* ti upasaggena padavaḍḍhana-
 810, 33 mattan ti āha *bhinditvā* ti.
 811, 4 15. *Nikkhamantaṃ vā pavisaṃtaṃ vā jīvan* ti idam tassa
 ajjhāsayavasena vuttaṃ. So hi: Sattānam supinadas-

⁵⁰ B^m °jjathāti
 DA °jjatha
⁵¹ B^mP majjatha
⁵² B^mP twice
⁵³ AG^m bhūtassa; BG bhūpassa
 M bhūphassa
⁵⁴ ABGG^mM °saṅkham
⁵⁵ AG^mM suci-
⁵⁶ AG^m omit
⁵⁷ AG^m omit
 B^mP sabhāvatam

⁵⁸ ABGG^mM dukkhagandho
⁵⁹ ABGG^mM omit
⁶⁰ ABGG^mM omit
⁶¹ B^m paṭikkūl-
⁶² B^mP ubbādhatti
⁶³ B^mP °vaddhanabhāvato
⁶⁴ ABGG^mMP tappatikkhepatto
⁶⁵ ABGG^mM ucchindanti
⁶⁶ ABGG^mM viniyuñ-
⁶⁷ AG^mM bhatakapuriso
 B^mP bhatapuriso

sanakāle attabhāvato jīvo bahi nikkhamitvā taṃ-taṃ-
ārāmarāmaṇeyyakadassan' ādivasena ito c' ito paribbha-
mitvā puna-d-eva attabhāvaṃ anupavisatīti evaṃ pa-
vattamicchāgāha - vippaladdhacitto.⁶⁸ Ath' assa thero
khuddakāya⁶⁹ āṇiyā vipulaṃ āṇiṃ nīharanto viya jīvasa-
maññāmukhena⁷⁰ ucchedadiṭṭhiṃ nīharitukāmo A pi nu
tā tuyhaṃ⁷¹ jīvaṃ passanti pavisantam
vā nikkhamantam vā ti āha. Yattha pana tathā-
rūpā⁷² jīvasamaññā,⁷² taṃ dassento citt' ācāraṃ jīvan ti 8 II, 5
gahetvā āhāti vuttaṃ.

16. *Veṭhetvā* ti vekhadānasaṅkhepena veṭhetvā. 8 II, 7

Cavanakāle ti cavanassa cutiyā pattakāle, na cavamāna-
kāle. *Rūpakkhandaṃhamattam evāti* katipayarūpadhamma-
saṅghātamattam eva. Utusamuṭṭhānarūpadhammasamū-
hamattam eva hi tadā labbhati, matta-saddo visesanivatti-
attho,⁷³ tena kammaj' ādi-tisantatirūpavisesaṃ nivatteti.
Appavattā honti appavattikā⁷⁴ honti,⁷⁴ na upalabbhantīti⁷⁵ 8 II, 11
attho. Viññāṇe pana so jīvasaññī, tasmā *Viññāṇakkhandho* 8 II, 11
gacchatīti āha, tattha anupalabbhanato ti adhippāyo.

17. *Vūpasantatejan* ti vigat' usmaṃ. 8 II, 14

18. *Āmato*⁷⁶ ti ettha ā-saddo⁷⁷ āmisasaddo⁷⁸ viya 8 II, 15
upaddhapariyāyo⁷⁹ ti āha *addhamato* ti, āmato⁸⁰ ti vā⁸¹ 8 II, 15
darena⁸² vā⁸² darathena usmanā⁸³ yuttamaraṇo maranto⁸⁴
ti attho. Mīyamāno⁸⁵ hi avigat' usmo⁸⁶ hoti, na mato viya
vigat' usmo. Ten' āha *maritum āradḍho hotīti*. 8 II, 16

⁶⁸ ABGG^mM °vippaladdhācitto
B^mP °vipallattacitto
Cp. Skt vipralabdha = *deceitful*

⁶⁹ ABGG^mM cuddikāya
⁷⁰ AGG^mM jīvasaññāso sukhena
B jīvasaññāyo sukhena

⁷¹ D tumhaṃ
⁷² ABGG^mM °rūp' ādijīvaṃ
samaññā

⁷³ AG^m visesan ti vatti avattho
BG visesan ti vatti avatthā
M visesana nivatti avatthā

⁷⁴ ABGG^mM *omīti*

⁷⁵ B^mP °bbhattīti

⁷⁶ A aceto
BGM avato
G^m acato
D and DA amato

⁷⁷ AG^m a-saddo; BGM ava-saddo

⁷⁸ AG^m sāmitassāmisaddo

BG *omit*; M sāmisa-

⁷⁹ BG °yāyato

⁸⁰ AG^m amato

BGM avato

⁸¹ B^m *adds* isam

⁸² B^m *omits*

⁸³ AG^m usmatā

BG upasamanā

M upanā

⁸⁴ A rammaṇatto

BGM maraṇanto

G^m mmaraṇatto

⁸⁵ AG^m kīyamāno

BGM kīyamāno

⁸⁶ AG^mM adhigat'-

BG adhigatāpemo

- 811, 17 Tathā rūpassa odhunanaṃ ⁸⁷ nāma ⁸⁸ orato parivattanaṃ
 evāti āha orato karoṭhāti. Orato katassa ⁸⁹ pana sampari-
 vattanaṃ sandhunanaṃ, taṃ pana parato karaṇaṃ ti āha
 811, 17 parato karoṭhāti. Paramukhaṃ katassa ito c' ito parivatta-
 811, 18 naṃ niddhunanaṃ ⁹⁰ ti āha aparāparaṃ karoṭhāti.
 811, 19 Indriyāni aparibhinnānīti adhippāyena *T a ñ c' ā y a -*
t a n a ṃ n a p a ṭ i s a ṃ v e d e t i ti vuttaṃ.
 811, 21 19. Saṅkhaṃ dhamati, dhamāpetīti vā *S a ṅ k k h a -*
d h a m o.
 811, 22 *U p a l ā p e t v ā* ⁹¹ ti uparūpari saddayogavasena
 saṅkhaṃ ⁹² lāpetvā, ⁹² saddayuttaṃ ⁹³ katvā ti attho. Taṃ
 811, 22 pana atthato dhamanaṃ evāti āha *dhamitvā* ti.
 811, 23 21. Āhito aggi etassa atthīti *A g g i k o*, svāssa aggi-
 kabhāvo yasmā agghittasālā-vedisampādanehi ⁹⁴ c' eva
 indhana ⁹⁵ dhūma ⁹⁵ barihisa-sappi-telūpahārehi ⁹⁶ bali-pup-
 pha-paduma ⁹⁷ gandh' ādi-upahārehi ca assa ⁹⁸ payiru-
 811, 23 pāsānāya icchito, tasmā vuttaṃ *aggiparicaraṇako* ti.
 811, 24 *Āy u ṃ p ā p u ṇ e y y a n* ⁹⁹ ti yathā cirajīvi hoti, evaṃ āy u ṃ
 pacchimavayaṃ pāpeyyaṃ.
 811, 26 *V u d d h i ṃ g a m e y y a n* ti sarīrāvayave guṇāvayave ca
 phātiṃ ¹⁰⁰ pāpeyyaṃ.
 811, 27 *A r a ṇ i y u g a l a n* ti uttarāraṇi adharāraṇi araṇidvayaṃ.
 811, 31 22. *E v a n* ti bālo Pāyāsirājañño ti ādippakārena.
 811, 34 *T a y ā* ti theram sandhāya vadati. Vutta-sukāraṇa ¹⁰¹-
 makkhanenāti ¹⁰² vutta-yutta-kāraṇassa makkhanasabbhā-
 811, 35 vena. ¹⁰³ *Y u g a g g ā h a l a k k h a n e n ā t i* samadhuragahaṇalak-
 811, 35 khaṇena. ¹⁰⁴ *P a l ā s e n ā* ti ¹⁰⁵ palāsetīti ¹⁰⁶ palāso parassa
 guṇe uttaritare ḍamsitvā viya chaḍḍento attano guṇehi same

⁸⁷ ABGG^mM odhuna⁸⁸ B^mP nām' assa⁸⁹ B^mP kātukāmassa⁹⁰ AG^m nibbutan

BGM nibbutāna

⁹¹ ABGG^mM upaṭṭhāyitvā*D and DA upasāsīt vā with v.l.*

upalāpetvā

⁹² B^m sallāpettvā⁹³ AG^m saddaṃ sutvā yuttaṃ

BGM saddaṃ sutvā suttaṃ

⁹⁴ B^m °hutamālā-; P °hutvāmālā-⁹⁵ B^mP idhuma⁹⁶ A °telūpahārehiBGG^mM °telūpahārehi⁹⁷ AB^mG^mMP dhūma⁹⁸ B^mP tassa⁹⁹ B^mP pāpuṇāpeyyan¹⁰⁰ AG^m pātiṃ

BGM pāti

¹⁰¹ B kāraṇa

G suttakarāṇa

¹⁰² BGM makkhanto¹⁰³ AG^m sakkhana-

BGM kakkhana-

¹⁰⁴ AG^m samudhuraṇagahaṇa-¹⁰⁵ M and DA palāse-¹⁰⁶ ABGG^m palāsetīti

M palāsetīti

karotīti attho. Samakaraṇaraso hi palāso, tena palāseṇa.¹⁰⁷

23. *Haritakapattan*¹⁰⁸ ti haritappavattam,¹⁰⁹ appapat-^{812, 1}
tan¹¹⁰ ti attho. Ten' āha *antamaso*¹¹¹ ti ādi.^{812, 1}

*A p a n a d d h a d h a n u k a l ā p a n*¹¹² ti ettha *kalāpan*^{812, 3}
ti tūṇīram¹¹³ āha, tañ ca sannayhanto¹¹⁴ dhanunā vinā na
sannayhatīti¹¹⁵ āha *sannaddhadhanukalāpan* ti.^{812, 3}

*Ā s i t t o d a k ā n i*¹¹⁶ *v a ṭ u m ā n i* ti gamanamaggā c'^{812, 4}
eva tam-tam-udakamaggā ca samma-d-eva devena¹¹⁷
phuṭṭhattā¹¹⁷ taḥam¹¹⁸ taḥam¹¹⁸ paggharita-udakā san-
damāna-udakā. Ten' āha *paripunṇasalilā*¹¹⁹ *maggā ca*^{812, 4}
kandarā cāti.

Y a t h ā k a t e n ā ti¹²⁰ sakaṭesu yathāṭhapitena, yathā: ^{812, 9}
Amma¹²¹ ito karohīti vutte¹²² ṭhapesīti attho karaṇakiri-
yāya kiriyāsāmaññāvācibhāvato.¹²³ Tasmā *yathāropītena*^{812, 10}
yathāgahitenāti attho vutto.

27. *Parājayagūḷan* ti yena guḷena, yāya salākāya ṭhitāya ^{812, 22}
parājayo hoti, tam adassanaṃ gamento *gilati*.^{812, 22}

*Pajohanān*¹²⁴ ti pakārehi juhanakammaṃ, tam pana ^{812, 23}
balidānavasena kariyatīti āha *balikammaṃ* ti.^{812, 23}

29. *G ā m a p a t t a n*¹²⁵ ti gāmo eva hutvā āpajji-^{812, 27}
tabbam, suññabhāvena anāmasitabbam. Ten' āha *vuṭṭhita-*^{812, 27}
gāmapadeso ti. *Gāmapadan* ti yathā purisassa pādanik-^{812, 28}
khittatṭhānaṃ adhigataparicchedaṃ padan ti vuccati, evaṃ
gāmaṇvāsīhi āvasitattṭhānaṃ adhigatanivutthāgāraṃ¹²⁶ gā-
mapadan ti vuttaṃ. Ten' āha *ayam ev' attho* ti.^{812, 28}

¹⁰⁷ ABGG^mM *omit*

¹⁰⁸ A haritakavattantan

BG harittavattan

G^mM haritakavattan

P haritavattan

DA haritamattan

D haritavaṇṇan

¹⁰⁹ B^m haritabbapattam

M harihatappavattam

P haritabbavattam

¹¹⁰ ABGG^mM sappagatan

¹¹¹ BG attapaso; P amhamaso

¹¹² B^mP sannaddha-

DA and D *omit* dhanu

¹¹³ ABGG^m gunāhīram

M guṇahīram

¹¹⁴ B^mP sannayhato

¹¹⁵ ABGG^mM sayhatti

¹¹⁶ AG^m asiyotto-

BGM asitto-

¹¹⁷ ABG devenevattā

G^mM devenevatanā

¹¹⁸ A nabham only; G^m na only

¹¹⁹ ABGG^mMP a^osalil

¹²⁰ B^mP yathābhatenāti

¹²¹ ABGG^mM amham

¹²² ABGG^mM vutto karohīti

¹²³ ABGG^mM *omit* kiriyā

¹²⁴ ABGG^mM pajohan

B^m pajjohanān; P pajuhāran

DA pajohatam (probably for

pajohanam)

¹²⁵ ABGG^mM gāmaṇvajan

DA and D gāmapaddhanam

(probably for °pattanam as Sinh

MSS use @ for both ddha and

ttā)

D Sinh ed. gāmapattam with

vv.ll. °pattanam and pattam

¹²⁶ ABGG^mM °nivutth' ākāraṃ

- 812, 30 *S u s a n n a d d h o* ti sukhena gahetvā gamanayogyatā-
vasena suṭṭhu sajjito, taṃ pana susajjanam¹²⁷ suṭṭhu¹²⁸
812, 30 bandhanavasen' evāti¹²⁹ *āha *subaddho* ti.
Ay' ādinam pi lohabhāve sati pi loha-saddo sāsane
812, 34 tambalohe nirūḷho ti āha *L o h a n t i tambalohan* ti.
813, 3 30. *A b h i r a d d h o* ti ārādhitaṭṭho, sāsanaṃ ārādhī-
813, 4 tacittatā pasīdanavasenāti āha *abhippasanno* ti.
813, 5 *Pañh' upaṭṭhānānīti* * pañhesu upaṭṭhānāni mayā pucchit'
atthesu tumhākaṃ vissajjanavasena nāp' upaṭṭhānāni.
813, 8 31. *S a ṇ g h ā t a n* ti saṃ-saddo padavaḍḍhanamat-
813, 8 tan¹³⁰ ti āha *ghātan*¹³¹ ti.
813, 10 *Vipākaphalenāti* sadisaphalena. *Mahapphalo*¹³² na hoti
gav' ādipāṇaghātena upakkiliṭṭhabhāvato.
813, 11 *Gun' ānisamsenāti* udayaphalena.¹³³
813, 12 Na mahājutiko hoti aparisuddhabhāvato. *Anubhāva-*
*jutiyā*¹³⁴ ti paṭipakkhavigamanajanitena pabhāvasaṇ-
khātena¹³⁵ tejena.
813, 13 *Vipākavipphāratāyāti*¹³⁶ vipākaphalassa vipulatāya, pāri-
pūriyā ti attho.
813, 16 *Duṭṭhukhette*¹³⁷ ti ūsar' ādidosehi¹³⁸ dūsitakhette, taṃ
813, 16 pana vappābhāvato asāraṃ hotīti āha *nissārakhette* ti.
813, 17 *D u b b h ū m e* ti kucchitabhūmibhāge, svāssa kucchita-
bhāvo asāratāya vā siyā ninn' unnatādidosavasena¹³⁹ vā.
Tattha paṭhamo pakkho paṭhamapadena dassito ti itaraṃ
dassento *visamabhūmibhāge* ti āha.
813, 17 Daṇḍābhigāhāt' ādinā *chinnabhinnāni*.
813, 19 *P ū t i n i* ti gomayalepadān' ādisukhena¹⁴⁰ asukkhā-
813, 20 pitattā pūtibhāvaṃ gatāni. Tāni pana yasmā sāravantāni
na honti, tasmā vuttaṃ *nissārānīti*.
813, 21 *V ā t' ā t a p a h a t ā n i* ti vātena ca ātapena ca
813, 21 vinaṭṭhabijāsāmatthiyāni. Ten' āha *pariyādinmatejānīti*.

127 ABGG^mM susajjitam128 ABGG^mM omīti129 ABGG^mM khandhavasenāti*...* ABGG^mM omīti

130 BG pavatṭhanapadavattṭhana-

mattan

131 DA saṅghātam

132 BG mahati phalo

133 B^mP uddaya-134 B^mP ānubhāva-135 B^mP sabhāva-136 AG^m omīti

BGM °vippāra-

DA °vitthāra-

137 ABGG^mMP duṭṭha-138 AG^m usar'-B^mP usabh'-139 B^mP ninnatādi-140 ABGG^mM °ādimukhena

Yaṃ yathājāte ¹⁴¹ vīhi-ādigate ¹⁴¹ taṇḍule ¹⁴² añkur'
uppādanayogyabījasāmatthiyaṃ, taṃ *taṇḍulasāro*, ¹⁴³ tassa 813, 23
ādānaṃ ¹⁴⁴ gahaṇaṃ tathā-uppajjanam ¹⁴⁵ eva. *Etāni* pana 813, 25
bījāni na *tādisāni* khaṇḍ' ādidosaṇṭāya. 813, 25

Dhārāya khette anuppavesanaṃ nāma vassanaṃ ¹⁴⁶ eva,
taṃ paṭikkhepavasena dassento āha na *sammā vasseyyāti*. 813, 26

Añkura-mūla-patt' ādihīti ettha ¹⁴⁷ añkura-kand' ādīhi ¹⁴⁸ 813, 30
uddhaṃ vuddhiṃ, mūla-jaṭṭhī ¹⁴⁹ *hetthā virūlhiṃ*, patta- 813, 30
pupph' ādīhi *samantato ca vepullan* ti yojanā. 813, 31

Aparūpaghātenāti paresaṃ vibādhanena. *Uppādita-pa-* 813, 35, 36
cayato ¹⁵⁰ ti nibbattitaghāsacchādan' ādideyyadhammato.
Gav' ādighātenāpi hi tattha paṭiggāhakānaṃ ¹⁵¹ ghāso ¹⁵²
sambhariyati. ¹⁵³ *Aparūpaghātītāyāti* ¹⁵⁴ idaṃ silavantaṭāya 813, 36
kāraṇavacanāṃ. *Guṇātirekan* ti guṇātiritam, sil' ādi-lok' 814, 2
uttaraguṇehi viṣiṭṭhan ti attho. *Vipulā* ti saddhāsampadā- 814, 3
divasena ¹⁵⁵ ulārā.

32. Atha khādikehi ¹⁵⁶ sakunḍakehi taṇḍulehi siddhaṃ ¹⁵⁷
bhattaṃ uttaṇḍulam eva hotīti āha *uttaṇḍulabhattan* ti. 814, 9

Bilaṅgaṃ ¹⁵⁸ vuccati āraṇālaṃ ¹⁵⁹ bilaṅgato nibbattanato, 814, 10
tad eva kañjiyato ¹⁶⁰ jātan ti kañjiyaṃ, taṃ dutiyaṃ
etassāti *Bilaṅga dutiyaṃ*, taṃ *kañjiyadutiyaṃ* ti 814, 10
ca vuttaṃ.

Therakānīti ¹⁶¹ thaviyāni. ¹⁶² Yasmā thūlataṛāni 814, 11
pi thūlānīti vattabbataṃ arahati, tasmā *thūlāni cāti* vuttaṃ. 814, 11

Guḷadasānīti suttānaṃ thūlatāya kañjikassa bahalatāya 814, 12
ca piṇḍitadasāni. Ten' āha *puñja-puñja . . . pe . . . dasānīti*. 814, 12

Anuddisa tīti ¹⁶³ anu anu katheti. 814, 14

A sakkaccaṃ ti na sakkaccaṃ anādarakāraṃ, taṃ 814, 16

¹⁴¹ B^mP yathājātavihi-ādigatena

¹⁴² B^mP taṇḍulena

¹⁴³ ABGG^mM °sālo

¹⁴⁴ BGM adānaṃ

¹⁴⁵ AG^m uppannam

BG uppādanam

M uppanam

¹⁴⁶ ABGG^mM vassanāṃ

¹⁴⁷ ABGG^mM c' ettha

¹⁴⁸ ABGG^mM °kaṇḍ'-

¹⁴⁹ BG mūlabījavādīhi

¹⁵⁰ B^m and DA uppanna-

¹⁵¹ P °ggāhak' ādinaṃ

¹⁵² AM ghoso

¹⁵³ AG samaharīyatīti

B^mP saṅkiyati

G^m samaharīhayatīti

¹⁵⁴ ABGG^mM arūpagghāyāti tāyāti

¹⁵⁵ ABGG^mM °sampaś' ādivasena

For °sampaśād' ādivasena ?

¹⁵⁶ BG khādakehi; B^mP kho tehi

¹⁵⁷ BG saddhiṃ

¹⁵⁸ A khilaṃ; BGG^mM bilaṃ

¹⁵⁹ A āraṇālaṃ

G^mM āraṇālaṃ; P āraṇālaṃ

¹⁶⁰ AG^m kañjivato

¹⁶¹ B^mP dhorakānīti

¹⁶² B^mP dhoviyāni

¹⁶³ BGM anudisa-

- 814, 16 pana kammaphalasaddhāya abhāvena hotīti āha *saddhāvira-*
hitan ti.
- 814, 18 *Acittikatan* ¹⁶⁴ ti cittikārapaccupaṭṭhāpanavasena ¹⁶⁵ na
cittikataṃ, ten' āha *cittikāravirahitan* ¹⁶⁶ ti ādi. Cittikārara-
hitam ¹⁶⁷ vā acittikataṃ, yathā katham paresam vimhay'
āvaham hoti, tathā akataṃ. Cittassa ulārapaṇītabhāvo pana
asakkaccavacanen' eva ¹⁶⁸ bādhitō. ¹⁶⁹
- 814, 20 *A p a v i d d h a n* ti chaḍḍaniyadhammaṃ viya apavid-
dham katvā, etena tasmim dāne gāravākaraṇaṃ vadati.
- 814, 21 *Serīsakaṃ nāmāti* Serīsakan ti evaṃ nāmakaṃ. *Tucchan*
ti parijanaparicchadavirahitato ¹⁷⁰ rittam.
- 814, 28 33. *Tass' ānubhāvenāti* tassa dānassa ānubhāvena. *Sirīsa-*
rukkho ¹⁷¹ ti pabhassarakhandha-viṭapa-sākhā-palāsa-sam-
panno manuññadassano ¹⁷² dibbo ¹⁷³ sirīsarukkho. *Aṭṭhāsīti*
phalassa kammasarikkhataṃ dassento *vimānadvāre* nib-
battivā aṭṭhāsī. *Pubb' āciñṇavasenaṭi* purimajātiyaṃ
tattha nivāsaparicariyassa ¹⁷⁴ vasena. Na kevalaṃ pubb'
āciñṇavasen' eva, atha kho utusukhavasena ¹⁷⁵ pīti dassento
Tattha kir' assa utusukham hotīti āha.
- 814, 34 *So* ti Uttaro māṇavo.
- 815, 1 34. Yadi asakkaccaṃ dānaṃ datvā Pāyāsi tattha nib-
batto, Pāyāsissa paricārikā sakkaccaṃ dānaṃ datvā
katham tattha nibbattā ti āha *Pāyāsissa paṇāti*. *Nikanti-*
vasenaṭi ¹⁷⁶ Pāyāsimhi sāpekkhāvasena, pubbe pi vā tattha
nivutthapubbatāya. *Disācārikavimānan* ti ākāsaṭṭhaṃ
hutvā disāsu vicaraṇakavimānaṃ, na rukkhā-pabbatasikhar'
ādisambandham. *Vaṭṭani-aṭaviyan* ti Viñjhāṭaviyaṃ. ¹⁷⁷
- 815, 8

Pāyāsisuttavaṇṇanāya ¹⁷⁸ Līn' atthappakāsānā.

Niṭṭhitā ca Mahāvagg' aṭṭhakathāya

Līn' atthappakāsānā.

¹⁶⁴ ABGG^mM acittakaraṇ
B^mP citti for citti here and
below.
¹⁶⁵ ABGG^mM cittakārapaccupaṭ-
ṭhāna-
¹⁶⁶ ABGG^mM kitti-
¹⁶⁷ ABGG^mM cittiyanarahitaṃ
¹⁶⁸ A asakkaccaṃ anādara-
vacanen'-
B^mP asakkaccadānen' eva
G^m asakkaccaṃ anādara-
kāratam vacanen'-

¹⁶⁹ ABGG^mMP bodhito
¹⁷⁰ A °virahito; B^mP °virahato
¹⁷¹ ABGG^mM sirīsa-
¹⁷² AG^m °dassanato
¹⁷³ ABGG^mM nibbo
¹⁷⁴ B^mP °paricayana
¹⁷⁵ B^mP utusukhumavasena
¹⁷⁶ A niyattavasenaṭi
BGM niyanta-
G^m niyassavasenaṭi
¹⁷⁷ B^mP vimānaviṭhiyan ti
¹⁷⁸ B^m Pāyāsirajāññasutta-